

929.05

NE

v.43

UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS
LIBRARY

Class	Book	Volume
929.05	NE	43

F 11-20M

**Return this book on or before the
Latest Date stamped below.**

Theft, mutilation, and underlining of books
are reasons for disciplinary action and may
result in dismissal from the University.

University of Illinois Library

OCT 24 1967.

JAN 29 1970

BUILDING USE ONLY

BUILDING USE ONLY

FEB 19 1977

FEB 19 1977

BUILDING USE ONLY

MAY 7 1981

MAY 7 1981

BUILDING USE ONLY

JUN 19 1981

JUN 9 1983

929.05

NE

v. 43

PUBLISHING COMMITTEE, 1889:

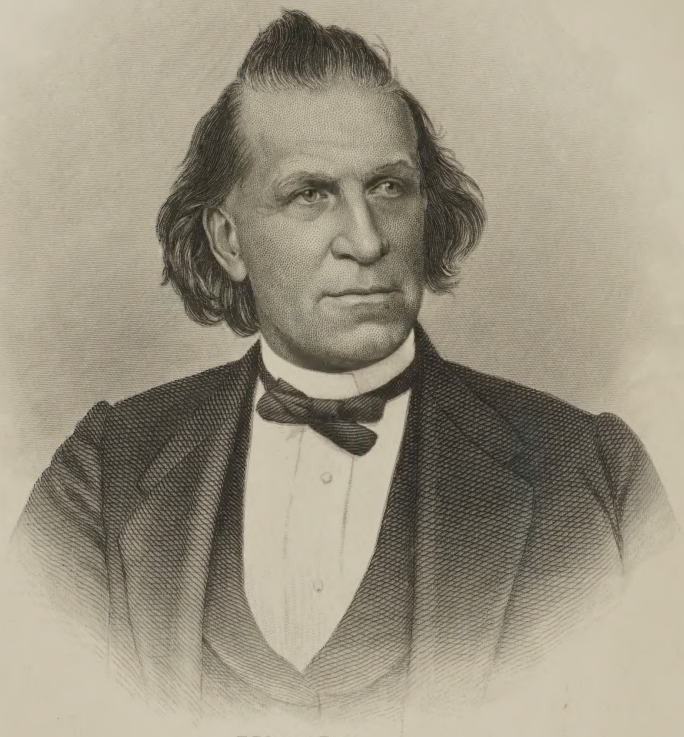
ALBERT H. HOYT, A.M.
HENRY H. EDES,

FRANCIS H. BROWN, M.D.,
JOHN T. HASSAM, A.M.,

FRANK E. BRADISH, A.B.

Editor,
JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.

LIBRARY
OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS



F.T. Stuart Boston.

Elias Hason,

THE HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

JANUARY, 1889.

MEMOIR OF THE REV. ELIAS NASON, M.A.

By WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

ELIAS NASON, son of Levi and Sarah (Newton) Nason, was born in Wrentham, Massachusetts, April 21, 1811. "In looking over the genealogical papers in our old family Bible," he says, "I discover that I was introduced into this bright and beautiful world at two o'clock in the afternoon of the first Sunday after Easter." "The place of my birth was the southwestern chamber of an old farm house, situate about one mile east of the church and cluster of buildings, public and private, which form what is called the 'centre of the town.'" In his *Gazetteer of Massachusetts*, under Wrentham, he writes:—"The village at the Centre has an air of neatness, affluence, and unpretending beauty."

His father, born in Walpole, Massachusetts, in 1779, was, at the birth of Elias, and about one year subsequently, an occupant of a farm in Wrentham, having carried on the business of a farmer from the time of his marriage in 1809. On the 7th of May, 1812, he removed to Hopkinton. In company with Mr. O. Gilmore, he purchased of Samuel Day, of Wrentham, a large lot of primeval timber, standing on Saddle Hill. The son says:—

They erected a dwelling house on the margin of Indian Brook, and occupied it for about two years, clearing up the forest, at the same time, and burning the timber into charcoal, or turning it into lumber at the saw-mill of Dr. John Wilson, near by.

In this house the father remained until the month of May, 1815, Mr. Gilmore having previously removed to the State of New York.

Elias attended school at the early age of three years, his first teacher being Miss Ann Johnson. The alphabet was learned by him, as he was informed by his mother, in the first three weeks. A scar, received about that time, remained visible through life. When he was nearly four and a half years of age, occurred the noted gale of September 23, 1815. This he distinctly remembered. The house in which the family resided "creaked so dismally," that the mother

took her son and a younger child, Eliza Edwards Nason, not quite two years of age, to another house in the neighborhood, where they formerly lived, then occupied by Mr. Sylvanus Johnson; there they tarried until the storm had passed. The boy wore, as the writer of this memoir did, at about the same age, "a red morrocco hat with its narrow rim buttoned up at the sides over the ear." He then went to a school kept by Susan Johnson. A favorite amusement with him, was to make himself serviceable, as a young lad might, at the saw-mill near his home, run by George Wilson. The next year, his father removed, with the family, to the house of the noted Rev. Nathanael Howe, minister of Hopkinton. He had, previously, engaged to carry on Mr. Howe's farm "at the halves." "That was called 'the cold year,' the frost appearing in every summer month, and cutting down the crops. While mowing, we are informed, the hay-maker saw the glittering ice on his scythe. The farmers seldom, if ever, had a more disastrous season, yet Mr. Nason "uncomplainingly toiled on, and accepted with a cheerful heart the scanty share allotted to him." The son used to repeat the Assembly's Catechism to Mr. Howe, and to sit upon his knee while the latter sung, "Once I had a hobby horse," &c. "The most highly valued present," says Mr. Nason, in the memoir written by him, of Mr. H., "which the writer of this has ever received, is a Bible given him by the Rev. Mr. Howe as 'a reward of merit,' when a boy at school." Mr. Howe once took Elias to ride, and gave him a felt hat, "of which," he said, "I was sufficiently proud." In the summer, he went to a dame school, taught by Mary Farrar; in the winter, David Fiske was his teacher. Perry's spelling book, in its rude form, as would be considered by children of the present day, was his reading book then, at school. Subsequently, he attended a private school, Rev. Mr. Stow the teacher.

In the year 1817, his parents removed to the town of Medway, and there his father carried on the Harding farm, conditionally, as with Mr. Howe. The family attended the church of the Rev. Jacob Ide, D.D. Under the tuition of Polly Cutler and Eliza Brewer he made proficiency in his studies, and then learned some of the hymns of Dr. Watts, which he well remembered, particularly one commencing, "How can I sink with such a prop as my eternal God." His loved uncle, Elias,* on one of his visits to the family, gave his name-sake half a dollar for speaking the well known piece, beginning, "You'd scarce expect one of my age to speak in public on the stage." These were among the embryo utterances of the young

* Elias⁴ Nason, half brother to Levi,⁴ father of the Rev. Elias,⁵ "was one of the pioneers in the manufacture of straw, and also of cotton goods in Norfolk county, and had many people in his employment. For a long period he kept the village store and tavern, indicated by a golden ball. He was a justice of the peace, and held many town and county offices. He also represented the town in the General Court. Few men in that section of the State were better known, or more highly esteemed than 'Squire Nason,' as he was generally called. In his disposition he was mild, and in his manners courteous and obliging. His rule was to speak well of every one, and as a consequence almost every one spoke well

orator, who in after days spoke with so much eloquence and power in the lecture-room, pulpit, and the general assembly of the people. The chief school books of this period were, the Testament, and "The Art of Reading," probably by Daniel Staniford. Calvin Fairbanks was the teacher, and Simeon Cutler his rival. Elias "sat on the low seat in front."

The family on the 1st of April, 1818, took up their abode at the celebrated Sir Charles Henry Frankland place, in that part of Hopkinton now called Ashland. The estate originally contained upwards of 100 acres of land. In his preface to the *Life of Frankland*, Mr. Nason says:—

It was my fortune to spend several of the happiest years of my boyhood at the Frankland Place, in Hopkinton, Massachusetts; to see some few of the fast-fading memorials of Sir Charles Henry and Lady Agnes Frankland; to gather fruits and flowers from the trees and shrubberies which they had planted, and especially to hear from the lips of Mrs. Mary Hildreth,—a lady of unusual force of mind, whose former husband, Dr. T. Shepherd, received the place from Mrs. Swain, as early as 1793,—the Rev. Nathanael Howe, Matthew Metcalf, Esq., Gilbert Dench Wilson, and others who had been well acquainted with a brother and sister of Lady Frankland, or their children, the romantic story of the visit to Marblehead, the rescue of the knight by Agnes Surriage from death at Lisbon, and other incidents connected with their eventful life at Hopkinton and Boston. At that period, indeed, some of the negro servants of Mrs. Swain, a sister of Lady Frankland, were still living, and a few aged persons, as Madam Elizabeth Price, who could well remember Sir Harry himself.

These remarkable stories, associated, as they were, with the old mansion and the wild and picturesque domain once occupied by the Indians, made a vivid impression upon my imagination, and I afterwards determined to verify them as opportunity might occur, and commit them to writing. In doing this, I have examined many manuscript and printed pages, and files of colonial newspapers; I have fallen unexpectedly upon Sir Henry's Journal, —written in his own hand and covering a period of about thirteen years,—and have also received assistance and letters of encouragement from many different individuals.

The old mansion house was burned Jan. 23, 1858. A new house, similar in form, size and style, and on the same site, was at once erected.

While in Hopkinton, straw braiding seems to have been an employment in which he was partially engaged, the "stint" being six

of him. To a young man who asked him for the secret of his success in business, he laconically replied, 'Work, work, work.' That young man, now grown old, attributes his good fortune to that secret."

Elias⁴ Nason, born in Walpole, Dec. 24, 1768, son of Thomas³ by his first wife Jemima Clark, of Foxborough, m. Lois Richardson, in December, 1792, by whom he had one daughter, and three sons. He m. 2d, in October, 1824, Susanna Keith, by whom he had two sons, and a daughter. He died at Easthampton, Oct. 2, 1853, aged 85 years. His wife Susanna died at Foxborough, March 14, 1840, aged 40 years. A distinguished son of the latter, Professor Henry Bradford Nason, now living, was born in Foxborough, Mass., June 22, 1831. He is Professor of Chemistry and Natural Science in Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, New York. "An eminent writer has said of him: 'He is in my opinion one of the most competent scientific instructors of our country.'"⁵ A biographical sketch of Prof. Nason, written by his cousin Elias, the subject of this memoir, is inserted, with a portrait, in "The Popular Science Monthly" for March, 1888, pages 694-696.

yards per day. His ears were filled with weird stories of apparitions, seen on the old place, at night. These romantic tales sensibly affected him. "I was wont," he says, "in going through dark places, after night-fall, to whistle as I went, to keep my courage up." At school he was extremely bashful, and could hardly arise from his seat to read or recite, without showing considerable emotion, such as "smiling or blushing, or laughing outright." "In those days money was money; a shilling was as much for the pocket of a boy, as a dollar at the present time, yet the little he then obtained he generally invested in good books, found at the country store." "Scott's Lessons," the book used by him at school, "I have always esteemed," he says, "as one of the best reading books for schools." "One of the books," he continues, "that amused my youthful fancy, was 'Betty Bark,' which my mother bought for me at Nehemiah Howe's store." Scott's novels were early, and later in life, among his favorites. He was familiar with the sayings and doings of Rob Roy, Old Mortality, Rebecca the Jewess, and others. The Lady of the Lake and Marmion were his delight. Thomson, Goldsmith, Addison, were among the preceptors, so to speak, of his childhood, and good old practical Benjamin Franklin, an instructor. When nearly threescore years of age he writes, that "his favorite authors are Virgil, Cicero, Dante, Racine, Milton, Addison, Cowper, White of Selborne, Goethe, Goldsmith and Walter Scott; his beloved religious writings, Thomas à Kempis, George Herbert, Blaise Pascal, Fénelon, Bishop Butler, Dr. Doddridge, and Dr. Wayland."

In 1821, he attended the school taught by Daniel Eames. He subsequently assisted Jesse Eames, who was a tinker and a nurseryman, and their landlord, in blowing his bellows, picking fruit, especially currants, of which he raised large quantities, and assisting him in their sale at country musters and other gatherings. He used to walk to meeting at Hopkinton, as he jocosely remarked, if he "could get anything to wear." He spent much time in "making wheels and dams," catching rabbits and partridges in snares, laying in large stores of nuts for winter use, burning coal in summer, and devoting himself to his studies, in school, the opposite season of the year. "Of his early teachers," he says, "Gilbert Dench Wilson, Col. Abijah Ellis and Daniel Eames exercised the most salutary influence over his mind."

On the first of April, 1826, being near 15 years of age, he went to live with David Bigelow and Co., of Framingham, to learn the art of making paper. William Parkhurst was his teacher that winter. Here he studied Colburn's Arithmetic, as he says, "with my future wife. I was *amore captus* during that school term."

On the 4th of September, 1828, at the age of seventeen, he came to Boston, for the first time in his life. He walked to the State House, visited the markets and wharves, "bought a chemistry," &c., but remained in the city only one night. Soon after this, he entered

Wrentham Academy, then under the charge of Mr. Isaac Perkins, studied grammar, chemistry, and Blair's rhetoric. "I read Robert Burns," he says, "with exquisite delight." This was his first entrance into an academy, "and the word seemed very large indeed." He now saw that he "could take position only by study." In the following November, he returned to the paper mill, carrying on his studies as he had opportunity, learning latin nouns and verbs while he was laying over the sheets of paper. His musical proclivities, which he seems to have inherited from his parents, now became developed. He performed on the violin, and wrote sheet music. While engaged in manual labor, he was striving, also, to elevate his mind. His mother, a kind and thoughtful woman, greatly encouraged him in these laudable endeavors. In September, 1829, he went to the Academy at Marlborough, under the charge of Mr. Amos Dean Wheeler—afterwards Rev. Dr. Wheeler, Unitarian minister, at Topsham, Me.,—where he "began to read Virgilius Maro." He studied very hard, as he had agreed to "keep the school" at Framingham Common the ensuing winter. Commencing in the month of December, he taught until the spring of 1830, when he made up his mind to enter College. At Amherst, in the following June, he began the Study of Greek and Latin under Mr. Chauncey Colton,—subsequently, Rev. Dr. Colton, of the Episcopal Church (see REGISTER, XXXI. 436),—reciting to Mr. Justin Perkins, since Dr. Perkins, of Nestoria.

March 1, 1830, he writes, "Begin to keep a Diary of my life. Am now in the employ of Mr. Bigelow, having \$12.00 per month and board for tending the engine." This Diary was kept, almost without the intermission of a day, till near the close of his last sickness. He also, with the aid of his parents and others, extended it backward to cover quite fully his earlier days; so that its first entry, bearing date April 21, 1811, reads, "I am born this day."

Mr. Nason was admitted to the freshman class in Brown University, Providence, R. I., October 6, 1831. Like many other students, some of whom eventually attained a high reputation, he taught school, while in College, in the winter season. He was a teacher in the towns of Hopkinton, Framingham, East Bridgewater and other places. Doubtless there are those now living who can testify to his carefulness and accuracy as an instructor, and to the true and ardent interest he took, personally, in their welfare. Among those with whom he was intimate, in college, he has mentioned the names of Leonard Bliss, subsequently author of the History of Rehoboth, Chapin, Everett, and Clarke. A surviving class-mate, ex-president Justin R. Loomis, of the University at Lewisburgh, Pa., now "Bucknell University," writes:—

The lapse of more than half a century has obscured the memory of many things, and the minutia of much that must have been fresh for many years. I first became acquainted with Mr. Nason when we were class-mates

at Brown, in 1831, and have known very little of him since 1835. I did know him as a college class-mate, and loved and honored him. I have reason to believe that his development occurred gradually, as he advanced in his life-work. But few of us are left, and soon there will be none.

The Greek language seems to have been a favorite study of our friend, while in College, in which, it is noted, he always had the mark of "excellent." The French and Italian languages, with which he was afterwards so fluent, occupied a portion of his studies at this time. He filled up his leisure by lecturing in Hopkinton and other places in the neighborhood, and for recreation read the English Classics and fingered the violin. Immediately after graduating, we find him teaching school in the pleasant town of Lancaster, Mass. "In respect to scenic beauty," he writes, "Lancaster stands preëminent among the towns in Worcester County." He was elected principal of the Cambridge Latin Grammar School, in September, 1835, but soon resigned this position to travel South, and in February, 1836, left Boston, in the *Brig Cervantes*, bound for Charleston, South Carolina. Receiving letters and recommendations from his relative and friend, Dr. John E. Holbrook, a distinguished naturalist, then residing in Charleston, he soon lectured before Southern audiences on the Southern flora, having turned his attention immediately after reaching that section of our country, in an especial manner, to his botanical studies. On the 28th of November, 1836, he was married, in Augusta, Georgia, by the Rev. Stephen G. Bulfinch, to Myra Anne Bigelow, daughter of John and Eliza (Follansbee) Bigelow, of Framingham. The marriage ceremony took place at the house of Dr. Bowen. The next year he became editor and proprietor of the "*Georgia Courier*," a daily paper, published in Augusta, the capital of the State. He was made principal of the Academy at Waynesboro', Georgia, the seat of justice of Burke county, incorporated as a town in 1812. He began at this time his study of Hebrew and Theology under the Rev. Timothy M. Dwight. On the second day of November, 1839, he was admitted to the church. While in the South, as ever after, Mr. Nason was in sympathy with the colored people. His life was threatened, more than once, for acting as their defender. His sensibilities were shocked, to a great degree, on one occasion, as he witnessed a horrible sight, the hanging of a negro woman, which he describes in his journal.

Mr. Nason had time to pursue, to some extent, while at Waynesboro', his botanic researches. Books were a rarity in that region. He borrowed and read such as he could obtain, and did what perhaps few, if any, would have done even in such a straitened supply of literature, he "read entirely through, article by article, the original edition of the celebrated French *Encyclopædia*, by Diderot and his friends."

In the spring of 1840, Mr. N. came to the North, and settled in Newburyport. In the month of August, of that year, he began

teaching. He lectured at intervals, on the Southern flora, and on Georgia, and kept up, for a while, his correspondence with the paper in Augusta. He soon after became principal of the High School in Newburyport, and later was elected principal of the Latin School in that town. While there he studied theology, edited a paper called "The Watch Tower," and in conjunction with his brother William Warren Nason, druggist, now of Great Falls, N. H., opened a book store in the place. His musical talents were not allowed to remain inactive. The harmonious sounds were more thoroughly cultivated and developed, causing him to be a still greater proficient, in this, one of his favorite and most agreeable studies. At the same time, he acquired a good degree of knowledge of the German, Spanish and Syriac languages, besides contributing various articles to the magazines and periodicals, and lecturing on a variety of subjects before lyceums. In January, 1849, he was engaged to conduct the music at the Old South Church, in Newburyport, at a salary of 205 dollars per annum. In July, of the same year, he received from the Essex North Association, a license to preach, taking lessons in oratory of Prof. Henry Mandeville, having, prior to this, lectured on the history of the French revolution. The Rev. Dr. Dimmick, of Newburyport, invited him to preach in his pulpit in the month of August, 1849, which exercise he engaged in, he says, "with fear and trembling." He removed to Milford, Massachusetts, the following season, and was there chosen principal of the High School. November 4, 1851, he failed of an election to the Mastership of the Boston Latin School, by two votes, Mr. Francis Gardner the successful candidate receiving thirteen votes, and Mr. Nason eleven. He was ordained minister of the Congregational Church in Natick, Massachusetts, May 6, 1852, the Rev. Leonard Withington, D.D., of Newburyport, preaching the ordination sermon. Mr. M. V. B. Bartlett, a member of this church, now a resident of South Natick, thought Mr. Nason a very godly man, one that he "loved as pastor and friend." He says:—

I shall never forget the sermon he preached from the text—"Him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out," for, under God, it was the means of my conversion. At another time, during the early part of our late war, he preached from the text—"I am for peace." This was a powerful sermon, and it is said did more than any thing else to fill the Natick quota of soldiers. He seemed to be at the front, in all good works, and his memory to me is always blessed.

During his pastorate in Natick, the Hon. Henry Wilson was one of his parishioners and constant hearers, and then, and ever after, was an intimate and cordial friend. Willard A. Wight, Esq., of Natick, treasurer of the Society, writes of Mr. Nason:—

I esteemed him as an upright, honest, christian man, of good common sense, fertile imagination, and a warm sympathizing heart. He was a close observer of men and things, and he used his knowledge skilfully in his inter-

course with the people. His sermons, delivered with a deep, musical voice, were listened to with attention and general approbation, for they had clear arrangement and forcible illustrations. He occasionally preached to the children, and very successfully. Soon after he settled among us, the meeting-house being too small to accommodate the increasing numbers, a new and commodious house was built, at a cost of \$28,000, and pews were sold to the value of upwards of \$20,000, showing the unity and outward prosperity of the Parish. The weekly prayer meeting, which he called "the brook by the way," greatly refreshed and strengthened the growing church, into which one hundred and twenty members were received during his six years stay with us. The Sabbath school was to him as a beautiful flower garden and nursery, the hope of the future church. The children were strongly attached to him, for they felt that he loved them.

In 1856, while in Natick, Mr. Nason changed his relationship to the New England Historic Genealogical Society, of which he had been made a corresponding member in 1847, to that of a resident member. He became a life member in 1867, and was on the Publishing Committee of the Society from 1861 to 1864, and from 1865 to 1868. He was a member of the American Antiquarian Society, and a corresponding member of the New York Historical Society. Probably his name may be found on the rolls of other learned societies.

In the fall of 1858, he accepted a call from the Mystic Church, in Medford, Mass., "a church that receives its name, not from its doctrines, but from the river that flows through the town." He was installed as pastor, the vote of the church being unanimous, November 10th of that year, succeeding the Rev. Dr. Jacob M. Manning, who became junior pastor of the Old South Church in Boston. Mr. Nason continued, with great acceptance, minister of the Church in Medford, till Oct. 17, 1860, when he tendered his resignation. The church voted, reluctantly, to accede to Mr. Nason's request. Their action was ratified by a Council, held Nov. 19th. Deacon Charles Cummings, a member of Mr. Nason's church, says :—

He was considered by his people in Medford, as an active, discreet, and efficient pastor, a genial and sympathetic friend, and a citizen most philanthropic and valuable. The whole community felt the loss. Even the children, whose guardian he had become by appointment on the School Committee, and whom his wit, humor and practical advice had so often enlivened and encouraged, participated in the disappointment. Mr. Nason walked the streets and the fields with open eyes, and often made happy use of his observations. Instance the following. Entering the vestry for his weekly lecture, after a ramble in which he had witnessed the flight of some thistle seed, he made that flight the basis of his discourse, with admirable effect. Up to the very last, Mr. Nason was most affectionately remembered by those who knew him in Medford, and it was ever an assurance of a very large audience when he could be secured to preach or lecture in the Mystic pulpit.

In the spring of 1861, Mr. Nason settled in Exeter, New Hampshire, where he continued to officiate until the spring of 1865. Mr. Charles Marseilles writes :—

I am told that, during the late war, he was the most active and patriotic citizen of Exeter in looking after the needs and necessities of women and children whose husbands and fathers were absent on the tented field in the service of their country.

His "Brief Record of Current Events in Exeter, N. H., during the year 1863," number three, contains much valuable information, as did also the two preceding numbers of the series. "This little pamphlet," the preface states, "gives a complete list of all the soldiers' names, regiments, companies, wounded, dead, discharged, and the names of those who paid commutation money, furnished substitutes or went into the army under the last draft."

In 1862, while a resident, and minister in Exeter, Mr. Nason kindly consented to have the charge of one number of the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for that year. The four numbers were edited, in order, by the writer of this memoir, Rev. Mr. Nason, the Hon. Charles Hudson, and Mr. John Ward Dean. In 1866, and again in 1867, Mr. Nason edited the two entire volumes.

In the spring of 1865, immediately after leaving Exeter, he purchased a farm of forty-five acres in North Billerica, Massachusetts, and took up his abode there in June, 1865. This movement was in accordance with a life-long wish. The farm, being much of it woodland, bordering on the old Middlesex Canal, was subsequently augmented, by purchase, to about 50 acres. Here in his beautiful homestead, which he appropriately named "Brightside," he spent the residue of his days, working on his farm, holding pastorates in Dracut and Lowell, and supplying pulpits for brief periods in Danielsonville, Connecticut, and other places, lecturing and writing, corresponding with his friends, and enjoying his books, a greater part of the time, for the more than a score of years remaining to him. His son William says:—

His recreation was to work on his farm and in his garden, for in the true sense of the word he was a naturalist, and never lost his enthusiasm for the country. He ascribed his good health to change and variety in labor, and it was his delight to be at work, either in his study or garden, continually. His work, whatever the direction, was most emphatically the expression of his belief. Although, among the hundreds set out by his own hands, many a tree or shrub remained in life but a single season to grace the wayside, this, to him, was no discouragement. His principle was "to keep right on putting them in," for the cost, he said, was slight, and even if but a few lived to grow up, this would be ample compensation. And so, with each spring's return, he was wont to renew his efforts, and persevering to the last, only a few days before his death he insisted on observing "Arbor Day" by calling together the members of his family and directing them from his seat on the veranda how and where to place a number of shrubs and evergreens gathered from the woods he loved to call his own.

As an episode in his intensely busy life, every moment of whose time, during waking hours, until his last sickness, seems to have

been almost literally occupied, may be mentioned the great interest he took in the famous gathering of the Howe family, at Harmony Grove, in South Framingham, on Thursday, August 31, 1871. He not only contributed by his presence and influence, and the interest he felt on the occasion, to make this meeting of the clan a success, but also, by previous researches into the genealogy and history of the race, and the publication, after, of a terse and faithful account of the re-union, laid the family under lasting obligations to him for his fidelity, industry and good will. The motto chosen for the pamphlet was significant and appropriate:—"Behold how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity."

In August, 1874, Mr. Nason went to Europe, remaining fourteen months. He visited England, France, Italy and Switzerland, perfecting himself more particularly in the French and Italian languages, and obtaining much valuable information. His contributions to the papers from these sources were interesting and instructive. The ideas he gathered, in a special manner, of Italian life, the manners and customs of the country, and his observations and study of the traits and peculiarities of the inhabitants, were of manifold benefit to him, and through him to others. Their works of art, and the classic atmosphere continually surrounding him, were highly suggestive to his cultivated and appreciative mind. There is every reason to suppose that he enjoyed this tour, exceedingly, and that the thoughts and sentiments entertained by him in regard to the sights and people he had witnessed, permeated long after, and ever, his lectures, sermons and conversations. In a letter lying before me, received from him, dated Florence, Italy, July 29, 1875, 10 o'clock A.M., he writes:—

I am very much pleased with Florence. It is the paradise of Italy. In itself it is a cabinet of art, and works of the great masters meet your eye at every turning.

He was less pleased with Rome, Naples, Bologna, and Venice. But he adds:—

Florence is intelligent, artistic, beautiful. The situation is charming. It lies in Valdarno, with picturesque hills, among which is Galileo's dear Fiesole, surrounding it. My room is near the Duomo, and Giotto's Tower, a marvel of beauty. I shall not visit all the world. I prefer to study a few countries, as Italy, Switzerland, France, England and Scotland, thoroughly.

In 1877 he edited, in Boston, a paper published monthly, called "Home and Abroad," "devoted to the interests of the family circle and to affairs of the literary, scientific and art world in general." The first number contains an article from his facile pen, on "Ascending Mt. Vesuvius," and a translation by him, from the French of Emile Souvestre. Succeeding numbers had also original articles of interest and merit.

It seems to have been the desire and purpose of Mr. Nason, on

his return home, to free himself from all pastoral duties and devote his time and attention to his books, of which he was passionately fond, his literary compositions and lectures; but he was soon invited to take charge of the Pawtucket Church in Lowell, and later, was called to the Centre Church in Dracut. He continued to labor in and for these two churches until 1885, and ministered in the latter, even, until his sickness, the last of January, 1886. On the 29th of that month he was taken suddenly ill, with stoppage in the bowels, followed by other complaints of a serious character, which brought him into a low and critical condition, "so that nothing," he writes, "but the most exquisite medical skill, and the Great One above, carried me through." From this state he gradually rallied, preached occasionally, and devoted himself in a partial degree to literary work. In the last letter the writer of this received from him, dated July 10, 1886, he says:—

It makes my fingers tingle, my heart also, to get hold of my beloved books again. I want to devour them all at once. I do read a little in Greek (Homer), Latin (Cicero), French (Rénan), Italian (Pellico), English (Turner's Sacred History, Vol. I.), every day. I also write a little on the NASON FAMILY, which I hope to bring out (O how imperfectly it must be!) this coming autumn.

On the 29th of November, following, his golden wedding anniversary took place, at the homestead. There was a large attendance of relatives and friends. His three brothers and four sisters were welcomed by him. Meeting together, as they did, an unbroken family chain, for the first time in their lives since they had grown up and separated, the scene was highly interesting and impressive. The literary exercises, in charge of his son, the Rev. Charles P. H. Nason, then of Chelsea, were—reading the one hundredth psalm, prayer by Rev. Mr. Wilson, of Billerica, and the singing of a hymn, set to music, both of which were original, conducted by Professor Edward S. Nason, of Worcester, and his family. Poems and letters from absent friends, including one from the poet John G. Whittier, were read, and a matrimonial song sung, composed by the honored host himself. These were followed by words of tender reminiscence from Prof. Henry B. Nason, of Troy, N. Y., representing the immediate kindred, by the presentation of gifts, the reading of a poem, and other addresses. Mr. Nason being too feeble to respond, it was done, in a fitting manner, by his son Charles. The congratulations of the party were quietly extended to the worthy couple, and the exercises of the occasion appropriately closed.

Mr. Nason died at "Brightside," his home, in North Billerica, June 17, 1887. The Rev. Frederick A. Wilson, of Billerica, officiated at the funeral. An informal memorial service, commemorative of the life and labors of Mr. Nason, was held in the Central Church in Dracut, Sunday evening, June 26. Many personal friends from Lowell, Dracut and the neighborhood, desirous of paying their last

tribute of affection and respect to their departed minister, assembled in the place where he had so often addressed them. On the right of the desk, appropriately enwreathed with smilax, evergreen and daisies, was a tablet, with these words in white letters, "Blessed are the dead." Over this was suspended a white dove, and in front of the pulpit was a photograph of Mr. Nason. Suitable remarks were made by Mr. A. T. Richardson, Rev. Mr. Haskell, Mr. J. J. Judkins, Deacons Coburn, Simonds and Boynton; reading of the scriptures and remarks by Rev. William W. Nason, with prayers by Mr. Judkins and Deacon Pray. A eulogy on Mr. Nason was read by Col. Robert B. Caverly, of Lowell, closing with appropriate verses, composed after a visit to the place of his friend's burial. Some of the favorite hymns and tunes of the deceased were rendered by the choir, such as "Louvan," "Stockwell" and "Selvin." Mr. Nason's own hymn, "Jesus only," was sung, with good effect.

Feeling testimony was borne to the fidelity and kindness of Mr. Nason, during the fourteen years of his pastorate there, and the eight or nine years of his labors with the Pawtucket Church at Lowell, to his character as a Christian, his popularity as a preacher and lecturer, his influence as a scholar, with affectionate remembrance of him as a friend and helper.

Mr. Judkins "spoke of the little things that sometimes turn the tide in the affairs of men. In Mr. Nason's case it was only the matter" of two votes that kept him "from going to Boston Latin school, where he might have spent his life as an unknown pedagogue. Thus he was saved to the grander work he has accomplished as preacher, hymnologist, lecturer and scientist."

Mr. Nason had given much attention to the genealogy of his family, but never satisfied himself entirely as to its early origin. He says:

It is certain that the Nason family, though not numerous, was in England in the 15th century, and that Richard Nason, from Rainsford Island, England, was one of the founders of Kittery, Me. Mr. Caldwell states, that Joseph, John and Benjamin, brothers of Richard, also settled in Kittery, which then embraced South Berwick, in which locality the Nasons had their home, and to them may be traced the lineage of most of the large and respectable Nason family now spread over New England, and to some extent over the United States. It is with sincere regret that I find myself unable to discover any connexion between the Nasons of Kittery, South Berwick, and those of Ipswich, Mass., from whom I am descended. It is not improbable, however, that more extensive researches may show an alliance between the two families. The proximity of Kittery to Ipswich, and similarity in the Christian names of the two families, would seem to indicate a common origin; yet, the tradition in our family is, that Willoughby Nason was the first one of my ancestors who came to New England; and this was more than half a century after the arrival of Richard Nason and brothers in Kittery, Me. But who and whence was this Willoughby Nason?*

* The name of "Capt. Neason" appears in the year 1638 among the early inhabitants of Barbadoes "who then possessed more than ten Acres of Land." See REGISTER, xxxix. 138.

the Second Church in Boston, Dr. Increase and Dr. Cotton Mather being joint pastors, we are informed that "Willoughby Neeson was admitted to the church Nov. 29, 1691." (See History of the Second Church, by Rev. Chandler Robbins, D.D., page 266.) Of this Willoughby Neeson I can find nothing more recorded; but I am inclined to the belief, from the identity of the Christian name Willoughby, which has ever been kept in our family, that this disciple of the Mathers removed to Ipswich, prior to 1712, and is the same Willoughby Nason from whom our family is descended. But this is mere conjecture. Of a certainty Willoughby and his wife, Ruth Nason, were settled in Ipswich as early as 1712, and there had a family, from one member of which our family is directly descended. This Willoughby Nason was by trade a stone mason, and with his wife an attendant on the ministry of the Rev. John Rogers, pastor of the first church, where their children were baptized. Of Willoughby and Ruth Nason little is known, save that they lived and died in Ipswich, left a respectable family, and were Christians, which, in one sense, is the most honorable title any mortal man can bear.

Willoughby Nason had also a wife Esther, who survived him. She administered on his estate, Jan. 12, 1724-5. The issue by one or both of these wives, were, sons Thomas, Robert, Willoughby and Anthony, and daughters Esther, Elizabeth, Martha and Mary. Thomas² Nason, son of Willoughby and Ruth Nason, married, prior to 1730, Sarah Perkins, of Ipswich, by whom he had seven children,—Thomas³ (grandfather to Elias⁶), Margaret,³ Sarah,³ Sarah,³ Nathaniel,³ Abigail,³ Margaret.³ He removed with his family, prior to 1740, to the town of Walpole, Mass., incorporated in 1724, where his wife Sarah died Aug. 10, 1748, and in 1749 (date of publishment May 27, 1749) he married Mary Campernell, of Ipswich, by whom he had two children, Willoughby³ and Mary.³ Mary (Campernell) Nason died in Walpole, March 1, 1768.

Thomas,³ son of Thomas,² and grandson of Willoughby¹ Nason, of Ipswich, was baptized April 29, 1739. He married 1st, Jemima Clark, of Foxborough, who died Dec. 8, 1770; 2d, m. May 13, 1773, Sarah Worsley, of Walpole, Mass., who died of consumption, in Walpole, about the year 1785. Children by Jemima were, John,⁴ Ziba,⁴ William,⁴ Elias.⁴ Children by Sarah, the second wife, were, Lucy,⁴ Willard,⁴ died young; Levi⁴ (father of Rev. Elias⁶); Fanny.⁴

Levi,⁴ son of Thomas³ and Sarah (Worsley) Nason, born in Walpole, Mass., March 25, 1779; m. Sarah, dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Holbrook) Newton, Nov. 23, 1809. He died at Great Falls, N. H., March 11, 1854, at the residence of their son William W. Nason. They left eight children, four sons and four daughters, all living with the exception of Elias, and all members of the Congregational Church. Their names:—Elias,⁵ Eliza Edwards⁶ (Bates), Mary Holbrook⁶ (Footman), William Warren,⁵ Edward Shepard,⁶ Pamela Ann (Searle, Kinney), Charles, and Susan Arabella (Dearborn).

In a sketch of his father, Mr. Nason says, that :—

He was left an orphan and brought up by Mr. David Fales, a farmer of Wrentham, till he reached the age of 16 years, when he went to live with Mr. Jeremiah Mann. Here he remained laboring on the place a little more than two years, after which he took charge of the homestead of Mrs. Jerusha Norton, until 1809." After marriage, he "hired a farm of Mr. Nathan Hawes about a mile easterly from Wrentham Centre." On arriving at a proper age he became a member and trumpeter of a company of cavalry, and was present as a guard at the execution of Jason Fairbanks, at Dedham, September 10, 1801, for the murder of Elizabeth Fales. In the war of 1812, Mr. Nason "was sergeant in the company of Capt. Moses Phipps, and one of the two men drafted from it for the service, the other being Mr. Michael Homer. Mr. Nason hired a substitute, but was himself sometime engaged in teaming ammunition to Lake Champlain, and returning to Boston with a load of flour. At one place on the route his clothes were stolen, and as cotton cloth was then one dollar per yard, the loss to him was serious. In carrying on the Frankland farm, at Hopkinton, he worked, as elsewhere, faithfully and industriously. The soil was productive, but potatoes then brought only 12 cents per bushel, and butter only the same per pound, so that it demanded unremitting industry and close economy to make the ends of the year meet. Still he managed to maintain his growing family and to keep out of debt. On leaving the Frankland place, January 20, 1822, he removed to the house of Jesse Eames, near by, and assisted him in his horticultural affairs. After subsequent removals, on the first of April, 1844, he went to reside at Newburyport, where most of his children were then living. Finally, he took up his abode at Great Falls, N. H., as before mentioned. Personally, Mr. Levi Nason was well built, robust and strong. In height he was about five feet, ten inches, and in weight about one hundred and sixty pounds. He had brown hair, gray blue eyes, and prominent but symmetrical features. Though his education was limited, he spoke with ease and correctness. He was strictly honest in all his dealings, his motto being "Owe no man any thing but love." He was an excellent farmer, doing his work orderly, seasonably, and well, and keeping every thing in its proper place, and in readiness for service. He loved his garden, and none ever excelled him in raising culinary vegetables or in the neatness of the alleys and the beds of the kitchen garden. The plants all seemed to know him and to grow just as fast as they could on purpose to please him. He was especially careful as to the preservation of the farm and garden seeds, and therefore seldom disappointed as to their kind and germination. Of weeds he was a mortal enemy; to kill them he rose early. As good old Izaak Walton, he was very fond of the rod and line. He seldom left his favorite haunts on and near Sudbury River, the romantic falls on Indian Brook, the alder-covered pools of Cold Spring Brook, and other streams of Ashland, where he resorted, without something handsome for a piscatorial dinner.

Mr. Nason had a very fine ear for music, and a rich, clear and melodious voice. He was very fond of singing such patriotic songs as "The Star Spangled Banner," "The Death of General Wolfe," "Adams and Liberty," and Sumner's "Ode on Science." He also took great delight in sacred music, which he practised daily with no ordinary skill. He loved the old fugue tunes, and especially those in the minor key, as "All Saints New," by Hall, and "Complaint," by Parmenter. Among his favorites were "Mear,"

"Brattle Street," "China," "Pleyel's Hymn," and Smith's "Funeral Thought," which was sung at his burial.

Mrs. Levi Nason was an excellent manager of the household, bringing up with but slender means a large family of children and helping them to obtain an education. She was, in the words of St. Paul, "a keeper at home," and "a helpmeet" of her husband, industrious, self-denying, economical and pious. She was never happier than when seeing her children with some good book in hand. Her favorite books were, the Bible, Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, Doddridge's *Rise and Progress of Religion*, *Saints' Rest*. She was a good singer, and loved to join in rendering the old fashioned music set to the Psalms and Hymns of Dr. Watts.

The children of Rev. Elias^b and Myra Anne (Bigelow) Nason were :

1. Paul Ford, born Feb. 19, 1838 ; captain and staff officer, 5th Army Corps, in the late war.
2. James Dwight, born Nov. 2, 1840 ; died April 4, 1861. See REGISTER, xv. 283.
3. Charles Pinckney Holbrook, born Sept. 7, 1842 ; grad. Williams College, 1862 ; with Army of Potomac and in Government service at Washington, D. C., 1863 to 1865 ; m. Helen Augusta Bond, Nov. 17, 1870 ; at Theological Seminary, Andover, Mass., 1870 to 1872 ; ordained pastor of the Central Congregational Church, Chelsea, Mass., June 24, 1874 ; dismissed March 7, 1887 ; installed pastor of the 2d Presbyterian Church, Germantown, Philadelphia, Pa., May 5, 1887.
4. Emily Georgianna, born Nov. 30, 1844, married Dr. Charles H. Gerrish, of Exeter, N. H., Feb. 15, 1872.
5. William Walton, born Jan. 28, 1848 ; grad. Andover Theological Seminary, special course, 1877 ; m. Kate Julia Hooker, Jan. 1882 ; now in charge of the Central Church, and of the 1st or Hillside Congregational Church, in Dracut, Mass.
6. Florence Nightingale, born March 11, 1857.

Mr. Nason's initial contribution to the REGISTER appears to have been in 1847, while a resident of Newburyport. It is entitled—"The burial place at Old Town, Newbury, Ms.," being a transcript of "some of the more quaint and characteristic epitaphs" in that ancient cemetery. The next article, apparently, with his name affixed, in April, 1860, was a transcript, from the records, of the births in Hopkinton, Mass., from 1720 to 1757, inclusive, followed by "A Letter of Love in a 'Minister's Wooing,' a century and a third ago." This is a copy of a letter to Miss Jane Colman, daughter of the Rev. Benjamin Colman, of Boston. She became, at length, "absalute mistress of the citey of Medford," by her marriage with the Rev. Ebenezer Turell, Aug. 11, 1726.

"The old burial places in Exeter, N. H.," in 1862, was from his pen ; in 1866, "Public Worship in the church at Hopkinton, Mass., in the old colonial times," a humorous sketch. In the same number, the "Indebtedness of the English to the Indian languages of America." Also, a Biographical sketch of Joshua Coffin, of Newbury, Mass.

In 1867, "Journal of Rev. Joseph Baxter, of Medfield, missionary to the Eastern Indians in 1717;" "Memoir of Jacob Wendell, of Portsmouth, N. H.," the following year. "Memoir of William Bentley Fowle," 1869. "Memoir of Henry Wilson," 1878. "Current Events," from 1862 to 1868. Besides these, were the various contributions to the REGISTER, in connection with his editorial work for its pages.

His papers read before the Society, were:—1858. Some incidents in the Life of Sir Henry Frankland. 1859. The Life and Writings of Mrs. Susannah Rowson. 1860. The Celebrities of Hopkinton, Massachusetts. 1860. Ancient Psalmody of New England. 1861. Our National Patriotic Music. 1863. On Daniel Webster. This was also delivered by request before the New York Historical Society, June 2, 1885. 1865. Eulogy on Abraham Lincoln.* 1865. Tribute to the Memory of Edward Everett. 1866. On the part taken by Americans in producing the great French Revolution. 1866. On the Literary Character of the Founders of New-England. 1868. The Old Bay State at the Front. 1868. An Address commemorative of the Life and Services of Gov. John A. Andrew. 1870. How Steam got across the Continent. 1871. The Model Town of Massachusetts. 1875. On the Ancient Psalmody of New-England; in a new form. 1876. The Law of Progress under the Light of History. 1878. My Minister, or Reminiscences of the Rev. Nathanael Howe of Hopkinton, Mass. 1879. Sir Henry Vane, the Defender of Civil and Religious Liberty both in New-England and Old (1612–1662). 1882. On Paper and Paper-making.

Mr. Nason had, in addition to the lectures delivered before the Society, numerous others. These were received at various times, in the most flattering manner, by appreciative and delighted audiences, in different sections of the country. Some of them were on the following subjects:—

1. "Originality," afterwards published.
2. "Nothing but a Dandelion," described by him as "scientific, poetical and humorous."
3. "Greenbacks," "humorous."
4. "The Grand Classic Oratorios." "The origin, nature, design, and progress of the Oratorios, together with sketches of the lives of Handel, Haydn, Beethoven and Mendelssohn."
5. "The mechanism, power and beauty of the Human Hand. Scientific and diverting."
6. "Our Indebtedness to Ireland. Historical, poetical and entertaining."
7. "Our Indebtedness to the Grand Army of the Republic." There were three "Lectures," so called, which were beautifully illustrated by the calcium light, under the care of Mr. A. H. Folsom:—1. The celebrated scenes of Switzerland; the Alps, Passes, Tunnel, Glaciers, &c. 2. The seven celebrated Art cities of Italy. 3. The Picturesque from Boston to the Golden City.

* This eulogy was given as a sermon, in the First Congregational Church, Chelsea, April 16, 1865; the day following the reception of the news of Mr. Lincoln's death. Quite through the night, Mr. Nason wrote with a glowing pen, hardly finishing his effort before the hour of morning service. That same week—being on his farm at North Billerica—the citizens of Exeter sent for him to deliver the Memorial Address at the Town Hall, April 19th. By request it was delivered before the New England Historic Genealogical Society, at their next monthly meeting, May 3, and soon after published. See REGISTER, xix. 279, 375.

Mr. Nason had the pleasing faculty of re-writing and changing his lectures in phraseology and form, so that the same lecture, in name, would sometimes be almost like a new production when again and again used. This kaleidoscopic character of his writings gave a delightful change and variety to his entertainments. Much additional matter would be thereby introduced, novel and instructive.

His lectures "On the Bright-side," "The Telephone," "Sunshine and Shower," were pleasing and popular, as also one on "National Music," with an accompaniment on the piano, by his son Paul, illustrating the favorite music of different nations, with proper variations, such as, "Sweet Home," by Thalberg; "God save the King," by Oesten; the "Marseillaise," by Roessellen; the "Carnival of Venice," by Jaell; the "National Airs of America," by Wallace, &c.

His lectures and readings were so multifarious and diversified that it would be difficult to give an approximate list of these productions. He had such a versatility of mind, and such a wonderful power of application and presentation, as to make even the commonest things wonderful and effective, especially to the young, with whom he must have been a great favorite. "He speaks with graceful dignity," says one, "with genial humor and poetic fire, and never fails to command the admiration of his audience." "Few of the laborers in the general lecture-field," says the Lowell Courier, "have been so universally, and so deservedly successful, as the Rev. Elias Nason. He has a most dramatic power of description; a keen sense of humor, a sound common sense, a great command of language, remarkable power of illustration, and the auxiliaries of wide reading, culture, and good memory. We doubt if any lecturer in the field leaves an audience better satisfied, more pleasantly entertained, or more profited." His unique lecture on "Greenbacks" was one of his favorite themes, as it was, also, with the masses. The "Advocate," of East Boston, Sept. 1871, states that it had been "delivered twenty-six times that last winter." It abounded, as we have been told, in originality of expression, and genuine wit, keeping his hearers in the best of humor, and eliciting their plaudits at its close, "while at the same time administering sharp castigation for certain follies and frailties common to humanity." His lectures on music and psalmody were expressed in simple but forcible language, gushing forth as from a fountain of love and enthusiasm. They were welcomed by musical societies, amateurs and historians. Being thoroughly proficient in the art of stenography, he recorded his own thoughts and the words of others with wonderful rapidity; and for the most part his sermons were delivered from "shorthand" manuscripts.

We think the power of Mr. Nason was owing, in a great measure, to his pleasing address, fervor of manner, simplicity, and matter-of-fact illustration. He appeared to make the most and the best of every thing he handled. Evidently, he must have been quick in his

perceptions, of a retentive mind, with a strong and rapid flow of thought. It was with him a common expression, "When you find a thing, make a note of it." He would gather up, in his way-side walks, his intercourse with others, his movements to and fro, in cars or carriages, some morsels of information to give point to a discourse, or pith to an illustration. If he, casually, met a mechanic going to his daily toil, he would in many instances carry much from that person's conversation that would be of service to himself, in one way or another, making the man, also, and his labors better understood personally, by drawing out ideas, latent in the mind, that the owner was unconscious of possessing. He was quite familiar with railroad conductors and engineers, and loved to converse with them. On one occasion, and perhaps more than once, he ran an engine, for a considerable distance on the road, after receiving proper instructions how to operate.

The publications of Mr. Nason were :

(1) Songs for the School Room, 1842. (2) *Chrestomathie Française*, 1849. (3) *Memoir of the Rev. Nathanael Howe*, of Hopkinton, 1851. (4) *Thou Shalt not Steal*, a Sermon preached in Natick, 1852. (5) *Strength and Beauty of the Sanctuary*, a Dedication Sermon, Natick, 1854. (6) *Congregational Hymn Book*, 1857. (7) *Vestry Hymn Book*, 1857. (8) *Congregational Tune Book*, 1858. (9) *New Congregational Hymn and Tune Book*, 1859. (10) *Our Obligations to Defend Our Country*, 1861. (11) *Sermon on the War*, 1861. (12) *Songs for Social and Public Worship*, 1862. (13) *Record of Events*, Exeter, N. H., 1861, 1862, 1863 (three pamphlets). (14) *Eulogy on Abraham Lincoln*, 1865. (15) *Eulogy on Edward Everett*, 1865. (16) *Fountains of Salvation*, 1865. (17) *Life of Sir Charles Henry Frankland*, 1865. (18) *Biographical Sketch of Joshua Coffin*, 1866. (19) *Journal of the Rev. Joseph Baxter*, of Medfield (in 1717), 1867. (20) *Eulogy on Gov. John A. Andrew*, 1868. (21) *Our National Song*, 1869. (22) *Memoir of William B. Fowle*, 1869. (23) *Life of Mrs. Susannah Rowson*, 1870. (24) *Carmina Cœli*, 1870. (25) *Life of Henry Wilson*, 1872. (26) *Howe Family Gathering*, 1872. (27) *Gazetteer of Massachusetts*, 1874. (28) *Life of Charles Sumner*, 1874. (29) *Centennial Oration*, Billerica, 1876. (30) *Lives of Moody and Sankey*, 1877. (31) *History of Dunstable, Mass.*, 1877. (32) *Histories of Beverly, Essex, Hamilton, Ipswich, Manchester and Rowley*, in the *History of Essex County, Mass.*, 1878. (33) *History of the County of Worcester, Mass.*, in the *History of New England*, 1879. (34) *Histories of Dracut, Dunstable, Hopkinton and Tyngsborough*, in the *History of Middlesex County, Mass.*, 1880. (35) *A Literary History of the Bible*, 1881. (36) *Discourse on the Death of James A. Garfield*, 1881. (37) *Originality*; a Lecture, 1882. (38) *Hand Book of St. Augustine*, Florida, 1883. (39) *Histories of Nantucket, Brockton and Holbrook*, in *Chapin's New England and the South*, 1883.

Works unpublished:—*History of Hopkinton*; *Genealogy of the Nason Family*; *Grains of Gold from the Alcoves of my Library*.

In prospective:—*Biographical Dictionary of noted men and women in Massachusetts*. A volume of his own poetical compositions. *Christ in Song*.

His writings for the press have been varied and numerous. During the war, and while in Europe, he was a correspondent for *The Traveller*, *Christian Union*, *Congregationalist*, *Youth's Companion*, and other papers, under the name of "Waybridge." He several times visited the seat of war, during the nation's struggle, making personal observations. Much of the information thus obtained was communicated to the *Traveller*, afore mentioned. Being an active member of the United States Christian Commission during the years 1861-1865, he had ample facilities for obtaining news directly from the army. Besides several hymns, he wrote many short poems which were printed in the secular and religious papers. "His knowledge of versification enabled him to see, at a glance, the errors or defects in a verse or hymn, and his ideas of correct composition were such that his criticisms were sometimes very severe." Interesting articles on "Church Psalmody of the Olden Times," were furnished by him, in 1877, to a paper called "The Contributor," published in Boston. Number V. of the series is before us, in which he writes concerning the fugue tunes, and gives brief sketches of composers, in those and similar lines of music, such as Timothy Swan, of "The New England Harmony," who composed poetry as well as music, and was author of "China," named at first "Calcutta," one of the most original of our American melodies. It is finely adapted to the devotional words of Dr. Watts,—“Why do we mourn departing friends,” &c., and when sung, as it used to be, in a soft and subdued manner at funerals, has served to allay the sorrow of many a stricken heart. “There is enough music in ‘China,’ said a great musical critic once to me, ‘for a whole oratorio.’ It has the wild and wailing spirit of some old coronach of the Highlands of Scotland, and would seem to have been inspired by musing on the melancholy songs of Ossian.” Other composers noticed in this article, are, Oliver Holden, publisher of “The American Harmony,” who wrote “Coronation,” “Confidence,” etc.; Daniel Read, to whom we are indebted for “Windham,” “Winter,” and “Sherburne,” publisher of “The Columbian Harmony;” and Jacob Kimball, of “The Rural Harmony,” who composed the tune called “Invitation.”

His notice of Mrs. Sarah Flower Adams, who wrote the popular hymn, “Nearer my God to Thee,” seems discriminating and just. This criticism, by a Trinitarian, an Orthodox Congregationalist, so called, of a lady reputed Unitarian, is liberal, and catholic in a high degree, perfectly in keeping, with a long continued and intimate personal knowledge of our esteemed departed friend. The article was furnished to the “Congregationalist,” Oct. 17, 1870, to which paper he was a contributor. He says:—

This is one of the most beautiful hymns in our language. It is founded on the celebrated dream of Jacob (Gen. xxviii. 12-22), and most sweetly and touchingly expresses the aspiration of a bruised and chastened spirit for the consolations of a brighter and a better world. In imagery,

in diction, in sentiment, the hymn is exquisite. Every word is fitly chosen, fitly introduced, as an apple of gold in a picture of silver. The rhyme and rhythm are perfect; the melody, clearness, precision, and compactness of the language, are inimitable. It is the hallowed outbounding of a soul in its most profound devotion after God. In the earnest simplicity of this lyric, art is not for an instant thought of, yet it is constructed on its highest principles. In form it is faultless as the "Elegy" of Gray, or the "Dirge in Cymbeline" of Collins; in thought it is the aspiration of every earnest Christian heart; hence no recent hymn has acquired in England or America such popular favor. No modern manual of praise and prayer is, or can afford to be, without it; no congregation can unite in singing it, especially to Dr. Mason's beautiful tune of "Bethany," without emotion.

After a brief sketch of the writer of the hymn, he continues, in regard to her character :

The piety of this gifted lady was earnest, ardent, and enlightened. She lived to bless and beautify the world by the angelic ministrations of a great, friendly and Christ-loving hand and heart.

The eloquent tribute of Mr. Nason to the memory of Hon. Edward Everett, delivered before the New England Historic Genealogical Society, in 1865, may be considered not only as one of his best efforts, but also one of the best ever delivered in regard to the life and career of that distinguished orator and statesman. We give a short extract :—

What, then, are the leading traits and characteristics of the lamented Everett as a literary man ? I answer, A natural quickness of parts, together with a corresponding flexible and delicate physical organization, which enabled him to seize upon knowledge with surprising certainty, and bear away the sweets of it while others were still hesitating to commence the task. He acquired the art, for which Webster was so remarkable, of reading by the page, instead of by the line,—grasping the writer's meaning at a glance. As an eagle on the wing, he pounced upon his game, and never missed. This, with his most loyal memory, made him, *par excellence*, a ready man,—ready not only to extract the nectar from the flowers of literature, but to summon, as by a magician's wand, whatever he desired into immediate use. Most of you, gentlemen, must have observed how quick his mind was, in his speaking, to lay hold of any passing circumstance, and to weave it naturally into the structure of his discourse, leaving neither joint nor suture visible. On one occasion, through the failure of another, he was called on suddenly to deliver the Phi Beta Kappa oration at Cambridge. Mr. Longfellow had agreed to read a poem at the close of the address; but, finding that Mr. Everett was to make it, he insisted upon going through his part in advance of the distinguished orator. Mr. Everett heard the new production with attention; but it were hard to conceive the surprise of the author of "Evangeline" to hear, a few moments afterwards, the most beautiful lines of his unprinted poem dropping as pearls from the orator's lips, and admirably turned to the embellishment of his own discourse.

His Eulogy on Abraham Lincoln, delivered in Boston, the same year, before our Society, is also truly admirable and just. He said :

His heart, though mighty as a lion's, was full of the milk of human kindness; his golden charities, as the perfume of the sandal wood, flowed out even upon the axe that was cutting his life away; and perhaps no man ever revealed more of the spirit of that touching verse of a beloved poet of our own Society,—

“A little word in kindness spoken,
A motion or a tear,
Has often healed the heart that's broken,
And made a friend sincere.”

He had a great, loving, generous heart, and his actions come to us as sunbeams through the cloud of war; they enshrine him eternally in the deepest chambers of the soul of his country.

Mr. Nason was a man of great sociability, with a word of cheer and a look of kindness for others. In his conversations and lectures he sometimes dealt in superlatives, but his tone and manner toward you had a corresponding elevation. He was quick to discern good traits in others, and his friendships, when made, were strong and lasting. His mind was so constituted by nature, and enlarged and expanded by culture and observation, that he could take in and dwell upon almost any subject suitable for reflection and conversation. This versatility, as has before been hinted at, may be considered truly wonderful. Says his son William :—

His love for the languages never forsook him, and in Latin, Greek, French, Italian and Spanish he was at home. He had made a study and acquired the knowledge of twelve different languages, and there was no subject in natural history, botany, geology, mineralogy, philosophy, metaphysics or science but what interested him and gained a share of his attention.

Some years ago, in company with the writer, the conversation turned to the subject of favorite authors of poetry. He sat down and with his pencil, in a playful manner, made two drawings on paper, in the form of a pyramid. On one he placed the names of his favorites in American poetry, on the other those who were English writers. At the base of the pillar, on the American shaft, stood the name of Whittier. Following, in order, toward the top, were the names of Bryant, Halleck, Longfellow, Poe, Sigourney, Willis, Smith, Holmes, Amelia Welby, Pierpont, Peabody, Aldrich, Muhlenburg, Lowell, Lunt. On the English column, first, Byron, then Scott, followed by Moore, Coleridge, Wordsworth, Southey, Hemans, Heber, Smith, Crabbe, Keble, Wilson. He was himself a poet of no inferior order; he wrote many hymns, and composed not a few tunes. The well known lines, commencing, “Jesus only, when the morning,” have had a wide popularity. This hymn sprang from the heart of the writer, as the close to a sermon on the same theme, at Natick, in the year 1856. It was first published in a juvenile paper, at Boston, called the “Well Spring,” with the author's own music attached. It has since taken its place in several hymn books. The “Congregational Hymn Book for the service of the

Sanctuary," published in 1857, which he compiled, contains some of the choicest effusions of Watts, Doddridge, Wesley, Mrs. Steele, Newton, Heber, Montgomery and others. His modesty, perhaps, allowed him to give but one of his own composition (hymn 110), which is an inspiring lyric, commencing :—

" To Thee, O God, in grateful praise,
All nature wakes harmonious lays;
The rolling flood, beast, bird, and bee,
Join in perpetual praise to Thee."

He had no sympathy with those compilers of hymn books, so common in our day, who alter and torture the phraseology and sentiments of the original to suit their own notions of propriety and praise. In his preface to the "Congregational Hymn Book," he writes :—

Believing that the changes and mutilations which most of our standard hymns have from time to time undergone are alike at variance with good taste and literary integrity, and that a continuance of this practice must prove highly detrimental to the best interests of hymnology, the compiler has ventured on no alterations and emendations in the hymns of this collection, except in the way of abridgment, or of correcting grammatical and rhythmical errors, or of restoring the hymns to their original form, which is found to be, in almost every instance, the most lyrical, the most devotional, and the best. The psalms of Dr. Watts have been collated with his own edition of 1719, and both psalms and hymns with the quarto edition of his works published by his executors in 1753.

The hymns of other writers, mentioned, were "read and rectified by early editions of their respective works," and others given as revised by their own hands.

Mr. Nason had contemplated publishing, in a small volume, a selection of his poetical compositions, but to the regret of his friends the work was never done. Says his son Charles :

He maintained a large correspondence throughout his life, and the letters received by him were carefully preserved. His collection of autographs, classed alphabetically, covered a wide range among men of letters in this country and abroad.

He was a lover of "small books;" *multum in parvo* would be his motto in regard to them. Books that could be taken in the hand, and transferred readily to and from the pocket, were the books that for utility and convenience he delighted to use. How often his pleasant face and form might be seen, in years gone by, bending over, and looking eagerly in, receptacles for books, outside the windows of stores in Cornhill, Brattle Street and elsewhere, for his mental treasures. How judiciously selections for his railway travels, sometimes monotonous and tedious, would be made, the time beguiled, and the public benefited, in lecture or by conversation, through those literary findings. His library, containing at one time, as estimated, some three thousand volumes, in various languages, was a curiosity-

shop of materials for thought and suggestion, not always found, in the same degree, in larger or more costly tomes of the "collector," so called, the amateur or the specialist. He was fond occasionally of reading, for recreation, some of the lighter literature of the day; and as he had not always sufficient time at his command to select from, or read, the fruitful emissions of the press, he arranged with a young lady of his acquaintance, in whom he confided, to make choice, among the novelties, of such stories, romances, or tales, as she, in her judgment, thought would be pleasing or agreeable to him. She succeeded so well, in this respect, that he used, often, to take those very books to read that were suggested to him by his fair assistant. On relating the circumstances to a female in New Hampshire, with whom we became acquainted, some time after the death of Mr. Nason, she remarked that the person mentioned was her sister.

It gives us great pleasure, in closing this memoir, to present to our readers a few testimonials in regard to the life, character and services of our departed friend, by those who knew him well. Our worthy associate, John Ward Dean, A.M., the editor of this journal, remarks:—

To the best of my recollection, I was introduced to the Rev. Mr. Nason in 1856, by the late Samuel G. Drake, A.M., then editor of the REGISTER. I had known him by reputation before. In the fall of 1857, I was authorized by the Board of Directors of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, of which board I was secretary, to invite him to read a paper before the society. He accepted, and in March, 1858, gave us a paper on "The Life and Times of Sir Henry Frankland." This was the first time I had heard Mr. Nason and the first time that he lectured before the Society. I was surprised and delighted with the paper, as were his other hearers. The incidents in the life of Sir Charles Henry Frankland, baronet, so strange and romantic, were new to me, and the picturesque manner in which he portrayed them carried us along spellbound to the close of his paper. From that time he was a favorite with the members of the society, and whenever it was announced that he was to address us, a full audience was sure to greet him.

Afterwards I heard him in the pulpit and lecture hall, where he showed the same fervid and impassioned eloquence which captivated my imagination when I first listened to him. The matter as well as the style of his addresses commended them to his hearers. He had collected a vast fund of information on a wide range of subjects, and when the occasion required was able to present it in an attractive form. For at least a score of years his lecturing tours included all parts of New England, with occasional visits to other sections of the country. So popular was he, that a lecture in a town in one year was almost invariably followed by an invitation the next year.

Mr. Nason had the same qualities as a writer that he had as a speaker. His books on literary subjects are full of rich thoughts clothed in beautiful language. Those of a statistical character bear evidence of conscientious and continuous labor. All show a vigorous intellect, cultivated by reading and reflection.

He was a delightful companion—full of vivacity, wit and wisdom. His

spirits were joyous and buoyant. He looked upon the bright side of everything, and encouraged others to do so. He was a faithful as well as a warm friend. I enjoyed much his visits to the rooms of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, where he frequently called upon me, and where we discussed our plans of literary work and talked about what was going on in the historical and literary world.

Rev. Edmund Dowse, D.D., of Sherborn, Mass., who on the 10th of October last celebrated the 50th anniversary of his pastorate in that place, writes :—

I first became acquainted with Mr. Nason at the time of his installation at Natick. While he was pastor of that church he was my nearest clerical neighbor. We were very often together, and our relations were always of the pleasantest kind. He was uniformly courteous, kind and reciprocally helpful. He was a scholar of varied acquirements, which he utilized in his sermons and lectures in such a way as to make them peculiarly interesting and attractive. He was possessed of an unusually nice literary taste. This was apparent in all his productions, but it was especially conspicuous in the Hymn Book that he compiled and published while at Natick, and which he desired me to review with him while in manuscript. This exercise afforded me much pleasure and gave me a high appreciation of his qualities as a writer, a poet, and hymnologist. I am happy to bear witness to his reputation as a gentleman, a scholar and a genial and warm-hearted friend."

Rev. Caleb Davis Bradlee, D.D., senior pastor of the Unitarian Church at Harrison Square, Dorchester, thus feelingly expresses himself :—

"You have asked me to say a few words for Brother Nason, and I hardly know how to refuse to speak for him, when he was always so ready to speak for others, and has scattered so many flowers over the graves of those whose lives have been so precious, and the memories of whom will never perish. He certainly had a keen spiritual eye by which he could instantly detect all the best parts of a character, and it was a treat to see him take up a life that had been passed on earth and had gone to God, and by his skillful rhetoric and loving soul show us all the bright spots, and cover us with the mantle of all that was great, good and glorious in the ascended prophets.

As a scholar he was cosmopolitan. Master of many languages he could wander into various fields where but few of us would dare to venture, and he would bring back from his search abundant sheaves that would nourish, strengthen and inspire those of us who were blessed by the bestowal of his treasures. As a friend, too, none were more affectionate, inspiring, comforting and loyal, for he was quite as ready to correct as to approve, and oftentimes his genial encouragement would stir a timid heart into noble resolves. He was, also, the Christian gentleman; politeness was baptized with unction, and the greeting was as sincere as it was warm; having effusive lips, perhaps, but those lips consecrated by a loving soul.

I shall never forget words that he once spoke to me that have been a power for good ever since he uttered them; and when he said, years ago, "Let your light shine," he gave to my soul a courage that has been to me a great help all through the various duties that I have had to meet; and most grateful am I to him that he thus strengthened my faith, and uplifted my heart. I wish I could say more, for I could not say too much, though I most certainly can exclaim, Blessed be his memory forever and ever.

Rev. William J. Batt, of Concord, Mass., furnishes the following :—

The beginning of my ministry was in a town adjoining that in which Mr. Nason lived. I then first knew him. His friendliness at that time drew me to him and won my esteem. In those days, also, I first heard him in the pulpit. The sermon was preached before the Conference, and was the one thing of the entire occasion which I have never forgotten. It was upon "Light" as a symbol of Christ. The beauty of the thought, the energy of the delivery, and the sympathy of the preacher with his theme, all combined to make the sermon a model for imitation. Whenever that subject is announced in the pulpit, I still say to myself, "that is Mr. Nason's subject."

Mr. Nason never impressed me more by his remarkable qualities and gifts than in his later years. He seemed to me then a fine illustration of the scripture that promises the good man abiding strength in his old age. His lecture upon "Manliness" was very successful in our community, but a few years before his death. Its repetition was called for, and I can hardly think of "the human hand," without recalling him who spoke about it in such a wonderful way. It was, however, his enjoyment of pulpit work, his very late continued force as a preacher, his hold upon the affectionate respect of his hearers, and the fruitfulness of his preaching even in life's decline, that gave the peculiar charm to his last years.

Mr. Daniel C. Colesworthy, of Boston, justly says :—

For versatility of talents I know of but few, if any, who would compare with the late Rev. Elias Nason. He seemed to be familiar with science, philology, mechanics, botany, history and genealogy. He was at home among the trees of the forest, and the birds of the grove, and always found pleasure in contemplating the works of his Creator. He was kind and social to all classes—to the humble and the elevated—the ignorant and the learned, and his friends were found in all conditions of society, and among people of all ages. A practical, every day man, Mr. Nason did good in a thousand instances where multitudes fail to see the opportunity. He was loved by all classes in the community, having a kind word and a smile for every one he met. I miss the friend of a life time and shall never cease to remember the favors bestowed, betraying an unselfish disposition, a genial nature and a heart alive to the interests of God and humanity.

Rev. Joseph P. Bixby, of Revere, Mass., speaks appropriately of our mutual friend :—

I am glad to testify to the fidelity of Rev. Elias Nason as a minister during the last years of his life. I exchanged with him when he was serving two parishes, one in Lowell, and one in Dracut, and was surprised to find what spiritual fruit he was gathering, and to learn how greatly he was esteemed by his people.

He was the most social man of my acquaintance, and I think I may add, also, the most genial. He was exceedingly versatile as a scholar, excelling as preacher, lecturer, historian and writer. His soul was full of music, and few could lead a praise service as he could. In his death every one who knew him has lost a true christian friend.

We close with a loving tribute from the Rev. Nathan F. Carter, of Concord, N. H. :—

I became intimately acquainted with Rev. Elias Nason nearly thirty years ago, when he was pastor of the First Church in Exeter, N. H., where I attended service while Principal of the High School there. Ever since, during his life, occasional meetings and correspondence served to strengthen our mutual attachment, and increase my admiration of him as a man, friend, minister, lecturer and scholar. He was one of the most genial men I ever met, warm-hearted, sympathetic, confiding, and overflowing with good humor. His presence, like the sunshine, was full of inspiration. He had rare conversational powers, and was both entertaining and instructive. Few men were more observing, and had a wider and more versatile knowledge of men, places and things. After visiting a new place in his winter lecturing, he could give more historic facts of it, than many, after years of residence. I have been astonished at the fulness of such acquisitions. He seemed to have an instinct for them, and never to forget a fact once learned. He was a great lover of nature, and constantly drew from it illustrations and analogies, in fresh and racy ways, for the enrichment and perspicuity of his literary and pulpit work. As a preacher, he always had something to say, original and interesting, and often, as others have remarked, by the fervor of his eloquence seemed to lift one almost to heaven. His war sermons were especially eloquent and stimulating, and showed him a patriot to the heart's core.

As a lecturer he was entertaining and interesting, often pointing his discourse with polished shafts of wit, humor and satire, which his audiences greatly enjoyed. Few could interest and hold their attention better than he. A practical teacher once remarked, after hearing one of his lectures, he was "thankful *one* minister in New Hampshire knows *how to speak*."

His scholarship was extensive, intelligent, discriminating, and on many subjects an authority.

As I remember my intercourse with him during these many years, I am constrained to add my testimony to his superior qualities of mind and heart, making him one whose society and friendship were greatly to be prized. He had his imperfections, like others, but, as a Christian man he was noble, and generous to a fault, a lover of God and his fellow men, ready to help all who needed his help, and seeking, as best he could, to impress himself for good on his generation. In all the circle of intimate acquaintances, I have known but few whom I have deemed worthy, for his many virtues, of so warm a place in my heart! His memory is like a benediction.

PORTRAITS OF NEW HAMPSHIRE PUBLIC MEN AND OTHERS.

Communicated by Ex-Gov. BENJAMIN F. PRESCOTT, of Epping, N. H.

[In the October number of the REGISTER of 1874, the April number of 1880, and the July number of 1883, will be found lists of portraits, marble busts and medallions, which were secured for the State of New Hampshire, Dartmouth College, Phillips Exeter

Academy, the New Hampshire Historical Society, and a few other institutions, through the *personal efforts* of Ex-Gov. Benjamin F. Prescott, of Epping. Since July, 1883, he has continued his work in this direction, and we publish here another list which he has furnished. The number of portraits he has secured and are now on exhibition in different halls in New Hampshire, is about *two hundred*. Many more prominent and interesting ones are promised, and will, no doubt, in due time be placed in their appropriate places in the above collections.—EDITOR.]

PHILLIPS (EXETER) ACADEMY.

Rev. ANDREW PRESTON PEABODY, D.D. An original portrait by J. Harvey Young, of Boston, two thirds length, sitting posture. Dr. Peabody was a Trustee of the institution for forty years and president of the Board for thirty years. Painted by order of the Trustees.

JEREMIAH KINGMAN, Esq., a liberal benefactor in the sum of \$37,000. A life size crayon, by F. E. Wright. Secured by the Trustees.

FRANCIS PARKMAN HURD, M.D., a pupil in 1830, and a benefactor in the sum of \$50,000 to the institution. The painting is an original in oil, by H. I. Thompson.

NATHANIEL HOLMES MORISON, LL.D. An original oil portrait. Presented to the Academy by his children. Mr. Morison was a pupil there in 1834; is now Provost of the Peabody Institute, Baltimore, Md.

Rev. JOHN HOPKINS MORISON, D.D. A plaster cast, from a marble bust, by Daniel C. French, of Concord, Mass. Presented by Mr. Morison, who was a pupil there in 1825.

Prof. RICHARD WENMAN SWAN, a pupil in 1836, and instructor in the Academy from 1842 to 1851. A life size crayon. Presented by Mr. Swan.

Hon. BENJAMIN F. PRESCOTT. An original in oil, by U. D. Tenney. Presented to the Academy by Mr. Prescott, who was a pupil there from 1850 to 1853, and Gov. of New Hampshire from June, 1877, to June, 1879.

HENRY WINKLEY, of Philadelphia. An original in oil, by Ukle. Presented to the Academy by Mr. Winkley, a generous benefactor, in the sum of \$30,000.

COURT HOUSE IN EXETER, N. H.

Hon. JEREMIAH MASON. Copy after an original by Chester Harding, by U. D. Tenney, and presented to the county of Rockingham by Mr. Tenney.

STATE HOUSE IN CONCORD.

Lt. JONATHAN EASTMAN, of Concord, N. H., an officer in the war of 1812, paymaster in Colonel Ripley's regiment. Original by U. D. Tenney. Presented to the State by his descendants.

Hon. WOODBURY LANGDON, brother of Gov. John Landgon. Original by John S. Copley. Copy by A. W. Twitchell, of Albany, New York. Two thirds length. Presented by Hon. Walter Langdon, of Hyde Park N. Y., a kinsman. Mr. Langdon was the first president of the New Hampshire Senate.

Hon. JOEL PARKER, LL.D. Two thirds length. A copy by C. R. Grant, of Boston, after an original by Hoit. Presented to the State by his wife. Judge Parker was Chief Justice of New Hampshire from 1838 to 1848.

Hon. GEORGE GILMAN FOGG, LL.D. An original by U. D. Tenney. Presented to the State by John Edgerley, his nephew. Mr. Fogg was Sec. of State in 1846, U. S. minister to Switzerland from 1861 to 1866, and U. S. Senator by appointment.

Brig. Gen. JAMES REED, of the war of the Revolution. An oil portrait from a likeness in enamel, painted by Miss Anna De Witt Reed, of New York city, a lineal descendant. This portrait was presented to the State by Mrs. Caroline G. Reed, wife of the late Rev. Sylvanus Reed, who was grandson of Gen. Reed.

Col. EDWARD E. CROSS. Painted by Ulysses D. Tenney. Presented to the State by his relatives. Col. Cross was Commander of the 5th Regt. N. H. Vols., and was killed at Gettysburg, Pa., July 2, 1863. He was a native of Lancaster, N. H., and was commissioned Aug. 27, 1861.

Gov. SAMUEL W. HALE. Painted by U. D. Tenney. Presented to the State by Gov. Hale.

Hon. JONATHAN KITTREDGE, LL.D., Class of 1813. An original portrait by U. D. Tenney. Presented to the State by his children. Mr. Kittredge was Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas from August 18, 1855, to August 1, 1859.

Hon. ZENAS CLEMENT. Copy by U. D. Tenney of an original portrait. Presented to the State by Hon. Nathaniel Holmes Clement, Judge of the City Court of Brooklyn, N. Y., a son. Mr. Clement was Treasurer of the State from 1837 to 1843.

Hon. PETER SANBORN. An original portrait in oil by U. D. Tenney. Presented to the State by Mrs. Henry J. Crippen, of Concord, N. H., a daughter. Mr. Sanborn was Treasurer of the State from 1857 to 1871.

Hon. CHESTER PIKE. An original portrait in oil by U. D. Tenney. Presented to the State by himself. Mr. Pike was President of the Senate of New Hampshire in 1887.

Hon. SAMUEL LIVERMORE. A copy from a painting by Trumbull. Presented to the State by Hon. Josiah G. Abbott, of Boston, Mass. Mr. Livermore was a member of the Continental Congress; was Chief Justice of the Superior Court of Judicature from 1782 to 1790; was Attorney General of the Province from 1769 to 1776; was representative in Congress from 1789 to 1793, and Senator in Congress from 1793 to 1801. He was also president of the convention that adopted the State Constitution of New Hampshire.

DARTMOUTH COLLEGE.

Hon. THADDEUS STEVENS, Class of 1814. Life size colored photograph, taken in the prime of life. Presented by Rev. Lucius M. Hardy, of Lancaster, Pa.

Rev. NATHANIEL SMITH FOLSOM, D.D., Class of 1828. Life size crayon portrait, by Giles, of Boston. Presented by his children.

Prof. JOHN CARROLL PROCTOR, Class of 1864. Original by U. D. Tenney. Presented to the College by his classmates. Prof. Proctor occupied the Greek chair from 1870 to 1879.

Dr. GEORGE CHEYNE SHATTUCK, LL.D., Class of 1803. Copy of an original by Stuart, by R. L. Presented by his son Dr. George C. Shattuck, of Boston. Dr. Shattuck was a liberal benefactor to his *Alma Mater*, having given valuable books to the library, also presented the portraits of Webster, Mason, Smith and Hopkinson, counsel in the celebrated "Dartmouth College case," and built and equipped the observatory, which bears his name.

Hon. TAPPAN WENTWORTH. An original by Thomas B. Lawson, of Lowell. Presented to the College by his wife, Mrs. Anne Wentworth. Mr. Wentworth was a princely benefactor to the institution, in the sum of \$500,000.

Rev. SAMUEL COLCORD BARTLETT, D.D., LL.D., Class of 1836, and President of the College. Two thirds length, sitting posture. An original by Frederick P. Vinton, of Boston. Presented by Samuel C. and William H. Bartlett, his nephews, of Peoria, Illinois.

Hon. LEVI WOODBURY, LL.D., Class of 1809. Presented by Hon. Charles Levi Woodbury, a son, and other members of his family. Original by C. B. King, of Washington, D. C.

Prof. BEZALEEL WOODWARD, the first tutor and first professor in Dartmouth College, and a graduate of Yale College in 1764; was tutor from 1770 to 1778, and professor from 1782 to 1804. He married Mary, daughter of Eleazer Wheelock, D.D., the founder of the College. Her portrait was also secured and hangs by the side of her husband. They were presented by William S. Woodward, Esq., of Brooklyn, N. Y., a grandson.

Gen. HENRY KEMBLE OLIVER, Class of 1818. An original by Adelaide Cole. Presented by his family.

Hon. EDWIN W. STOUGHTON, LL.D., of New York. An original portrait painted by his wife, Mrs. Mary Fiske Stoughton, and presented by her to the College. Mr. Stoughton was a liberal benefactor to the Medical College, in the sum of \$12,000.

Hon. EDWARD ASHTON ROLLINS, Class of 1851. An original by U. D. Tenney, two thirds length, in sitting posture. Mr. Rollins erected and presented to the College the elegant chapel, which bears his name, and was dedicated in June, 1885.

Hon. LINCOLN FLAGG BRIGHAM, LL.D., Class of 1842. An original by ——— Walker, of Boston. Two thirds length, in a standing position. Presented to the College by his family. Judge Brigham has been Chief Justice of the Superior Court of Massachusetts since 1869.

Rev. DANIEL POOR, D.D., Class of 1811. An original painting. Presented to the College by his family. Dr. Poor was an early, eminent and successful foreign missionary.

Rev. WILLIAM GOODSELL, D.D., Class of 1817. Painted by Loyer. Presented by his son and daughter. He was a distinguished foreign missionary for many years.

SAMUEL HARVEY TAYLOR, LL.D., Class of 1832. An original painting. Presented to the College by his sister, the wife of Ex-Gov. Horace Fairbanks, of St. Johnsbury, Vt. Dr. Taylor was the distinguished principal of Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., from 1837 to 1871.

Hon. SAMUEL SUMNER WILDE, LL.D., Class of 1789. An original by Thomas B. Lawson, of Lowell, Mass. Presented to the College by Hon. Nathan Crosby, LL.D., of the Class of 1820. Judge Wilde was a member of the Supreme Court of Massachusetts from 1815 to 1850.

Hon. NATHAN CROSBY, LL.D., Class of 1820. An original by Thomas B. Lawson, of Lowell, Mass. Presented to the College by his family.

BENJAMIN PIERCE CHENEY. An original by Thomas B. Lawson, of Lowell, Mass. Two thirds length, sitting posture. Mr. Cheney has been a generous benefactor to the College. Painted by order of the trustees. His gift was \$50,000.

Hon. GEORGE GILMAN FOGG, LL.D., Class of 1839. An original by U. D. Tenney. Presented to the College by John Edgerley, a nephew. Mr. Fogg was a benefactor to the College, U. S. Minister to Switzerland from 1861 to 1866, and U. S. Senator by appointment.

Hon. DANIEL MILTIMORE CHRISTIE, LL.D., Class of 1815. An original by U. D. Tenney. Presented to the College by Mrs. Samuel M. Fisher, of Dover, his daughter. Mr. Christie was one of the most eminent and successful lawyers in New Hampshire.

Rev. NATHANIEL BOUTON, D.D. An original by Miss Jennie Straw, of Concord, N. H. Presented to the College by his children. Dr. Bouton was a trustee of the College from 1840 to 1877.

HENRY WINKLEY, of Philadelphia, Pa. An original in oil by Ukle, and also a full size crayon by Kurtz. Presented to the College by Mr. Winkley, who was a munificent benefactor, in the sum of \$80,000.

Ex-Gov. FREDERICK SMYTH, of New Hampshire. An original, two thirds length, by U. D. Tenney. Presented by himself.

Rev. ASA DODGE SMITH, D.D., LL.D. An original by U. D. Tenney, two thirds length. Presented to the College by Ex-Gov. Frederick Smyth. Dr. Smith graduated in 1830, was Trustee and President of the College from 1863 to 1877.

Hon. WILLIAM PLUMER WHEELER, of Keene, N. H. An original by U. D. Tenney; two thirds length. Presented to the College by his son. Mr. Wheeler was a supporter and friend of the College of Agriculture and the Mechanic Arts, and aided much in securing its location at Hanover, and funds for its support.

Ex-President JAMES A. GARFIELD. Full length, standing position. An original by Francis B. Carpenter, of New York. Presented to the College by Harold C. Bullard, a graduate from Dartmouth in 1884.

Prof. BENJAMIN GREENLEAF, Class of 1813. An original. Presented to the College by his daughters. He was a successful educator and author of many works in mathematics.

Prof. CYRUS S. RICHARDS, LL.D., Class of 1835. An original in oil by U. D. Tenney. Presented to the College by his pupils. Dr. Richards was a distinguished educator, and was principal of Kimball Union Academy at Meriden, New Hampshire, from 1835 to 1871, and instructor in the Latin and Greek Languages in Howard University, Washington, D. C., from 1871 to 1885.

Hon. CLINTON W. STANLEY. An original by U. D. Tenney. Presented by his wife. Mr. Stanley graduated in 1849, was an Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of N. H. from 1876 to 1884. Trustee of the College from 1881 to 1884, and Trustee of the N. H. College of Agriculture from 1883-4.

THE POMEROYS OF NORTHAMPTON, MASS.

By WILLIAM K. WRIGHT, Esq., of Northampton, Mass.

1. ELTWED POMEROY, ancestor of Northampton Pomeroy, is supposed to have come to this country from Devonshire, England, in 1630. He was in Dorchester, Mass., 1633-1635—was called in Dorchester records Eltwid Pumry. In Northampton records he is called

Eltwed Pumry. He probably removed to Windsor, Conn., about 1635 or 1636. His first wife died in Windsor, Conn., July 5, 1665. Her name not ascertained. His second wife was Lydia, widow of Thomas Parsons. The names of his children were:

- i. MARY, d. in Windsor, Dec. 19, 1640.
- ii. JOHN, d. in Windsor, —, 1647.
- iii. ELDAD, d. in Northampton, Mass., May 22, 1662. He gave his property (which was of small amount) to his betrothed Susanna Cunliffe. Her parents came from Dorchester (see REGISTER, vol. xl. p. 256).
2. iv. MEDAD, bap. Aug. 19, 1638.
- v. CALEB, bap. March 6, 1641; m. Hephzibah Baker, of Windsor.*
- vi. MARY 2d, bap. April 21, 1644; d. young.
- vii. JOSHUA, bap. Nov. 22, 1646; m. 1st, Elizabeth Lyman; 2d, Abigail Cook.†
- viii. JOSEPH, bap. June 20, 1652.

Eltwed Pumry was brought from Windsor, Conn., to Northampton about the year 1670 or 1671—to be cared for in his old age by his son, Deacon Medad.

2. Dea. MEDAD² PUMRY (*Eltwed*¹) came from Windsor, Conn., to Northampton about the year 1659; was by trade a blacksmith, and seems to have been a man of sterling character and much influence. His homestead was in the centre of Northampton, bounded easterly on Meeting-house hill. The public house, long known as the Warner House, was situated on this homestead. Deacon Medad Pumry during his whole life was much respected and trusted by his fellow townsmen, holding many offices of trust and responsibility; was chosen Deacon of the church, Rev. Solomon Stoddard, pastor, in 1675. He was often employed in the settlement of estates; was chosen town clerk in 1692, and town treasurer in 1693, which offices he held by annual re-election for a period of about twenty years. He was for many years one of the Board of Selectmen, and was elected a Representative to the General Court in 1677, 1683, 1684, 1685, 1686, 1690 and 1692. He married 1st, Experience Woodward, Nov. 21, 1661. She died in 1686. He married 2d, Abigail Chauncy, widow of Rev. Nathaniel Chauncy and daughter of Elder John Strong, Sept. 8, 1686. He married 3d, Hannah, widow of Thomas Noble of Westfield, Mass., Jan. 24, 1704. Children:
3. i. JOHN,³ b. Aug. 24, 1662; d. Jan. 23, 1686.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 24, 1664; d. Feb. 17, 1665.
- iii. MEHITABLE, b. July 3, 1666; m. John King, Jr., 1686. Their children:
 1. *Mehitabel*,⁴ b. March 13, 1690; m. Eliakim Strong, Aug. 13, 1712; lived in Durham, Conn.
 2. *Experience*, b. April 17, 1693; m. Timothy Dwight, 1716.
 3. *Medad*, b. March 26, 1699.
 4. *Catharine*, b. Aug. 17, 1701; m. James Hickock of Durham, Nov. 17, 1724. He died in seven months afterwards. She m. Nathaniel Phelps, May 25, 1730.
 5. *John*, b. April 1, 1704.
 6. *Twins*, b. June 1, 1706; d.
 7. *Thankful*, b. Feb. 18, 1709; d. March 7, 1709.
4. iv. EBENEZER, b. May 30, 1669.
5. v. JOSEPH 2d, b. June 26, 1672; m. Hannah Seymore, Nov. 29, 1692.
- vi. MEDAD, b. June 19, 1674; d. July 10, 1674.
- vii. ELIAKIM, b. Aug. 10, 1675; d. July 23, 1676.
- viii. MINDWELL, b. July, 1677; m. Joseph King, June 3, 1696. Their children are:
 1. *Sarah*,⁴ b. March 10, 1697; m. James Bunce, Aug. 16, 1718.
 2. *Esther*, b. Jan. 9, 1700; d. young.
 3. *Eunice*, b. March 12,

* The descendants of Caleb Pomeroy were very numerous. Many of his descendants settled in Southampton, Mass.

† Joshua Pomeroy removed to Deerfield, Mass., 1684.

- 1703; m. Benjamin Alvord, Jr. 4. *Mindwell*, b. March 15, 1705; m. Jonathan Bascom, 1736. 5. *Phineas*, b. Sept. 27, 1707. 6. *Joseph*, b. Nov. 24, 1709. 7. *Thankful*, b. Feb. 9, 1712; m. Stephen Sheldon, 1736. 8. *Simeon*, b. Oct. 28, 1714. Joseph King m. 2d, Mindwell Porter, Aug. 30, 1733. He d. Dec. 3, 1734.
- ix. THANKFUL, b. May 31, 1679; m. Benjamin Lyman, Oct. 27, 1698.
- x. MARY, b. Feb. 15, 1684; m. Samuel Benton of Hartford, Conn.
- xi. JOHN 2d, b. May 30, 1686; d. young.
- xii. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 16, 1687; m. Lydia Taylor, July 24, 1707. He was a graduate of Yale College 1705; was pastor at Newton, L. I., 1709-1744. The only child of Samuel and Lydia mentioned in Northampton records, Catharine, b. May 4, 1708. See sketch in Dexter's Yale Biographies, pp. 39-80.

Dea. Medad Pumry died Dec. 30, 1716, aged 79.

3. JOHN⁴ POMEROY (*Medad*,² *Eltwed*¹) died Jan. 23, 1686. His estate settled in 1687. He married Mindwell Sheldon, daughter of Isaac Sheldon, April 30, 1684. She married 2d, John Lyman, 1686. In Northampton records there is mentioned but one child of John Pomeroy and Mindwell:
- i. EXPERIENCE,⁴ b. Oct. 3, 1686; m. Ebenezer Lyman, Jan. 2, 1706-7. They had a family of six children.
4. EBENEZER³ POMEROY (*Medad*,² *Eltwed*¹) married 1st, Hannah Strong, March 4, 1690-1. She died same year. He married 2d, Sarah King, Dec. 22, 1692. Children:
- i. SARAH,⁴ b. Nov. 22, 1693-4; d. young.
6. ii. JOHN, b. April 1, 1695-6.
7. iii. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 18, 1697; m. Elizabeth Hunt.
- iv. SARAH 2d, b. Feb. 5, 1700; m. Noah Wright, Dec. 12, 1721. Their children: 1. *Selah*,⁵ b. Sept. 24, 1722; m. Esther Lyman. 2. *Caleb*, m. Sarah Strong. 3. *Elihu*. 4. *Noah*, bap. 1736. 5. *Elisha*, bap. 1739; was killed by a cart-wheel rolling over him in 1802. 6. *Joel*. The names of two other children, viz., Mary Hunt and Catharine Lyman, are mentioned in the will of Capt. Noah Wright.
- v. SIMEON, b. Feb. 21, 1702; was drowned in the Connecticut River in returning from an expedition against the Indians, April 24, 1725.
8. vi. JOSIAH, b. Dec. 29, 1703; m. Lydia Ashley.
9. vii. SETH, b. May 20, 1706; m. Mary Hunt.
10. viii. DANIEL, b. March 27, 1709; m. Mary Clapp, May 25, 1733.
- ix. THANKFUL, b. July 15, 1712; m. Gad Lyman, June 27, 1738.

Hon. Ebenezer Pomeroy died Jan. 27, 1754. His wife Sarah died Nov. 5, 1747.

5. JOSEPH³ POMEROY (*Medad*,² *Eltwed*¹) married Hannah Seymore, Nov. 29, 1692. She married 2d, Josiah Hale. Joseph Pomeroy probably died in Suffield, Dec. 16, 1712. Letters of administration were granted to Hannah, his widow, and Ebenezer Pomeroy of Northampton. Inventory taken 1713. Children born in Northampton:
- i. HANNAH,⁴ b. June 9, 1694; d. young.
- ii. MEDAD, b. July 18, 1695.

From Suffield records the following names of children:

- iii. ELIAKIM, b. Nov. 4, 1697; d. in 1711.
- iv. HANNAH 2d, b. 1700.
- v. JOSEPH, b. July 15, 1702.
- vi. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 19, 1704; grad. Yale College 1733. (See sketch in Dexter's Yale Biographies, pp. 485-6.) His son Elihu⁶ had a son Benjamin⁶ who was father of Hon. Benjamin,⁷ of whom a sketch is printed in the REGISTER, xxxi. 233.

vii. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 23, 1706-7.

viii. NOAH, b. Oct. 20, 1709.

The homestead in Suffield sold in 1715 to John Devotion, who was formerly from Wethersfield, Conn.

6. Lieut. JOHN⁴ POMEROY (*Ebenezer*,³ *Medad*,² *Eltwed*¹) died June 4, 1736; married Rachel Sheldon, May 29, 1718. Children:

i. JOHN,⁵ b. Sept. 1, 1719. The writer thinks that this John must have died young, and a 2d John born about 1728. The reasons for this conjecture are: 1st, the fact that the widow Rachel was appointed guardian of her children in 1736, John among others, who were then under 14 years of age; and 2d, Capt. John, according to Northampton records, died March 3, 1760, in his 32d year.

ii. ELISHA, b. Jan. 29, 1720-1; m. Esther Wright.

iii. RACHEL, b. April 14, 1723; m. Isaac Newell of Farmington, Conn.

iv. SIMEON, b. May 3, 1726.

v. JOHN 2d (prob.), b. about 1728; m. Hannah Merrick of Springfield, 1753. She m. 2d, Dea. Jonathan Hunt. She d. in 1801, aged 72.

vi. OLIVER, m. Mary Lyman, 1750; settled in Wethersfield.

vii. TITUS, b. Sept. 14, 1731; d. Feb. 14, 1732.

viii. EUNICE, bap. Aug. 7, 1734; m. James Easton of Litchfield, Conn., April 26, 1753, according to Farmington records.

ix. TITUS 2d, bap. Oct. 19, 1736. Settled in South Hadley, Mass.

7. EBENEZER⁴ POMEROY (*Ebenezer*,³ *Medad*,² *Eltwed*¹) married Elizabeth Hunt, Jan. 30, 1722. Children:

i. EBENEZER,⁵ b. May 1, 1723.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 27, 1727; d. Feb. 3, 1727.

iii. ELIZABETH 2d, b. March 3, 1729; m. 1st, Elisha Hawley, Dec. 4, 1751. She m. 2d, Phineas Lyman.

iv. STEPHEN, b. July 13, 1732; m. Eleanor Lyman.

v. HEMAN, b. June 27, 1734; m. Esther Lyman.

vi. ETHAN, b. Jan. 22, 1735-6; d. Jan. 26, 1736.

vii. ESTHER, bap. Aug. 7, 1737; m. Elijah Lyman, 1771.

Dea. Ebenezer Pomeroy died April 22, 1774. His widow died June 10, 1782, aged 81.

8. JOSIAH⁴ POMEROY (*Ebenezer*,³ *Medad*,² *Eltwed*¹) married Lydia Ashley of Westfield, Mass., 1731. She died Dec. 17, 1772, aged 63. He married 2d, Anne ——. Children:

i. ADINO,⁵ b. Sept. 22, 1732; m. Lois Strong.

ii. ELEAZER, b. Oct. 17, 1734; m. Lydia Phelps.

iii. SHAMMAH, b. Oct. 24, 1736; m. Anne Mattoon of Northfield.

iv. LUCY, b. Feb. 15, 1739; m. Samuel Parsons, Nov. 16, 1768. Their children: 1. *Mary*, bap. Oct. 8, 1769. 2. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 6, 1771. 3. *Anne*, bap. May 23, 1773. 4. *Luke*, bap. Nov. 27, 1774. 5. *Lucy*, bap. April 6, 1777; m. Heman Pomeroy, 1797. 6. *John*, bap. Nov. 29, 1778. 7. *George*, bap. April 16, 1782.

v. JOSIAH, b. July 21, 1741; m. Joanna Wright of Northfield, 1762; removed to Warwick, 1766.

vi. EUNICE, b. Sept. 8, 1743; m. 1st, Jonathan Hall, 1772; m. 2d, Rev. Noah Williston, Nov. 25, 1779.

vii. DOROTHY, b. Feb. 2, 1745; m. John Treadwell of Farmington.

viii. BENJAMIN, b. March 10, 1747.

ix. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 26, 1749; d. in Williamsburgh, Mass., Oct. 4, 1791; left a family.

The names of children mentioned in the settlement of the estate of Josiah Pomeroy are: Adino, Eleazer, Shammah, Josiah, Benjamin, Jonathan, Eunice Williston and Dorothy Treadwell. Estate settled 1789.

9. COL. SETH⁴ POMEROY (*Ebenezer*,⁸ *Medad*,² *Eltwed*¹) died in the army at Peekskill, Feb. 19, 1777, aged 71. He was a patriot of the revolution, conspicuous for his bravery at the battle of Bunker Hill. (See REGISTER, Vol. 29, p. 401.) He married Mary Hunt, Dec. 14, 1732. She died Sept. 11, 1777, in her 72d year. Children:

- i. SETH,⁵ b. Sept. 26, 1733; was a graduate of Yale College, 1753. A tutor at Yale, 1756-1757; studied for the ministry; settled at Greenfield Hill, Conn.; d. there 1770.
- ii. QUARTUS, b. May 14, 1735.
- iii. MEDAD, bap. Nov. 14, 1736; grad. Yale College, 1757; studied medicine; m. Sarah Hunt, dau. of Samuel Hunt of Northfield, Mass., Oct. 15, 1767. They were dismissed in 1771 from the Northfield church to the church in Warwick. They lived there more than half a century. "The following lines," says the *Hampshire Gazette* of May 23, 1787, "were a few days since found in a coffin placed in Dr. Pomeroy's orchard, a few rods back of his house in Warwick, and are inserted verbatim:

Now I have come you must dy
and in my bowels you Shall ly
and if its true what God he says
you'l be a pray to Daniel Shays
But before the day of Tune
Youl think you are in an air bylune
But whether you Go to heaven or hell
I am Shure I cannot Stay to Tell."

- iv. LEMUEL, b. Sept. 24, 1738.
 - v. MARTHA, b. Aug. 12, 1740; m. Rev. Bulkley Olcott of Charlestown, N. H.
 - vi. MARY, b. Aug. 16, 1742; m. Dr. Levi Shepard.
 - vii. SARAH, b. June, 1744; m. Abraham Burbank of West Springfield, Mass., 1770.
 - viii. A Child that died; b. February, 1747.
 - ix. ASAHIEL, b. Dec. 1, 1749.
10. Lieut. DANIEL⁴ POMEROY (*Ebenezer*,³ *Medad*,² *Eltwed*¹) married 1st, Mary Clapp, May 25, 1733. She was daughter of Samuel and Mary (Sheldon) Clapp, born Sept. 21, 1733; died June 6, 1734, in her 21st year. He married 2d, Rachel Moseley, Nov. 4, 1736. She married 2d, Lieut. Moses Dewey of Westfield, Mass., June 9, 1763. She died in Northampton, Feb. 1, 1787, aged 82. Children:

- i. PLINY,⁵ b. May 19, 1734; m. Sarah Allen, [Their son Gaius⁶ was father of Betsey,⁷ the mother of the compiler. See REGISTER, xl. 283.—Ed.]
- ii. DANIEL, b. Nov. 3, 1737.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 12, 1739; m. Enos Kingsley, Dec. 22, 1763. Their children: 1. *Lucretia*,⁶ b. 1764; m. Levi Lyman, 1789. 2. *Abigail*, b. 1766; m. Joseph Hunt Breck, 1791. 3. *Esther*, b. 1768; m. Moses Parsons, Jr., 1790. 4. *Enos*, b. 1770. 5. *Asceneth*, b. 1772; m. Jacob Wicker, 1796. 6. *Sarah*, b. 1775; m. Seth Pomeroy, 1800. 7. *Rachel*, b. 1777; m. Levi Field, 1804. 8. *Jemima*, b. 1780; m. Isaac Gere, 1798. 9. *Ann*, b. 1782; m. Theodore Parsons, 1807. 10. *Sophia*, b. 1784; m. Theodore Parsons, 1818.
- iv. ABISHAI, b. Jan. 11, 1741; d. Jan. 21, 1742.
- v. TIMOTHY, b. April 16, 1742.
- vi. RACHEL, b. Jan. 14, 1744-5; m. Quartus Pomeroy, being his 2d wife.
- vii. JERUSHA, b. March 7, 1746; m. a Sacket of Westfield, Mass.
- viii. WILLIAM, b. May 8, 1750.
- ix. ELEANOR, b. Oct. 20, 1752; m. Noble Dewey of Westfield, Mass.
- x. JUSTIN, bap. July 20, 1755; d. 1790.

Lieut. Daniel Pomeroy was slain in the battle of Lake George, Sept. 8, 1755. See REGISTER, vol. xli. page 94.

MEMORANDA OF ALL THE INSCRIPTIONS IN THE OLD
BURYING GROUND AT COLCHESTER, CONN.

WITH SOME NOTES FROM THE TOWN RECORDS.

By FRANK E. RANDALL, Esq., of New York City.

[Continued from vol. xlii. page 389.]

277. Mr. Nathaniel Kellogg 1757 in 86th. yr.
 278. Mrs. Margaret, wife of Nathaniel Kellogg, d. 13 Dec. 1747 in 71st. yr.
 279. Ebenezer Kellogg d. 22 Aug. 1746 in 70th yr.
 280. Mrs. Mabel, wife of Mr. Ebenezer Kellogg, d. 3 Sep. 1742 in 60th yr.
 281. Mr. Jonathan Kellogg d. 8 Aug. 1771 in 92d. yr.
 282. Ann, wife of Jonathan Kellogg, d. 14 Aug. 1769 in 78th. yr.
 283. Jonathan Kellogg Jun. d. July 1745 in year of age.
 284. Dea. Samuel Kellogg d. 31 July 1783 in his 90th. yr.
 285. Mrs. Abigail Kellogg, relict of Dea. Samuel Kellogg d. 23 Aug. 1802 in 93d. yr.
 286. Mrs. Ann Kellogg dau. of Mr. Samuel Kellogg and Mrs. Abigail his wife, d. 9 July 1758 in her 16th. yr.
 287. Ebenezer Kellogg d. 9 Feb. 1788 in 79th. yr.
 288. Mr. Abner Kellogg d. 18 Nov. 1754 in 38th. yr.
 289. Mr. John Kellogg d. 22 Jan. 1762 in 48th. yr.
 290. Mrs. Mary, relict of Mr. John Kellogg, d. 2 July 1794 in 76th. yr.
 291. Emenda, dau. of John and Mary Kellogg, d. 25 March, 1798 æ. 2 m. 5 d.
 292. Israel Kellogg d. 12 Feb. 1784 in 63rd. yr.
 293. Abigail wife of Israel Kellogg d. 9 June 1780 in 50th yr.
 294. Samuel Kellogg d. 24 Nov. 1825 æ. 87.
- “In his will he bequeathed to the town \$2,000 for the support of the poor, and to the 1st Society \$700 for the support of the Gospel Ministry.”
295. Mary Kellogg, consort of Samuel Kellogg, d. 23 Feb. 1813 æ. 70.
 296. Capt. Abner Kellogg d. 24 July 1821 in 76th. yr.
 297. Daniel Kellogg d. 28 May 1829 æ. 80.
 298. Elizabeth, wife of Danl. Kellogg, d. 23 May 1815 æ. 62.
 299. Infant son of Daniel and Elizabeth Kellogg d. 25 Dec. 1778.
 300. Charles, s. of Mr. Daniel and Elizabeth Kellogg d. 6 Feb. 1786 æ. 4 yr. 6 m.
 301. Daniel son of Daniel and Elizabeth Kellogg d. 28 May 1822 in 43rd. yr.
 302. Sarah, wife of Butler Kellogg, d. 9 Jan. 1845 æ. 78.
 303. Daniel Kellogg d. 20 Feb. 1855 æ. 88.
 304. Susannah, wife of Daniel Kellogg, d. 9 Sept. 1832 æ. 63.
 305. Betsey, wife of John Kellogg, d. 6 July 1856 æ. 68.
 306. Elizabeth W. dau. of Jno. and Betsey Kellogg d. 15 July 1839 æ. 17.
 307. John W. son of John and Betsey Kellogg d. 10 Mch. 1836 æ. 4 y. 5 m.
 308. Capt. Charles Kellogg d. 19 Nov. 1831 æ. 40.
 309. Elizabeth Kellogg d. 16 Sept. 1821 in 21st. yr.
 310. Charles Edward, son of Daniel and Jane E. Kellogg, d. 17 June 1852 æ. 6 mos. 3 d.

The Kelloggs are said to have come from Hatfield. Nathaniel Kellogg (No. 277) had recorded in Colchester:

1. Nathaniel, b. 8 May, 1703.
2. Sarah, b. 27 Dec. 1707; m. 19 Feb. 1728-9, Mr. Judah Lewis, first pastor of the Colchester Church, and d. 17 April 1732, a. 26 (gr. st.).
3. Lydia, b. 29 May, 1710. (See 244.)

The will of Nathaniel Kellogg, dated 27 Apr. 1756, proved 1757, mentions wife Priscilla; son John (perhaps 289), daus. ——— Campfield, Editha Pratt (wife of Joseph), and Lydia Hopson; grandson Charles Kellogg of Bolton and Nathaniel Kellogg; granddaus. Elizabeth Clark, Sarah Bingham, Delight Andrus, Margaret Webb and Ann Kellogg; dau.-in-law Lydia Kellogg; grandsons David, Ezra and Abner (probably 296) Kellogg; granddaus. Rachel, Lydia, Margaret and Sarah Kellogg; grandsons Oliver and Russell Kellogg, and granddau. Sarah Crocker. The estate of Nathaniel Kellogg was divided 14 Feb. 1758, between John Kellogg; Charles Kellogg; Nathaniel Kellogg; Elizabeth Clark; Sarah Bingham; Delight Andrus; Margaret Webb; Ann Kellogg; David Kellogg; Abner, Ezra, Ezekiel, Lydia and Mary Kellogg; Sarah Crocker; Lydia Kellogg; Margaret's heirs; Editha Pratt.

Nathaniel Kellogg (son of 277) m. 1 July, 1725, Elizabeth Williams, and had recorded at Colchester:

1. Charles, b. 17 Sept. 1726; m. Sarah, dau. of John Hitchcock.
2. Elizabeth, b. 8 July, 1729; m. ——— Clark.
3. Sarah, b. 22 Feb. 1731-2; m. ——— Bingham.
4. Delight, b. 5 Oct. 1734; m. ——— Andrus.
5. Margaret, b. 7 Jan. 1736-7; m. ——— Webb.

John Kellogg (No. 289) m. Mary (No. 290) dau. of Israel and Hannah Newton, b. 1 Mch. 1719.

The inventory of Abner Kellogg (No. 288 and probably son of 277) was taken 12 Feb. 1755; and 1 April, 1755, Lydia Kellogg was appointed guardian to Lydia, David, Abner (No. 296), Ezekiel, Margaret and Ezra Kellogg.

Ebenezer Kellogg (? No. 279) m. 6 July, 1706, Mabel Butler (No. 280), and had recorded at Colchester:

1. Abigail, b. 25 June, 1707; m. Samuel Gillet. (See 198.)
2. Ebenezer, b. 30 Jan. 1709-10. (No. 287.)
3. Elizabeth, b. 25 Sept. 1712.
4. Mary, b. 3 June, 1715.
5. Prudence, b. 24 Dec. 1717.

The will of Ebenezer Kellogg, dated 19 Sept. 1745, proved 3 June, 1746 (*sic*), mentions son Ebenezer, daus. Mary Merrills and Prudence Roberts, granddaus. Abigail Gillet and Elizabeth Roberts, whose mothers were dead.

Jonathan Kellogg (No. 281) m. 3 Jan. 1710-11, Ann Newton (No. 282), (probably dau. of James and sister of Nos. 355 and 357), b. at Colchester 13 April, 1692, and had recorded at Colchester:

1. Jonathan, b. 18 Sept. 1712 (No. 283). Adm. on his est. gr. 10 Sept. 1745, to Geo. Brown and Joseph Kellogg. 7 Oct. 1746, Jonathan Kellogg appointed guardian to Martin, son of Jonathan Kellogg, Jr. Israel Kellogg appointed guardian to two of his children, 5 May, 1747.
2. Joseph, b. 6 June, 1714.
3. Margaret, b. 10 Aug. 1716.
4. Stephen, b. 15 Mch. 1724.
5. Silas, b. 11 Jan. 1732-3.
6. Martin, b. 15 Feb. 1734-5.

Samuel Kellogg died at Colchester 24 Aug. 1708. The will of Mrs. Hannah Kellogg of Colchester, dated 18 April, 1745, proved 7 Jan. 1745-6, states that she is the widow of Samuel Kellogg. It mentions sons Samuel (No. 284) and Joseph, daus. Hannah and Eunice, and son-in-law Benjamin Quiterfield. Eunice Kellogg m. Benjamin Quiterfield, 11 July, 1728.

Dea. Samuel Kellogg (No. 284) m. 8 Jan. 1735-6, Abigail Sterling (No. 285), and had recorded at Colchester:

1. Abigail, b. 29 Oct. 1736.
2. Samuel, b. 20 Dec. 1738. (No. 294.)
3. Hannah, b. 30 Sept. 1740.

4. Ann, b. 30 Nov. 1742; d. 9 July, 1758, in 16th yr. (286.)
5. Mary, b. 27 April, 1745. (N. S.)
6. Eunice, b. 26 Feb. 1747.
7. Daniel, b. 1 June, 1749. (No. 297.)
311. Jonathan Kilborn Esq., d. 14 Oct. 1785 in 79th. yr.
 " He was a man of invention, great above all that lived nigh,
 But he could not invent to live, when God called him to die."
312. Mrs. Mary Kilborn, wife of Jonathan Kilborn Esq., d. 11 Aug.
 1780 in 65th. yr.
313. Mrs. Sarah Kilborn, dau. of Elijah and Sarah Kilborn, d. 2 Apr.
 1788 in her 21st. yr.
314. Mrs. Elesebeth, dau. of Capt. David and Mrs. Lydia Kilborn, d. 6
 Aug. 1784 in 10th. yr.
- Jonathan Kilborn (No. 311), son of Jonathan Kilborn, was born at Colchester,
 8 June, 1707. His will, dated 15 June, 1781, proved 7 Feb. 1786, mentions sons
 Jonathan and David (see 314), the heirs of his dau. Mary Bigelow dec'd (No.
 31), and Charles, son of his dau. Lydia Waterman dec'd (probably 470).
315. Rev. Ephraim Little pastor of 1st. Ch. in Colchester, d. 5 June
 1787 in 80th yr. and 55th. of his ministry.
316. Elizabeth, consort of Rev. Ephraim Little, d. 13 Nov. 1754 in 40th.
 yr.
317. Mrs Abigail Little, consort of Rev. Ephraim Little, d. 24 June 1786
 in 69th. yr. (See No. 240.)
318. Ephraim, son of Rev. Ephraim and Elizabeth Little, d. 9 Dec. 1745
 æ. 3 yrs.
319. Samuel Loomis, 1st. Dea. of 1st. Church in this town, d. 19th. May
 1754 in 88th. yr.
320. Mrs. Elizabeth, wife of Dea. Samuel Loomis, formerly wife of Mr.
 Richard Church (see No. 99), d. 10 Aug. 1741 æ. 78 y. 6 m. and
 1 day.
321. Mrs. Elizabeth Loomis, wife of Dea. Samuel Loomis, d. 18 Feb.
 1736 in 39th. yr.
322. Dea. Samuel Lomis Jun., d. 10 July 1753 in 62d. yr.
323. Mrs. Elizabeth Lomies, relict of Dea. Samuel Lomies, Jun., d. 27
 May 1760 in her 68th. yr.
324. Capt. Jacob Lomis, Dea. of 1st. Church in Colchester, d. 27 June
 1757 in 63d. yr.
325. Mrs. Hannah, wife of Capt. Jacob Loomis, d. 26 Aug. 1766 in 75th. yr.
326. Lieut. Azariah Lomis d. 9 Feb. 1758 in 57th. yr.
327. Daniel Loomis d. 28th Mch. 1784 in 76th. yr.
328. Hannah, wife of Daniel Loomis, d 11 Mch. 1772.
329. Mary, dau. of Mr. Daniel and Hannah Loomis, d. 7 Apr. 1777 in
 44th. yr.
330. Martha, wife of Samuel Loomis, d. 26 Sept. 1839 æ. 88. Alice
 their dau. d. 13 Mch. 1790 æ. 3.
331. A son of Mr. Samuel and Martha Loomis, d. 4 Nov. 1773.
332. Edward, s. of Lebbeus and Eliza Loomis, of New York, d. 4 Oct.
 1798 æ. 15 mos.

The Loomis Family came from Windsor.

Samuel Loomis (No. 319) had these children recorded at Colchester:

1. Azariah, b. 2 May, 1700 (No. 326), m. 25 Dec. 1723, Abigail Newton, and
 had recorded: (1) Dimmis, b. 5 Sept. 1724. (2) Silence, b. 6 Jan. 1737.
2. Elizabeth, b. 13 Nov. 1702; m. 3 Jan. 1720-1, Daniel Worthington.

3. Sarah, b. 7 Mch. 1705; m. 20 Aug. 1725, John Day, Jun. (see Note to No. 139).

4. Caleb, b. 20 Sept. 1707 (see Note No. 139); m. 28 Feb. 1728-9, Joannah dau. of John Skinner (No. 424), and had recorded Caleb b. 28 Nov. 1729.

5. Daniel, b. 20 Feb. 1708-9 (No. 327); m. 7 Oct. 1731, Hannah Witherell (No. 328), and had recorded: (1) Hannah, b. 15 July, 1732. (2) Mercy, b. 18 Aug. 1733 (No. 329). (3) Daniel, b. 16 June, 1735.

The estate of Samuel Loomis was divided by agreement made 5 Feb. 1754-5, between his widow Elizabeth, his sons Jacob (No. 324), Azariah, Caleb and Daniel, and his daus. Elizabeth, wife of Daniel Worthington, and Sarah, wife of John Day.

Samuel Lomis (No 322 and son of No. 319) m. 12 Dec. 1717, Elizabeth (No. 323) dau. of John and Elizabeth (Gates) Holmes, and died without issue. His widow, by will dated 14 April, 1760, proved 7 July, 1760, left her estate to her brother John Holmes; to the heirs of her deceased brother George Holmes; to her sisters Dorothy, wife of Clement Daniels, Mary, wife of John Way, Sarah, wife of Thomas Gustin, and to her niece Ann (540), wife of Elijah Worthington, who was dau. of the Rev. Joseph and Ann (Holmes) Lovett.

The will of Azariah Lomis (No. 326), dated 17 Sept. 1755, proved 1 May, 1758, mentions wife Abigail, dau. Dimmis, wife of Dudley Wright (see No. 556), and dau. Silence Clark.

Jacob Lomis (No. 324 and son of No. 319), m. 22 March, 1716, Hannah Taylor (No. 325), perhaps dau. of John. His will, dated 25 April, 1748, proved 4 July, 1757, mentions wife Hannah, but no children, and states that he has father, brothers and sisters living.

[To be continued.]

ALUMNI OF THE COLLEGE OF NEW JERSEY WHO HAVE HELD OFFICIAL POSITION.

By RICHARD H. GREENE, A.M., of New York City.

NEXT in the order of its incorporation, and forty-six years after Yale, Nassau Hall was established at Elizabethtown, one year later at Newark, and after ten years at Princeton, N. J., a favorable location, as events proved, a kind of middle ground between the Puritan and Planter elements and their schools at New England and Virginia. One President of the United States, James Madison, who held the office two terms, graduated at Princeton 1771. Two Vice Presidents, Aaron Burr (1772) and George M. Dallas (1810), and one acting Vice President, S. L. Southard (1804). Many will remember how near Princeton came to counting another president. Prior to the amendment to the Constitution in 1804, the Electors voted for two persons on the same ballot, the one receiving the highest number was declared president; the one for whom the next number was cast, the vice president. Washington at each election received the vote of every elector, while John Adams received 34 out of 69 at the first, and 77 out of 132 at the second election. Aaron Burr, who had graduated at the age of 16, only 20 years before, and was then a United States Senator, received one of the scattering votes. In 1796, when John Adams was elected, he received 71 votes, Thomas Jefferson 68, Thomas Pinckney 59, Aaron Burr 30, Samuel Adams (Harv.) 15, Oliver Ellsworth (Princ.) 11, George Clinton, John Jay (Columb.) and five others the balance. At the succeeding election Thomas Jefferson and Aaron Burr each received the 73 Republican votes, John Adams 65, C. C. Pinckney 64, John Jay 1, making

a tie. The choice devolved on the House of Representatives, which after 36 ballots elected Jefferson and made Burr Vice President. It is interesting to note that George M. Dallas (Princ.) was elected over T. Frelinghuysen (Princ.) in 1844. Richard Stockton (Princ.) and Richard Rush (Princ.) each received votes for vice president in 1820, and the latter again in 1828. John Sargeant voted for in 1832, Robert G. Harper in 1816 and 1820, W. L. Dayton in 1856, Frank P. Blair in 1868 and A. H. Colquitt in 1872, were also graduates of Princeton.

CHIEF JUSTICE U. S.

Class

1766	Oliver Ellsworth.	1
------	-------------------	---

ASSOCIATE JUSTICES U. S. SUPREME COURT.

1788	Smith Thompson.	1774	H. Brookholst Livingston.
1790	William Johnson.	1808	James M. Wayne.
1763	William Paterson.		5

U. S. CABINET OFFICERS.

1771	James Madison,	Secretary of State.
1781	Edward Livingston,	" "
1781	Robert Smith,	" "
1799	John Forsyth,	" "
1792	George M. Bibb,	Secretary of the Treasury.
1794	G. W. Campbell,	" "
1797	Richard Rush,	" "
1820	Geo. W. Crawford,	Secretary of War.
1848	Wm. W. Belknap,	" "
1852	J. D. Cameron,	" "
	Robert Smith,	Secretary of the Navy.
1788	Smith Thomson,	" "
1789	Mahlon Dickerson,	" "
1804	Samuel L. Southard,	" "
1847	George M. Robeson,	" "
1822	James A. Pearce,	Secretary of the Interior.
1772	William Bradford,	Attorney General U. S.
1775	Charles Lee,	" "
1781	Robert Smith,	" "
1796	John M. Berrien,	" "
1797	Richard Rush,	" "
1834	Benjamin H. Brewster,	" "

22

U. S. ENVOYS AND MINISTERS.

1766	Oliver Ellsworth.	1799	John Forsyth.
1776	William R. Davie.	1804	Joseph R. Ingersoll.
1781	Edward Livingston.	1810	George M. Dallas.
1784	James A. Bayard.	1814	Richard H. Bayard.
1794	George W. Campbell.	1825	William L. Dayton.
1795	John Sargeant.	1842	George H. Boker.
1797	Richard Rush.		

13

U. S. SENATORS.

1752	S. Livermore.	1774	John E. Calhoun.
1756	Alexander Martin.	1774	Jonathan Mason.
1763	William Paterson.	1775	Isaac Tichenor.
1766	Oliver Ellsworth.	1776	William R. Davie.
1769	John Henry.	1776	Jonathan Dayton.
1770	Frederick Frelinghuysen.	1776	John Rutherford.
1772	Aaron Burr.	1779	Richard Stockton.
1773	Morgan Lewis.	1780	A. B. Venable.
1773	Aaron Ogden.	1781	William Branch Giles.

1781	Edward Livingston.	1806	James Iredell.
1784	James A. Bayard.	1806	Arnold Naudain.
1785	Robert Goodloe Harper.	1806	John W. Walker.
1788	David Stone.	1810	George Mifflin Dallas.
1788	Nicholas Van Dyke.	1814	Richard H. Bayard.
1789	Mahlon Dickerson.	1820	Alfred Iverson.
1790	John Taylor.	1821	Richard S. Field.
1791	Jacob Burnet.	1822	James A. Pearce.
1792	George M. Bibb.	1825	William L. Dayton.
1794	George W. Campbell.	1835	James Chestnut.
1796	John M. Berrien.	1836	John S. Hager.
1797	Henry W. Edwards.	1838	James W. Wall.
1797	George McIntosh Troup.	1839	James Kerr Kelly.
1798	Daniel E. Huger.	1841	Frank P. Blair.
1799	John Forsyth.	1843	John P. Sockton.
1803	Alfred Cuthbert.	1844	Alfred N. Colquitt.
1804	Samuel L. Southard.	1852	James Donald Cameron.
1804	Theodore Frelinghuysen.	1859	George Gray.

54

DELEGATES AND REPRESENTATIVES IN CONGRESS.

1748	Richard Stockton.	1781	William Crawford.
1749	William Burnet.	1781	William B. Giles.
1751	Nathaniel Scudder.	1781	Edward Livingston.
1752	Samuel Livermore.	1782	Conrad Elmendorf.
1755	Jos. Montgomery.	1782	John A. Hanna.
1755	Isaac Smith.	1784	James A. Bayard.
1756	Jesse Root.	1784	Peter R. Livingston.
1757	Joseph Reed.	1785	Robert G. Harper.
1758	Jeremiah Van Rensselaer.	1785	James Wilkin.
1760	John Archer.	1786	James H. Imlay.
1760	J. B. Smith.	1787	Evan Alexander.
1760	Benjamin Rush.	1788	N. W. Howell.
1761	Thomas Henderson.	1788	William Kirkpatrick.
1762	James Manning.	1788	David Stone.
1762	Jonathan D. Sergeant.	1788	N. Van Dyke.
1763	William Paterson.	1789	Isaac Pierson.
1764	Thomas Treadwell.	1789	E. K. Wilson.
1765	John Bacon.	1789	Silas Wood.
1765	Richard Hutson.	1790	John Taylor.
1765	David Ramsay.	1792	William Chetwood.
1766	Oliver Ellsworth.	1792	Peter Early.
1766	David Howell.	1792	George C. Maxwell.
1766	Luther Martin.	1794	Thomas M. Bayly.
1766	Nathaniel Niles.	1794	James M. Broom.
1767	Nathaniel Ramsay.	1794	George W. Campbell.
1768	Pierrepout Edwards.	1795	Silas Condit.
1768	William C. Houston.	1795	John Sergeant.
1769	John Beatty.	1795	John Taylor.
1769	John Henry.	1796	William Gaston.
1769	James Linn.	1797	Thomas Bayly.
1770	Frederick Frelinghuysen.	1797	James W. Clarke.
1771	Gunning Bedford.	1797	Henry W. Edwards.
1771	James Madison.	1797	Charles F. Mercer.
1773	David Bard.	1797	George M. Troup.
1773	Henry Lee.	1799	John Forsyth.
1773	Aaron Odgen.	1803	Alfred Cuthbert.
1774	Jonathan Mason.	1804	George Chambers.
1774	William S. Smith.	1804	T. H. Crawford.
1775	John A. Scudder.	1804	Theodore Frelinghuysen.
1776	Nathaniel Alexander.	1804	J. R. Ingersoll.
1776	Jonathan Dayton.	1805	Stevenson Archer.
1776	John W. Kittera.	1805	John A. Cuthbert.
1779	Richard Stockton.	1805	R. W. Habersham.
1780	A. B. Venable.	1805	George Holcombe.

1805	Thomas Telfair.	1835	James G. Hampton.
1806	Edward Colston.	1836	John T. Mason.
1807	Aleon Marr.	1836	John L. Newbold.
1808	William H. Heyward.	1837	A. M. Bailey.
1808	James M. Wayne.	1837	C. J. Biddell.
1809	Samuel W. Eager.	1838	L. O'B. Branch.
1809	Benjamin Chew Howard.	1838	William G. Whitely.
1810	Andrew D. W. Bruyn.	1839	Henry M. Fuller.
1810	Kensey Johns.	1839	Robert McKnight.
1810	John T. Stoddert.	1840	J. D. Clauson.
1812	William Halsted.	1840	Thomas L. Jones.
1812	S. J. Wilkie.	1840	N. G. Taylor.
1813	William Pennington.	1841	Frank P. Blair.
1813	John Wurts.	1841	John T. Nixon.
1814	Richard H. Bayard.	1842	James B. Everhart.
1815	Littleton Kirkpatrick.	1843	F. H. Teese.
1816	James McDowell.	1844	Alfred H. Colquitt.
1816	George M. Toland.	1844	James D. Strawbridge.
1817	Chester Butler.	1846	Stephen Archer.
1819	J. H. Lumpkin.	1847	William H. Armstrong.
1819	A. W. Venable.	1847	Hiester Clymer.
1820	G. W. Crawford.	1847	George M. Robeson.
1820	J. H. Gholson.	1847	John A. Swope.
1820	Alfred Iverson.	1850	Robert S. Green.
1820	George B. Rodney.	1851	Barnes Compton.
1822	James A. Pearce.	1852	James T. Jones.
1823	John P. Bryant.	1852	Charles E. Phelps.
1825	William S. Dayton.	1856	Edward Overton, Jr.
1828	George H. Brown.	1857	Charles Haight.
1828	Richard B. Carmichael.	1858	John V. L. Findlay.
1831	James Pollock.	1870	H. S. Harris.
1833	D. S. Kaufman.	1870	H. G. Kyle.
1835	A. R. Boteler.		

158

JUDGES OF THE U. S. DISTRICT COURTS.

1766	David Howell, R. I.	1805	Alfred Balch, Fla.
1768	Pierrepoint Edwards, Conn.	1805	John R. Cuthbert, Ala.
1771	Gunning Bedford, Del.	1811	James Dunlop, D. C.
1784	Joseph Clay, Ga.	1821	Richard S. Field, N. J.
1789	Mahlon Dickerson, N. J.	1841	John T. Nixon, N. J.
1794	G. W. Campbell, Tenn.	1844	Alexander B. Hagner, D. C.
1795	John W. Smith, La.	1844	John J. Jackson, W. V.
1796	Philip C. Pendleton, Va.	1848	John M. D. McKinney, Fla. 16

GOVERNORS.

1752	S. Livermore, N. H.	1797	G. M. Troup, Ga.
1756	Alexander Martin, N. C.	1799	John Forsyth, Ga.
1763	William Paterson, N. J.	1804	S. L. Southard, N. J.
1769	John Henry, Md.	1806	James Iredall, N. C.
1771	Gunning Bedford, Del.	1806	Patrick Noble, S. C.
1773	Harry Lee, Va.	1806	Samuel Spriggs, Md.
1773	Morgan Lewis, N. Y.	1812	Benjamin W. Seabrook, S. C.
1773	Aaron Odgen, N. J.	1813	William Pennington, N. J.
1775	Isaac Tichenor, Vt.	1816	James McDowell, Va.
1776	N. Alexander, N. C.	1820	G. W. Crawford, Ga.
1776	William R. Davie, N. C.	1820	Daniel Haines, N. J.
1781	William B. Giles, Va.	1831	James Pollock, Penn.
1788	David Stone, N. C.	1839	Joel Parker, N. J.
1789	Mahlon Dickerson, N. J.	1844	Alfred H. Colquitt, Ga.
1792	Peter Earley, Ga.	1850	Robert Stockton Green, N. J.
1797	H. W. Edwards, Conn.		

31

JUDGES OF THE HIGHEST STATE COURTS.

1748	Richard Stockton, N. J.	1806	James Iredell, N. C.
1752	Samuel Livermore, Chf. N. H.	1806	J. J. Marshall, Ky.
1755	Isaac Smith, N. J.	1806	Moulton C. Rogers, Penn.
1756	Jesse Root, Chf. Conn.	1806	Samuel Sprigg, Md.
1759	Samuel Spencer, N. C.	1808	James Booth, Chf. Del.
1763	William Paterson, N. J.	1808	George N. Drake, N. J.
1763	Tapping Reeve, Chf. Conn.	1808	James M. Wayne, Ga.
1765	Richard Hutson, Chanc. S. C.	1809	Thomas C. Ryerson, N. J.
1765	Jacob Rush, Chf. Penn.	1810	Oliver S. Halstead, Chanc. N. J.
1766	Oliver Ellsworth, Conn.	1810	Kenssey Johns, Chanc. Del.
1766	David Howells, R. I.	1812	John C. Nicoll, Ga.
1766	Luther Martin, Md.	1813	William Pennington, Chanc. N. J.
1766	Nathaniel Niles, Vt.	1816	Ira C. Whitehead, N. J.
1770	Caleb Wallace, Chf. Ky.	1816	James S. Nevins, N. J.
1771	H. H. Brackenridge, Penn.	1818	C. L. Allen, N. Y.
1772	William Bradford, Penn.	1819	Joseph H. Lumpkin, Chf. Ga.
1773	Morgan Lewis, Chf. N. Y.	1819	E. B. Ogden, N. J.
1773	Aaron Ogden, Chanc. N. J.	1820	H. W. Green, Chf. & Chanc. N. J.
1774	H. B. Livingston, N. Y.	1820	Daniel Haines, Chanc. N. J.
1775	A. Kirkpatrick, Chf. N. J.	1820	Alfred Iverson, Ga.
1775	Spruce Macay, N. C.	1823	David Weisel, Md.
1775	Isaac Tichenor, Chf. Vt.	1825	William L. Dayton, N. J.
1779	M. McCallister, Ga.	1825	A. O. Zabriskie, Chanc. N. J.
1779	James Riddle, Penn.	1825	William N. Wood, N. J.
1783	Jacob Radcliff, N. Y.	1826	W. B. Napton, Chf. Mo.
1784	Gabriel H. Ford, N. J.	1827	James Speer, N. J.
1788	Nathaniel W. Howell, N. Y.	1827	Benj. Williamson, Chanc. N. J.
1788	David Stone, Chf. N. C.	1828	George N. Brown, N. J.
1788	Smith Thomson, Chf. N. Y.	1833	Joseph Combs, N. J.
1789	Mahlon Dickerson, Chanc. N. J.	1833	Martin Ryerson, N. J.
1791	Jacob Burnet, O.	1833	George S. Woodhull, N. J.
1792	G. M. Bibb, Chf. and Chanc. Ky.	1834	E. W. Whelpley, Chf. N. J.
1792	Peter Early, Ga.	1835	William Paterson, N. J.
1794	Titus Hutchinson, Chf. V.	1836	John T. Mason, Md.
1796	John M. Berrien, Ga.	1837	C. S. Green, App. N. J.
1796	William Gaston, N. C.	1838	W. S. Clausen, N. J.
1798	Charles Ewing, Chf. N. J.	1838	William G. Whitely, Del.
1798	D. E. Huger, S. C.	1839	N. S. Graham, Chanc. Ala.
1798	Thomas Sergeant, Chf. Penn.	1839	H. K. McCay, Ga.
1799	Frederick Nash, Chf. N. C.	1839	Joel Parker, N. J.
1802	G. Strawbridge, La.	1841	Amzi Dodd, N. J.
1803	David K. Este, Chf. O.	1841	E. W. Scudder, N. J.
1804	George Chambers, Penn.	1841	R. W. Walker, Chf. Ala.
1804	S. L. Southard, Chanc. N. J.	1846	David A. Depue, N. J.
1805	Stevenson Archer, Chf. Md.	1846	L. T. H. Irving, Md.
1805	R. B. Magruder, Md.	1846	B. Van Sickel, N. J.
1805	Thomas Ruffin, Chf. N. C.	1851	Daniel G. Fowle, N. C.
1806	L. P. W. Balch, W. Va.	1852	William J. Magie, N. J.
1806	I. N. Blackford, Ind.		

97

PRESIDENTS OF COLLEGES.

1762	James Manning, R. I.	1788	E. D. Rattone, S. C.
1765	Jonathan Edwards, Union.	1789	R. H. Chapman, N. C.
1766	H. Balch, Greenv.	1791	J. Burnet, Cin.
1769	S. S. Smith, Hamp. S. and N. J.	1791	Joseph Caldwell, N. C.
1773	James Dunlap, Jeff.	1797	John Watson, Jeff.
1773	John McKnight, Dick.	1799	James Carnahan, N. J.
1773	J. B. Smith, Hamp. S. and Un.	1799	Jacob Lindley, O. U.
1774	T. H. McCaul, S. C.	1802	William S. Reed, Hamp. S.
1775	Samuel Doak, Wash. Ten.	1803	William Neill, Dick. [Rutg.]
1783	Ashbell Green, Coll. N. J.	1804	T. Frelinghuysen, N. Y. U. &
1787	Robert Finley, U. Ga.	1804	Philip Lindsley, Nash.

1807	James King, N. Y. U.	1832	E. S. Schenck, D. P.
1808	William Meade, Va. Theol.	1833	C. S. Dodd, W. Ten.
1808	Elisha Slack, Cin.	1834	L. P. W. Balch, Jr., Helm.
1815	Daniel Baker, Austin.	1835	Joseph Owen, Ind.
1815	T. J. Biggs, Cin.	1844	James C. Welling, Col.
1815	John Johns, W. and M.	1848	W. C. Cattell, Lafay.
1816	John Maclean, Princ. N. J.	1852	I. N. Randall, Linc.
1819	J. H. Lumpkin, Ga.	1856	R. G. Hinsdale, Hob.
1820	William P. Finley, S. C.	1857	D. S. Gregory, L. F. Ill.
1820	S. K. Talmage, Ogel.	1858	Henry A. Butts, Drew. T.
1824	Richard W. Ringgold, Wash. Md.	1860	W. B. Bodine, Kenyon.
1831	L. H. Van Dorn, Col.	1862	William A. Holliday, Bidd. 46

RESUME.

President of the U. S., two terms, 1. Vice-Presidents, 2. U. S. Cabinet Officers, 22. Chief and Associate Justices U. S. Supreme Court, 5. U. S. Envoys, Ministers Plenipotentiary, &c., 13. U. S. Senators, 54. Delegates and Representatives to Congress U. S., 153. Judges U. S. District Courts, 16. Judges of the Highest State Courts and Chancellors, 97. Governors, 31. Presidents of Colleges, 46.

AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF ALVAN CLARK.

Communicated by the Hon. WILLIAM A. RICHARDSON, LL.D., Chief Justice of the Court of Claims, Washington, D. C.

SOME years ago, when residing in Cambridge, I became acquainted with the late Mr. Alvan Clark, the distinguished astronomical instrument maker, and after coming to Washington I had some correspondence with him. Among his letters is one containing his autobiography, written at my request ten years ago last October. If you think it would be of interest to the readers of the REGISTER you may publish it there.

Cambridgeport, Oct. 1878.

MY DEAR SIR :

The account of my career you have desired I can write in pencil more conveniently than with ink. I have written but little in my life, and less of late than ever ; so it is hard and slow work for me.

My father's name was Abram, and he was born in Harwich, Mass. ; and my mother was Mary Bassett, born in Dennis, Mass. They removed to Ashfield, Franklin County, Mass., in 1794, where I was born, March 8, 1804. I was the fifth son of ten children, seven sons and three daughters ; five of us are living at this date.

Our farm of 100 acres was one of the roughest and most rocky in that rough and rocky town, and over the greater part of it, when I was a lad, the stumps of the primitive forest trees, mostly hemlock, and some very large, were standing. Two splendid trout brooks joined near the lower or eastern border of the farm, upon the larger of which is a grand waterfall near the middle of the farm, but being $3\frac{1}{2}$ miles from the centre of Ashfield, and about the same distance from Conway and Goshen centres, it has attracted little attention. The year I was born my father built a saw mill just below the confluence of these streams, and close upon the line between

Conway and Ashfield. It was a fourth of a mile from the house in plain sight, and of course a prominent object in my childish thoughts. It was washed away after standing seven years, but rebuilt when I was eight. I concluded then I should be a millwright, being wonderstruck by the achievements of Capt. Gates, the chief in this work of rebuilding.

The first schoolhouse in the district was located on our farm, and built when I was seven years old. At times forty scholars have attended there where now they can scarcely muster ten, and I sometimes might be inclined to fear that in forsaking a home abounding in inviting influences, my example had been pernicious, were it not that I see with regret the same depopulation going on almost all over the rural portions of New England.

An old grist mill located by the waterfall, built before I was born, was purchased by my father when I was about twelve. The school, the farm, and these mills busied me until about seventeen, when I began to think that perhaps I might be better fitted for some other calling, and I went into a wagon-maker's shop and worked about a year with an older brother, but returned to the paternal mansion and put myself at work in good earnest to learn alone engraving and drawing, though I had first visited Hartford, and seen something of such works which were cheerfully explained to me, green as I was, by strangers well skilled, of which there were a number at that time in the place. I visited Boston in the autumn of 1824, carrying with me specimens to show my proficiency, which though not great, was sufficient to secure me a living employment for the time.

Supplying myself with some of the most needed art materials, I returned to Ashfield the next May, and spent the summer as studiously as possible, with no settled plans further than the acquisition of skill. In neighboring towns I offered my services in making small portraits, some in India ink and some in water colors, and with a pretty satisfactory measure of success.

Here I must give you one little incident which tends to show what small matters can change the course of a human life. Wanting some fine sable hair brushes, I sent for them by a man in the habit of visiting Boston. Upon looking over a piece of newspaper in which they were wrapped when received, my eye fell upon an advertisement of recent date, headed, "Engravers Wanted." I was not long in making up my mind to apply for the situation. On reaching Boston I found the engravers were wanted at the engraving shop of the Merrimac Works in East Chelmsford for calico printing. The agent informed me that they had just contracted with Messrs. Mason & Baldwin of Philadelphia to do their engraving, and that one of the firm would soon be in E. Chelmsford and very likely would employ me as an assistant.

Mason at once on his arrival offered me eight dollars per week for one year and nine dollars per week for the three succeeding years, with opportunity for learning the art in which they were engaged. I was to work 9 hours in winter and 10 in summer per day, which terms I accepted. Such pay would now be considered small for a beginner in housekeeping, but I was able to supplement it a little by painting and cutting stamps, out of the shop.

I have always felt that I incurred a very serious risk in marrying as I did. My wife, Maria, was the daughter of Asher Pease, and was born in Enfield, Conn., Nov. 30, 1808. The family removed to Conway and settled on a farm within half a mile of my own father's residence in 1811, where she resided with her parents until our marriage, except for a short time she boarded in the family of Dr. Edward Hitchcock, while he was settled

preacher in Conway, previous to his taking the Presidency of Amherst College,—this for the purpose of attending a select school. After remaining about six months in E. Chelmsford, I invited my father to accompany this young woman to the place, which he did, and we were married, as the record shows, on the 25th of March, 1826.* My employer, Mr. Mason, was very kind, and procured credit for me, that we could arrange for housekeeping in an unpretentious way, where I felt that we were established for three years and six months at least.

But a disagreement sprang up between Mason & Baldwin and their employees, resulting in Mr. Mason returning to Philadelphia; but previous to leaving he offered to cancel our engagement, or take me with him to Philadelphia to serve it out, or he would open a branch shop in Providence, R. I., and give me charge of it, with pay of \$10 per week and one-fourth of the profits. I accepted the last proposition, as there was no chance that I could remain in the Lowell shop with comfort, for they had imported English engravers who had no notion of allowing the secrets of their art to slip into the hands of Americans. Our tarry in Providence was of only about one year's duration, when this branch of Mason & Baldwin's Works was removed to New York, where I continued on the same terms with them, until the spring of 1832, at which date I received an offer from Andrew Robeson for my services at his print-works in Fall River, such that I was induced to relinquish my connection with Mason & Baldwin. We had but just settled in Fall River when the cholera broke out in New York. Before passing I would say, the partner of Mason was M. W. Baldwin, afterwards the famous builder of locomotives. While residing in New York I had excellent opportunities for studying painting, and practised all I could, and never gave it up even after removing to Fall River.

In 1835, Lucius Manlius Sargent was invited by temperance people to give a lecture in each of the churches in the place, and as he was to be several days there, I sought a seasonable opportunity for inviting him to give me sittings for an ivory miniature. During these sittings I questioned him as to my chance of success as a miniature painter in Boston. He asked what practice, or experience, or opportunities for instruction I had thus far enjoyed in the art? After receiving my replies and perceiving that my heart was in it, without committing himself by advice he wished to know the highest price I had ever received for a picture, and when I stated \$20 he said he wished to take this home with him and also to pay me \$40 for it. This was an expression of liberality to which I had been quite unused, and caused me to throw up engraving and quit Fall River for Boston. The sympathy and friendship thus opened I was permitted to enjoy through the remainder of Mr. Sargent's life, which was of great advantage to me. I bought the house in Prospect Street, Cambridgeport, in 1836, where I resided until 1860; supporting my family by painting portraits and miniatures in Boston.

In 1844 my son George Bassett Clark, born in Lowell Feb. 14, 1827, had been for a time in the academy at Andover as a student, with the view of qualifying for a civil engineer. In the course of his scientific reading this youth happened to fall in with some account of casting and grinding reflectors for telescopes, and before mentioning it to me had procured

* This was the first marriage in the *town of Lowell*. That part of Chelmsford called East Chelmsford was incorporated as Lowell, March 1, 1826. The first town meeting was held at Colburn's Tavern, March 25, 1826, and Mr. Clark was married that very day, by the late Rev. Theodore Edson.—W. A. R.

his metal and made a casting for a small mirror. I watched his progress in grinding and polishing with much interest, and perceiving a growing interest on his part I was at some pains to acquaint myself with what had been done, and how done, in this curious art, that my son could have the benefit of my maturer judgment, in giving effect to his experiments. We spent much time on reflectors, and found for ourselves that the difficulties which have led to such an extensive abandonment of this form of telescope were really irremediable. The sacrifice here was pretty serious for us with then very limited means. I finally proposed to the youth to try a refractor, but he did not believe we could succeed with it, for the books described it as a very difficult thing.

About this time the great telescope at Harvard College Observatory was put to use, and greatly did I wish to see it and look through it, but Prof. Bond informed me that I must come with an order from President Everett before this could be allowed. This order was speedily obtained. I was far enough advanced in knowledge of such matters to perceive and locate the errors of figure in their 15-inch glass at first sight, yet those errors were very small, just enough to leave me in full possession of all the hope and courage needed to give me a start, especially when informed that this object glass alone cost twelve thousand dollars.

I began by reworking some old and poor object glasses of small instruments, there being no material in our market of suitable quality, and after gaining confidence and tact, sufficient, as I thought, to warrant the outlay, I imported one pair of disks of $5\frac{1}{4}$ inches, and found others in New York of larger size even up to eight inches, of very good quality.

We made some instruments to order and sold some, worked on our own account; but the encouragement was small, until I reported my doings to Rev. W. R. Dawes, the famous double-star observer in England, in 1851. I gave him the places of two new double stars I had discovered the next year with a glass $4\frac{3}{4}$ inches diameter. One of the stars was Sextantis.

In 1853 I had finished a glass of $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches aperture, with which the companion of 95 Ceti was discovered. Upon reporting this to Mr. Dawes, he expressed a wish to possess the glass, but to test its qualities further sent me a list of Struves difficult double stars, wishing me to examine them, which I did and furnished him such a description of them as satisfied him that they were well seen. I sold him this glass, and afterward four others, one of which, an eight inch, in the hands of Huggins has become well known. Knott, an English astronomer, has one of them $7\frac{1}{4}$ inches, which he greatly prizes.

Previous to 1859 my correspondence with Dawes had become more extensive than with any other fellow mortal in all my life. I visited him that season, carrying with me one equatorial mounting, and two object glasses, one of 8, the other $8\frac{1}{4}$ inches. All were admitted without duty at Liverpool, though I paid 30% on the rough glass in Boston; nor was that all, the glass was warranted first quality, and when I informed the deputy collector that a large portion of the amount in invoice was in consideration of the warranty and asked him if any allowance would be made in case it turned out worthless, he said, "No not a cent, if you buy the devil you may sell him again." The crown *did* turn out defective, and I had to import another and pay 30% again. But we were then under a democratic administration.

I spent between five and six weeks with Mr. Dawes, visited London with him, and we attended together the visitation at Greenwich Observatory and

a meeting of the Royal Astronomical Society, seeing and conversing with many notable personages, among them Sir John Herschel and Lord Rosse. Before taking leave of Dawes, I told him he had paid me more money than I had ever received from one individual in all my dealings with my fellow-men, and it was most gratifying to me that he cordially allowed I deserved it.

The reports concerning the performance of these glasses, published by Mr. Dawes from time to time, in the *Monthly Notices* of the Royal Astronomical Society, was of great service to me in procuring orders, without which, situated as I was, the proficiency which comes from long practice could never have been reached. In 1860 Dr. F. A. P. Barnard, now President of Columbia College, New York, then Chief of the University of Mississippi, ordered from us a telescope to be larger than any refractor ever before put to use. I say we, for my two sons G. B. and Alvan G. Clark were well skilled men, on whom my efforts in training had not been thrown away, and who were now ready to embark in an undertaking, the importance of which they were qualified to appreciate.

It now became necessary for us to secure more commodious quarters than had served our purposes thus far, and after visiting various sites, we finally settled where we now are, purchasing nearly an acre and one half of land, and erecting our buildings in the summer of 1860. The glass for the Mississippi telescope in the rough was received from the makers, Messrs. Chance, Bros. & Co., of Birmingham, England, about the beginning of 1862, and within one year from that time Alvan G. Clark discovered with it, the companion of Sirius, which after a few days in a fine night Prof. George P. Bond was able to see and measure with the 15-inch telescope at Cambridge Observatory. Our glass was $18\frac{1}{2}$ inches, and for the production of such a lens, coupled with this discovery, the Imperial Academy of Paris awarded my son the Lalande prize for 1862.

The war coming on and cutting off all communication with Mississippi, this telescope was sold to parties in Chicago, and is now in charge of S. W. Burnham, who has gained great celebrity by double star discoveries; though much of his work has been done with a glass of only six inches aperture.

We have made many instruments of smaller size, but one of $12\frac{1}{4}$ inches for the Pritchett School Institute of Glasgow, Missouri; one of $12\frac{1}{4}$ inches for Dr. Henry Draper, of New York, one of $11\frac{3}{4}$ inches for the Austrian Observatory at Vienna, and one of 11 inches for the Observatory at Lisbon, Portugal. Also one of 12 inches for the Wesleyan University of Middletown, Conn., and have now in hand one of $15\frac{1}{2}$ inches for the University of Wisconsin, at Madison.

But the most important work we have ever attempted was making two telescopes of 26 inches clear aperture, one for our government, and one for L. J. McCormick, of Chicago. The orders for them were received in the summer of 1871. The government telescope was delivered in the autumn of 1872, and it was with this instrument that Prof. Asaph Hall discovered the two satellites of Mars at the time of its last opposition. The government paid us for this work \$46,000. The McCormick telescope is not yet entirely finished, but will be very quickly when provisions are made for it, in the way of a suitable site and buildings, and the support of a competent astronomer.

Now I must give a narrative in response to another query.

Dr. Jacob Bigelow returned from a visit to Europe soon after the great telescope at Cambridge was placed in the Observatory. Knowing that he had been in Munich where it was made, I asked him one day in the street if

he saw the establishment where it was made? He answered in the negative. When I informed him that I was interested in such matters and was then at work upon object glasses, he remarked, that if I wished to learn to make telescopes I must go where they make them, and passed along. Some years later the Rumford Committee sought information as to what original means or methods I employed. My reply was that I knew so little of the doings of others that I could not say, but if they would meet at our shop, I would explain to them as well as I could the steps by which I had been in the habit of bringing object glasses into figure.

The result was the Rumford prize was awarded me for a method of local correction. Upon the occasion of its presentation, the Academy meeting was attended by Dr. Bigelow. The president, Prof. Asa Gray, stated the grounds on which the award was made, and I replied as well as I could. Charles G. Loring and Dr. Bigelow were seated near, and I heard one say to the other, "that was well done." After the adjournment I reminded Dr. B. of his saying that if I wished to learn to make telescopes I must go where they make them, and added that I had been. "Have you, where?" Cambridgeport, was my reply.

I met Dr. Hare at the August meeting of scientists at Albany in 1856. Finding him soon after in Boston, I invited him to sit for a portrait, which I finally sold to Dr. Henry for \$100.*

So you will perceive that the three periods of my life of which you write, have been considerably blended. Lives thus changeful are frequently troubled in their finances, but I have been fortunate enough to meet my money promises all along, and have a fair reserve for a rainy day.

I have received the degree of A.M. from Amherst, Chicago, Princeton and Harvard. I have read much popular astronomy, but in its mathematics I am lamentably deficient. You will see by the printed papers I shall send with this that I have made some use of telescopes. I have lived to see the companion of *u Herculis* therein mentioned go through considerably more than half a revolution.

This is the most of an autobiography I have ever prepared, and my condition is such that I shall probably never make another attempt, so I would like you to preserve this after selecting your points, for some of the Ashfield people may be pleased to see it. Let me know at once if it is safely received, and when you publish send me a copy of your production.

I will add further what may be of interest. I have always voted with the Republicans when voting at all since they came into power, but have never attended caucuses or held an office. I have never been a church member, nor had either of my parents, but my faith in the universality of God's providence is entire and unswerving. My grandfathers died one at 87, and the other 88. I knew them well, and they were good men. Both had been engaged in killing whales.—I have never heard of one of my progenitors—Thomas Clark† of the Mayflower was one—as being a bankrupt, or grossly intemperate.—I was never but once sued, and in that case employed Joel Giles as counsel, who made a compromise without going to trial. I never sued but one man, and that was Collector Austin, and I gained my case.—I never studied music or attended an opera in my life, and know nothing of chess or card playing.—I never learned to dance, but was a good swimmer, though lacking generally in the points which go to

* This was Prof. Joseph Henry, Secretary or Director of the Smithsonian Institution at Washington, where the portrait is still preserved.—W. A. K.

† From whom Clark's Island, near Plymouth, takes its name.

make an expert gymnast.—I have long been a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and my elder son G. B. enjoys the same honor more recently conferred.

I hope the above will serve your purpose.

Yours with great esteem,

ALVAN CLARK.

Hon. Wm. A. Richardson,
Court of Claims.

PETITION OF BARTHOLOMEW GEDNEY AND OTHERS IN
RELATION TO SALEM FISHING KETCHES
(AFTER SEPT. 18, 1689).

Communicated by WILLIAM B. TRASK, A.M., of Dorchester.

THE following document is copied from the Massachusetts Archives, Bk. 35, page 1. The date is uncertain, but it was after Sept. 18, 1689. The names of five of these vessels, with their captains, are given in *Felt's Annals of Salem*, ii. 214, September 17, 1689. John and Eliza, commanded by Ezra Lambert; Margaret, by Daniel Gyles; Diligence, by Gilbert Peters; Thomas and Mary, by Joshua Conant; and, 18th, Dolphin, Isaac Woodbury; all of Salem.

To the Honourable Simon Bradstreet Esq^r & the Gen^l. now sitting in Council

May it Please Your Honours.

Whereas by good Intelligence besides the want of severall fishing Ketches belonging to the Inhabitants of Salem not yet Returned, wth their Last Seafares of fish. We are well asured the french at the Eastward have taken six of Our Ketches & made Captives about thirty of our men to the great damage of the persons Interested therein & allsoe Others Concerned in the Employ of fishing whoe will be discouraged for the future in their undertakeings, unless some remedy be found to secure them in their Employments, Or to Obtaine satisfaction for the present damages.

And Whereas we are Informed our said Ketches are Carried into Port Royall by two french friggotts of Considerable strength whereby we are discouraged from setting out our Vessels the next spring & the being of two such shippn on the Coasts may be of dangerous Consequence to the whole Countrey, & the certaine knowledge thereof & the affairs of the french Eastward may be of as great advantage.

We therefore humbly Pray your Honours, Would thinke of some expedient either by sending a Vessel wth some Capable person to Port Royall to inquire into y^e matter, & if Our men are Captives to bring them hoame, & require sattisfaction for Our damages, Or Otherwise to Conclude in the affair as Your Honours shall see good, w^{ch} will be of great advantage & encouragem^t to the Whole Countrey, & particularly Oblige

Your Honours most humble Servants

Barth ^l Gedney	Stephen Sewall
Benj ^a Browne	W ^m Hirst
Charles Redford	Jos: Wolcott
Samuel Gardner	Deliverance Parkman.

INNOLDERS IN BOSTON IN 1714.

Communicated by JOHN S. H. FOGG, M.D., of South Boston, Mass.

ANNO. 1714.

THE names of the Inholders or Taverners and of the Retailers without Doors in Boston, vizt:

Inholders.

Daniel Allen.
 Sarah Battersly.
 Mary Bull.
 Nicholas Cock.
 David Copp.
 Jeremiah Cushing.
 Mildred Dorrell.
 Thomas Gilbert.
 Francis Holmes.
 Sarah Hunt.
 Margaret Johnson.
 Hannah Kent.
 John Langdon.
 Mary Mansfield.
 Samuel Meares.
 Anne Moor.
 Stephen North.
 Thomas Phillips.
 Thomas Powell.
 Richard Pullen.
 John Rowlestone.
 Thomas Selby.
 William Skinner.
 Mary Smith.
 William Sutton.
 Mary Thwing.
 Sarah Turrell.
 Samuel Tyler.
 John Vial.
 Jonathan Wardwell.
 Rebecca Watts.
 Thomas Webber.

Common Victuallers.

Thomas Lloyd.
 James Smith.
 Hannah Wade.
 Benj: Johns.

Retailers.

Nathaniel Balstone.
 Phillip Bongarden.
 Anne Breck.

John Buchanan.
 Mary Chandler.
 Ezekiel Cravath.
 Sarah Cross.
 Mary Dafforne.
 Benjamin Dyer.
 William Everton.
 Mary Flint.
 Rebecca fflowle.
 Martha Gwinn.
 Samuel Hough.
 Dorothy Hawkins.
 Henry Hill.
 Joseph Hiller.
 Anne Leblond.
 Deborah Man.
 Elizabeth Meares.
 Alexander Miller.
 Mary Mould.
 John Nichols.
 Eduard Oakes.
 Thomas Peirson.
 James Peirson.
 Thomas Phillips.
 John Rayner.
 Fortune Redduck.
 Margaret Richardson.
 Thomas Savage.
 Joanna Stone.
 Gregory Sugar.
 Marcy Tay.
 Zechariah Thayer.
 Samuel Turrill.
 Faith Waldo.
 John Wass.
 Susanna Wilkins.
 Mary Willard.
 Jonathan Williams.

Coffee House Keepers.

Robert Guttridge.
 Daniel Stevens.
 James Pitson, Retailer of Cyder.

Exam^d: pr John Ballantine Cler:

WILL AND INVENTORY OF
FOULKE WALDRON OF COVENTRY, WARWICKSHIRE, ENG.
ALSO ABSTRACTS OF OTHER WILLS.

By JOHN B. NEWCOMB, Esq., of Elgin, Ill.

IN my note on the Waldron, Walderne, Walden family, printed in the REGISTER for January, 1888, Vol. 42, page 107, I gave the names of eight brothers and one sister,—Alexander, Edward, George, Isaac, John, Robert, Samuel, William and Mary,—whose parentage I had not been able to discover, though researches had at various times been made since 1863. Recently I have received from the probate registry at Lichfield, England, a copy of the will and inventory of Foulke Waldron, of Coventry, Warwickshire, England. Foulke proves to have been the *father* of these nine children (the will names two more). Foulke Waldron was baptized in Alcester, Warwickshire, England, March 3, 1610, son of William by wife Catharine Raven and brother of William the Dover (New Hampshire) Recorder, and of Maj. Richard Walderne also of Dover, who was killed by the Indians June 27, 1689. (For pedigree of the family, see REGISTER, Vol. 8, p. 78, for 1854.)

Foulke Waldron evidently removed early from Alcester and settled in Coventry, there being no record of his marriage or baptism of his children at Alcester. He was church warden of St. Michael's church, Coventry, 1657–1671, and it is highly probable his children were baptized in this church. Unfortunately the parish records were destroyed by fire in 1690.

In the following documents a few names and other words are printed in italics to draw attention to them :

In the name of God Amen I Foulke Waldron of the citty of Coventry Blacksmith being att present weake in body but of perfect and disposing memory praised bee God do make constitute and ordayne this to bee my last Will and Testament in manner and forme following that is to say first and principally I comend my soule into the hands of Almighty God my Creat^r trusting to bee saved by the alone meritts of Jesus Christ my only Saviour and Redeem^r and my body I comitt to the earth from whence itt was to bee decently buried according to the discretion of my Executrix here after named. And for that worldly estate where with itt hath pleased God to blesse me I dispose of as followeth. First of all I give and bequeathe unto my sonne *Edward* Waldron and his heires for ever after the death of my loveing *wife Mary* Waldron that house which is mine in the Gosford Streete on the south side neere to the Barr Gates. Item I give and bequeath unto my soone Edward Waldron five poundes of lawfull money of England. I give and bequeathe unto my sonne *Fulke* Waldron five poundes. Item I give and bequeathe unto my sonne *John* Waldron five poundes. Item I give and bequeathe unto my sonne *William* Waldron

Tenn poundes. Item to my sonne *Robert Waldron* five poundes. Item to my sonne *Alexander Tenn* poundes. Item to my sonne *Isaac Waldron* tenn poundes. Item to my daughter *Mary* fourty poundes. Also I give and bequeath unto my daughter *Catherine* fourty poundes. Item I give and bequeathe unto my sonne *George Waldron* Twenty poundes. Item I give and bequeathe unto my sonne *Samuell* Twenty poundes. Item itt is my Will and desire that the severall legacies or summes of money above named bee payed out of my lands Houses Goods and Chattells att or ymmediately after the death of my loveing wife *Mary Waldron* or att any tyme before if shee my Executrix and my Trustees hereunder named or mentioned shall see occasion and thinke itt necessary. And itt shall be lawfull for them to sell or exchange any parte or parcell of my goods Lands or chattells to raise money to paye the above said summes att any tyme when they shall thinke itt meete and convenient. And all the rest of my goods and chattells moveable or unmoveable not given nor by me in this my last Will and Testament bequeathed my debts and legacies being payed and funerall charges defraied I give and bequeathe unto my loveing wife *Mary Waldron* whome I make ordayne and appoynt sole Executrix of this my last Will and Testam^t. And I make and appoint to bee Trustees of this my Will my *fourre eldest sonnes then resident in England* to whome I comitt and refer to order and determine of all controversies that may or can happen touching anything in this my Will conteyned or any three of them. And att the death of my loveing wife *Mary Waldron* what goods Lands or Chattells shee my Executrix or my Trustees shall have remayning itt is my Will that itt should be equally divided amongst all my children then liveing. In witness whereof to these p^sents I have sett my hand and seale this nyneth daye of January in the yeare of o^r Lord God One thousand six hundred sixty and nyne in the margent hereof.

Read signed sealed published and

declared in the p^sence of us

John Edmunds.

FOULKE WALDRON.

Ann G Gery
her marke

Isaac Waldron

Concordat cū originale facta collacone p' Simonen
Martē & Simonen^r Marten Jun

Will proved 3^d May 1671 by Mary Waldron the Relict.

A True Inventory of the goods and chattells of Fulke Waldron of the City of Coventry Blacksmith late deceased taken the second daye of Aprill 1671 By *Edward Waldron* of *Alcester* in the county of Warwick Blacksmith *Fulke Waldron Junio^r* and *John Waldron* of the Cittye of Coventry Blacksmiths and *Isaac Waldron* of Combroke in the county of Warwick sic

Imp	In the Shopp one anvill a paire of bellowes hammers	£	s	d
	two vices a stone trough, files a tinne pann and			
	three Beames and skales and other tooles and weights			07-16-00
It	Nails one Gunne Locks joynts and other wares			06-06-00
It	Old Brasse old iron coles boxes and other lumber			07-08-05
It	In the worke chamber Musketts Pistolls Corne sixteene Boar Bitts and lumber			03-04-00
It	In the streete chamber a Bedstead a Feather bed Curtens and other things belonging to a bed			03-10-00

It	A Court Cubbert a table board 5 stooles two chaires a Carpett a volder and a pair of tonges	01-17-00
It	In the new Chamber two bedsteads a feather bedd a flock bed three blanketts a Rugg Six bolsters and Curtaines and other bedding and lumber.	07-11-00
It	Two locks two stooles and a barrel of Verjuice	00-06-00
It	In <i>Edward his Chamber</i> one bedstead a feather bedd Curtaines blanketts and a pillow	04-10-00
It	A presse a table a Carpett three boxes a trunk & two chests	02-17-00
It	Money in purse and weareing cloths	18-10-00
It	Linnens an Iron Grate and three cushens	08-15-00
It	In the little chamber a bedstead bed Curtaines pillowes Blanketts and Bolsters a chaire Coffe and lumber	03-13-06
It	In the hay chamber Lumber and trash	01-10-00
It	In the Field Seaven Cowes three heifers and foure calves Hay Gates and Lumber in the Barne	45-02-00
It	In the Buttery Brasse Potts Kettles and a pan Pewter two dripping pans and lumber	05-19-00 05-05-00
It.	In the parlour A Cubbert two tables fourteene stooles five chaires ten cushens and two Carpetts	02-18-04
It	One Skreen old Wainscott and one Lookeing Glass	00-14-00
It	One Iron Grate fire shovle a paire of tongs & pothookes	01-00-00
It	A paire of bellowes Bacon Glasse Case pictures one box & books	01-16-00
It	In the Kitchen one Skreen and Lumber	00-14-00
It	In the Milke House Six pailles one Churne and Lumber	00-19-00
It	In the Celler Lumber	00-10-00
It	In the back Kitchen Tubbs and Lumber	01-04-00
It	In <i>George his Chamber</i> two bedsteads and Lumber	00-15-00
It	In the Boar House Lath and Lumber	08-10-00
It	In the Yard a Grindlestone and planks	01-05-00
It	In Good debts	116-01-06
	Edward Waldron	
	John Waldron	£ s d
	Isaac Waldron	
	The Totall is	270-06-09

ABSTRACTS.

JOHN WALDRON, 1687. The will of John Waldron of the city of Coventry, Blacksmith, is dated Nov. 24, 1686. The children of *my brother Robert Waldron of Ancelley C^o Warwick*, Clerk. Executrix wife Mary Waldron. Witnesses S. Gilbert, John Man and William Smith. Inventory by Ralph Phillips and William Pickerne, dated Dec. 7, 1686; proved March 31, 1687, by Mary Waldron the Relict. [This John Waldron was undoubtedly one of the nine sons of Foulke Waldron whose will is herein printed.]

WILLIAM WALDEN, 1620. The will of William Walden of the city of Coventry, mercer, dated Oct. 29, 1619. Amounts are left to the poor of Coventry, the 10 poor men in Bablake Almshouses, to their nurse, to the poor men and women in the Almshouses in Grayfryer Lane, and to the poor children in the Almshouses in Bablake; Robert Plowgh and his wife; good-wyfe Reade beyond Spannbrooke; widow Weller in Hill Street;

John Care my old workman; the minister under M^r Doctor Hinton in St. Michaels; my mayde Mary Sharpe; William Smart; Susanna Love; Elnor Dudley; Annes Davies; William, Elnor, Joan, Frances, Katherine, Annes and Isaac Walden the children of Isaac Walden; William, Joan, Sara, John and Ralph Walden the children of Ralph Walden; my son Gilbert Walden; Joan, Robert, Gilbert, John, Jane, Anne and Samuel Walden children of Gilbert Walden; my sonne Nicholas Walden; my son John Walden and his wife; William, John, Winefred and Isaac children of John Pixley; my son in law Henry Barton and his sons William and John; my son Isaac Walden; my sister Agnes Ash; Henry, Robert and Grace Ash. Executors: Sons Isaac Walden and Gilbert Walden. Overseers son Ralph Walden and son-in-law John Pixley. Inventory dated Dec. 15, 1619 by Godfrey Ley and John Moodye. Amount £53-14-8. Proved Nov. 29, 1620 by Gilbert Walden, power reserved for Isaac Walden.

ISAAC WALDEN, 1662. The will of Isaac Walden, Esq., dated Mar. 18, 1662; of Keresley City of Coventry; my office of Sargeant of his Ma^{ties} Hart hownds: Richard Walden my eldest son; Phillippa my eldest daughter; — my son; Isaac Walden, John Walden and — n Walden my sons; Mary Walden, Johane Walden and Anne Walden my daughters; wife Johane sole executrix. Witnesses: John Brownell, Tho. Throckmorton, John Patston, Edmund Brownell. Proved May 18, 1664 [Abstract from original will on file and mutilated]. An addition to the inventory of Mr. Isaac Walden late of Keresley, deceased, made the 12th day of Sept. 1672. Inventory exhibited Sept. 12, 1672 by Richard Walden the son of the deceased.

JOAN WALDEN, 1668. Admⁿ of the effects of Joan Walden late of Keresley in the parish of St Michael, City of Coventry, widow, was granted Sept. 23, 1668 to Richard Walden of Keresley, Esq. the natural and lawful son. Inventory by Richard Treene, Robert King and John Hatton. Amount £212-19-2, no date.

GILBERT WALDEN, 1670. The will of Gilbert Walden, Vicar of Baginton in the county of Warwick Clerk dated June 29, 1670; to be buried in Baginton Church yarde. To eldest son Gilbert; son William; Abraham (no relationship given); daughter Anne. Executor Brother Abraham. Inventory dated Oct. 8, 1670 by Nathaniel Gilbert and Thomas Quinborough; amount £126-18-4. The brother Abraham Walden of City of Coventry, clothier, the Executor renounced. Witnesses to the renunciation John Brownell and Nathaniel Gilbert. Admon. (with will) granted July 28, 1670 to Gilbert Walden of the City of London gent. the eldest son. It is mentioned that "the Testators *two* eldest sons are Londoners."

ABRAHAM WALDEN, 1681. The will of Abraham Walden of "The King's Head" Inn in the City of Coventry, Innholder, is dated Aug. 27, 1681. Land held by lease of the Mayor, Bailiffs and Comonality of City of Coventry lying and being in Whiteley in City of Coventry now in occupation of John Cave, Miller. Sister Jane Gilbert of Coventry widow; *Ann Waldron one of the Daughters of Foulk Waldron* of the City of Coventry, blacksmith; Jane and Elizabeth the daughters of my brother William Walden late of Dunstable, Innholder: Ann and Mary two daughters of my sister Joane Dennett; Sarah daughter of the said Joane Dennett: Jane (one of my sister Gilberts children) the wife of Sollomon Newcombe of city of Coventry, mason; *Margery* another of my sister Gilberts daughters (*wife of the said Foulk Waldron*); my cozen Sarah Swift my housekeeper; my cozen Edward Bishopp of Exhall, clerk; my kinsman Walter Gilbert of

Shepstone sup Stower Co. Worcester, draper; Abraham Walden and Ann Walden who now live with me and are two of the children of my brother Gilbert; Abraham Gilbert son of my kinsman Samuel Gilbert of Coventry, thread maker; Walden Gilbert son of the said Walter Gilbert. Executors: M^r Sampson Clarke of the City of Coventry, threadmaker and the said Samuel Gilbert. Overseers: Robert Beake and Thomas Lawrence of Coventry. Witnesses: Richard Lindsey, Vincent Dudley and John Tipper. Proved Oct. 19, 1681, by Sampson Clarke and Samuel Gilbert.

NOTE.—Gilbert Walden was rector of Baginton about 1649, was ejected from Leamington Hastings, Warwickshire, for having defended the King's execution, but afterward conformed and died at Baginton. Robert Walden was sheriff of Coventry, 1559. William Walden, mercer, was sheriff of Coventry, 1582, and mayor, 1593. Ralph Walden, mercer, sheriff 1616, mayor 1626; married Hannah, dau. of Thomas Deaconz of Napton, Co. Warwick. Isaac Walden, draper, sheriff of Coventry, 1611; mayor 1620; alderman 1632; member of Parliament, rejected 1626. William Waldern, church warden of St. Michael's, Coventry, 1672; Isaac Walden, 1600; Ralph, 1604. Ralf was sheriff, 1616.

SOLDIERS IN KING PHILIP'S WAR.

Communicated by the Rev. GEORGE M. BODGE, A.M., of East Boston, Mass.

[Continued from vol. xlii. page 368.]

No. XXIV.

CAPTAIN JOSHUA SCOTTOW AND HIS MEN.

JOSHUA SCOTTOW came to Boston with his mother Thomasine, who joined the church September 21, 1634. He with his brother Thomas joined the church May 19, 1639. He married Lydia ———, and had Joshua, b. Sept 30, 1641, and died soon; Joshua, b. Aug. 12, 1643; Lydia, bap. June 29, 1345; Elizabeth, b. July 29, 1647; Rebecca, b. October 10, 1652; Mary, b. May 11, 1656; Thomas, June 30, 1659, grad. H. C. 1677. Capt. Scottow was of the Artillery Company in 1645, Ensign in 1656, and Capt. afterwards. Elizabeth Scottow m. Thomas, son of Major Thomas Savage, and had a large family. Rebecca m. Benjamin Blackman, April 1, 1675, and Mary m. Samuel Checkley.

Capt. Scottow was a very energetic man, an enterprising and eminently prosperous merchant. He was largely engaged in foreign commercial transactions, and from 1654–7 was the confidential agent of La Tour in his business with our colony.

In 1660 Mr. Scottow bought of Abraham Jocelyn, of Blackpoint, two hundred acres of land, including the hill since known as "Scotto-way's Hill;" and in 1666 he purchased of Henry Jocelyn the "Cammock Patent," which at the granting to Thomas Cammock in 1631 consisted of fifteen hundred acres of land lying between the Blackpoint and Spurwink rivers. Cammock left his entire estate to his friend Henry Jocelyn, with the care of his widow during her life.

Jocelyn married the widow Margaret, and some twenty years afterwards conveyed the property as above, together with seven hundred and fifty acres outside the Patent, remaining upon it, however, as agent for Mr. Scottow. Capt. Scottow removed to Blackpoint settlement about 1670, and engaged with great energy in improving his property there, and in his fishing and commercial transactions.

The first mention I have found connecting Capt. Scottow with the Indian war is in the Colonial Records, Vol. 6, p. 57, at the session of the Court convened October 13, 1675, as follows:

Upon the sad intelligence from Saco & the great danger of all those parts, it is ordered, that there be 50 soldiers immediately from Boston & Charls Towne sent away in some vessel or vessells for the releife of those parts, and that they be under the command of Leiftenn^t Scottoway, and that Major Clarke take care that this order be effected as to the dispatch of the men, & furnishing ammuniti^on & prouissi^on for the voyage.

The "sad intelligence" was connected with the attack upon Saco, the details of which are in Major Walderne's letter of September 25, 1675, given heretofore; Robert Nichols and his wife were killed just before this by the Indians who had made an unsuccessful assault upon Major Phillips's garrison at Saco.

But previous to these occurrences, Capt. Scottow had fortified and provisioned his house and gathered into it as many of the people as would come. His garrison was the Jocelyn House on the "Neck," distant from the farms of many of the inhabitants, who reluctantly abandoned their homes, cattle and crops to the ruin which was daily threatened. It seems evident that Capt. Scottow, with the small number of undisciplined men under his command, mostly inhabitants, and those employed by him, was in no capacity to send out a relief party to other parts of the town; and when the Indians attacked some of these still remaining on their farms, it was plainly imprudent to risk any small party such only as he could have sent, to the almost certain ambushment and destruction, to which the burning, and firing of guns seemed to invite them. His enemies sometime afterwards sought to injure him by bringing charges of neglect to help his neighbors, among other charges preferred against him. The Alger brothers, Andrew and Arthur, had a large estate at that part of Scarborough known as Dunstan, and so named by them for their old English home, and they had there a fortified house, but upon the opening of hostilities evidently withdrew their families into Sheldon's garrison at Blackpoint. When Major Walderne had returned home he left sixty of his soldiers to garrison the different settlements, Saco, Falmouth and Scarborough, and these were distributed according to the need, at Scottow's, Sheldon's and Foxwell's garrison-houses. Capt. John Wincoll was posted at Foxwell's with a company of soldiers, and in October was assisting the settlers to harvest their corn. One of Capt. Wincoll's soldiers, Peter Witham, was detailed to help the Algers get their grain, and said that a few days

after, as they with some of their relations were getting their goods from their houses, they were attacked by the Indians, when Andrew was killed and Arthur mortally wounded; and the said Witham, fifty-three years afterwards, being then seventy-two years old, testified that he helped to bury both the Algernons. Mr. Hubbard gives the date of the attack upon the Algernons October 9th, 1675.

The events of the war in Scarborough immediately following the above, are shown in the following letter from Capt. Scottow:

Honoured Sr.

After all due submission to y^r self wth the Honoured Councill, these are to declare y^e state of y^e affaires at p^rsent, since y^t sent by Jo: Short o^r men being sent up y^e riv^r to secure those barnes of corne left w^{ch} accordingly they applied y^m selves to doe and to repaire o^r water-mill (being o^r onely relief for grinding) they met wth no opposition nor could have sight for 3 daies of above one Indian upon the 3^d of this curr^t they having finished one mans corne & upon landing of it in canoes 19 of o^r p^rtie being there were assaulted and surrounded by at least 60 or 80 Indians & had bin all cut of had not S^r Tippet come in with his p^rtie to their timous relief who was on y^e other side river to help wheat &c. out of another barne whereupon the enemy retreated into the bushes it being a foggy day could not see well discerne w^h execution they did upon y^m disabling one Indian soe as to leave his speare behind him, much firing on both sides, one of us wounded one drowned by hasting into a cano. next day a country souldier of his own accord went downe y^e marsh & hollowed & an Indian came up to him being of Piscataquay & his acquaintance they p^rlied and smok^t a pipe of tobacco together y^e Indian having laid down his gun & he seemingly did y^e same, a small riv^r p^rting y^m.

(y^e larger narrative C. Winkoll & myself have sent to Maj^r Walden to be conveyed unto y^e Maj^r Gen^l I refer y^r Honours unto) y^e substance of y^e discourse was they willingly would have peace, & kept 2 women two casco children, foure men prisoners to dd^r up if it might be &c. if not let time and place be appointed & they would fight y^e english & as it was misreported to C. Winkoll & myself they would stay 48 hours for an answer but it seeme it was y^e next day the Indian put his signall next day but none having an order to treat him, o^r men therefore secure the wheat threshed out & a shallop being there to fetch it of they sent none to discourse him, upon w^{ch} they y^e enemy as they had done y^e day before & y^t during the parlee fired stacks of hay and some houses; o^r men y^t afternoon being pinched for want of bread and of victualls, could not be prevailed with by their officers to continue in y^e farne house which they had fortified until further order w^{ch} was designed a retreating place upon fighting y^m though a small rev^r p^rted y^m & y^e Indians rendezvouze, in order to fighting y^m I had visited y^e next garrison and drawn of w^t I durst to assist o^r soldiers up y^e riv^r, but towards y^e evening understanding o^r mens resolves, sent y^m up bread &c. with an express charge not to desert y^e place wthout further order, but it could not come to y^m soe as to hinder their moving downe w^{ch} was upon the 5th day curr^t in the night next morning we designed y^e sending y^m all up as soone as y^e tide would p^rmit, & had ordered all to y^t end but upon y^e sight of their enemies burning of y^t house w^{ch} they had fortified & of my barne of corne which was left unburnt there wth advice of Cap^{no} Winkoll & the rest of y^e officers, we altered o^r designe & this day purpose

wth all o^r strength to fetch in the inhabitants corne left in their deserted houses, the enemy firing all before y^m in w^{ch} doing an opportunity of fighting y^m may also p^sent w^{ch} o^r souldiers long for but we want fixed armes divers of these sent, not servicable & two or three disenabled in o^r last ingagement, please to dispatch o^r supply of flints &c. sent for in my last to Maj^r Clark we are in distress for want of y^m, especially bread not having but two dayes bread left at a cake a day wth y^e allowance I reduced o^r souldiers unto at first coming, w^{ch} bread is borrowed from fishermen and myself we have no grinding nearer than Piscataquay, not else but begging prayers and y^t y^e deluge of sin w^{ch} I grieve is among o^r souldiers as well as inhabitants may be stopped by reason whereof this overflowing scourge pursueth us (this place being now y^e seat & center of y^e Eastward war) Casco & Kenebec being all quiet & peace as by yesterdies intelligence I understand,
I humbly subscribe myself

ffrom y^e Head quarters at Blackpoint

y^{rs} & y^e Countriès

at 3: o'clock in y^e morning this 6th

most humble serv^t

9^{br} 1675

JOSH: SCOTTOW.

(Postscript.)

May it please you to take notice that instead of the 50 designed here are but 38 sent div^{rs} of y^m insufficient for service & some soe mutinous that we cant with safety inflict y^e punishment they deserve, for the pursueing of my comition here is need of 100 men completely armed and bread sent, for flesh I hope we have enough.

J. S.

Mass. Archives, Vol. 68, p. 44.

The following letter is evidently in answer to the above from Capt. Scottow.

COUNCIL'S LETTER TO CAPT. SCOTTOW.

Capt. Scottow. We received yo^r lett^{er} & saw another sent by you to Maj^r Walderne; we p^ecieve y^e Indians do sometimes allurum you and obstruct y^e getting in of provisions & corne if such another overture as that Indian made y^t met y^e soldier in y^e marsh for a treaty of peace to deliver y^e english prisoners should be made againe wee advise order & som of you there to treat wth y^m & see what termes you can come to & Apoint a cessation of armes untill their offers may be considered by us & endeavour to procure y^e delivery of prisoners & wee will deliver as many of theirs y^t are at Boston. peace is better if it can be obtained upon good termes & som pledges or hostages given; for security; as for a supply of more men we cannot comply wth you therein; wee have so many places to strengthen y^t wee cannot doe alle; wee are sure you have as great a proportion as most places of y^e like concernement, we here you want neither corne, flesh nor fish & so long you be in straits & though yo^r mills ly at a distance yet a samp mortar or two will make a supply to p^vent any great sufferings as for sending of Bisket we dare not give y^t p^sedent, for all other places garrisoned by the country soldiers are p^vided for with victualls by y^e people they secure; it is enough for y^e Country to pay wages & find ammunition; our armies y^t are in motion require more yⁿ the Country is well able to beare especilly yo^r easterne parts are concerned to ease the publicke purse what they may because we know of nothing y^t was ever put into it from thense. Therefore wee desire you to make the best Improvement you can wth the strength you have fo^r your owne deffense & offense of the

enimy until God send beter times; wee have inclosed the printed laws to restrayne mutinous soldiers let y^m be read to y^e soldiers. And notice taken of y^m y^t transgresse; & if you find yourself too weake to deale wth them let y^e ringleaders bee sent to prison wth evidense of y^e fact; wee have not more at p^{sent} but desire the Lords p^{se}nce blessing & protection to be wth & over you

alle remaine your loving friends

postscript if you find our souldiers any Burden or inconvenience to you you are Authorized hereby to dismissee y^m or any of y^m either thither or to Maj^r Walderne

Past this letter by the councill the 15th of

Endorsed—"Councils letter to Capt. Scottow 16: 9 mo. 1675."

Mass. Archives, Vol. 68, p. 59.

Details of the service from October 25, 1675, to May, 1676, are given in the following Journal which is preserved in manuscript in the Library of the Massachusetts Historical Society. The manuscript is evidently a copy, made probably in 1676, when his use of the troops was called in question. This shows that much of the damage done in Scarborough was effected either before he had men or means to prevent it, and afterwards in spite of his best endeavors. These extracts contain the substance of the journal:

EXTRACTS FROM A MANUSCRIPT JOURNAL OF CAPT. SCOTTOW.

Narrative of a Journall of the diverse marches & improvement of Boston souldiers sent to Black Point.

1676.* (8) 25. Siev^r: Serg^t landed 15 men. I disposed 6 of y^m to ffoxwell's garrison at Bluepoint, 6 to Shelden's garrison, and retayned 3 of y^m, received a l^re from Major Pendleton and answered it.

26 and 27, no disturbance. I went and viewed the fortifications at the several garrisons, and discharged Mr. ffoxwell from his charge at Bluepoint, being a quarreling, discontented p^{son}.

29, Tho: Michell arrived with 23 soldiers who landed two houres before day.

30, sent y^e 6 scouts up y^e river to discover y^e enemy and view a house w^{ch} y^e enemy ordinarily possessed, returned seeing 3 Indians.

31, that night two hours before day sent up 60 men under the conduct of Capt. Winkall who landed before day to save w^t corne they could of our Inhabit^{ts} & fight y^e enemy if found, they having appeared not long before at ffoxwell's Garrison and shot a scout as appeth pr C. Winkolls l^ris No. 2. Answered Maj. Pendleton's l^re No. 3.

(9) 1, dispatched a shallop to Boston wth l^res to Hon: Gou^r and council for flints, bread &c.

2, In the afternoon about 29 inhabitants were set upon by 70 or 80 Indians and had almost surrounded y^m had they not been timously relieved by Serg^t Tipping who came to their relief, beat y^m into y^e swampes and gagned an Indian speare.

3, Serg^t Tipping sent down for recruit of powder &c. w^{ch} I sent up by y^e two carpenters and others who were come down I sent up 28 lbs of powder in a box and 90 lbs shot &c. that day there fell out a parlee betweene a country soldier & an Indian.

* This date is plainly a mistake made at the time of copying, in the summer of 1676. The Journal itself was kept in 1675.

Cap^{ne} Winkoll came down y^t night, we gave advice of the whole to Maj. Walden and y^t we intended to fight y^e Indians.

4, they fell firing barnes of neer houses, haystacks and all before y^m. Y^e souldiers having got about 160 bush: wheat and other graine, and a shallop sent to bring it downe they could not be prevailed upon wth all by their Serg^t (as I was informed) to continue any longer being pinched for want of bread by an unworthy planter, though they wanted no flesh.

5, As soon as I heard of their intention I sent up $\frac{1}{2}$ of all the biskit I had with tobacco and rum for their encouragem^t, and an expresse charge to fight y^e enemy as appeth by the wites of John Libby, Bouden and Howell No. 1 and the order delivered ffoxwell to carry up; but no Cano could be got though I used my utmost indeav^r, they came down about 10 o'clock in the night

6, o^r men went up headed by Cap^{ne} Winkoll to secure what corne of o^r inhabitants was left in the N. East side in the deserted houses, and of barnes, hoping to meet y^e enemy in y^e march, w^{ch} accordingly fell out, dividing themselves into 2 parties one of them was first ingaged by a party of Indians, not above 12 shewing themselves, and the other by about 16, they were engaged also and had 2 skulking skirmishes, beat y^m into y^e swampes. One of the Boston souldiers was mortally wounded in y^e breast. O^r men retreated carrying off their wounded man.

November 7, Being Lord's day, the enemy, early in the morning burnt those houses and barnes our Cap^{ne} saved the day before—they burnt also 8 or 9 deserted houses belonging to Jo: Libby and children. As soon as these fires were discovered all the souldiers and Inhabitants hasted to next garrison which was little above musket shot of them: the tyde being up and spryng tyde the bridge was overflowed which obstructed their passage witness Willet and Tydy &c. As soon as they could pass being headed by Cap^{ne} Winkoll and Topping they scour the round of the towne on the N. East supposing y^e enemy was gone that way to fire those houses they being only left unburnt, they met with no Indians in the march the whole day; met Lieut. Ingersoll and 12 Casco men who came to joyn with our men to search out and fight the Indians—that night there fell a small flight of snow.

8, We staid in our quarter till midnight got 2 shallops.

9, Landed 70 men 3 hours before day at Blue Point to find out y^e enemy, they had a tedious march the whole day through swampes marshes and creeks sometimes to the knees, others to the waist in snow and salt-water—saw some Indian tracts but could find no Indians; Lieut. Ingersoll and all his men returned discouraged home.

10, Our men returned to their quarters.

11, A mysty wet day, no handling arms nor marching.

12, Much wind at N. West, no gitting over rivers, y^e canos on y^e other side employed to git in Cummins corne of Sacho to Bluepoint.

13, Cap^{ne} Winkoll, Sg^t Tipping and our company got over y^e river and marched to find Indians and drive cattell; the enemy fired two deserted houses at Sacho while o^r men were on this side and bro^t home between 20 and 30 head of Sacho cattell.

14, Sabbath day—no disturbance—bury^d Sam: Ryall wounded a week before. 15, no mocion. 16, marched to drive in cattell, were disappointed by a Quaker who drove them into the woods from us. 17, Indians came—from across y^e water. 18, Cap^{ne} Winkoll and the country souldiers w^{ch} was attending drove cattell for Cummins and Rogers inhabitants of Sacho.

19, drove cattell for Macshawin, inhabitant of Sacho. 20, I received orders from Maj^r Walden to fit out Lieut. Ingersoll to Maj^r Pendleton w^{ch} I wrote to him I was upon doing. 21, No disturbance being Sabbath day. 22, Serg^t Topping and o^r men went to Dunsten to drive in cattell. 23, Lieut Ingersoll came to y^e head quarters with 12 men and wth orders from o^r Major to make them up to 60 or 70.

24, I made up his number to 60 men, supplying them with 8 biskit cake a man of mine own store L^t Ingersoll went up in the night to Bluepoint, landed before day with 2 shallopes, marched up the country to the head of Sacho Falls.

25-27, Continued out one night, returned to y^e headquarters and he dismissed our souldiers; L^t Ingersoll returning to Casco; sent me a l^{re}, to send him up 45 souldiers &c. towards his towne of Casco it being alarumed in his absence by one house burning and a man wounded. L^t Ingersoll came himself to our headquarters to demand the p^{ty} . . . he was satisfied with 20 men, and I made up Maj. Pendletons relief 20 w^{ch} were dispatched with all speed—great wind at N. West. 28, Mr Neales house burnt at Casco. 30, Serg^t and his comp^y returned from Casco.

(10) 5, Tho: Michell arrived from Boston with a license to myself to come to Boston, and order to send y^e Boston souldiers home if care was not taken to provide for y^m.

The rest of the Journal gives account of his arrangement to leave home for Boston, taking one half the Boston soldiers with him, and disposing the remainder, numbering nineteen, at various fortified houses where needed: seven at William Sheldon's; six at Mr. Foxwell's; four at Scottow's, being "the Serg^t, Steward, drum and a cooke to provide for them when they should all draw up to their head-quarters." Capt. Scottow sailed with the soldiers, from Blackpoint, on January 8th, and arrived in Boston on the 11th.

He returned to his charge at Blackpoint April 9th, 1676, and a treaty being in progress by Major Walderne, with the Indians, he arranged with his soldiers to go into his woods and cut "palisado pines," for fortifying his garrison house.

There can be no doubt that Capt. Scottow was of great help in promoting the interests and assuring the safety of the people at Blackpoint; and yet he experienced the most bitter hostility and opposition from many of the inhabitants, among whom were some of the most reliable and respectable. Richard Foxwell was doubtless jealous of the large interest and influence which his extensive property gave him, as well as his loyal adhesion to the Massachusetts Court. In common with many others of the early settlers, Foxwell looked upon Scottow as a new comer, who with his Boston ideas and manners came to usurp the rightful position of those who had held the settlement from the beginning; and it is probable that jealousy and envy largely induced the bitter hostility and the very serious charges that were preferred against Capt. Scottow.

No further trouble with the Indians seems to have disturbed Blackpoint until August, 1676. Capt. Scottow busied himself

settling his accounts and strengthening his garrison ; but upon presenting his accounts for settlement by the court, he found that several of his enemies had presented complaints against his management, and a remonstrance against the payment of his accounts, as follows :

PETITION AGAINST CAPT. SCOTTOW.

Wee whose names wee have underwritten, doe declare that we were never in y^e least privie to y^e sending for y^e souldiers which came from Boston to Blackpoint, neither during y^e time of their stay did we in any sort receive advantage by them ; but y^t they were maintained upon y^e acct. of Mr. Scottow : for all the while his fishermen were thereby capacitated to keep at sea for the whole season ; and much worke was done by them which was greatlie turned to his profit ; as removing of a great barn, paving before his house and cutting of Palisado stuff for a pretended fortification where there is no occasion nor need. And many more such courtesies Mr. Scottow (got) by the soldiers. And that other men should pay for his work, done under pretence of defending y^e country, wee hope in behalf of the rest of y^e sufferers in these sad times, you will please to take it into your serious consideration, and heape no more upon us than wee are able to beare, but where the benefit has been received, there order y^e charge to be levied.

Richard Foxwell,	Giles Barge,
Rol : Allanson,	Joseph Oliver,
William Sheldon,	John Cocke,
John Tinney.	

Upon the above representations, several of the prominent men of York county carried the matter to the General Court ; among these Maj. Pendleton, Mr. Munjoy and Mr. Foxwell were the chief complainants, and their complaints were submitted, by the auditors of York County, to the General Court August 9th, 1676 (see Colonial Records, Vol. VI. p. 102). The auditing committee were Nicholas Shapleigh, Edward Rishworth, Samuel Wheelwright.

The complaints were :

1st, That Mr. Scottow got the soldiers from Boston upon his own responsibility.

2nd, That he refused to use or have others use the soldiers to preserve the lives and estates of others.

3d, That he used the soldiers mostly for his own particular security and advantage ; attending and strengthening his garrison, paving his yard, moving his barn, "cleaving" his wood, &c.

A note of Mr. Drake's in his edition (1865) of Mr. Hubbard's history, cites original papers then in his possession, as testimony against Capt. Scottow. The deposition of Michael Edgecombe, aged about 25 years, declares that he was at Blackpoint when the "nine Winter-harbour men were fighting the Indians upon the Sands opposite said Place, and saw sundrie men come to Mr. Scottow importuning that he would send some Ayde over to those poore dis-

tressed men," &c., and that Capt. Scottow, though seeing the English were far outnumbered by the Indians, and must be overcome soon without reliefe, yet would not suffer a man to go to help them; and one John Lux came and reproached the Capt. and offered to take men in his shallop across the river and land them "on shoare in Little River," near where the men were fighting, and where all were found slain next day. This was sworn to before Brian Pendleton, July 20th, 1676. Lux declared that nothing would move Capt. Scottow, although he could see the men being overpowered by greatly outnumbering savages.

Mr. Foxwell also deposed against Capt. Scottow's inhumanity in the affair of the burning of Dunstan, &c. Walter Gendall, who served as Sergt. under Capt. Scottow, and had charge of a body of soldiers at Spurwink in 1675, made a similar deposition.

The Court referred this case to the October session, and then gave judgment, that,

This Court, having heard the complaint of M^r. Rishworth exhibbeted against Captaine Scottow, &c. . . . upon a full hearing of both parties, see no reason for the aforesaid complaint, and doe judge that the said Capt. Scottow (for aught doth appeare) hath faithfully discharged his trust, and is therefore acquitted from the chardge endeavo'd to be put on him, but that the same be borne by the county and that Mr. Rushworth do pay Capt. Scottow his costs and damage. The Court granted and determined the costs to be nine pounds, thirteen shillings & eight pence.

In the evidence favorable to this decision, the following paper, found in the old files of Suffolk County Court, was probably offered :

PETITION OF INHABITANTS OF SCARBOROUGH.

The humble Petition of the Inhabitants of Scarborough. Whereas Mr. Scottow of Boston Stood by us in all our streights and distresses during the late Warr with the Indians and not only encouraged us with his presence from April until January last, but alsoe releived us with a barrell of powder and all sorts of ammunition as it cost him in Boston near to twenty pounds for which he is not yet paid, yea, then when as there was no town Stock nor a pound of powder in the Town that we know of without which supply we and our families must either have been destroyed or our town deserted as Casco and Saco were, we being then for divers months the seat of war and having more houses than one of the Townes and above double the other burnt and consumed: and to keep us together since he hath this Spring helped us with nere two hundred bushells of Indian and other Grain without which some of us could neither have planted nor sowne, some had ben pincht and others might have starved, in all things to our weak understanding he hath carryed it faithfully and carefully to the publicke interest, he being now unjustly and as far as we can deserue maliciously persecuted by some especially one Mr. Foxwell a man noted for contention and whereas there be diverse oaths taken against the s^d Scottow some of them to the knowledge of some of us false, and others covered with fraude and fallacy we being much troubled that for his good he should receive a bill humbly crave that he may have all right and due encouragement and vindication,

and your petitioners shall further humble pray for your honors peace and prosperity.

Henry Jocelyn	Richard × Willing	Thomas × Wasgate
Ambrose Bouden	Francis × White	John × Makenny
John × Libby, senior,	John × Ficket	Edward × Hounsell
Sam × Oakman	Richard × Bassen	Richard × Barret
John × Libby jun ^r	Richard Moore	Christopher × Picket
Anthony Row	Peter × Hinxen	Thomas Cleverly
Thomas × Bigford	Henry × Elkins	John × Vicars
John Howell	Henry × Brookins	Dunken × Teshmond
William × Champlin	William × Burrage	John × Simson

ADDITIONAL FAVOURABLE TESTIMONY.

These are to testifie before whom it may concern, that Mr. Scottow of Boston, being wth us when — y^e men were killed upon Sacho Sands at the first heering of the guns fired there wth consent of Mr. Josselin gave y^e Alarum all over garrison to y^e whole town, drew up such of us on our armes as were at home, dispatcht our Corporall to call in such as were abroad, as also the said Scottow was very Angry with Mackshawine for saying that Captaine Wincoll and his Company were all cut off, telling him though some might be killed and the rest fled yett it might be to gain y^e advantage of ground as it proved, as also at the same time Scottow searcht the armes and ammunition of us which were drawne up exchanging y^e armes which were insufficient for his owne fixed armes, and that hee supplied every man of all those that were sent forth, and wanted, both with powder, buletts, swan shott, biskett, and a dram of y^e bottle out of his owne store, there not being at the same time one pound of powder in y^e town, that wee know of but what they rec^{ved} from Scottow & that the said Scottow, upon the first alarum enquire whether some of us might not bee sent in a shallop or in Canows to goe to y^e releif of those men, it was answered that they could not be sent with safety neither for the men nor for their armes because of the gulf of y^e sea, the wind blowing ffish upon the shore. The said Scottow with the consent of Mr. Henery Josselin, did with as much possible speed as they could, dispatch away about twenty men over our ferry to march by land to the relief of that pty under y^e charge of Serjeant Olliver, yea so many men did they send away that some of us complained against them saying they did not doe well to send out so many of their husbands and children, supposeing that if they should have been cutt off wee had not strength left at the garrison sufficient to defend o^{ur}selves if assaulted, Yea, wee doe farther testifie that the said Scottow Acted therein to the utmost of his power soe that when some of the company manifested a backwardness to the relief above in vexation hee through his Kane upon the ground saying he would through up his Commission and never meddle more with it, and alsoe that wee could not answer to god, men, nor our owne consciences unless wee used the utmost of our endeavour to relieve those men, in testimony of the truth of what is above written we have hereunto signed and shall to the substance of the whole depose if called thereunto by lawfull Authority.

Blackpoint, July y^e 15th 1676.

John × Libby Sen ^r	Rich. Willing
Tomas × Bigford	Andrew Browne
Anthony row	francis × White
Thomas Cleverly	Peter × Hinxen
Hen: × Elkins	Henry × Nookins

The pmises above written, I attest to be truth given under my hand this 18 July 1676

HENRY JOCELYN.

(Mass. Arch., Vol. 69, p. 28.)

During August of 1676, Capt. Scottow was evidently at Boston, leaving the conduct of affairs to Jocelyn and Tippen with Walter Gendal as a third on the "committee of the militia." Sergeant Tippen, who appears to have been a very efficient officer, being called away also, the others found themselves unable to control the inhabitants who were acting as garrison soldiers, and they wrote this letter to Capt. Scottow.

Capt. Joshua Scottow.

We underwritten being of y^e committee with serjeant Tippen, and both of you now being absent, shall desire you to acquaint y^e Governor & Council of y^e averseness of the generality of y^e Inhabitants to obey Military orders; y^t they would be pleased to direct some especial order to such in this town as may bring y^e Inhabitants to y^e obedience of y^e Military Laws of the Government y^t we may be in some capacity to defend ourselves against y^e common enemy; and we shall remain,

Y^r friends to serve you

Black Point, Aug. 9th, 1676.

HENRY JOCELYN,
WALTER GENDALL.

The Blackpoint garrison was recognized by the Indians as the strongest fortification in the Eastern Towns, and it had therefore escaped any assault in the general destruction which fell upon Casco and the Kennebec towns. In the letter of Capt. Hathorne in the last chapter, we find some account of the discontent of the people at Blackpoint and their determination to abandon the garrison and to take themselves to the safer towns to the West. The letter indicates also that Capt. Scottow was there when Capt. Hathorne visited the place, but evidently withdrew soon after; as upon October 12th the Indians appeared at the garrison, a hundred strong, with the chief "Mugg" (or Mog Ilegon, Whittier's Mog Megone) at their head; they found the inhabitants all within the fort and Mr. Jocelyn in command. The Indians did not attack, knowing that even a small number could hold it against any assault they could make. Mugg was well acquainted with all the affairs of the English, and immediately sought a parley with Mr. Jocelyn, which lasted a long time. In the meantime all the inhabitants had taken the opportunity to get out of the house and to their boats and away to the Westward towns, — Wells, Portsmouth, &c. How they could have thus effected their escape in the presence of so large a body of the enemy, must be explained by the advantageous position of the garrison, and the overconfidence of the Indians. Mr. Jocelyn and his family were taken with the house and its contents, which was at once surrendered, when Mr. Jocelyn found only his own family left within. Mugg was highly elated with this great and easy success, and Jocelyn was treated kindly, and with his family soon restored to their friends. It is said that he afterwards removed to Plymouth, where he spent the rest of his days. Blackpoint garrison was not destroyed, perhaps because Mugg, in the flush of his success, believed the English would

soon be driven from the country, and this would serve the Indians as a stronghold. The following papers, the original of which is preserved among the papers of the late Mr. Lemuel Shattuck, gives the list of those who were at Blackpoint just before the surrender :

A list of y^e names of y^e Inhabitants at Blackpoint Garrison
Octo: 12th 1676.

In y ^e Garrison.	Daniell Moore	John Ashden
	John Tenney	John Warrick
	Henry Brookin	Goodman Luscome
	Nathaniell Willett	Tymothy Collins
	Charles Browne	Andrew Browne, Senior
	Edward Hounsell	Andrew Browne
		John Browne
		Joseph Browne
		William Burrage
		Ambrose Bouden, Constable
In y ^e hutts w th out y ^e Garrison but Joyn- ing to it.	Hampton and Salsbery Soldiers	Tho: Cumming
	ffrancis Sholet	John Herman
	Anthony Roe	Samuell Okeman, Senior
	Thomas Bickford	Samuell Okeman
	Robert Tydey	John Elson
	Richard Moore	Peter Hincson
	James Lybbey	Symond Hincson
	John Lybbey	Ri ^{ed} Willin
	Anthony Lybbey	John Symson
	Samuell Lybbey	Tho: Cleauerly
	George Taylor	John Cocke
	James Ogleby	R ^d Burrough
	Dunken Chessom	
	William Sheildin	
	John Vickers	
Living muskett shott fr. y ^e Garrison.	R ^d Basson	A list of y ^e names of those y ^t ware prest by Vertue of Capt. Harthornes order to be for y ^e service of y ^e Gari- son of y ^e Inhabitants affore- said.
	Ro ^{rt} Elliott	ffrancis Shealett
	ffrancis White	Edward Hounsflow
	Richard Honywell	James Oglebey
	John Howell	John Cocke
	Ralphe Heison	Daniell Moore
	Mathew Heyson	Dunken Chessom
	Joseph Oliver	Richard Burrough
	Christopher Edgecome	William Burrage
	John Edgecome	
Living three muskett shott fr. y ^e Garrison.	Micael Edgecome	
	Robert Edgecome	
	Henry Elkins	

It is probable that the surrender of the fort at Blackpoint was a great surprise to Capt. Scottow, as it was considered by all absolutely secure, and was at the time well supplied and amply garrisoned; doubtless the cause of the desertion was the long-suppressed discontent of the people, and their panic at the approach of the large body of Indians which their fears magnified to an army. Capt. Scottow did not rest content with his defeat, however, as we see by

the following item at the session of the General Court, October 25, 1676, some twelve days after the disaster.

Whereas Joshua Scottow is now sending forth a smale vessell or two wth company for the discovery of the state of the fort at Black Point, and transport of what may be there recoverable either of his or any of the inhabitants, it is ordered, that the said vessells and persons by him sent shall be & hereby are exempted from impresse upon any of the country^s imploy; and Bartholomew Tipping being commended as a fitt person to take the charge of such as are to land, in case he shall judge the place tenable, he shallbe & hereby is impowered to impresse the company now sent, and any other of the inhabitants, or any other persons which maybe there found, to looke after plunder or their owne estates, and to defend & keepe the place from the enemy untill further order; and the said Scottow hath liberty to impresse some inhabitants of Black Point who lye latent, he, the said Scottow, carrying it on at his oune charge.

Sometime in November, Mugg having surrendered himself and the Indians having withdrawn, Capt. Scottow regained his fort, and Sergt. Bartholomew Tippen and soldiers, and many of the inhabitants, remained there, and more returned in the Spring. While our eastern towns from Portsmouth to Saco were kept in constant fear by frequent attacks by skulking bands, Blackpoint was not troubled until May 13th, 1677, when a great body of the enemy appeared before the garrison, and at once made a resolute onset upon it, apparently feeling assured of victory. But they had now to deal with a different man than before; Sergt. Bartholomew Tippen was now in command, and conducted a gallant defence during three days, in which time but three of his soldiers were killed; on the 16th the Sergt. himself made a fine shot, by which one of the leaders (supposed, at the time, to be "Simon," but afterwards found to be the celebrated "Mugg") fell, by which loss of their chief they were so disheartened that they withdrew, part towards the Kennebec, the rest towards Piscataqua and York, where they did some injury, of which and their next attack upon Blackpoint, the next chapter, taking up the operations of Capt. Benjamin Swett, will give some account.

Credited under Capt. Scottow.

January 25 1675-6			
Samuel Ryall	01 01 04	William Howard	03 12 00
Daniel Lancton, <i>Corp'l.</i>	04 04 00	John Slead	03 12 00
Eben Ingolsby	03 12 00	Benjamin Wardall	03 12 00
George Gregory	03 12 00	Thomas Skellito	03 12 00
Moses Richardson	03 12 00	Thomas Hawes	03 12 00
John Newman	03 12 00	John Newton	03 12 00
Henry Berrisford	03 12 00	Samuel Walker	03 12 00
Roger Jones	03 12 00	Alexander Johnson	03 12 00
Charles Duckworth	03 12 00	February 19, 1675-6	
Andrew Cload	03 12 00	Bartholomew Tippin	03 12 00
Owen Jones	03 12 00	Thomas Barber	02 08 00
Thomas Hobson	03 12 00	Nathaniel Willet	02 08 00
		Edward Milton	02 08 00

Robert Tydye	02 08 00	April 24, 1676	
Ebenezer Winter	02 08 00	Thomas Barber	03 18 00
Peter Odrigoe	02 08 00	Peter Malardino	03 09 04
Samuel Johnson	02 08 00	June 24, 1676	
John Baker	02 08 00	John Baker	04 16 00
Timothy Cunnell	02 08 00	Bartholomew Tippin	09 09 00
John Lowell	02 08 00	Thomas Barber	02 02 00
Ezekiel Hamlin	02 08 00	Peter Odrego	01 04 00
Peter Mallandy	02 08 00	Francis Sholett	06 00 00
Thomas Maddis	02 08 00	Timothy Conhill	06 00 00
James Ogleby	02 08 00	Nathaniel Willet	06 00 00
James Barber	02 08 00	Edward Milton	02 03 08
Richard Honeywell	02 08 00	James Barber	06 00 00
William Darby	02 08 00	Peter Odrego	05 12 00
Samuel Baker	02 08 00	James Ogleby	06 00 00
		Thomas Maddis	06 06 00
March 24 th 1675-6		William Darby	06 00 00
Samuel Johnson	02 14 00	Robert Tidy	06 00 00
		Ebenezer Winter	06 06 00

There were doubtless many names credited during the autumn and winter of 1676-7, but the accounts covering that period are now lost. It will be noted, however, that many of the same names appear in this following list from a later book, that are in the former.

July 24, 1677.	Michael Edgecomb	January 1677-8
Edward Cowle	Thos: Cummings	David Middleton
Sam. Libby	Thos: Irons	Andrew Johnson
John Starts	Anthony Libby	February 1677-8
August 1 st 1677	October.	William Milles
Henry Libby	John Courser	Henery Libby
September	Lewis Price	March 1677-8
John Gibson	Andrew Brown	Thos: Bull
Will: Burridg	John Brown	Sam ^l Jordan
Nath ^l Willet	John Augur	Richard Honywell
John Robin	John Lewis	Nathaniell Willitt
John Starts	Thos: Rogers	John Browne
James Ogleby	John Bezoon	Stephen Wolfe
Richard Barrett	November.	Ambross Bowden
Christopher Edgecomb	Edward Hounsel	Michaell Edgecombe
Robert Edgecomb	December	John Tinney
Sam ^l Jordan	Job Tooky	Rich ^d Honywell
John Markany	Joseph Hide	Will: Smith
John Churchill		

In October, 1677, upon the petition of Capt. Scottow and others of his townsmen, all the arms and ammunition then in the fort at Blackpoint were granted them for their proper defence, the same or like amount to be returned upon the order of the Court, and the inhabitants, while engaged in the defence of the garrison, were freed from all country rates.

After the close of the war Capt. Scottow returned and engaged in the development of his estate, and in building up the interests of the settlement. In 1679, he was chosen an Associate for York County. In 1681, the inhabitants at Blackpoint accepted his offer to give the town a hundred acres of land "upon the Plains between Moors Brook and the South East end of the Great Pond," as a site for the building of a fortification for the defence of the town. The land about this fort was to be laid out in lots convenient for the most compact settlement of the people, all of whom were to build upon these and pay to Capt. Scottow one shilling yearly for ever as being their "demesne Lord." The people took hold with a will, and all working together soon erected a very large and strong fortification. Here the people lived, apparently in harmony, until 1686, when, for some reason they declared their agreement with Capt. Scottow "null and void," but at the same time were ready enough to use the protection of his garrison in times of danger; and their opposition to him on this as well as former occasions, is strange from our standpoint, and must probably remain unaccounted for, except for the reasons above noted, and perhaps abitrary and eccentric manners, of which some intimations may be gathered from the petitions of his friends noted above, as well as from his writings. The people never forgot the old charge of his being the indirect cause of the death of the Nicholsons in 1675; and in 1681 he was accused of the murder of one Nathan Bedford, who was shown at the inquest to have been drowned, and the charge was probably due to the hostility of his enemies. He still held his leading position at Blackpoint until the evacuation in May, 1690, when he retired to Boston where he probably spent the rest of his days. He died January 20th, 1698, aged 83 years. His gravestone was found, October, 1850, in the tower of "The Old South Church," by workmen making repairs upon the wall under the north dial, some fifty feet from the ground. How it came there is not, I believe, yet explained. Another stone, that of William Middleton, died 1699, was found at the same time and place. See REGISTER, *ante*, vol. v. 78. Mr. Sewall, in his Journal, Jan. 21st and 22^d, 1697-8, writes:

"It seems Capt Scottow died last night. Thus the New England men drop away." Jan. 22; "Capt Joshua Scottow is buried in the old burying place: Bearers Maj^{or} Gen^l Winthrop, Mr. Cook, Col. Hutchinson, Sewall, Sergeant, Walley: Extreem Cold. No Minister at Capt. Scottow's Funeral nor wife nor daughter."

Capt. Scottow was the author of two very curious tracts, one in 1691, entitled, "*Old Men's Tears for their own Declensions mixed with Fears of their and posterities further falling off from New England's Primitive Constitution. Published by some of Boston's Old Planters and some other.*" Another tract, published in 1694, has a title similar in character but too long for

insertion here except the first part, "*A Narrative of the Planting of the Massachusetts Colony Anno 1628*," &c. Besides these tracts there are many intimations of eccentricity in the character of Mr. Scottow. See "Memoir of Joshua Scottow," by Hon. Hamilton A. Hill, A.M. Also Sibley's "Harvard Graduates."

The accounts of Capt. Scottow for disbursements during the war were still unsettled in 1685, when the amount claimed was over two hundred pounds; the Court that year voted him a grant of five-hundred acres of land in the "Province of Mayne in any free place;" and in 1686, some delay and trouble about this former grant having arisen, he was granted five hundred acres in addition in same place and conditions.

Capt. Scottow left numerous descendants, by his daughters; in his will probated March 3d, 1698, he mentions sixteen grandchildren. Thomas Scottow, only surviving son of the Captain, after graduating at Harvard in 1677, seems to have associated himself with his father; he was Recorder of York County in 1686, and signs as Deputy Register, after that until 1688. In his father's will he is bequeathed a double portion, which, if he dies without issue, shall go to his sister Elizabeth Savage. In Mr. Waters's "Genealogical Gleanings," REGISTER, *ante*, vol. 39, p. 169, is found Thomas Scottow's will, which declares him to be "of Boston, Chirurgeon, now bound forth to sea in the Ship Gerrard of London, Capt. William Dennis, commander, 14 November 1693," proved 4 September, 1699. Gives his sister Elizabeth Savage, of New England, all his real and personal estate in New England. To his "loving friend Margaret Softley of the Parish of St. Paul, Shadwell, in the County of Middlesex, widow," all his goods and chattels and estate in the said ship and all wages that may be due him for service on the said ship at the time of his death, in satisfaction of what he shall owe her, at his death. He appoints her executrix.

THE TROTTS OF DORCHESTER AND BOSTON.

By EDWARD DOUBLEDAY HARRIS, Esq., of New York City.

IT has not been an easy task to establish the relationship existing between the individuals of the earlier generations of this family.

The elder THOMAS TROTT was admitted to full communion with the Dorchester church 8 (1), 1644, but no record of his arrival here has been found. In 1648 he bought of Christopher Gibson, of Boston, a dwelling house at Dorchester with three acres of "planting grounds" and out buildings, together with nine acres of marsh and four acres in each of the Three Divisions. This seems

to have been his first purchase. He died, according to the epitaph in the Dorchester burying-ground, 28 August, 1696, aged 82 years, leaving a good estate. He was the progenitor of most of the New England Trotts.

His eldest son THOMAS had been killed by a fall from his cart, 13 January, 1694, leaving an only son of the same name who was, without much doubt, the man that married Zebiah Royall, and whose name appears at the extreme left of the accompanying tabular chart. The writer has long searched in vain for evidence positively confirming the conjectured relationship.

Cotemporary with the second generation of the family there appeared in Dorchester another THOMAS TROTT, a blacksmith, there as early as 1699, who was the grandson of Robert Stanton, of Dorchester, though the names of both father and mother are unknown. His kinsman (uncle), Thomas Stanton, in 1702 gave him six acres of land in Dorchester, which he sold in 1710, to Samuel Kendall for £20. He was doubtless the man who had liberty from the Selectmen of Boston to set up a smithy in 1705, and who was repeatedly warned out of the town in the next nine years. He is found in Roxbury as well, but disappeared in 1714. His name appears at the extreme right of the chart. The writer has failed to connect him in any way with the rest of his name in Dorchester.

Strangely enough, in the third generation, there was still another THOMAS TROTT, a blacksmith, too, who was born 13 September, 1705, and settled in Boston. His identity as the son of SAMUEL, of Dorchester, is fully established by numerous documents. Who that other THOMAS was that, in 1725, married Martha Merrifield, in Dorchester, is not so satisfactorily determined. Certainly he was not the Boston blacksmith, for that man had taken Waitstill (!) Payson for a wife.*

The writer unwillingly suspends his task with the fourth generation of the race, hoping that some one who has more Trott blood in his veins than he, will take it up and bring order out of chaos.

HEREDITY.—The diagnosis of his parents and his grandparents is the prognosis, the horoscope of the child. We have many New England surnames which stand this day for traits bodily, mental and moral that belonged to those who bore the same names two hundred or two hundred and fifty years ago. In some cases the traits are intensified in their transmission; in others, where there has been intermarriage with families of strong peculiarities, they are slightly attenuated. In the children of the female members of one of these old families, you can always trace tokens of the mother's lineage, which may, however, cease to be distinctly observable in their children.—REV. ANDREW P. PEABODY, D.D.

* The incredulous will find her epitaph in the Granary Burying Ground.

b. i
of I
mar
died
I

AME
p. 170
Dor.
abou
784.
bbabl
male
sue.

RO

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By HENRY F. WATERS, A.M., now residing in London, Eng.

[Continued from page 403, vol. xlii.]

LAWRENCE WASHINGTON, of Washington Parish in the County of Westmoreland in Virginia, gentleman, 11 March 1697-8. To be buried, if please God I depart in this County of Westmoreland, by the side of my father and mother and near my brothers and sisters and my children. To friends M^r William Thomson, Clerk, and M^r Samuel Thompson, each a mourning ring of thirty shillings price each ring. To my godson Lawrence Butler one young mare and two cows. To my sister Anne Writts children one manservant apiece of four or five years to serve, or three thousand pounds of tobacco, to be delivered or paid to them at age of twenty years. To my sister Lewis a mourning ring of forty shillings. To my cousin John Washington Sen^r, of Stafford County, all my wearing apparel. To cousin John Washington's eldest son Lawrence Washington, my godson, one manservant of four or five years to serve, or three thousand pounds of tobacco, the same to be delivered at his age of twenty years. To my godson Lawrence Butler and Lewis Nicholds that tract of land joining upon Meridah Edwards and Daniel White, being two hundred and seventy five acres, to be equally divided between them. To the upper and lower churches of Washington parish, each of them, a pulpit cloath and cushion. It is my will to have a funeral sermon at the church and to have no other funeral to exceed three thousand pounds of tobacco. After debts and legacies paid and discharged, my personal estate to be equally divided in four parts, my wife Mildred Washington to have one part, my son John another part, my son Augustine another part and my daughter Mildred the other part, at their ages of twenty years. To my son John this seat of land where I now live and that whole tract of land where I now live and that whole tract lying from the mouth of Mathodack extending to a place called the round Hills, with the addition I have thereunto made of William Webbs and William Rush, to him and his heirs forever. To my son Augustine Washington all the dividend of land that I bought of M^r Robert Lessons children in England, in Mattax between my brother and M^r Baldridges land where M^r Daniel Lessons formerly lived, by estimation four hundred acres; likewise that land that was M^r Richard Hills, and all that land where M^r Lewis Markham now lives, after the said Markham and his now wife's decease, by estimation seven hundred acres more or less. To my daughter Mildred Washington all my land in Stafford County lying upon Hunting Creek where M^{rs} Elizabeth Minton and M^r William now lives, by estimation twenty five hundred acres. I give my water-mill to my son John Washington.

If my children should die before they come of age or marriage my brothers children shall enjoy all their estates real, excepting that land that I bought of M^r Robert Lessons children, which I give to my loving wife and her heirs forever. I give that land which I bought of my brother Francis Wright, being two hundred acres, lying near Stocks quarter, to my son John Washington. My cousin John Washington, of Stafford County, and my friend M^r Samuel Thompson, to be my executors and my loving wife Mildred my executrix.

The witnesses were Robert Readman, George Wadon, Thomas Howes and John Rosier.

The will was proved 10 December 1700 by the oath of Mildred Gale als Washington (wife of George Gale), one of the executors, power being reserved for John Washington and Samuel Thompson, the other executors, to act. Noel, 186.

[The will of Lawrence Washington here printed was sent to us by Mr. Waters several years ago, not long after he commenced his researches, at Somerset House. We learn from him that he has since collected much important genealogical information concerning the Washingtons, which we hope before long to receive from him and print.—EDITOR.]

This is the will of the grandfather of President George Washington, and was proved in England by Mildred Gale the widow of the testator and grandmother of the President. Mr. J. C. C. Smith, an intimate friend of the late Col. Chester, published in the seventh volume of *The Genealogist*, Jan. 1883, some extracts from the will of Mildred Gale, which was proved March 18, 1700-1, dated Jan. 24, 1700-1, in which she is described as the wife of George Gale, of Whitehaven, Cumberland, "being doubtfull of the recovery of my present sickness," and mentions that "by an Indenture of Marriage made and executed by and between John Washington one of the executors of my late husband's will of the one part, and my present husband George Gale with my own consent and approbation thereof of the other part, bearing date 16 May in the present year 1700, I am empowered to demise by will or other instrument the estate and legacies of my late husband to the uses and purposes therein mentioned," and she proceeded to bequeath £1000 to her said husband and the residue of her property equally between her said husband and children. When George Gale took probate of her will, he had to give bond for the tuition of the children, and their names appear as John, Augustine (father of the President) and Mildred Washington. In the Parish Register of St. Nicholas Church, Whitehaven, appears the baptism, Jan. 25, 1700-1, of Mildred, daughter of George Gale, and her mother was buried five days afterwards, while the infant was buried March 26, 1701. In a pedigree which Mr. Smith furnished with his article it appeared that George Gale had removed to Maryland, where he had four sons living in 1712.

In 1866, Col. Chester contributed an article to the *London Herald and Genealogist*, which was reprinted in the REGISTER, vol. 21, pp. 25-35, proving that the brothers John and Lawrence Washington, who emigrated to Virginia in 1657, could not have been identical with those of the same names in Sir Isaac Heard's *supposititious* pedigree, which Baker incorporated into his History of Northamptonshire as historic truth, for the John of Baker's Northamptonshire was a Knight and would not have relinquished his title; besides, he was living in England in 1662, while his brother Lawrence was a clergyman in England after the restoration (1660).

The point of interest, in the proof of the will above given, is that it leads towards the support of the tradition of the older members of the Virginia family "that their English ancestor came from some one of the Northern counties of England."

John Washington (the father of the testator), and Lawrence brother of John, came to Virginia in 1657: both died in 1677, leaving real and personal property in England. Lawrence left his English possessions to a daughter Mary, who was in England, and her half brother John Washington (of Stafford Co., Va., in the above will) may have gone there with some self-interest to see his sister, if he was in England when the marriage settlements were made for Mildred, the widow, to marry George Gale. In the *Whitehaven Guardian*, of Nov. 11, 1875, it was shown that there lived in that town, from 1692 to 1766, a family of Washingtons, and that the christian name of one of them who was married there in 1731 was Lawrence.

This town is not many miles from WARTON in Lancashire, which was for centuries the home of the Washington family from which the Northamptonshire branch descended. The Church Registers begin in 1568, and by reference to them the generally unreliable Albert Welles could be tested as to the statement that James Phillippe, of London, his authority for the English Pedigree of the Washington family, found the dates of baptisms which are given thus:—

Leonard Washington (grandfather to the testator above), born at Warton about 1595; his children, Robert, baptized at Warton, co. Lancaster, A.D. 1616.
 Jane, " " " " " " 1619.
 Francis, " " " " " " 1622.
 Laurence, " " " " " " 1625.
 John (father of testator), " " " " " " 1627.

Is there any truth in Welles's work? The Vicar of Warton will undoubtedly give the information if a copy is sent him of this imprint, and a desire for him to do so.—JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN.]

WILLIAM PALMER of London Esquire, 23 March 1635 (sealed and published 6 April 1636), with a codicil dated 12 September 1636, proved 27 September 1636. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Mary Aldermanbury,¹ in London, where I now dwell. All my personal estate shall be (in respect I am a citizen and freeman of the City of London) divided into three equal parts, according to the ancient custom of the same city, whereof one part I give unto Barbara Palmer, my wellbeloved wife, as due unto her by the said custom. Another third I give unto my three sons, Archdale, William and John, to be divided equally amongst them, according to the said laudable custom. And the other third part thereof, commonly called the Testator's third part, being devisable by me according to the custom of the same city, I do dispose of as followeth. (Then follow sundry bequests, among which) To my sister M^{rs} Mary Palmer the late wife of my brother M^r Robert Palmer, to my brother John Palmer, to my cousin Thomas Palmer of Marston and his brother Robert Palmer, to my cousin M^r George Clarke, to my Kinsman Thomas Cooke of Salte in the co. of Stafford and his sister Katherine Holte and his sister Frances Backhouse, to my cousin Walter Sedgley, for a divinity lecture or sermon in the Chapel of Marston where I was born, to my son John, at the age of twenty one. My cousin M^r George Clerke and my son Archdale Palmer to be executors.

In the codicil he mentions "our minister M^r Doctor Stanton," cousin Bydolph and his wife, cousin William Palmer and his wife, cousin Williams and his wife, cousin M^r Richard Archdale and his wife, cousin Gardner, the company of Haberdashers, the poor in St. Bartholomew's Hospital, "whereof I am a Governor," and others. Pile, 100.

[¹ The parish Church of St. Mary Aldermanbury, in which Wm. Palmer was buried in 1636, was totally destroyed by the great fire in London in 1666. His cousin George Clarke, one of the executors of the will, was a merchant of London, of which he was elected Sheriff in 1641; he was created Knight at Hampton Court on 3d Dec. 1641. His wife was Barbara Palmer of Hill in Bedfordshire, whose brother William was also knighted in 1641 or 1642. It is uncertain whether he or his cousin William (son of the testator), and the brother of Archdale, was first knighted, one of them being made Knight at Whitehall 18 April, 1641, the other at Oxford 2 November, 1642. William Palmer, the brother of Sir George Clarke's wife, married a sister of Sir Thomas Gardiner, the Recorder of London, who was knighted at Kingsland 25 November, 1641, and is styled "Cousin Gardner" in the codicil.—JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN.]

BARBARA PALMER of Onelepe in the co. of Leicester, widow, 13 September 1650, proved 10 June 1651. It is my earnest desire that the younger children of my sons Archdale Palmer Esq. and Sir William Palmer, Knight, shall have those moneys paid them which I have given them by their said fathers. To my son John Palmer a messuage in or near Page Green in the parish of Tottenham, Middlesex (and other tenements). To my cousin Sarah Willett, wife of James Willett clerk, to John Sare, son of Archdale

Sare, at twenty one, to my cousin John Combe's wife, to my cousin Mary Ditchfield, to my cousin Susanna Dutton. Other bequests and legacies.

Grey, 126.

ARCHDALE PALMER, of Oneleppe in the co. of Leicester, Esq. 3 April 1672, proved 20 September 1673. My body to be buried in the parish church of Oneleppe by my dear mother, M^{rs} Barbara Palmer, widow, deceased. To my son William Palmer and Martha his wife, to my son Archdale Palmer and his wife Anna and son Thomas, to my son Thomas Palmer and Mary his wife, to my son Samuel Sleight and Barbara his wife (my daughter), to my daughter Martha Palmer, to my son Samuel Palmer, at one and twenty, to my son Joshua Palmer, at one and twenty. My houses &c in Stepney to my four sons, Archdale, Thomas, Samuel and Joshua. To my brother M^r John Palmer and Mary his wife. To my brothers in law M^r John Smith, M^r Henry Smith and M^r Thomas Smith. To my sisters in law M^{rs} Jane Gore and M^{rs} Elizabeth Danvers. My brother in law M^r John Pegg and his wife. My cousin Thomas Palmer of Stafford. My cousin Robert Palmer of Bassie-shaw, London. My wife Martha to be the guardian of sons Samuel and Joshua, and also to be executrix of this my will &c.

Pye, 115.

WILLIAM PALMER of Wanlippe a^{ts} Oneleape. in the co. of Leicester Esq. 13 April 1692, proved 14 July 1693. To my wife Martha and my daughter Martha, at her age of one and twenty. My eldest son and heir Archdale Palmer. Three of my children, Thomas, William and Henry. Reference to adventures in Barbadoes. To my son John Palmer & his heirs the reversion and inheritance. after the death and decease of my sister in law M^{rs} Anne Appleton, of and in all my lands &c in Astbury a^{ts} Newbold Astbury, in the co. Palatine of Chester, with remainder to my youngest son Samuel, then to my right heirs. My late mother M^{rs} Martha Palmer deceased. My loving uncle John Palmer Esq. My two brothers, Samuel Palmer and Joshua Palmer, and their two wives. My wife's three brethren, Rowland Hunt Esq., Thomas Hunt merchant and John Hunt Esq., and her sister M^{rs} Elizabeth Beale. My brother in law, John Moorewood Esq., and his wife.

Coker, 115.

WILLIAM PALMER of London, Doctor in Physic, 21 April 1708. Wife Mary. Brother Archdale Palmer of Wanlip Esq. and his children, whether of first or second marriage. My nephew John Palmer, the eldest son of his first marriage, and my nephew Charlton Palmer, the eldest son of his second marriage, already provided for. My wife to be executrix.

Commission issued, 15 December 1716, to Henry Palmer, the paternal Uncle and lawfully appointed guardian of Mary Palmer, minor daughter, and only issue of William Palmer lately of the parish of St. Mary Aldermay, London, Doctor in Medicine deceased &c., for the reason that Mary Palmer, wife of the deceased and executrix named in the will, hath departed this life.

Fox, 234.

JOHN PALMER of the Middle Temple, London, Esq., 7 July, 1738, proved 22 December 1738. To be buried in S^t Laurence church by my dearly beloved spouse. To my loving brother M^r Thomas Palmer, of New England,² fifty pounds, and in case of his death to his eldest son Eliakim Palmer. To my dear brother M^r Henry Palmer one hundred pounds. To my dear brother M^r Samuel Palmer five hundred pounds. To

my beloved sister M^{rs} Martha Palmer five hundred pounds. To my nephew William Palmer five hundred pounds, and my two sets of chambers in Essex Court in Middle Temple. To my niece Barbara Palmer and her sister M^{rs} Mary Palmer, daughters of the said Samuel Palmer, five hundred pounds apiece. To my daughter in law Mrs Graves one hundred pounds. To my grandson M^r Joseph Andrews one hundred pounds. To my brother in law M^r Thomas Palmer & his sister M^{rs} Mary Palmer twenty pounds apiece. To my niece Bakewell ten pounds. To all my brother Archdale Palmer's children by his last wife ten pounds apiece. To my niece Molesworth ten pounds. To M^r Andrews & Mr Graves, my sons in law ten pounds apiece. To my nephew Eliakim Palmer ten pounds. To the Fund for supporting dissenting ministers fifty pounds. To D^r Earl ten pounds, M^r Newman, D^r Wright's assistant five pounds, the poor of D^r Earl's church five pounds & to M^{rs} Gascoign five pounds. I give plain gold rings of sixteen shillings value to all my brothers & sisters, nephews & nieces, M^r Andrews & his lady, M^r Graves & his lady, D^r Earl, D^r Allen & my dear friend Thomas Hunt Esq. The rest & residue to my nephew William Palmer aforesaid whom I nominate and appoint executor.

Wit: John Launder, John Launder, jun^r & William Thirkill.

Mention of bonds & other property in M^r Hoare's hands &c. I give rings to cousin Joshua Palmer, cousin More his sister, cousin Lloyd, cousin Birch, cousin Tom Beal, my diamond ring to said niece Barbara & all my other rings to my niece Molly, her sister.

The above was sworn to, 22 December 1738, by Henry Palmer of S^t Mary Aldermanbury, merchant, and Eliakim Palmer of the same parish, merchant. Brodrepp, 293.

[² His "loving brother Mr. Thomas Palmer of New England," married Abigail Hutchinson the daughter of Eliakim, of Boston, who gave Thomas a piece of land at the foot of Fort Hill, upon which the beneficiary erected a large house which he subsequently altered into two tenements as mentioned in his son Eliakim's will. He was one of the most useful public men in Boston, and during a long contest between the town and himself in relation to some of his father-in-law's property, he was still selected for the most important positions. He held advancing positions throughout life.

By the will of Thomas he gave to his son Eliakim all of his "houses and lands wharves and real-estate wherever to be found," except one of the tenements above referred to; he gave him also "one moiety of all my personal estate in what part of the world soever it may be found." Son Thomas was to have the other moiety of the personal property and the tenement which was left after Eliakim had taken his choice; but the "Tapestry hangings in the end of the House Mr. Job Lewis now possesses shall not be taken down, but belong to that tenement whoever chooses it. To granddaughters Hannah and Abby Lewis £500 each; all my plate to be divided between my children Eliakim Palmer and Sarah Lewis. To son Thomas wearing apparel, household goods, negro woman Fanny, with my horse and furniture and chaise. To brother Samuel, with my sister Martha Palmer and sister Arch. Palmer, each a Ring of suitable value, as also a Ring to my brother's wife. To my partner Nath^l Balston, Esq., £100 as a token of my love. £30 to the poor of Brattle St. Church and £10 each to Rev. Ben^a. Colman and Rev. Tho^s. Cooper." Mourning clothes provided, &c. &c. Nathaniel Balston was Executor, and evidently the intended way of managing the property was a family secret as he never rendered any account until forced to do something at the death of the son Thomas in 1752, brother of Eliakim, when he reported *personal* property in his hands belonging to the brothers, undivided, amounting to nearly £10,000. It will be noticed in Eliakim's will that he gave all the real estate inherited from his father, in trust to Nathaniel Balston, for the ultimate use of Abigail and Hannah Lewis his nieces.

Thomas Palmer, the brother of Eliakim, left Boston for England in January, 1750, and beside his will he gave written orders that his sister Mrs. Lewis should

remain in his house rent free, in case of his death, not returning from England or not giving contrary orders. Whether he died abroad or at home the writer does not know; his son Thomas under 14 years of age was put under the guardianship of James Boutineau and Nathaniel Bethune with bonds of £4000, increased in 1760 to £10,000.—JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN.]

HENRY PALMER the elder of St Mary Aldermanbury, London, Merchant, 19 April 1739, proved 22 May 1740. To my brother Thomas Palmer of Boston in New England Esq. five hundred pounds and to his son Thomas Palmer and his daughter Sarah Lewis five hundred pounds each. To Job Lewis, the husband of the said Sarah Lewis, and to Hannah and Abigail Lewis, children of the said Job and Sarah, one hundred pounds each, and to Mary Palmer, wife of my said nephew Thomas Palmer, twenty pounds. To Anne Palmer, widow of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased, fifty pounds. To Anne Palmer, widow of my nephew John Palmer Esq. deceased, twenty pounds, and to Anne Palmer, her daughter, thirty pounds. To my nephew William, son of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased, twenty pounds and to Elizabeth Palmer, his wife, one hundred pounds, and to Henry Palmer, son of the said William and Elizabeth, three hundred pounds. To my niece Elizabeth Bakewell one hundred pounds and to M^r John Bakewell, her husband, twenty pounds. To my nephew Henry, son of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased, three hundred pounds. Reference to a bond of his to William Fauquiere Esq. and other debts. Nephew Thomas, son of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased. Nephew Archdale Palmer, son of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased. Nephew Henry Palmer of London, Merchant. Niece Mary Faris, wife of William Faris, and John Faris her son. Anne Ewer, Katherine Handley.³ Martha Lewis, Barbara Palmer, Charlton Palmer and Betty Palmer, children of my late brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased, and Walter Ewer, Samuel Handley, Benjamin Lewis and William Faris, my nephews in law, and Rebecca Palmer, my niece in law. To the Hon. Doctor Coote Molesworth and his wife Mary Molesworth. My brother Samuel Palmer and his wife Elizabeth and William, Barbara and Mary Palmer, children of the said Samuel. My sister Martha Palmer. My cousin Mary Palmer, spinster, and Sarah Blundell, widow of Benjamin Blundell. My much esteemed friend Lieut. Gen. Peers Esq. of the Barbadoes. Item I give to the incorporated Society for propagating the Gospel in New England, whereof Sir Robert Clark is the present Governor, the sum of one hundred pounds. To my nephew Eliakim Palmer, eldest son of my brother Thomas Palmer, and his heirs and assigns my freehold house of inheritance situate on Ludgate in London, known by the name of the Swan and Star, and now in the occupation of Bernard Townsend, which house I purchased from Nicholas Charlton Esq., and to the said Eliakim the residue of my estate, as well in foreign parts as in England. The said Eliakim Palmer to be executor. Browne, 153.

[³ There is a full pedigree of the family of Sir Samuel Handley in the College of Arms, London.—J. C. C. SMITH.]

MARTHA PALMER of Newgate Street, London, spinster, 19 April 1744, proved 14 January 1745. To my sister Anne Palmer, widow of my brother Archdale Palmer, thirty pounds. To my nephews, Harry Palmer and Charlton Palmer, and my nieces, Elizabeth Bakewell, Anne Ewer, Katherine Handley and Martha Lewis, all children of my said brother Archdale Palmer, twenty five pounds each. To my nephew Archdale Palmer, in

whose house I now dwell, and my nieces Barbara and Betty Palmer, likewise children of my said brother and yet unmarried, one hundred pounds each. To my nephew Eliakim Palmer and my niece Mary Molesworth twenty five pounds each. To my grand-nephew Harry Palmer, now in the East Indies, sixty pounds. To my nephew Thomas Palmer, son of my said brother Archdale, one hundred and fifty pounds. To my sister Elizabeth Palmer, widow of my brother Samuel, fifty pounds. To my nephew William Palmer, only son of my said brother Samuel, five hundred pounds, and to his sisters Barbara and Mary Palmer seven hundred pounds each. My said nephew William to be executor, and to him three hundred pounds new South Sea Annuity stock, on trust to pay the interest and dividend arising therefrom to my niece Mary Faris, to her sole and separate use exclusive of her present husband &c. To her son John Faris one hundred pounds at his age of twenty five years, or at the decease of his said mother, the which shall first happen. The Rev. M^r. Samuel Chandler and others.

Edmunds, 25.

ELIAKIM PALMER of London, merchant, 14 May 1749, proved 24 May 1749, as to the deceased's estate in England or in any other parts except in New England. Reference to contract on marriage with wife Elizabeth. To said wife fifteen thousand pounds. My father Thomas Palmer, of Boston in New England Esq. deceased, being seized in fee &c of a mansion house, by him built, at the foot of Fort Hill in Boston aforesaid and divided into two tenements, by his last Will and Testament gave and devised to me such one of the said two tenements as I should choose and the other tenement to my brother Thomas. I hereby make choice of that one now or late in the occupation of Charles Paxton Esq. and release &c to my said brother Thomas all my right and claim in and to the other tenement in which he now lives or lately lived. To Nathaniel Balston of Boston Esq. and my said brother Thomas Palmer, all my houses, buildings, wharves, lands and Real Estate whatsoever at Boston, during the life of my sister Sarah Lewis, wife of Job Lewis of the said town of Boston, in trust to pay the rent &c into the hands of my said sister for her sole and separate use. And after her decease I give the said houses &c to my nieces Abigail and Hannah Lewis, her daughters, as tenants in common &c. To the said Nathaniel Balston Esq. and my brother Thomas Palmer one hundred pounds each, to M^{rs} Mary Barker, widow of Dr. John Barker deceased, one hundred pounds, To John Faris, son of my cousin Mary Faris, one hundred pounds. To George Walker and the Hon. John Lyte of the Island of Barbadoes, esquires, fifty pounds each, making it my humble request to them that they will assist my executors in getting in that part of my effects which I shall (—) possessed of in the said Island. To Beeston Long Esq.⁴ and M^r Henry Norris Junior of London, merchants, my executors hereafter named, and to my cousin William Palmer of London, Attorney at Law, also one of my executors, the several sums of one hundred pounds each. Certain servants and others. My house in London. My house at Ealing. Ann Palmer widow of my late uncle Archdale Palmer. My late uncle Henry Palmer. The poor of the congregation of Protestant Dissenters in the Old Jewry, London.

The residue to my son William Finch Palmer and the child or children wherewith my wife is now "Ensient." The said Nathaniel Balston Esq. and my said brother Thomas Palmer to be executors as to my estate in New England and the said Beeston Long, Henry Norris and William Palmer, as to the estate in England or any other parts except New England.

Lisle, 157.

Robert Palmer =
of Hill,
co. Bedford.

William Palmer
of Hill, Esq., 1634.

William Palmer = Barbara Archdale,
of London, merchant,
died Sept. 1636.
See his will.

John Palmer.

Archdale Palmer = Martha, dau. of
of Wanlip, co. Leic.,
Thomas Smith
Esq., died Aug. 1673,
whose will was
proved 1686.
She d. 1679
(Burke).

Sir William Palmer.

John Palmer = Mary
living 1692.

Martha = William Palmer = Elizabeth, dau. of
Hunt. Wanlip, Esq., d. Wm. Dunvers of
April, 1692, at. 56. Swinstead, Esq.
Will proved 1693.

Archdale Palmer = Anna.
Thomas.

Thomas = Mary.
Palmer.

Samuel
Palmer, M.D.

Joshua
Palmer, M.D.

Sam'l Sleigh = Barbara = John Moorewood.
Martha = Richard Lloyd.

Ann Charlton = Archdale = Mary
Palmer. Dawson.

John Palmer
of Mid. Temple,
London, Esq.
Will proved 1738.

Henry Palmer
of London.
Will proved
1740.

William = Mary
Palmer, Hough.
M.D.
Will pro.
1716.

Thomas = Abigail
Palmer of Hutchinson.
Boston,
N. E.

Samuel = Elizabeth
Palmer

Martha Palmer.
Will proved
1745-6.

William
Palmer.

Barbara
Palmer.

Mary
Palmer.

John
and others.

Mary = Coote Molesworth.

Elizabeth Palmer,
Will proved 1749.

Thomas = Mary
Palmer.

Sarah Palmer = Job Lewis,
Abigail Lewis,
Hannah Lewis.

[* Beeston Long was a West India merchant (see memoir of him in *Gentleman's Magazine*, 1785). One of his sons was created Baron Farnborough, and from one of his daughters descend the Prescotts baronets.—J. C. C. SMITH.]

THOMAS SMYTH the elder of Aldermanbury, London, Esq. 24 February 1665, proved 13 June 1666. My two younger sons, Henry and Thomas Smith. My eldest son John Smith, with my consent, did marry Mary, one of the daughters of Sir Edmond Wright, knight, late Alderman of the City of London deceased. My daughter Jane was married unto William Gore Esq; My daughter Martha was married unto Archdale Palmer Esq; Elizabeth, Margaret and Anne Smyth, three of the daughters of my said son John Smith, not yet married. My grandchild Jane Bennett and her father, Sir Humphry Bennett, knight. My brother in Law John Robinson Esq. and my brother William Robinson. The poor of St. Margaret Moyses parish in Friday Street, where I was born and christened. To M^r Edmond Callamy, late minister of Aldermanbury Church, and to Dr. Walker, now minister &c. My three sons to be executors. Mico, 104.

[The Arms of this family of Palmer may be thus described: Ar. two bars Sa., charged with three trefoils slipped, of the field. In Chief a greyhound courant, of the second, collared Or.

Crest: On a mount Vert a greyhound sejant Sa., gorged with a Collar Or, rimmed Gu., and charged on the shoulder with a trefoil slipped Az.

The pedigree on the opposite page is based on those in *Burke's Landed Gentry* and the *Visitation of London 1633-34* (Harl. So. Pub.), which, by the way, differ as to the name of the father of William Palmer of London.

I have many notes relating to the Archdale Family, which I shall send for publication later on.—H. F. WATERS.]

I, Thomas Palmer of the Parish of St James, in the Island of Barbadoes, Gentleman, being bound on a voyage to Barbadoes &c. &c., whereas my brothers and sisters are already well provided for, in and by, my Father's will and I am engaged to marry Mrs. Mary Wethread of Boston, Spinster, daughter of Mrs. Dorothy Wethread, widow &c. &c., 18 Sept. 1733—Proved Oct. 27, 1740.—No. 7508, Suffolk Probate Papers.

[The above abstract is furnished by John C. J. Brown, Esq., who adds this note.

Luke Vardy who kept the Royal Exchange Tavern on King St., was a witness to the will, and the name of Wethered will be recognized as belonging to another inn-keeper of the time. In Vardy's house Benj. Woodbridge began the war of words which led to his death by the hands of Henry Phillips; it was noted as a place of assemblage for gaming and drinking, and possibly this will of Thomas Palmer was obtained by a black-mail game of the olden time, which undoubtedly resulted in nothing. It will be noticed that seven years had elapsed before it was offered for probate, and there seems to have been nothing more done about it.]

JOHN CHAMBERLAINE of London, gentleman, 18 June 1627, proved 13 March 1627. To be buried in the parish of St. Olaves in the Old Jury, where I was born and christened and where my father, my mother, my brother Robert and other friends are interred. "My funerall I would haue performed wth as little trouble and charge as maibee answerable to the still and quiett course I haue allwaies sought to followe in my life time." To the poor of that parish five pounds and to the poor of St. Mary Aldermanbury ten pounds. To poor prisoners at Ludgate ten pounds, in the Counter in the Poultry five pounds, in the Counter in Woodstreet five pounds, the poor distracted people in Bedlam five pounds. To the Right Honorable the Lord Carleton, Baron of Imbercourt, a basin and ewer of silver of one hundred ounces or thereabouts, to the value of thirty pounds. To Lady

Winwood, late the wife of S^r Ralph Winwood, knight,¹ principal Secretary to King James, and to the Lady Fanshawe, late wife to Sir Henry Fanshawe, knight, to each of them a basin and ewer of silver to the same value of thirty pounds. To Sir William Borles, knight (the elder), a ring of gold of forty shillings. To my sister Poole a ring of gold of forty shillings. To M^r Alexander Williams, of the Pipe Office, and to his wife, to each of them a ring of gold of forty shillings. To M^r Dudley Carleton, son of George Carleton Esq., a ring &c. To M^{rs} Anne Smith, sister to Dr. Gilbert and wife to ——— Smith, gentleman, a ring &c. To my nephew S^r Thomas Stewkeley, knight, two hundred pounds and to his eldest son Sir Hugh Stewkeley, knight and Baronet, and to his second son Thomas, to each of them twenty pounds. To my niece Lady Drewrie, late wife of S^r Henry Drewry, twenty pounds. To my nephews Edmond, John, Zachary, Francis, George, sons of my sister Windham deceased, and to my niece the Lady Stroode, their sister, to each of them twenty pounds. To my cousin Edmund Windham (eldest son of my nephew Thomas Windham) twenty pounds. To my god-daughter Rebecca Tothill, daughter of my cousin Tothill, widow, dwelling in the parish of St. Giles without Cripplegate, twenty pounds. To Anne,² late wife to my brother George Chamberlain deceased, and now wife to John Poole Esq., alderman of the City of London, an annuity or yearly rent of fifty pounds for the term of her natural life, to be issuing out of all that my manor or lordship of Sutton Gannocke in the County of Lincoln and out of all my lands, tenements and hereditaments in Sutton Gannocke, in said County of Lincoln, during her natural life. I do give and bequeath unto her, the said Anne Poole, in lieu and recompence of one annuity &c., of fifty pounds pr annum heretofore usually paid unto her the said Anne by my late brother Richard Chamberlain deceased, in consideration of accounts cleared between my said brothers George and Richard, as being joint executors of the last Will & Testament of my late brother Robert Chamberlain Esq. deceased, one annuity &c of forty pounds &c. I give also to the said Mrs Alice Carleton five hundred pounds and my inlaid cabinet that usually standeth upon the low chest near my bedside, with all that shall be in it at the time of my decease, and whatsoever she hath else of mine in her custody; and this I do in regard of the sincere good will and honest affection I bear her and of the true and long continued friendship between us. To my nephew Thomas Windham of Hensforde in the County of Somerset Esq., all that manor of Minsterworth in the County of Gloucester and the manor of Etloe in the same County and two hundred pounds. To John Cuffe, sometime servant to my brother Richard Chamberlain, twenty pounds and one of my parts or shares in Bermudas or Summer Islands. Another part or share in the same Islands I give & bequeath to my servant Richard Reeve, also forty pounds and all my wearing apparel if he be in my service at the time of my decease. To all the servants that shall be in my nephew Hugh Windham's house, at the time of my decease, to each forty shillings. To my nephew Hugh Windham and his heirs forever my manor or lordship of Sutton Gannocke &c (charged with the several annuities) as likewise all other lands that I shall leave undisposed or quillets or houses in Greenwich, Sollihill, Studlie, or elsewhere, and likewise all my parts and shares, title and interest that I shall have at the time of my decease in the Bermudaes or Sommer Islands or in Virginia, to him and his heirs forever. He to be executor.

Wit: Antho: Ouldfeld, Law. Chambers, John Burton, Richard Reeue.
Barrington, 25.

Sententia pro confirmatione etc. etc., in judicio inter Hugonem Wyndham, etc., et Duñ Thomam Stewklie militem Dñam Susanam Drewrie Thom. Wyndham armigerum Johan. Wyndham Franciscum Wyndham et Georg^m Wyndham generosos necnon Dominam Margaretam Strowde nepotes et neptes ex sorore ac proximos consanguineos etc. — 26 June 1628.

Barrington, 61.

[John Chamberlain, the testator, seems to have been a son of Richard Chamberlain, "alderman and sherif of London & of Anne his wife da. & heire of Robert Downes of Yalding in Kent, gent." Elizabeth, sister of the testator, married Hugh Stewkley or Stukeley. Their son, Sir Thomas, knt., and their grandson, Sir Hugh, bart., are named in the will. Their daughter Susan married Sir Hugh Drewry, knt., and she is named in the will. Margery Chamberlain, another sister of the testator, married Edmund Windham of Kenesford, co. Somerset, whose pedigree is given in the Visitation of London, Publications of the Harleian Society, vol. 17, page 357. The arms and crest of Robert Chamberlain, brother of the testator, are given in the above volume on the same page. See also Burke's Extinct Baronetage, ed. 1844, page 311.

The names of Richard and John Chamberlain are found early in New England. At a later date, 1681 to 1686, Richard Chamberlain was secretary of the Province of New Hampshire. He was the author of "Lithobolia," London, 1698.—EDITOR.

¹ Sir Ralph Winwood, buried at St. Bartholomew the Less, London, Sept. 30, 1617; his widow buried there Sept. 28, 1659.—J. C. C. SMITH.

² Mrs. Anne Poole was the daughter and heiress of Lawrence Overton of London. She married, first, George Chamberlain; second, alderman Poole of London; and third, Sir John Ramsden of Byrom and Longley, Yorkshire, knt., ancestor of the Ramsdens baronets. (See Betham's Baronetage, vol. 3, page 93, and Foster's London Marriage Licences, pp. 259 and 1110.)—EDITOR.

WILLM TARBOXE of par. Lowton, Bucks, husbandman, dat. Mch. 20, 1562 p. Mch. 21, 1563 (Arch. Bucks). Son-in-law Wm. Line (living), Luce Line (unmar^d), Isabell Line, Brygett Line, "their father's legacis Willm Line lette of Lowton." Wife Agnes.

THOS. TARBOX of Mentmore, yeoman, dat. Oct. 10, 1636, p. Mch. 16, 1648 (?7-8, or 8-9) (Arch. Bucks). Brother Wm. T. & his 3 sons 1^a. each, brother Rich^d. T. & his 4 childⁿ, Henry, Mary, Elizth & Joane, 1^a. each. Sister Agnes Emerton, £6; her son Rich^d. E. £5. Sister Sarah Carter, her childⁿ. Rob^t. Wm. & Sara, also her dau. Elizth C. & her son John C., Thos. Curtis, eld^t. son of said Sara C.

ALICE TARBOX of Mentmore, widow, dat. Feb. 1, 1628, p. Feb. 11, 1631-2 (Arch. Bucks). Dau. Agnes Emerton, her son Ric. E., dau. Sara Carter, Thos. Curtise, Elizth. Carter, Rob^t. Carter & his father, W^m. Carter, John Carter, my cosen Sarah Carter, my son Wm. his three sons, son Rich^d. & his 3 childⁿ, son John T.

THOMAS TARBOX of Mentmore, yeoman, dat. Sep. 30, 1613, p. Sep. 28, 1614 (Arch. Bucks). Thos. Curtice, 20^s, each of Wm. Tarbox childⁿ, Annis my daur's childⁿ, my dau. Saraes childⁿ, son John, Wife —.

GEORGE TARBOX of St. Peter's, Herts, milner, dat. Dec. 27, 1641, p. Feb. 18, 1641-2 (12 Cambell). Eld^t. dau. Mary, dau. Sarah, dau. Ellen, dau. Sarah Newton, dau. Hannah Newton, son Thos. Newton, dau-in-law Sarah Newton, brother Joseph T.

RICH^d. TARBOX of Dunton, Bucks, yeoman, dat. Sep. 8, 1655, p. Oct. 14, 1658 (551 Wootton). To wife Elizth, Summerleyes Close, etc. at Mentmore for life, Rem^t. to my grandchild Richard T., grandchⁿ Rich^d. Miller,

Rich^d. Wigg & Rich^d. Simpson, Rich^d. Carter, Mary Chandler, grandchild Elizth. Tarbox sister of said Rich^d.

THOMAS TARBOXE of Brockhampton, Hereford, 1653 (237 Brent). Wife Ann, daurs. Marg^t. T. Ellenor & Alice, son Thos. T.

WILLIAM TARBOX the elder of Mentmore, Bucks, yeoman, being aged, dat. Mch. 6, 1658, p. May 14, 1662 (Arch. Bucks). Grandchild Thomas T., grandchild William T., Rebecca T., grandchild Susana T., grandchild Rebecca T., my sister Sarah's daughters, sons Thomas T. & Edward T. Executors.

THOMAS TARBOX of Mentmore, yeoman, dat. Sep. 8, 1673, p. Oct. 30, 1673 (Arch. Bucks). Grandson Tho^s. Glenister, son of W^m. & Susanna G. of Piddlestone, Bucks, grandson W^m. Glenister, grandda. Mary Tarbox, the 2 eld^t. sons of Tho^s. Stevens of Cheddington, Bucks, godson Thos^s. Tayler of Soulbury, Bucks. Son W^m. T. my house etc. at Mentmore, also lands in Cheddington field, son Thos. T., son-in-law W^m. Glenister, Kinsman M^r. Rich^d. T. of Cublington, Bucks.

WILLIAM TARBOX of Mentmore, husbandman, dat. Dec. 20, 1658, p. Feb. 12, 1658-9 (112 Pell). Wife Anne, £420, brother Edward, brother Thomas, Thomas son of said Thomas, under 21. Rebecca T. dau. of said Thomas, £5 at 21, Susanna T. dau. of said Thos., W^m. T. son of said Tho^s. Residue of houses, etc., to brother Edward and he Executor.

THOMAS TARBOX of Mentmore, Bucks, yeoman, dat. Sep. 6, 1564, p. May 7, 1565 (Arch. Bucks). Wife Elizabeth, son Thomas T.

EDWARD TARBOX of Admoñ Arch. Bucks, 1665 to (Thomas?) Tarbox, brother (perished).

[The preceding abstracts of Tarbox wills were contributed by a London friend of Mr. Waters, who had read in the REGISTER for January last (vol. 42, pp. 27-8), the remarks of the late Rev. Increase N. Tarbox, D.D., on the origin of his surname. These abstracts show that the name in its present form was found in England, three quarters of a century before John Tarbox settled in Massachusetts. Dr. Tarbox was in North Carolina when these abstracts arrived, but copies of the earliest ones were sent to him. He died a few days after his return, but expressed to me his gratification at receiving them, stating that he was more inclined to the opinion that Tarbox was of English origin, and not unlikely a corruption of the Lancashire name, Tarbock or Torback.—EDITOR.]

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

ORIGIN OF GENERAL U. S. GRANT.—Almost every writer who has occasion to allude to the subject, assumes that he was of Scotch ancestry; but of this I have seen no evidence, though I have carefully studied the history of the Grant family since 1859; years before the General had made himself famous. There is no doubt of his descent from Mathew Graunt of Windsor, Conn., an Englishman of good education, in whose writings I do not remember to have seen a single Scotch expression. Dr. J. H. Trumbull, of Hartford, Conn., many years ago, made public the principal dates in his life from a record made by himself, but I have seen no hint of his probable origin till the New York Gen. and Biog. Record of January, 1887, p. 40, published the marriage at St. Mary's Le Strand, London, 25 March, 1609, of "Mathew Graunt and Susan Shewers, by licence from the faculties."

The coincidence of names would suggest that this may have been a second marriage of our Mathew Graunt's father; and London, as the place in which to look for his ancestry.

D. WILLIAMS PATTERSON.

Newark Valley, N. Y.

RALPH BRADHURST, of Roxbury, one of the grantees of Leicester by the Indian deed of 27 Jan. 1686, had daughters, married as follows, viz.:

Rhoda, to John Colburn, of Roxbury.

Dorothy, to Jacob Bacon, of Stonington, Conn.

Hannah, to Timothy Peirce, of Plainfield, Conn.

Abigail, to Isaac Bacon, of Pomfret, Conn.

See Mdx. Deeds, Lib. xxv. fol. 569.

GEO. A. GORDON.

QUERIES.

EVERETT—BROWN. The town records of Dedham give the marriage of Deacon John Everett to "Marcy" Brown, 3 January, 1699–1700. Who was Mercy Brown? Was she that daughter of William, of Plymouth and Eastham, of whose name, but not date of birth, we have a record? John Everett was son of Elizabeth Pepper, whose brother joined the Eastham settlement. Did he invite his future wife from there after her father's death? The newly-printed "Dedham Records, Vol. II." give Mercy Everett's death, from the books of the Second Parish, as occurring 27 November, 1758, "aged about 70." This would give her birth in 1678. She would be thus many years younger than the other children of William of Plymouth, whose births are recorded. It is noticeable, though far from singular, that her tombstone gives her death as 30 November, 1749; but there seems no reason to prefer this date to that of the church books. I am aware that the Cape records, especially those of Eastham, have suffered grievously.

WILLIAM EVERETT.

Quincy, Mass.

WETHERBEE.—I wish to find some mention before 1670 of John Wetherbee, who was married in Marlboro' in 1672, or of his descendants?

Madison, Wis.

JAMES D. BUTLER.

BUSH.—Query, Did John Bush of Wells, Maine, 1640–63, and his wife Grace, have children? and if so, what were their names? Query, Who was the father of Samuel Bush, of Sudbury, Mass., whose first child was born there in 1677? Address

Rev. STEPHEN BUSH, D.D.

Waterford, New York.

BAXTER.—Wanted, particulars concerning the father of Francis Baxter. Francis was born in Enfield, Conn., about 1707, and his father owned a farm in the east part of Enfield, about five miles east of Connecticut River. What was his name? Wanted, also, the names of the descendants of Francis Baxter; his children and grandchildren.

J. P. B.

JOHN WEST FOLSOM.—Are there now living descendants of John West Folsom, printer and publisher, 10 Union Street, for many years previous to 1823? He was the first Secretary of the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association. Also Wor. Master of Columbian Lodge, in 1799, 1800–1801.

A. A. F.

COSSE, OR COSSET, COSSITT, &c.—Information desired concerning this family, in France.

Jean Cosset lived near Quebec, Can., in the year 1667, from whom the present family in Batiscan, Can., are supposed to have descended. *Who were his ancestors?* François and René Cossitt arrived in Conn., U. S., from France early in 1700, supposed as paroled prisoners-of-war. I wish to trace this line into France. Will some one suggest best method? Where shall I look for coat-of-arms of the Cosse or Coss-Brissac families? Capt. Matthews, of H. M. S. Chester, captured and brought to Boston the French ship Neptune bound for Canada, July 27, 1711. Where should I look for a list of the prisoners?

Adrian, Michigan.

FREDERICK BRIGGS STEBBINS.

TRANSPORTS AT BOSTON.—“ In the year 1730, Col. Josiah Willard of Lunenburg while at Boston was invited to take a walk on the Long-Wharf to view some transports who had just landed from Ireland. A number of gentlemen present were reviewing the exercise of some lads who were placed on shore to exhibit their activity to those who wished to purchase.”

One of these boys bought by Col. Willard was the future husband of Susanna Willard, Mrs. James Johnson, who relates this incident in the Narrative of her Captivity.

Will not the date, 1730, enable some one to ascertain particulars about this cargo of transports? How many were there? What became of them? Were such cargoes common?

JAMES D. BUTLER.

Madison, Wis.

GENEALOGICAL QUERIES:

Query 1.—Jonathan Willoughby, eldest son of Dep. Gov. Francis Willoughby, of Charlestown, Massachusetts, was born about 1635, in England. He preached in Wethersfield, Conn., from Sept. 1664, to May 1666, and afterwards for a short time in Haddam, Conn. His wife was Grissel, daughter of John and Ann Goldsburge [Goldsborough?] of Godmanchester, Huntingtongshire. Is anything more known of her and her ancestry? By this wife he had a daughter Mary, b. May 8, 1664. Had he other children? If so, what is known of them? Is any other information to be obtained about him? Is there now living any descendant of Dep. Gov. Willoughby in the male line?

Query 2.—Mrs. Elizabeth Willoughby, widow of Col. William Willoughby, Commissioner of the Royal Navy, left a legacy in her will (witnessed in London in 1662) to her sister Mrs. Jane Hammond of Virginia, who was mother of Capt. Laurance Hammond the third husband of Margaret widow of Dep. Gov. Willoughby of Massachusetts, son of Col. William Willoughby. She also left a legacy to her sister Mrs. Anna Griffin of Portsmouth, England, wife of William Griffin. Are any of the descendants of Mrs. Jane Hammond living? In 1677 Mrs. Rebecca Saintbury (perhaps Sainsbury) of St. Olave, Southwark, co. Surrey, left a bequest to her niece Elizabeth Griffin in Virginia. Among early grants of land in Virginia is one of Dec. 9, 1662, to William Griffin. Was he the same person as the brother-in-law of Mrs. Elizabeth Willoughby? Are any of his descendants living? Can the family name of Mrs. Elizabeth Willoughby and her sisters Mrs. Jane Hammond and Mrs. Anna Griffin be ascertained?

Query 3.—John Lord, son of Mr. Thomas Lord, one of the original proprietors of Hartford, married first, Rebecca Bushnell of Guilford; second, Adrean Basey of Hartford. He left her, and went to Virginia. An excellent letter from him to his nephew, Mr. Richard Lord of Hartford, is dated “ Apomatixe [Appomattox] the 20th of Feb. 1663.” He appears to have been engaged in raising tobacco, but speaks also of barley. Is there any further knowledge of him? Did he leave descendants? If so, are any of them now living?

Information is needed for the large historical and genealogical work now being printed by Mr. and Mrs. Edward E. Salisbury, New Haven, Connecticut.

FISKE.—William, b. 10 Nov. 1678, son of Lient. Nathan and Elizabeth (Fry) Fiske, m. 3 Nov. 1708, Eunice, b. 1686, dau. of Stephen and Hannah (Stanhope) Jennings, of Framingham, and had, William and Stephen, both bapt. 17 April, 1715. (Bond's Watertown.)

The mutilated records of Ashford, Conn., contain the following:—

William, son of William Fisk by Unis his wife, born 20 Apr. 1709.

Hannah, dau. of same, born 20 Apr. 1712.

Stephen, son of same, born 14 Sep. 1714.

Nathan, son of same, born 13 Feb. 1722–3.

William Fisk appeared at Ashford as early as May, 1716, when he sold to Thomas Orcutt “ the land where the house he now occupies is situated.” Can any one give a complete list of his children or any further account of the family?

John Fisk of Pomfret, housewright, bought in 1753 of Nathan Abbott of Pomfret, land lying partly in Pomfret and partly in Ashford. He m. 9 Jan. 1755, Mary, b. 6 Nov. 1735, dau. of John and Mary (Willis) Ingalls of Pomfret; had children, Mary, John Willys who d. 1776, Sarah, Alice and Daniel, and d. 6 Aug. 1790. In 1756 he sold to William Legg of Mendon, 30½ acres in Mendon, North Purchase (now Milford). What relationship (if any) was there between John of Pomfret and William of Ashford, and how did John acquire his interest in the Mendon land? Who was the above Mary Willis?

F. E. RANDALL.

YOUNG.—*Query 1.* Joseph Young, b. June 20, 1749; Anna Folsom, b. Feb. 27, 1748; were m. Feb. 24, 1771, by the Rev. Mr. Odlin of Exeter, N. H., and d. Nov. 1, 1812. Joseph Young senior, his father, d. 7 months before his birth, or about Nov. 1748.

Can readers of the REGISTER inform the writer, when, and where, Joseph senior was b. and to whom he was m.?

Query 2. It is stated that one Capt. Young, and 3 men with him, in 1636, went up the river Sagadahock, upon discovery, and carrying their canoes some little ways near the Forks of the Kennebeck river, went into a Canadian river. This story has long been told in diverse ways, which is probably more traditional than truthful, considering that in 1636 so little was known of the head waters of our rivers at that period, and particularly of the Canadian country *via* the rivers of Maine. What was the christian name of that courageous Captain, who we are also told met with disaster, and was himself exported to France?

Query 3. John Young of Plymouth, m. Abigail, Dec. 13, 1648. Can any readers of the REGISTER give us the surname of Abigail? or, who were her parents?

Query 4. Capt Joseph Young of the Ship "Love." Did he settle in this country?

Dr. AARON YOUNG.

295 Columbus Ave., Boston, Mass.

DERBY (DARBY).—I shall be grateful for information concerning the ancestry of John Darby of Marblehead, who died about 1689. His widow, Alice, married Woodbury of Beverly.

Tarbox Derby married Elizabeth Wright, both of Concord (?), Mass. Can any one give the date of their marriage, or inform me of the time or manner of his death? Elizabeth (Wright) Darby married a second husband, Stephen Bent, Nov. 28, 1782.

S. C. DERBY.

Columbus, Ohio.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

ALUMNI OXONIENSES, 1500-1714.—In our memoir of Col. Joseph L. Chester in the REGISTER for January, 1884, pages 7, 8 and 18, we gave an account of the transcription by Col. Chester of the Matriculation Registers of Oxford University from 1567 to 1869, which he had with enormous labor arranged alphabetically and copied into seven large folio volumes. In our issue of January, 1886, we announced that Mr. Joseph Foster, the author of the British Peerage, Baronetage and Knightage and other meritorious genealogical works, had purchased for a large sum Col. Chester's Marriage Licences and also this work, and had issued proposals for printing both works by subscription. The Marriage Licences were arranged alphabetically by Mr. Foster and published in 1887. A notice of them will be found in this periodical for April, 1887.

The Matriculation Registers of Oxford University were completed to the year 1886 by Mr. Foster, who after thoroughly annotating them commenced the publication of the latter portion from 1715 to 1886, in four large octavo volumes. The third volume is noticed by us this quarter, and the last volume has reached us since this announcement was in type.

The publication of the Registers from 1715 to 1886 has entailed a loss upon him, but Mr. Foster is willing if sufficient encouragement is obtained to print the earlier portion, 1500 to 1714, though he will have to charge a higher price for the volumes. This section will have a particular interest for New England people. Mr. Foster has issued the following prospectus:

"The completion of the present section of 'Alumni Oxonienses' affords me the opportunity, which I gladly embrace, of thanking my subscribers for their support, by which alone this great undertaking has been brought to a successful issue. Many of them are now begging me to lose no time in issuing the earlier series (1500 to 1714), for which they are eagerly waiting. The MS. is in a very advanced state; but I fear I must shrink from actually committing myself to its publication unless my list of subscribers to it greatly exceeds the present number.

"It may seem almost incredible that the publication of the present series of this most valuable and important work, which has been enthusiastically welcomed by students and in the public press, should nevertheless have resulted in a present deficit of £2,000. But such is the case, and this being so it is absolutely necessary that the earlier series (1500 to 1714) should be issued at an increased rate, viz., in 4 vols. at two guineas each to subscribers, instead of a 31—6 as in the latter series. Should a sufficient number of subscribers send in their names before January 1, the first instalment could be ready by midsummer.

"Historically and genealogically the entire series will prove of the greatest interest to the student of personal history, and most of all it will be welcome to genealogists throughout the world, for from its pages they will henceforth be able to construct whole pedigrees based on a series of irrefragable proofs of even greater value than the Herald's visitations themselves."

DEVONSHIRE AND CORNWALL "NOTES AND GLEANINGS."—A magazine entitled *Notes and Gleanings* will be commenced this year by W. Cotton and James Dallas, 59½ High Street, Exeter, England. It will be devoted chiefly to the registration of facts of special interest connected with the counties of Devon and Cornwall. Annual subscription six shillings; by post six shillings and six pence.

WINSLOW MEMORIAL.—Those who possess the first volume of this *magnum opus* of the late Dr. D. P. Holton, will be pleased to learn that its *second* volume is *in press* and nearly ready for delivery. His widow and life-long associate in this work (Mrs. F. K. Holton, 12 Clinton Place, New York City) has, during the past five years, made herculean efforts and sacrifices to accomplish its completion. Laboring amid discouragements of all sorts, and under conditions of health almost insuperable, she had it almost ready for publication a year ago,—when by the fire in *The Century Building* she lost most of her printed matter, portraits, and the Index to the two volumes. With great courage she has replaced these, and the completed work will probably be in subscribers' hands in or about January, 1889. Price \$5.

H. R. S.

ANDOVER RECORDS.—The *Andover Townsman*, a newspaper published at Andover, Mass., of which the Rev. C. C. Carpenter is editor, on the 19th of October last, began printing the records of births, marriages and deaths of that town which begin in 1649. Interesting notes are given in each number of the paper. Persons who have a genealogical interest in Andover will do well to subscribe to the *Townsman*. Price \$2 a year in advance.

HENRY R. STILES, M.D.—This gentleman has lately accepted the editorship of a new illustrated historical magazine to be entitled *The National Historical Magazine*. It will be issued monthly from the press of Messrs. Joel Munsell's Sons, Albany, N. Y. Its field will be the United States—historical, biographical, literary and industrial. The first number will probably appear in April, 1889.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. government, the holding of other offices,

graduation from colleges or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of births, marriages, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

Bartlett. By Hiram Bartlett Lawrence, 185 Pine Street, Holyoke, Mass.—It will contain a nearly complete record of the descendants of Robert Bartlett, who settled in Plymouth in 1623.

Driver. By Mrs. Harriet Ruth (Waters) Cooke, 43 East 57th Street, New York city.—The book is devoted to the descendants of Robert Driver, who settled at Lynn in 1630, according to Lewis, and his wife Phebe, both of whom lived to be over eighty years of age. About fifty families of their descendants have been traced. An Appendix will contain accounts of twenty-three collateral families, namely, Archer, Babbidge, Beckford, Bray, Cash, Crowninshield, Daland, Derby, Flint, Herrick, Ives, Kimball, Luscomb, Metcalf, Moses, Neal, Palmer, Patterson, Saunders, Silsbee, Webb and Wellman. The compiler is a descendant, being a daughter of Harriot (Driver) and William Waters of New York. Mr. Perley Derby of Salem has been engaged to look up the early generations of the family. Much historical matter will be given in the text and also in the appendix. The companions of William in the conquest of England in 1066 will be printed in the appendix, descendants of whom occur in the Driver family. The book will make about 500 pages. The edition will consist of 300 or perhaps 500 copies. It is to be a free gift to descendants and contributors. To all others, the price will be \$2.50, which is less than cost.

Pillsbury. By Emily A. Getchell, 15 Woodland St., Newburyport, Mass.—The first of the name, William Pillsbury, came from England to Dorchester in 1641, and in 1651 removed to Newbury, whence his posterity have spread through the United States. This genealogy was commenced some years since by Mr. David B. Pillsbury, the present compiler assisting. He died two years and a half ago. At the reunion of the Pillsbury Family in September last, it was voted to proceed with the undertaking and a committee was appointed. The compiler wishes to hear from persons bearing the name or connected by blood with the family.

Putnam. By Eben Putnam, P. O. Box 2713, Boston, Mass.—Mr. Putnam is preparing a genealogical record of the descendants of John Putnam, of Danvers, 1640. Blanks will be sent on application. The compiler requests, in order that the work may be completed at an early date, that copies of family records, addresses of persons of the name, and other information, be sent to him at once.

Robinson. By Charles E. Robinson, P. O. Box 1001, New York, N. Y.—This work, which is devoted to the Genealogy of the Robinsons, descendants of emigrants to America previous to 1700, and their English ancestry, and has been prosecuted on a very extensive plan, since the summer of 1881, will contain a complete lineage of the descendants of the Rev. John Robinson, of Leyden, Hol., the father of the pilgrims; also many other branches of the Robinsons prominent in the early history of this country, and it is most earnestly urged upon all interested in this work, who have not already done so, to communicate with the compiler immediately, who will transmit to them, by mail, blank forms for the records of their family.

Whitcomb. By F. W. Shepardson, of Granville, Ohio.

Young. By Dr. Aaron Young, 295 Columbus Avenue, Boston, Mass.—Dr. Young's collection is very large and consists of many distinct families, the ancestral heads of whom settled in as many different towns throughout New England.

TOWN HISTORIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons having facts or documents relating to any of these towns are advised to send them at once to the person engaged in writing the history of that town.

Rumford, Maine. By William B. Lapham, M.D., of Augusta, Maine.—The readers of the REGISTER know that Dr. Lapham is the author of several valuable town histories. The work he is now engaged upon promises to be an interesting one. We trust that those who are able to assist him by furnishing facts or documents will do so.

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Wednesday, October 3, 1888. A quarterly meeting was held in the hall of the Society's House, 18 Somerset Street, this afternoon, at 3 o'clock, the president, Abner C. Goodell, Jr., A.M., in the chair.

D. G. Haskins, Jr., the recording secretary, announced some important donations.

Rev. Luther Farnham, of Boston, read a paper entitled, "Fifty Years of the White Mountains."

Hamilton A. Hill, the corresponding secretary, reported the acceptance of corresponding membership, to which he had been elected, by N. Darnel Davis, of Georgetown, Demarara.

John Ward Dean, the librarian, reported as donations since the last meeting, 32 volumes and 115 pamphlets.

November 7.—A monthly meeting was held this afternoon, at 3 o'clock, President Goodell in the chair.

The president announced the death of Hon. John Wentworth, LL.D., of Chicago, honorary vice-president for the State of Illinois, and appointed George K. Clarke, LL.B., William B. Trask, A.M., and Hamilton A. Hill, A.M., a committee to prepare resolutions on his death.

Mr. Hill, the corresponding secretary, announced some important donations.

Rev. John W. Harding, D.D., of Longmeadow, Mass., read a paper entitled, "Comparative Civilizations on the Connecticut and St. Lawrence Rivers."

The corresponding secretary's report was read, announcing the acceptance of the membership to which they had been elected by Rev. Charles R. Weld, of Baltimore, as corresponding; and Charles T. Davis, Winthrop C. Winslow, Charles A. Greene, M.D., Edward K. Butler, Jr., James H. Lee, George D. Ayers, Theodore F. Dwight, Hon. Frederick Billings and Charles K. Bolton, as resident members.

The librarian reported 78 volumes and 230 pamphlets as donations in October.

The president appointed Mr. John J. May, Rev. Henry A. Hazen and Mr. Frank E. Bradish, a committee to make arrangements for a proper representation of the Society at the celebration in New York, April 30, 1889, of the centenary of the inauguration of Washington as president of the United States.

OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Taunton, Mass., Monday, October 8, 1888.—A quarterly meeting was held in Historical Hall, the president, Rev. S. Hopkins Emery, in the chair.

Hon. William E. Fuller, the historiographer, reported upon the recent death of six members of the Society,—Frederick Hathaway, Mrs. Eliza A. Reed, Mrs. Ann S. B. Vickery, Joseph Dean, Rev. Thomas T. Richmond and Hon. Joshua E. Crane.

A paper by Rev. Dr. Enoch Sanford of Raynham, now in his 93d year, who is too aged and infirm to be present, was read by President Emery. The subject was, "The result of the Ecclesiastical Council called to consider the Case of Capt. Peter Pitts of Dighton, censured in 1784 for selling his negro Servant."

Capt. John W. Dean Hall, the librarian, reported the donations since the last meeting.

Dr. Jones, the treasurer, reported about \$600 in the treasury.

RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Providence, Tuesday, October 2, 1888.—A quarterly meeting was held this evening, the president, Prof. William Gammell, LL.D., in the chair.

The librarian reported as donations during the last quarter, 18 volumes, 268 pamphlets and 24 other articles.

The subject of the publication of a map of Rhode Island with the Indian nomenclature was reported on by the committee on Indian names. This committee is working to obtain information as to the correct pronunciation, and, as far as possible, the proper spelling of Indian names throughout the country.

President Gammell spoke of the death of Rowland G. Hazard as affecting both the Society and the University, and suggested that the president of each institution pronounce an eulogy on him at the next meeting to be held in Manning Hall. The death of Dr. William Grosvenor was also announced.

The committee on buildings reported recent bequests of \$1000 each from Rowland G. Hazard, Mrs. Elizabeth A. Shepard and Ira Ballou Peck.

Mr. Isaac P. Noyes, of Washington, D. C., then read a paper on "Our Weather System."

October 30.—A union meeting of this Society and Brown University was held this evening in Manning Hall, Brown University, in honor of the memory of the late Hon. Rowland Gibson Hazard. He was the senior member of the Historical Society, a fellow of the University, and the founder of one of its leading professorships.

President Gammell of the Rhode Island Historical Society delivered an address touching upon the salient points of Mr. Hazard's business and social life.

Rev. Ezekiel Gilman Robinson, D.D., LL.D., president of Brown University, followed with an address upon Mr. Hazard as a philosopher and a metaphysician.

Abstracts of these addresses are printed in the *Providence Evening Bulletin*, Oct. 31, 1888.

November 13.—A stated meeting was held this evening, at 8 o'clock, President Gammell in the chair.

William E. Foster, A.M., librarian of Providence Public Library, read a paper on "The Rhode Island Charter of 1663." The substance of this paper is printed in the *Providence Daily Journal*, Nov. 14, 1888.

NEW HAVEN COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

New Haven, October 15, 1888.—At a meeting of the Society held this day, "The Records of Mrs. Theophilus Eaton's Trial" were read by the Rev. Newman Smyth, D.D.

November 12.—A paper was read by James R. Gilmore, Esq. ("Edmund Kirke"), on "How The Union was Saved in 1788."

November 26.—The Annual Meeting was held. The Librarian and Curator reported the addition during the year of 462 volumes and 225 pamphlets.

From the Treasurer's report it appears that there was on hand at the beginning of the year a balance of \$670.55, receipts \$838.25. The expenses amounted to \$1507.23, leaving \$1.57 in the treasury.

A letter was read from the Rev. D. W. Havens, of Meriden, announcing his intention to bequeath his manuscript History of East Haven to the Society. The offer was accepted, and a vote of thanks to Mr. Havens passed.

The following officers were then elected by ballot:

President.—Simeon E. Baldwin, A.M.

Vice-President.—Hon. James E. English, A.M.

Secretary.—Thomas R. Trowbridge, Esq.

Treasurer.—Charles S. Leete, Esq.

"Extracts from the Diary of Joel Root, Supercargo of the Sealing Ship Huron," were then read by the Secretary.

NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

THE Editor would inform the Society, that the sketches prepared for the REGISTER are necessarily brief in consequence of the limited space which can be appropriated. All the facts, however, which can be gath-

ered are retained in the Archives of the Society, and will aid in more extended memoirs for which the "Towne Memorial Fund," the gift of the late William B. Towne, is provided. Four volumes, printed at the charge of this fund, entitled "MEMORIAL BIOGRAPHIES," edited by the Committee on Memorials, have been issued. They contain memoirs of all the members who have died from the organization of the society to the year 1862. A fifth volume is in preparation.

WILLIAM HILTON, Esq., a life member and benefactor, admitted to the Society March 7, 1859, was born in Salisbury, Mass., Nov. 28, 1813, and died in Boston, Dec. 25, 1887. He began life in a humble way and with meagre advantages for early education. He commenced his business life as the keeper of a small country store at Frye Village, Andover, Mass. Being in the vicinity of the woolen manufactories of that place, and commending himself to those about as a young man of superior business capacity, he was employed by the Andover manufacturers as a buyer of wool in New Hampshire and Vermont. This occupation served as a kind of preparatory school to what was to be the chief business of his life. Coming to Boston in 1843, when he was thirty years old, he began business anew by dealing in produce and wool, and afterward formed the partnership of Hilton & Gore, which continued till 1857, and ceased by the death of Mr. Gore. Soon after was formed the firm of William Hilton & Co., which has passed through various changes, embracing at different times quite a number of names well known in mercantile circles.

From all these business associations Mr. Hilton retired about a year before his death, having been eminently successful and having earned for himself an excellent record for sagacity and integrity. He was accustomed, from year to year, to spend part of his time in London, in watching the movements of business, and purchasing wool for his firm.

Mr. Hilton's death was very sudden, from heart complaint. He was buried from the Old South Church on Wednesday, Dec. 28th, with simple and impressive funeral services, a large number of his old business associates and friends being in attendance. His wife and a daughter survived.

By the late Rev. Increase N. Tarbox, D.D., Historiographer.

GEORGE WARREN HARDING, Esq., a life member, admitted to the Society June 8, 1870, was born in Franklin, Mass., January 4, 1818, and died in Boston, July 22, 1887. His father was Lewis Harding, born in Franklin, Mass. His mother was Irene Hartshorn, daughter of Mr. Fisher Hartshorn, of Walpole, Mass.

His earliest American ancestor was Abraham¹ Harding of Dedham, and from him the paternal line ran through Abraham,² Samuel,³ Joseph,⁴ Elisha,⁵ Lewis⁶ and George Warren.⁷

It was from this same branch of the Hardings that Rev. Sewall Harding, formerly well known in Boston, was descended, whose son, Rev. John W. Harding, the preacher of the late convention sermon in Boston (May, 1887), has now for many years been the pastor of the Congregational Church in Longmeadow, Mass.

Hon Lewis Harding, the father of the subject of this sketch, was a prominent man in Massachusetts, living in his earlier and middle life in Franklin, where he filled the office of town clerk for eight successive years, and in 1848 represented the County of Norfolk in the Massachusetts Senate.

George W. Harding was united in marriage July 21, 1842, with Miss Harriet Mighill Russell, of Brimfield. She was the daughter of Aaron and Persis (Haynes) Russell, and was born Jan. 9, 1823. From this marriage there were six children, three sons and three daughters, of whom two, a son and a daughter, died in early life.

By the late Rev. Increase N. Tarbox, D.D., Historiographer.

Rev. ALBERT BARNES, A.B., of Philadelphia, Pa., a corresponding member, admitted Feb. 8, 1860, was born at Rome, N. Y., Dec. 1, 1798, and died at Philadelphia, Dec. 24, 1870, aged 72. "In 1819," says Dr. Allibone in his Dictionary of Authors, "he entered the senior class of Hamilton College, and graduated in

July, 1820. He had intended devoting himself to the practice of the law, but was led by convictions of duty to prepare for the ministry. He pursued his theological studies at the Princeton Seminary. He was licensed April 23, 1823, at Lawrenceville, N. J., by the Presbytery of Elizabethtown. After preaching in various places in Connecticut, Massachusetts and New Jersey, he was ordained Feb. 8, 1825, pastor of the First Presbyterian Church of Morristown, N. J., where he officiated till 1830, when he received a call from the First Presbyterian Church in Philadelphia, over which he was installed June 25, 1830." He continued to be the pastor of this church until 1867, when poor health and partial blindness caused him to resign. As a writer he is best known by his "Notes" or commentaries on the books of the New Testament (published at intervals in eleven volumes), and on Job, Isaiah and Daniel. More than a million copies of these volumes were sold previous to 1872, when a revised edition in six volumes was published at New York. Lists of his works will be found in Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, and Allibone's Dictionary of Authors. He refused the degree of D. D. from conscientious motives.

FRANCIS ALFRED FABENS, A.M., of San Francisco, Cal., a corresponding member, was the son of Capt. Benjamin and Hannah (Stone) Fabens, and was born at Salem, Mass., July 10, 1814. He died, while on a visit, at his son's residence in Saucelito, Cal., June 16, 1872, aged 58. He was educated at the private school of Samuel H. Archer, and at the Salem High School, which he left in 1830 to be fitted for college by Henry K. Oliver. In 1835 he was graduated from Harvard College, and from the Law School there in 1838. He then practised his profession in Reading, Salem and Boston. In 1840 he represented Salem in the Massachusetts Legislature. He was for a while in New York and New Orleans, and was sent by the United States Government as commissioner to settle the claims resulting from the bombardment of Greytown. In 1864 he settled in San Francisco, where he remained till his death, engaged in his profession. He was a judge in one of the courts there.

He married, May 18, 1840, Sarah Field, daughter of Capt. Tobias Davis, of Salem. She, with two sons and two daughters, survived him.

WILLIAM FREDERICK GOODWIN, A.M., LL.B., and Captain U. S. A., of Concord, N. H., a resident member, was born Sept. 22, 1823, at Limington, Me., where his parents, whose permanent home was in Buxton, were temporarily residing. He died at Concord, N. H., March 12, 1872, aged 48. He was grad. at Bowdoin College in 1848, and "after graduation employed himself for some time in teaching in Choctaw County, Miss., and in high schools in Machias, Me., Concord, N. H., and New Bedford, Mass., meanwhile reading law." In 1853 he entered Harvard Law School, and was graduated in 1854 with the degree of LL.B. He began the practice of his profession at Concord, and in 1860 was admitted to practice in the Supreme Court of the United States. He removed to La Crosse, Wis., designing to pursue his profession there. At the outbreak of the war he returned to New Hampshire and offered his services to the country. On the 14th of May, 1861, he was appointed first lieutenant in the regular army. He was wounded at the battle of Chickamauga, Sept. 20, 1863, and for his gallant conduct was at that date brevetted captain in the volunteer force. He was commissioned captain in the regular army, May 14, 1864, and on account of inability, caused by his wound, was placed on the retired list Feb. 11, 1865. "After his retirement he was disbursing officer in Rhode Island in 1865, and was afterwards on duty in Ohio and in the department of the Potomac." He devoted much time to historical and antiquarian researches. He was a frequent contributor to the *Historical Magazine*, edited and published by his friend Henry B. Dawson, Esq., of Morrisania, N. Y., and edited for him the number for October, 1868. He was also a contributor to the REGISTER and other periodicals. He was the author of a "History of the Constitution of New Hampshire of 1776, 1784 and 1792," and editor of the "Records of the Proprietors of Narraganset Township No. 1, now the town of Buxton, Me." 8vo. Concord, 1871. He had in preparation a biography of Gen. Alexander Scammell. He was a member of the New Hampshire Historical Society, and held the office of recording secretary from 1859 to 1862, and librarian from 1860 to 1867. He was also a corresponding member of the Maine Historical Society.

JOSIAH DRAKE, Esq., of Cincinnati, Ohio, a resident member, admitted May 19, 1881, was born at Pittsfield, N. H., March 13, 1804, and died at his residence, Avondale, Cincinnati, Dec. 24, 1887, aged 83. He was the youngest brother of Samuel G. Drake, A.M., one of the founders of this Society. He was a son of Simeon and Love Muchamore (Tuck) Drake, and a descendant in the 7th generation from Robert¹ Drake, who came from Colchester, Essex, England (see REGISTER, XXI. 316), through Abraham,² Abraham,³ Abraham,⁴ Simon⁵ and Simeon⁶ Drake.

After teaching school near his native place a short time he came to Boston, and was employed in the bookstore of his brother Samuel. In a few years he went to New York city and became a partner in the firm of Peaslee, Cowperthwaite & Co. In 1830 that firm held the first Trade Book Sale in New York city. Such sales had previously been held in Philadelphia by M. Thomas. In 1831, he removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, and went into the book, paper and publishing business with Phillips and Speere, having a store on Main Street, and a paper mill on the river, below South Street. Phillips and Speere afterwards withdrew from the firm, and Mr. Drake carried on the business alone until 1845. His store was one of the largest of the kind in the West, and was the rendezvous not only of the local literati, but of other literary men from all parts of the country who visited that city.

When the gold fever was spread all over the land by the reports brought home from California in the winter of 1848, Mr. Drake became one of its earliest victims. He joined the thousands who were preparing to start overland, in the early spring, and in April, 1849, began his long march to the Pacific from Fort Smith, Ark., by what was then known as the Santa Fé route, which was but imperfectly known, and little travelled beyond the Rio Grande. But what the emigrants lacked in knowledge they made up for in enthusiasm. It was enough for them to know that General Kearney and Colonel Cooke had passed this way in 1846 to the conquest of California. And what man has done man may do, was the favorite maxim of that day. After a six months' journey Mr. Drake reached Los Angeles in November, and San Francisco in December. He was thus one of the California Pioneers.

He continued to be a resident of San Francisco for rather more than ten years, in the course of which he passed through all the exciting conditions by which society at length emerged from anarchy into settled order. He was identified with the Vigilance Committee of 1851, and again with that of 1856, when his friend and partner Andrew Randall, of Cincinnati, fell a victim to the bullet of an assassin.

Mr. Drake carried on a general merchandise business at the corner of Jackson and Battery Streets, but was also much engaged in real estate speculations. Few men had a better knowledge of land titles in San Francisco than he.

After his return to Ohio Mr. Drake, with his usual sagacity, made some investments in lands in the promising little city of Omaha, which proved fortunate beyond his expectations.

He married April 24, 1833, Catharine, daughter of Matthias Kugler, by whom he had two sons, Matt K. and Dr. Josiah T. Drake, and three daughters, Elizabeth Love, wife of Dr. Philip B. Gatch, Ada Pauline, and Emma Amelia widow of William H. Gibbs; all of whom are living. His wife died several years before he did. All who had the pleasure of his acquaintance will remember his courteous manners. He retained his faculties till his death. He left a large estate, a portion of which he distributed among his children on his birth day, March 13, 1887.

OLIVER BRASTOW DORRANCE, Esq. (James,³ Samuel,² James¹), a resident member, admitted March 16, 1860, was a native of Kennebunk, York County, in that part of Massachusetts then known as the Province of Maine, where he was born January 22, 1804. He was the eldest child of Dr. James Dorrance, who was born in Sterling, Windham County, Connecticut, January 4, 1771, and his wife Nancy Brastow (*Beriah*,³ Thomas,² Thomas¹), born in Medfield, Massachusetts, July 24, 1780, married June 13, 1802, and died in September, 1826. Dr. Dorrance married (2) Mary (Fisher) Wallingford, daughter of Dr. Jacob Fisher and widow of George W. Wallingford, both of Kennebunk. Dr. James Dorrance died January 25, 1861. His four children, all by the first wife were, viz.: 1. *Oliver*, the subject of this notice. 2. *Sarah Ann*, born April 25, 1806, died June 2, 1837. 3. *Lucretia Wheelock*, born February 4, 1811,

married, Aug. 11, 1874, Rev. Edmund Garland, of Granville, Ohio, where she died November 28, 1882. Mr. Garland died April 3, 1886. 4. *Lemuel Kollock*, born March 16, 1817.

The Dorrance family in America derive issue from the Presbyterian Scotch stock, settled in the extreme north of Ireland, where James Dorrance was born in 1702. About 1720, he emigrated to America and cast in his lot with a settlement of his countrymen and co-religionists at Voluntown, Windham County, in the Colony of Connecticut. Over these people, his kinsman, Rev. Samuel Dorrance, was pastor. Of this family, five have graduated at Brown, one at Dartmouth, one at Williams and one at Princeton.

Oliver B. Dorrance enjoyed the common educational privileges of the district school, till he was fifteen years of age, when he commenced to fit for college. His preparatory course was finished at the Gorham (Me.) Academy, where an aged lady yet remembers young Dorrance and his studying the same lessons with the late Mark H. Newman, the Andover and New York bookseller. This was probably in 1820, as Mr. Dorrance's family still possess a text book, inscribed with his name and "Gorham Academy 1820." Mr. Dorrance matriculated at Bowdoin College, in 1821, but sickness intervened and he never joined the class. On the re-establishment of his health, the young man selected a mercantile life, upon which he entered in the city of Portland, serving his novitiate with Geo. W. Smith, English and Dry Goods, on Middle St., near Fish Lane, now Exchange St. Mr. Dorrance succeeded to the business, Mr. Smith retiring. The fortunes of the firm were strengthened by Mr. Brooks, and ultimately by Mr. Ross, Mr. Brooks dying. Retiring from this firm, Mr. Dorrance came to Boston, about 1844, becoming a member of the firm of Richardson, Burrage & Co., Milk St., and Dorrance, Newton & Eaton, Pearl St. He was also Land Agent for the Norfolk County Railroad, and a director in the manufacturing companies at Lewiston, Me. Mr. Dorrance early perceived the industrial value of the falls on the Androscoggin river, at Lewiston, and in vain sought to develop the same as a Portland enterprise. On removal to Boston, he urged his views and plans upon the attention of merchants in this city, until he saw them adopted. As an efficient promoter of the manufacturing interests, centred at Lewiston and Auburn, Mr. Dorrance was the earliest; he unquestionably devoted more time and attention thereto than any other person in the primary stages. With him, it was the hope of years, which, in light of the splendid reality of to-day, seems to have been very tardy in development.

Mr. Dorrance married, September 10, 1832, Jane M. Cutter, daughter of Hon. Levi Cutter, Mayor of Portland, where they chiefly resided till Mrs. Dorrance's death. After that event, Mr. Dorrance became a citizen of Boston, marrying, August 20, 1850, for a second wife, Sarah Greely, daughter of Philip Greely, Esq., of Portland, and sister of Philip Greely, Jr., collector of the Port of Boston, who survives him. By his first marriage he had no children, but by his second he had two daughters, viz.: 1. *Sarah Ann Dorrance*, born June 22, 1852; married June 17, 1879, John B. Baker of New York City. 2. *Mary Oliver Dorrance*, born November 3, 1856.

Mr. Dorrance cultivated a generous public spirit and, throughout his early life, was an earnest supporter of the doctrines, measures and candidates of the Whig party. As such, he served in the Common Council of Portland (1835, 36, 37), in the legislature of Maine (1841), and in the Portland Custom-house (1843), under Nathan Cummings, Collector of the port. In Boston, Mr. Dorrance was a member of the Common Council in 1851, and for 12 years (1861-72) the U. S. General Appraiser at this port. Soon after leaving the Boston Custom-house he died, in Boston, October 23, 1873. In the early movements of the abolitionists, his influence was sought to strengthen that faction in Maine, and printed ballots are still preserved, bearing his name as their candidate for the Governorship.

Mr. Dorrance was a member of the Ancient Fraternity of Free and Accepted Masons.

By George A. Gordon, A.M.

Rev. HENRY LONGUEVILLE MANSEL, D.D., LL.D., of London, Eng., a corresponding member, admitted August 24, 1859, was born at Cosgrove, Northamptonshire, October 6, 1820, and died in London, July 30, 1871, aged 50. He was the eldest son of Rev. Henry Longueville Mansel, rector of Cosgrove, who died there in 1835. His mother was Margaret, daughter of Admiral Sir Robert Moorsom. For his ancestry see Burke's Landed Gentry, ed. of 1853, vol. 1, p. 828. He was educated at the Merchant Taylors' School, London, and at St. John's College, Oxford. He was graduated B.A. in 1843, and was tutor in Logic at Oxford 1844 to 1854. In 1855 he was appointed to the Waynflete readership

in Moral and Metaphysical Philosophy in Magdalen College, and in 1859 Waynflete Professor of the same sciences. In 1867, the late Dean Stanley resigned the Regius Professorship of Ecclesiastical History in the University of Oxford, and the canonry attached to it in the Christchurch chapter, and Prof. Mansel succeeded to both. In 1868, on the death of Dean Milman, he succeeded him as Dean of St. Paul's, and remained in the position till his death. He was "one of the foremost thinkers and most learned writers of the time." He was the author of "Limits of Religious Thought," and other works principally on metaphysical subjects.

SAMUEL GARDNER DRAKE, A.M., an honorary member, and an ex-president of the Society, was born at Pittsfield, N. H., Oct. 11, 1798, and died at Boston, Mass., June 14, 1875, aged 76. He was one of the five founders of the Society (see REGISTER, vol. ix. pp. 8-12). For a memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. xvii. pp. 197-211. For resolutions on his death by the Society, see REGISTER, vol. xxx. pp. 247-8. He was president of the Society one year, 1858 to 1859, corresponding secretary twelve years, 1845-50 and 1851 to 1858, and at his death was a member of the board of directors, having held the office over twenty-six years, 1845-50, 1851-59 and 1862-75. After April, 1863, when the memoir was printed, Mr. Drake published many works, namely: "The Witchcraft Delusion in New England," being reprints of Mather's "Wonders of the Invisible World" and Calef's "More Wonders of the Invisible World," with introduction and notes, 3 vols. fcp. 4to., Roxbury, 1866; "Old Indian Chronicle," 2d edition, fcp. 4to., Boston, 1867; "Annals of Witchcraft in the United States," fcp. 4to., Boston, 1869; "History of the French and Indian War," fcp. 4to., Boston, 1870; "Early History of Georgia," sm. 4to., Boston, 1872; "Early History of New England," being a reprint of Increase Mather's "Relation," with an introduction, notes and appendix, fcp. 4to., Boston, 1864. He also edited Hubbard's "Indian Wars," 2 vols., fcp. 4to., Roxbury, 1865; and Baylies's "History of New Plymouth," 2 vols., 8vo., Boston, 1866, to which he added Part 5.

WINSLOW LEWIS, A.M., M.D., a life member and ex-president of the Society, was born at Boston, July 8, 1799, and died at Grantville, Mass., Aug. 3, 1875. He was admitted to the Society Nov. 8, 1857. For resolutions by the Society on his death, see REGISTER, vol. xxx. pp. 247-8. For a memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. xvii. pp. 1-13. At the time the memoir was printed, Dr. Lewis was president of the Society. He held the office three years longer till January, 1866, when he declined a reelection and was succeeded by Gov. Andrew. His full term of service was five years, 1861-6. He was a member of the board of directors over fourteen years, from January, 1861, till his death.

A "Memorial Tribute to R. W. Winslow Lewis, Past Grand Master," is printed in the Proceedings of the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts, September, 1875. It fills 262 pages (pp. 116-368) of the Proceedings. In this article are printed the resolutions of the New England Historic Genealogical Society on the death of Dr. Lewis and the remarks on these resolutions by the president, Hon. Marshall P. Wilder, LL.D., and by other members, namely, Sereno D. Nickerson, Abraham A. Dame, Hon. Charles Levi Woodbury, Rev. Edmund F. Slafter, Frederic Kidder, William B. Trask, Howland Holmes, M.D., and William H. Montague.

HENRY BOND, M.D., of Philadelphia, Pa., was a corresponding member, admitted April 12, 1845, and also a benefactor. He was born at Watertown, Mass., March 21, 1790, and died at Philadelphia, May 4, 1859, aged 69. For a memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 14, pp. 1-3.

Dr. Bond bequeathed to the Society a large quantity of historical and genealogical manuscripts used by him in preparing his Genealogies and History of Watertown, and also all the copies of that book remaining in his possession and in sheets at the time of his death. The books have been sold and the money received has been invested as the BOND FUND, the income of which is used by the Society.

Col. JAMES WARREN SEVER, A.M., of Boston, Mass., a life member, admitted to the Society May 17, 1869, and a liberal benefactor, was born at Kingston, Mass., July 1, 1797, and died at Boston, January 16, 1871, aged 73. For a memoir, see REGISTER, vol. 26, pp. 316-17.

HON. JOHN ALBION ANDREW, LL.D., of Boston, Mass., life member, was admitted to the Society June 20, 1863. President, 1866-67. He was born at Windham, Me., May 31, 1813, died at Boston, Oct. 30, 1867, aged 49. For a memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 23, pp. 1-12.

HON. NATHAN APPLETON, LL.D., of Boston, Mass., a resident member, was admitted to the Society January 9, 1847. He was born at New Ipswich, N. H., Oct. 6, 1779, died at Boston, Mass., July 14, 1861, aged 81. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 16, pp. 1-12.

SAMUEL APPLETON, Esq., of Boston, Mass., an honorary member, admitted August 18, 1845, was born at New Ipswich, N. H., June 22, 1766, and died at Boston, Mass., July 12, 1853, aged 87. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 8, pp. 9-17.

HON. SAMUEL DANA BELL, LL.D., of Manchester, N. H., a life member, was admitted to the Society May 8, 1847. Vice-President, 1859-1868. He was born at Frances-town, N. H., Oct. 9, 1798, and died at Manchester, July 31, 1868, aged 69. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 23, pp. 249-53.

JONATHAN BROWN BRIGHT, Esq., of Waltham, Mass., a life member, admitted to the Society Dec. 11, 1850, and also a benefactor, was born at Waltham, April 23, 1800, and died at Waltham, Dec. 17, 1879, aged 79. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 35, pp. 117-21.

HON. WILLIAM CRANCH, LL.D., of Washington, D.C., an honorary member, admitted March 15, 1847, was born at Weymouth, Mass., July 17, 1769, and died at Washington, Sept. 1, 1855, aged 86. For memoir, see REGISTER, vol. 1, pp. 77-80.

REV. SAMUEL CUTLER, of Boston, Mass., a life member, was admitted to the Society Nov. 5, 1869. He was historiographer, 1875-80. He was born at Newburyport, Mass., May 12, 1805, and died at Boston, July 17, 1880, aged 75. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 35, pp. 213-18.

HON. MARK DOOLITTLE, of Belchertown, Mass., a corresponding member, admitted January 1, 1848, was born in that part of Westfield, Mass., now called Russell, Dec. 5, 1780, and died at Belchertown, Nov. 7, 1855, aged 74. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 6, p. 217 and pp. 295-6.

REV. JOSEPH B. FELT, LL.D., of Salem, Mass., an honorary member, was admitted to the Society April 15, 1845. President, 1850-53. He was born at Salem, Dec. 22, 1789, and died in that city, Sept. 9, 1869, aged 79. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 24, pp. 1-5.

HON. CALVIN FLETCHER, of Indianapolis, Ind., a life member, admitted to the Society Dec. 27, 1860, was born at Ludlow, Vt., Feb. 4, 1798, and died at Indianapolis, May 26, 1866, aged 68. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 23, pp. 377-91.

WILLIAM BENTLEY FOWLE, Esq., of Medfield, Mass., a resident member, admitted July 8, 1863, was born at Boston, Mass., Oct. 17, 1795, and died at Medfield, Feb. 6, 1865, aged 69. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 23, pp. 109-17.

M. FRANÇOIS PIERRE GUILLAUME GUIZOT, LL.D., of Val Richer in Normandy, France, an honorary member, admitted Oct. 6, 1864, was born at Nismes, France, Oct. 4, 1787, and died at Val Richer, Sept. 13, 1874, aged nearly 87. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 29, pp. 129-137.

WILLIAM THADDEUS HARRIS, A.M., of Cambridge, Mass., a resident member, admitted August 30, 1845, was born at Milton, Mass., January 26, 1826, and died at Cambridge, Oct. 19, 1854, aged 28. He edited the REGISTER for April, July and October, 1849. For memoir, see REGISTER, vol. 9, pp. 99-101.

JOHN HOWLAND, Esq., of Providence, R. I., a corresponding member, admitted Sept. 5, 1845, was born at Newport, R. I., Oct. 31, 1757, and died at Providence, Nov. 5, 1854, aged 97. Mr. Howland was born at an earlier date than any other member of the Society. An obituary is printed in the REGISTER, vol. 9, page 101.

HON. ABBOTT LAWRENCE, LL.D., of Boston, Mass., a resident member, admitted Sept. 27, 1846, was born at Groton, Mass., Dec. 16, 1792, and died at Boston, Aug. 18, 1855, aged 62. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 10, pp. 297-303.

HON. NAHUM MITCHELL, A.M., of Bridgewater, Mass., a corresponding member, admitted May 7, 1845, was born at Bridgewater, Feb. 12, 1769, and died at Plymouth, Mass., August 1, 1853, aged 84. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 18, pp. 221-4, and vol. 1, pp. 282-3.

HON. JOHN ALFRED POOR, A.M., of Portland, Maine, a resident member, admitted June 5, 1871, was born at Andover, Me., Jan. 8, 1808, and died at Portland, Sept. 5, 1871, aged 63. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 26, pp. 357-75.

WILLIAM HICKLING PRESCOTT, LL.D., D.C.L., of Boston, Mass., an honorary member, admitted Feb. 10, 1847, was born at Boston, May 4, 1796, and died at Boston, January 28, 1859, aged 62. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 22, pp. 225-32.

BENJAMIN PARKER RICHARDSON, Esq., of Boston, Mass., a resident member, admitted Nov. 27, 1847, was born at Boston, April 23, 1802, and died at Boston, Nov. 17, 1870, aged 68. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 26, pp. 1-3.

LUCIUS MANLIUS SARGENT, A.M., of West Roxbury, Mass., a resident member, admitted Dec. 19, 1850, was born at Boston, Mass., June 25, 1786, and died at West Roxbury, June 2, 1867, aged nearly 81. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 25, pp. 209-20.

LEMUEL SHATTUCK, Esq., of Boston, Mass., a resident member, was born at Ashby, Mass., Oct. 15, 1793, and died at Boston Jan. 17, 1859. He was one of the five founders of the Society, and held the office of vice-president from 1845 to 1850. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 14, pp. 97-9.

THOMAS SHERWIN, A.M., of Dedham, Mass., a resident member, admitted Feb. 5, 1868, was born at Westmoreland, N. H., March 26, 1799, and died at Dedham, July 23, 1870, aged 71. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 24, pp. 249-53.

HON. DAVID LOWRY SWAIN, LL.D., of Chapel Hill, N. C., a corresponding member, admitted July 20, 1860, was born in Buncombe county, N. C., January 4, 1801, and died at Chapel Hill, Sept. 3, 1868, aged 67. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 24, pp. 349-53.

REV. JOHN ADAMS VINTON, A.M., of Winchester, Mass., a life member, admitted to the Society Feb. 2, 1863, and also a benefactor, was born at Boston, Feb. 5, 1801, and died at Winchester, Nov. 3, 1877, aged 77. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 34, pp. 127-31. Rev. Mr. Vinton bequeathed to the Society the copies of his Giles and Vinton Memorials remaining unsold, and his genealogical manuscripts.

LUTHER WAIT, Esq., of Ipswich, Mass., a corresponding member, admitted June 1, 1847, was born at Ipswich, Feb. 14, 1814, and died at Ipswich, Oct. 20, 1847, aged 33. For a memoir, see REGISTER, vol. 2, pp. 210-11.

JOHN COLLINS WARREN, M.D., of Boston, Mass., an honorary member, admitted March 28, 1855, was born at Boston, Aug. 1, 1778, and died at Boston, May 4, 1856, aged 77. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 19, pp. 1-12.

HON. DANIEL WEBSTER, LL.D., of Marshfield, Mass., an honorary member, admitted March 31, 1847, was born at Salisbury, N. H., January 18, 1782, and died at Marshfield, Oct. 24, 1852, aged 70. For memoir and portrait, see REGISTER, vol. 21, pp. 1-12.

HON. SAMUEL SUMNER WILDE, LL.D., of Boston, Mass., an honorary member, admitted January 18, 1847, was born at Taunton, Mass., Feb. 5, 1771, and died at Boston, June 22, 1855, aged 84. For a memoir, see REGISTER, vol. 1, pp. 86-7.

HON. WILLIAM DURKEE WILLIAMSON, LL.D., of Bangor, Me., a corresponding member, admitted Sept. 1, 1845, was born at Canterbury, Ct., July 31, 1779, and died at Bangor, May 27, 1846, aged 66. This was the first death among the members of the Society. For a memoir, see REGISTER, vol. 1, pp. 90-1.

HON. LEVI WOODBURY, LL.D., of Portsmouth, N. H., an honorary member, admitted Sept. 4, 1847, was born at Francestown, N. H., Nov. 2, 1789, and died at Portsmouth, Sept. 3, 1851, aged 61. For a memoir, see REGISTER, vol. 1, pp. 84-6.

BOOK NOTICES.

THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.

Bibliographical Notes on Witchcraft in Massachusetts. By GEORGE H. MOORE, LL.D., Superintendent of the Lenox Library. Read before the American Antiquarian Society, April 25, 1888. Worcester: Printed for the Author. 1888. 8vo. pp. 32.

Here are described, with preciseness, care and evident impartiality, the documents, tracts and pamphlets which form in great part the literature of that calamitous period known as the Witchcraft delusion. The author describes these books as "among the rarest of the rare Americana," "the least valuable of them readily commanding a great price;" and he doubts whether any single library, even in Massachusetts, contains a complete set. The most notable of the works mentioned is, of course, Cotton Mather's "Wonders of the Invisible World," the character and publication of which is given at considerable length.

High praise is also bestowed upon the "More Wonders of the Invisible World," of Robert Calef, and the timely suggestion is made that this work be republished by the time of the second centennial of the terrible proceedings it aims to denounce.

Mr. Moore's words in condemnation of the delusion itself and of the part taken in it by some of the most learned men of the time are bold, outspoken and worthy of the highest commendation of the unprejudiced and impartial reader. Why such men of learning, ability and undisputed eminence in other matters as Stoughton, the Mathers and Sewall in this country, and Richard Baxter and Sir Matthew Hale in England, should have openly encouraged so gross a superstition, and in cold blood taken away the lives of innocent, virtuous and Christian people on evidence that would, at this time, have scarcely satisfied a backwoods court on the frontiers of civilization, passes comprehension. These men were looked up to by the common people as their guides, instructors, models and exemplars in matters of morality, religion and justice; and it seems to be a lame and impotent defence for them to claim that a belief in witchcraft was very widely spread in all ranks of the people, and that they, as leaders of public opinion, were actuated solely by the spirit of the age. They should have led, not followed, the popular judgment. What would be said if our eminent judges and moral teachers should give the weight of their learning and universally conceded abilities in support of the popular delusions, superstitions and crazes which at times sweep over communities even in this enlightened age?

Shakspeare, who was probably regarded by the Puritans as a strolling player and a vagabond, says, referring to the witches in his grand tragedy of Macbeth,

"And be these juggling fiends no more believed
That palter with us in a double sense;
That keep the word of promise to our ear
And break it to our hope."

These lines were written nearly a century before the legal murders of the witchcraft victims. Well would it have been for the good name of the Puritan community of the time of William and Mary if "these juggling fiends" had not been believed in New England, for then twenty poor, innocent, helpless, and in some cases, aged men and women would not have been cruelly and ignominiously sent to an untimely grave by a body of learned men who ought to have known better.

If these things had happened in the fourteenth century or earlier, there might have been some excuse for the perpetrators, for then they might have pleaded ignorance. But they occurred two centuries after the invention of printing had diffused learning, intelligence and science broadcast over the civilized world. This it is that makes these semi-barbarous events a blot on the fair escutcheon of our early history.

One man alone of all the abettors in these misguided acts seems to have afterwards expressed a proper sense of humiliation, shame and sincere penitence for the part he took in them; and so long as a sense of justice shall survive, posterity, for this act alone, will read with honor and esteem the name of Samuel Sewall.

By Oliver B. Stebbins, Esq., of South Boston.

The Congregational Year-Book, 1888. Boston: Congregational Publishing Society. 1888. 8vo. pp. 404. Price 75 cts. postage paid.

The work before us is the most full and satisfactory of any denominational year-book with which we are acquainted. It is issued by the direction and authority of the National Council of the Congregational Churches of the United States, and comprises the general statistics of those churches for 1887 and "an alphabetical list of the Congregational ministers and of the officers and students of Congregational Theological Seminaries; the annual record of changes; the vital statistics of Congregational ministers deceased in 1887; statements of the national coöperative societies; the national and state organizations of churches; and other miscellaneous information." The editor of the Year-Book is the Rev. Henry A. Hazen of Auburndale, Mass., who has performed his work in a thorough and trustworthy manner. We hope that other religious denominations will follow the example of the Congregationalists and print full and reliable details relative to their churches and ministers.

Alumni Oxonienses; the Members of the University of Oxford, 1715-1886; their Parentage, Birthplace, and Year of Birth, with a Record of their Degrees, being the Matriculation Register of the University, alphabetically arranged, revised and annotated. By JOSEPH FOSTER. Vol. III. London: Joseph Foster, 21 Boundary Road N. W. 1888. Super Royal 8vo. pp. 438. To be completed in 4 volumes. Price £6. 6s. 0d. for the set. When sent by post 1s. 6d. a volume will be added.

Mr. Foster has done a good service to antiquaries, genealogists and biographers in editing and printing these matriculation registers of the University of Oxford. "Those," he justly remarks in his interesting preface, "who have ever been engaged in historical or biographical research; those who have endeavored to trace their descent, and to rescue their ancestry from oblivion; those who have laboriously established their claims to titles or estates; all have had occasion to lament the fact that although there exist in scattered quarters masses of record information, absolutely priceless for their purpose, they have remained buried in manuscript, difficult of access, troublesome to consult, and, in short, practically useless. First in importance among these records are the registers of our two great Universities, of the Inns of Court, and of our Public Schools. From them proceeded the scholars, the divines, the lawyers and the statesmen of England."

The value of the matriculation registers of the universities of Oxford and Cambridge is too well known to our readers to require any commendation from us. Our antiquaries and genealogists have found them invaluable in tracing the history of many of the leaders in the colonization of this country. Not a few natives of America have been educated in English universities, and important facts concerning them are preserved in their registers. All will be glad to see these registers in print.

The entries in the Oxford registers, here printed, have been arranged alphabetically, a work that has entailed a vast amount of labor, and one that is a great convenience to those who use the books. The registers were copied and arranged to the year 1869, by the late Col. Chester (see REGISTER, vol. 38, pp. 8 and 18). Mr. Foster has completed them to the year 1886. He has also very thoroughly annotated the whole with information concerning the individuals derived from many sources.

The volumes are printed and bound in the handsome style that their contents deserve.

An Address on the Occasion of the 250th Anniversary of the Settlement of New Haven, April 25, 1888. Delivered in the Centre Church, before the Congregational Club, April 23. By WILLIAM L. KINGSLEY. New Haven: 1888. 8vo. pp. 66.

"The Historic Forces which gave rise to Puritanism" is the title which Mr. Kingsley gives to this address, delivered in New Haven in April last, the 250th anniversary of the settlement of that place. The subject of the address corresponds to the title and was of course peculiarly pertinent to the occasion. The New Haven colonists were, if any may be so classed, pre-eminently puritans. They were not more rigid in their tenets of belief or more vigorous in enforcing their political and ecclesiastical policies than others, but they sought to found their colony on Bible warrant alone. As the orator of the anniversary pointed out, "It was their plan to establish a state on Christian principles, beyond the reach of English authority, and without reference of any kind, express or implied, to the government of the King or to any of the institutions of their native land."

Among the chief of the historic forces enumerated is the translation into English, and the general circulation, of the Bible. In consequence, the orator says, they who

in due time became known as puritans "no longer resigned all the great issues of life and death to the priesthood. Each man realized that he sustained a personal relation to God. The Bible prescribed the rule of conduct he was to follow. The Kingdom of God had been set up on earth, and he was to be, in every relation of life, loyal to its interests, and thus prepare himself for the service of God in heaven. This was puritanism."

The orator reverts to the condition of things in England 250 years before the settlement of New Haven, and finds in the events of the intervening period those experiences which moulded out of the rough and coarse material of the English people of the 14th and 15th centuries that high type of manhood which the puritan is now generally acknowledged to have represented.

The address is a treatise in miniature upon the rise of puritanism. The point of view throughout is that of the historian. With excellent literary skill the limitations of the hour were made to suffice for arraying a sufficiency of well chosen facts for a proper perspective, and thus the reader of these pages is given a picture of that long period which reached its consummation in the settlement of New England.

By *Daniel W. Baker, Esq., of Boston.*

Fort Snelling, Minnesota, while in command of Col. Josiah Snelling, Fifth Infantry. By Rev. EDWARD D. NEILL, D.D. 1888. 4to. pamphlet. Pp. 20.

This reprint from the columns of the Magazine of Western History is, we hope, the initial of a series of desired papers on the early history of various locations in our once western frontier, now the site of populous, enterprising and important cities. In the first eight pages, Dr. Neill has given a pleasant narrative of events preceding the establishment of a military fort at the junction of the Minnesota and St. Peter's rivers, dealings with the Indians, the creation of Indian Agencies and current events up to the arrival of Col. Snelling. Under this efficient officer, the first saw-mill was erected, the first flour ground and the first steamboat introduced to these northern waters. Dr. Neill has added to the historical value of his paper by numerous and copious foot notes, biographical and genealogical, concerning various officers, visitors, &c. identified with the Fort. To have saved so much from the maw of the cormorant, Time, is great credit. The paper closes at the death of Col. Snelling, which was, practically, simultaneous with the relief of the Fifth Infantry. A single subsequent page briefly alludes to the careers of Col. Snelling's four sons, one of whom, William Joseph Snelling, the author, is well remembered in Boston, where he spent the most of the latter years of his life. Col. Snelling was born in Boston in 1782, and entered the army in 1808 as Lieutenant of the 4th Infantry, of which he became Captain in 1809; for services at Tippecanoe and Brownstown was promoted Major in 1814; was Lieut. Colonel of the 4th Regt. Rifles and Colonel of the 5th Infantry in 1819. He died at Washington, in 1828.

By *George A. Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.*

History of Weare, New Hampshire, 1735-1888. By WILLIAM LITTLE. Published by the Town. Lowell, Mass.: Printed by S. W. Huse & Co. 1888. 8vo. pp. x.+1064. Price, cloth by express \$4, by mail \$4.50; sheep by express \$4.50, by mail \$5. Address, Town Clerk, Weare, N. H.

A considerable number of New Hampshire towns have shown a just appreciation of their past, and have preserved its record in exhaustive and well-written town histories published at the public expense, but few of them have equalled this elaborate History of Weare of more than a thousand pages. The first chapter is devoted to the "Topography and Names," and is a sample of the thoroughness with which the book was prepared. Everything is treated in detail,—flora, early settlers, religious societies, town and church controversies, Shaker settlement, military affairs, local literature, singing schools, grist-mills, &c. In fact it is one of the most satisfactory and complete town histories we have yet seen, and the people of Weare, and all in any way interested in the town or connected with it, may well be proud of this volume.

The genealogies fill more than three hundred pages, and are a most important feature of the work. The preservation of the records of births, marriages and deaths, especially those of past generations, is in our judgment a most essential characteristic of a good town history.

The book is well printed and indexed, and illustrated with portraits and other engravings. The author and the citizens of Weare have done themselves great credit, and set an example which we trust other towns will follow.

By *George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B., of Needham, Mass.*

A Memorial Volume. The Record of Baptisms, Marriages and Deaths, and Admissions to the Church and Dismissals therefrom, transcribed from the Church Records of the Town of Dedham, Massachusetts, 1638-1845. Also all the Epitaphs in the ancient burial place in Dedham, together with the other inscriptions before 1845 in the three parish cemeteries. Edited by DON GLEASON HILL, Town Clerk. Published by the town, 1888. Dedham: Printed at the office of the Dedham Transcript. 8vo. pp. xii.+347. Price \$2.25.

The Town of Dedham did itself great credit two years since in the publication of its town records of births, marriages and deaths, and it has again made a most important and welcome addition to genealogical and historical literature. The First Book of the records of the First Church in Dedham has been printed entire, and this in itself is a very valuable and complete ecclesiastical history of the early years of an ancient and typical New England parish.

The records of admissions, dismissals, baptisms, marriages and deaths, prior to 1845, of four religious societies are included, the whole having been copied verbatim from the original by Miss Sarah B. Baker, and most carefully edited by Don Gleason Hill, Esq., a thorough antiquarian, and an expert in such matters. The First Church dates from 1638, the South Parish from 1736, the Episcopal from 1769, and the First Congregational from 1818. The inscriptions from the stones in the different graveyards fill seventy pages, and constitute a valuable feature of the work. The general plan has been to print only those ante-dating 1845, but an exception has been made in the case of the First Parish burial-ground, all the inscriptions having been copied for the Dedham Historical Society by Rev. Carlos Slafter, A.M., and all appearing in the volume. The epitaphs are many of them quaint, and some uncommon; others, such as

"Stop my friend as you pass by,
As you are now so once was I;
As I am now so you must be,
Prepare for Death & follow me,"

are familiar to "old mortalities." Everything is indexed in the best manner, and this book is a worthy companion and supplement to the Town Records. Would that more ancient towns, whose children are scattered over a continent, possessed Town Clerks like Mr. Hill, and citizens who appreciated the priceless records and memorials of the past. There are sketches of Hannah Shuttleworth, a generous public benefactor of Dedham, whose portrait forms the frontispiece, and to whom the volume is dedicated, and of John Allin, the first minister in Dedham, the former notice being by the editor and the latter by William F. Allen, A.M., of the University of Wisconsin. We regard this book as a model, and feel that it will be of great assistance to the genealogist, and of interest to all in any way associated with Dedham, or interested in her history.

By George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B., of Needham, Mass.

Collections of the Historical Society of South Carolina. Vol. IV. Report of the Committee appointed by the General Assembly of South Carolina in 1740, on the St. Augustine Expedition under General Oglethorpe. Published by the South Carolina Historical Society. Charleston, S. C.: Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., Printers. 1887. 8vo. pp. 178+28+35+vii.+10+54.

This volume contains a large amount of valuable historical matter. The first 178 pages are devoted to the unsuccessful expedition in 1740 of General Oglethorpe, the founder of Georgia, against St. Augustine, then in Spanish territory. There has been much discussion in the past relative to the part taken in this enterprise by the South Carolina troops, and the criticisms have often been unfavorable to the reputations of the soldiers. We have in this publication the report of the legislative committee, who investigated the facts, and also a mass of other pertinent matter such as correspondence, depositions, extracts from private journals, military statistics, &c., the whole collectively presenting the subject of the expedition in a thorough and exhaustive manner, and satisfying the reader that the South Carolina participants have been unfairly treated, especially by writers who desired to apologize for Gen. Oglethorpe's failure. The book also includes an excellent address on the Twenty-First Anniversary of the South Carolina Historical Society, May 19, 1876, by William J. Rivers, Esq., and another address the following year by J. J. Pringle Smith, Esq. There is an appendix containing some apt criticisms and comments upon "The Life and Letters of George Cabot," by Hon. Henry Cabot Lodge; also an interesting memoir of Gen. Christopher Gadsden, the revolutionary patriot; and a valuable paper by Ed-

ward McCrady, Jr., entitled "Education in South Carolina prior to and during the Revolution." We regret that limited space will not permit us to do full justice to this important volume. Its publication is most creditable to the Historical Society of South Carolina.

By George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B., of Needham, Mass.

Transactions of the Historic Society of Lancashire and Cheshire for the year 1885. Volume XXXVII. New Series, Volume I. Liverpool: Printed for the Society. 1888. 8vo. pp. xvi.+168.

The present volume of Transactions has been edited by Richard Duncan Radcliffe, M.A., of Liverpool, England, one of the honorary secretaries of the Society. It is full of valuable historical and antiquarian matter. J. Paul Rylands, F.S.A., furnishes two papers, both showing his usual careful research, one on "The Twenebrokes or Twanbrook family, A.D. 1170 to 1831," the other on "Two Lancashire Rolls of Arms temp. Edward III. and Henry VIII.," which rolls are here printed with an explanatory introduction. Other papers are by Mr. William E. A. Axon, on "Thomas Lurting, a Liverpool Worthy;" Mr. Charles D. Brown, on "The Ancient Parish of West Kirby;" W. Harry Rylands, F.S.A., on "Booksellers and Stationers in Warrington, 1639 to 1657, with a full list of the contents of a Stationer's Shop there in 1647;" Mr. James Bromley, "Extracts from the Commonplace Book of the Rev. Peter Walkden;" E. M. Hance, LL.B., "Extracts from the Parish Records of Upton;" and George Grazebrook, F.S.A., on "Fazacrelegh," being a Latin deed of land in that locality in 1325, with a translation—interesting as a specimen of the deeds of that day, the grantor and grantee and most of the witnesses not using surnames, and the reigning sovereign, Edward II., being named as "King Edward son of King Edward."

The volume also contains the proceedings of the Society, a list of members, and a number of interesting illustrations. It sustains the reputation of its predecessors.

Ohio: a Poem for the Centennial Celebration, 1888. By BERTHA MONROE RICKOFF. Cincinnati: Robert Clarke & Co. 1888. Oblong 8vo. 13 leaves.

In the tasteful volume before us, poetry and art combine to keep alive the memory of the pioneer settlers of Ohio, and to trace the progress of that state to its present place in history. The poem was read at a banquet of the Ohio Society of New York at Delmonico's, April 7, 1888, in commemoration of the one hundredth anniversary of the settlement at Marietta, Ohio. Very fine illustrations by E. J. Meeker adorn the volume.

Nouvelles Recherches sur l'Origine du nom d'Amérique. Par JULES MARCOU. (Extrait du Bulletin de la Société de Géographie.) Paris: Société de Géographie. Boulevard Saint-Germain 184. 1888. Pamphlet, pp. 85.

The author is the well known gentleman who first published, in 1875, a memoir announcing that the name America, as applied to the Western Continent, was derived from the Amerique range of mountains, situated between Lake Nicaragua and the Mosquito coast, where Vespucci and Columbus first touched the continent. The present treatise is designed to show how, from the common talk of the sailors and the discoverers, it passed into current speech in Europe, till it was adopted by the learned, printed in geographical papers, and on charts and globes, as an accepted and indisputable term. The author accounts for the application of the word to Vespucci as an instance similar to what gave rise to "Chinese Gordon," "Congo Stanley," and anciently to "Scipio Africanus." Furthermore, he contends that Vespucci's name was Albericus, and that to him belongs only the rare honor of having been the first white man to be called an American. The fact seems to be incontestable that mountains, under this indigenous name, are situated to the west of the landing of the early navigators; and also, that the mountains are and have been, from long before the discovery, inhabited by a race of Indian natives called, from the mountains, the Ameriques. The theory harmonizes with known facts. The author defends it with an interesting relation of authorities, circumstances and actions, on which his argument is based.

The earlier treatise of M. Marcou excited the attention of the geographers of Europe and America, which will be equally aroused by the present effort, as it deserves not only the careful reading, but the profound study of those qualified to accept or reject its conclusions.

By George A. Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

Exercises at the One Hundred and Twenty-Fifth Anniversary of Dummer Academy, at Newbury, Byfield Parish, June 19, 1888. Address by Hon. WILLIAM DUMMER NORTHEND. Salem: Printed at the Salem Press. 1888. 8vo. pp. 61.

The commemoration of the 125th anniversary of Dummer Academy was held last summer under the auspices of the Society of the Sons of Dummer. The historical address of the Hon. William D. Northend gives a carefully prepared and interesting history of the Dummer family, and of the academy founded by one of its members, Hon. William Dummer, lieutenant governor of the Province of Massachusetts. Besides the address, appropriate speeches and poems by other persons are printed in this volume.

Narrative of a Journey down the Ohio and Mississippi in 1789-90. By Maj. SAMUEL S. FORMAN. With a Memoir and Illustrative Notes by LYMAN C. DRAPER. Cincinnati: Robert Clarke & Co. 1888. 12mo. pp. 67. Price —

This book gives an interesting description of travel on the frontier in the early days of the Republic.

General David Forman of New Jersey in 1789 entered into a negotiation with the Spanish Minister Don Diego De Gardaque, for his brother Ezekiel Forman of Philadelphia, to emigrate with his family, and about sixty colored people, men, women and children, and settle in the Natchez country, then under Spanish authority. Major Samuel S. Forman accompanied the party, and in this narrative gives a minute account of the trip, the places they passed through and at which they stopped, prominent people they met, and many other curious particulars.

The editor, the well known Dr. Draper, of Madison, Wisconsin, has laid us under a new obligation by editing this valuable manuscript in so thorough a manner and laying it before the public. His annotations add greatly to the value of the work.

By the Rev. Daniel Rollins, of Baltimore, Md.

The Index Library: a Series of Indexes and Calendars to British Records. Edited by W. P. W. PHILLIMORE, M.A., LL.B., Queen's College, Oxford. London: Charles J. Clark, 4 Lincoln's Inn Fields, W. C. Published Monthly, price 2s. a number. Annual subscription, one guinea. Part 11, November, 1888.

The First Part of this useful serial was noticed by us in January. This notice and an advertisement in the same number of the REGISTER give full details of the plan of the work. Its object is to "render accessible to students the vast mine of genealogical and topographical information contained in the Public Record Office and other depositories" of English records. The present number contains instalments of, 1, Chancery Proceedings, 1625-49; 2, Northamptonshire and Rutland Wills, 1510-1652.

From time to time, Mr. Phillimore will give "detailed accounts of some of the calendars upon the shelves of the search-rooms at the Public Record Office and elsewhere, as such information," he thinks, "will prove useful to those students who are anxious that their inquiries shall be thorough and exhaustive." A beginning is made in this number.

We heartily commend the *Index* to our readers. We trust that the librarians and trustees of public libraries in the various parts of the United States will subscribe for it in behalf of their institutions, and that private collectors also will place it on their shelves. It promises to be a great aid to genealogical research.

The Beginnings of American Science. The Third Century. An Address delivered at the Eighth Anniversary Meeting of the Biological Society of Washington. By G. BROWNE GOODE, President of the Society. Washington: Printed for the Society. 1888. 8vo. pp. 94.

Dr. Goode, president of the Biological Society, in his address at the previous anniversary meeting of that society, January 22, 1887, traced "the progress of scientific activity in America from the time of the first settlement by the English in 1583 to the end of the Revolution—a period of nearly two hundred years." In the address before us he takes up the consideration of the subject, and traces the history of science in this country for the third century—from 1782 to the present time. His accounts of scientific discoveries, scientific societies and scientific men during the last one hundred years are interesting, and show a thorough knowledge of the subject.

L'Intermédiaire des Chercheurs et Curieux, Correspondance littéraire, Notes and Queries français, Questions et Réponses, Lettres et Documents inédits, Communications diverses. Paris: Lucien Faucou, Directeur 13 rue Cujas. XXI^e année No. 492, 10 Novembre, 1888. Price 18 francs a year.

This valuable bi-monthly has recently given welcome evidence of prosperity by arraying itself in new and beautiful type. Its contents comprise a delicious melange of fact and fancy, biography, history and literature. Let no one conclude, because mention is brief and compendious, that it must be superficial. Quite otherwise. The facts established are of prime importance historically, and the obtained accuracy most desirable. Items concerning prominent events and personages are discussed with ability; authorities are quoted for new, unusual or doubtful subjects in French history, or literature; topics of conversation furnished to the man of business or leisure; and additions made to the fund of every student, be he busy or idle.

The American agency of this magazine is with John Delay, of 3 Union Square, New York.

By George A. Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

Sermons for all Sects. By CALEB D. BRADLEE, Senior Pastor of the Church at Harrison Square, Boston, Mass. Boston: W. B. Clark & Company. 1888. 12mo. pp. 283. Price \$1.50.

People never tire of listening to the words of strong and consecrated men. Culture may advance, but we never outgrow our desire to hear the message of the man of God. The pulpit has an attractiveness, the printing house cannot take away. And sermons when issued have a fascination unlike other literature. Sermons are not essays; and essays are not sermons. The volume of discourses before us is a happy mingling of the sermonic and literary elements. The discourses, twenty-eight in number, are at once suggestive, stimulating, expository, practical, and so, helpful to both the congregation who listened and to those who read them in quiet hours. Blessings will surely await them. The volume is dedicated by Rev. Dr. Bradlee to his "Friend of Many Years"—the Editor of the REGISTER.

By Rev. Anson Titus.

Report and Collections of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin. For the years 1883, 1884 and 1885. Vol. X. With a General Index to Vols. I. to X. Madison, Wis.: Democratic Printing Company, State Printers. 1888. 8vo. pp. 558.

Collections of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin. Edited and annotated by REUBEN G. THWAITES, Corresponding Secretary of the Society. Vol. XI. Published by Authority of Law. Madison, Wisconsin; Democratic Printing Company, State Printers. 1888. 8vo. pp. 548.

Catalogue of the Library of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin. Vol. VII. (Fifth Supplement). Prepared by DANIEL S. DURRIE, Librarian, and ISABEL DURRIE, Assistant. Madison, Wis.: Democratic Printing Company, State Printers. 1887. 8vo. pp. 651.

The State Historical Society of Wisconsin was organized January 30, 1849, and during the five following years collected about fifty volumes as the nucleus of a library. In March, 1853, an act of incorporation was obtained from the state, and in January, 1854, the Society was re-organized. Since that time more than a third of a century has passed, and the Society has issued eleven octavo volumes of Collections, and a catalogue of its library in seven volumes, besides a number of pamphlets. The Collections preserve a vast amount of material illustrating the history of the western territory of which the state of Wisconsin forms an important part. The reports of the Society to the close of the year 1885, were printed with the Collections. They are now printed separately. One series of publications is devoted to the proceedings of the Society and the reports of the executive committee, and the other series to the Collections proper, consisting of historical papers and documents. One part of the series, devoted to proceedings, was noticed by us in April last. The two volumes of Collections before us are the last volume of the first decade and the first of a second decade. The latter volume is the first that does not contain the reports of the executive committee.

To two members much of the unparalleled success of the Society is due,

namely Lyman C. Draper, LL.D., who held the office of corresponding secretary from its organization in 1854 to 1887, and Daniel S. Durrie, A.M., the present librarian who was elected in 1855. They have both been laborious workers in building up the Society. Dr. Draper, two years ago, was succeeded by Reuben G. Thwaites, under whose editorial care the first volume of the second decade of the Society's Collections has been issued. He promises to be a worthy successor to Dr. Draper.

Eastport and Passamaquoddy: a Collection of Historical and Biographical Sketches. Compiled by WILLIAM HENRY KILBY. With Notes and Additions. Eastport, Maine: Edward E. Shead & Company. 1888. 12mo. pp. 505. Price \$2.50. For sale by G. E. Littlefield, 67 Cornhill, Boston, Mass.

"The town of Eastport, situated on a frontier island, its fortunes involved in boundary disputes, restrictive measures, and wars of two rival nations," says the author of this book, "has had a peculiar and eventful history. This has never been fully written out; but several articles prepared by competent writers, covering portions of the narrative, have from time to time appeared in print." These articles Mr. Kilby has collected in this volume, and adding to them several new articles by himself and others, has made a very interesting book upon the history of Eastport and vicinity. The chief of these reprints is a lecture by Jonathan D. Weston, Esq., on the History of Eastport, delivered in April, 1834, before the Eastport Lyceum. It was printed the same year, but has long been out of print. Several articles by Hon. Lorenzo Sabine, who at one time contemplated writing a history of Eastport, are also reprinted, namely, on the Early Settlers of Eastport; on Moose Island during the Restrictive Measures of the United States; on Moose Island, four years under Martial Law; and on the Early Ecclesiastical History of Eastport. Moose Island was the name of the island on which the present town of Eastport is situated. The contributions of Mr. Kilby himself to the volume are valuable and interesting. The book is well indexed and handsomely printed. Over fifty engravings illustrate the work.

A Memorial Address on the late Marshall Pinckney Wilder, President of the New England Historic Genealogical Society. By the Rev. ANDREW P. PEABODY, D.D., LL.D. Delivered before the Society January 18, 1888. Boston: Published by the Society. 1888. Royal 8vo. pp. 29. With portrait. For sale by the Society, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass. Price 50 cts. in cloth or 25 cts. in paper.

Biographical Sketch of Hon. Marshall P. Wilder. Prepared for the Transactions of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society. By ROBERT MANNING, Secretary. Boston: Printed by George E. Crosby & Co. 1887. 8vo. pp. 21.

Memoir of the Hon. Marshall P. Wilder, Ph.D., LL.D. By HAMILTON ANDREWS HILL, A.M. Boston: Printed for Private Distribution. 1888. 8vo. pp. 15.

Posthumous Address of the Hon. Marshall P. Wilder, LL.D., President of the New England Historic Genealogical Society. Read January 5, 1887, at the Annual Meeting following his death. With the other Proceedings on that occasion. Boston: The Society's House, 18 Somerset Street. 1887. 8vo. pp. 48.

We give above the titles of some biographies of our honored president which have appeared since his death. To them we have added the title of the pamphlet containing his posthumous address to the society, its resolutions on his death and the tributes paid to his memory by its members.

The address of Dr. Peabody, which heads our list, proves the wisdom of the choice of the society, when it selected that eminent divine as its orator to commemorate the services of one whose long life was well filled with works done for the benefit of his fellow men. It is a comprehensive and appreciative survey of the life and character of Mr. Wilder.

Mr. Manning's sketch, as might naturally be expected, gives a more detailed account of Mr. Wilder's horticultural, pomological and agricultural life than any other biography; and it has evidently been prepared with much care and labor.

Mr. Hill's memoir is a reprint from the REGISTER for July last. As a very full memoir by the late John H. Sheppard, A.M., had appeared in this magazine twenty-one years before,—in April, 1867,—Mr. Hill was not called upon to dwell with so much detail as otherwise he would have been upon the events of Mr. Wilder's earlier life; but he has given an interesting summary of his career, particularly as a business man.

The posthumous address of President Wilder was the twentieth address which he prepared for delivery to the Society. These, his last words to his fellow members, show that the vigor of his mind had not abated, and that his interest in everything that concerned the Society was as ardent as ever.

Our Fishery Rights in the North Atlantic. By JOS. I. DORAN. Philadelphia: Allen, Lane & Scott's Printing House. 1888. 8vo. pp. 67.

This pamphlet is of considerable historical interest, as it deals with the mooted question of Fishery Rights under early charters and treaties as well as in recent times, and quotes from statesmen distinguished in the past. A great amount of valuable information is to be found in these pages, which bear evidence of faithful research, and they well re-pay careful perusal. We think the reader will incline to form an opinion unfavorable to the "Chamberlain-Bayard Treaty," which is given in full, and reviewed by the author, as its provisions are compared with those of earlier treaties. It is evident that the writer regards this treaty as inconsistent with the interests and dignity of the United States. Upon this we are not prepared to pass judgment. The volume is handsomely gotten up, and attractive in appearance.

By George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B., of Needham, Mass.

An Elaborate History and Genealogy of the Ballous in America. Carefully Compiled and Edited by ADIN BALLOU. With Numerous Artistic Illustrations. Ariel Ballou, M.D., and Latimer W. Ballou, LL.D., Proprietary Publishers. 1888. 8vo. pp. xiv.+123. Price \$5 in half sheep, or \$6 in half goat. To be obtained of L. W. Ballou, cashier of Woonsocket National Bank, Woonsocket, R. I.

Virginia Cousins. A Study of the Ancestry and Posterity of John Goode, of Whittby, a Virginia Colonist of the Seventeenth Century, with Notes upon Related Families, a Key to Southern Genealogy and a History of the Surname, Gode, Goad, Goode or Good. By G. BROWN GOODE. With a Preface by R. A. BROCK. Richmond, Virginia: J. W. Randolph & English. 1888. Crown 4to. pp. xxxvi.+526. Price \$7 to \$10 according to binding. Sold by subscription.

The Stanley Families of America, as descended from John, Timothy and Thomas Stanley, of Hartford, Ct., 1636. Compiled by ISRAEL P. WARREN, D.D. Portland, Me.: Printed by B. Thurston & Co. 1887. 8vo. pp. 352. Price \$3.

Pedigree of the Family of Biscoe. By JOHN CHALLENGER COVINGTON SMITH. London: Mitchell & Hughes. 1887. 4to. pp. 25. Price 3s. 6d. To be obtained of the author, J. C. C. Smith, 90 Church road, Richmond, Surrey, England.

Historical Sketches of some Members of the Lawrence Family. By ROBERT M. LAWRENCE, M.D. Boston. 1888. 8vo. pp. 215. Sent postpaid by Damrell & Upham, 283 Washington St., Boston, Mass. Price \$2.

Records of the Connecticut Line of the Hayden Family. By JABEZ HASKELL HAYDEN, of Windsor Locks, Conn. 1888. Sm. 4to. pp. 329.

Biographical Sketches of Richard Ellis, the First Settler of Ashfield, Mass., and his Descendants. Compiled by E. R. ELLIS, M.D. Detroit, Mich.: William Graham Printing Co. 1888. 8vo. pp. 483. Price \$3.50.

The Genealogy of John Marsh of Salem and his Descendants, 1633-1888. Collected and published by Col. LUCIUS B. MARSH, of Boston, Mass. Revised and edited by Rev. DWIGHT W. MARSH, of Amherst, Mass. Amherst, Mass.: J. E. Williams, Book and Job Printer. 1888. 8vo. pp. 283.

Memorials of the Rev. Joseph Sumner, D.D., Minister of Shrewsbury, Massachusetts, 1762-1824. Worcester, Mass.: Printed for Private Distribution. 1888. 8vo. pp. 175. Edition limited to 50 copies.

The History of the Dudley Family. By DEAN DUDLEY. Number III. Wakefield, Mass. 1888. 8vo. 100 pages. Price \$1 a number.

Sir Henry Roswell; a Devon Worthy. His Ancestry and History. By FRANCES B. JAMES. 8vo. pp. 10.

Pearce Genealogy, being the Record of the Posterity of Richard Pearce, an Early Inhabitant of Portsmouth in Rhode Island. By Col. FREDERICK C. PIERCE. 1888. Rockford, Illinois. 8vo. pp. 150. Price \$5. For sale by the author.

Isaac Willey, of New London, Conn., and his Descendants. By HENRY WILLEY, New Bedford, Mass.: Printed for the Author. 1888. 8vo. pp. vi.+166+17. Edition 200. Price \$2.50. Sold by the author, Henry Willey, of New Bedford, Mass.

Some Records of the Beekman Family. By JAMES R. GIBSON, JR. 1888. 8vo. pp. 12.

Memorial of the Whitcomb and Pierce Families. Compiled by WILLIAM FREDERICK WHITCOMB, Boston. 1888. 8vo. pp. 23.

Our Patronymics. Compiled by ELIZABETH EDWARDS-GIFFORD. 1888. Royal 8vo. pp. 28.

Chief Justice Fuller a Descendant of one of the Early Settlers of Dedham. Printed for the Dedham Historical Society. 1888. 8vo. pp. 8.

Genealogical Notes of the Whiting Family. 1888. 8vo. pp. 8.

The Genealogy of William Thornton Parker, A.M., M.D., of Boston, Mass. Contributed by his son WM. THORNTON PARKER, M.D., of Newport, R. I. Newport, R. I.: John P. Sanborn, Printers. 1888. 8vo. pp. 10.

Report of the Weeks Family Meeting for the Centennial Celebration of the Settlement of Holland Weeks in Salisbury, Vt. Middlebury, Vt.: Register Company, Book and Job Printers. 1888. 8vo. pp. 20.

We continue in this number our notices of genealogical works recently published.

The first book on our list is the Ballou genealogy. The late Mr. Ira Ballou Peck, of Woonsocket, R. I. (author of the Peck Genealogy published in 1868), whose mother was a Ballou, commenced many years ago, probably more than a quarter of a century, to collect materials for compiling a history of the Ballou family. In 1882, not having time to compile the work himself, his manuscripts were placed in the hands of Rev. Adin Ballou, of Hopedale, for the purpose of completing the necessary researches and compiling a book on the history of the family. The financial responsibility of the publication was assumed by Rev. Mr. Ballou's brother, the late Ariel Ballou, M.D., and Hon. Latimer W. Ballou. The author, when he undertook this work, had just completed his elaborate history of Milford, Mass., and his experience on that book was of great service to him in his new undertaking. Mr. Peck stipulated in his contract that the book should contain, as far as practicable, the female as well as the male descendants, and this has been done. Mr. Ballou found the work laborious, complicated and tedious. Though nearly eighty years of age, he was not appalled, but set himself vigorously at work and has accomplished his task, the result being a book much larger than any of them had anticipated, containing more than 1,200 pages and over 9,000 names. Mr. Frederick M. Ballou, of Providence, contributed time and money towards this book, and spent some time in England in making genealogical researches for the work. The book is highly creditable to all concerned. It is carefully compiled, handsomely printed in clear type, and embellished with eighteen portraits besides other illustrations. Considering the size and expense of the book, it is sold at a very low price.

The next book, that on the Good family, is by Dr. G. Brown Goode, of Washington, D. C., one of the most accomplished naturalists of this era. It is "the result of twenty-four years of assiduous research." Mr. R. A. Brock, secretary of the Virginia and Southern Historical Societies, and editor of their publications, contributes a preface in which he furnishes excellent reasons why family history should be preserved. He states that some of the best works of this kind have been prepared by scientific men, and names several eminent naturalists and philologists who have published genealogies. Of the present work he says: "Its merit in careful investigation and in conscientious statement is manifest, as is, most appealingly, its comprehensiveness in historic incident and reminiscence. I do not recal," he continues, "any similar work so fully freighted with interest." The history of the name and an account of the Goode family in England is given. The record of the descendants of John Goode, of Whitby, includes those of all names, so that it has been truly said: "There is scarce a family name of any duration of seating in Virginia of which some record will not be found in this admirable work." The appendixes contain much matter of genealogic interest, and the book closes with a full index. The volume is elegantly printed and has numerous portraits besides other engravings.

The book on the Stanley family is by the Rev. Dr. Israel P. Warren, editor of the *Christian Mirror*, Portland, Maine, and the author of several books which have been well received by the public. Besides the record of the descendants of the persons named on the title page, Dr. Warren here gives us an account of several English families bearing the name of Stanley. His volume shows praiseworthy research as well as care in its compilation. It is illustrated with numerous heliotype portraits. There is a good index.

The Biscoe genealogy was noticed by us in January, 1888, soon after its appearance. We notice it again to give the price of the work, and to say that copies can be procured from the author. The ancestry of Nathaniel Biscoe, an early and prominent settler of Watertown, Mass., is here given for several generations. His descendants will now have an opportunity to learn about their English relations, and their own ancestors.

The Lawrence book was noticed by us in October last. We repeat the title for the purpose of stating where and at what price it can be purchased.

The volume on the Hayden family begins with an account of the Haydens in England, filling thirty-eight pages, illustrated by five autoglyph views of buildings and their interiors. This was contributed by Rev. William B. Hayden, of Portland, Maine. Then follows the proceedings in the Gathering of Haydens, Sept. 2, 1885, including addresses by the compiler of this volume. Mr. Jabez Haskell Hayden, of Windsor Locks, Ct., and Rev. William B. Hayden before named. The genealogy proper fills over two hundred pages. It is nearly fifty years ago that Mr. Hayden commenced gathering, in the intervals of business, information about the Hayden family, and in 1859 a portion of his collections was published by Dr. Stiles in his *History and Genealogies of Ancient Windsor*. About seven years ago, on reaching the age of threescore and ten, he retired from active business and has devoted much of his time to his favorite researches and the compilation of this book. Among the illustrations is a fac-simile of a deed, Nov. 28, 1663, to William Hayden of Windsor, the ancestor of the Connecticut Haydens, from Anthony Hawkins. The deed is in the handwriting of Matthew Grant, the emigrant ancestor of President U. S. Grant. Many portraits and views adorn this handsome volume. It is carefully compiled and well indexed.

The book by Dr. Ellis, of Detroit, is chiefly devoted to the descendants of Richard Ellis, born at Dublin, Ireland, August 16, 1704, whose father was a native of Wales. He was the first settler of Ashfield, Mass., then called Hunts-town, to which place he removed in 1745. His descendants are here fully traced and fill 272 pages of the book. The remainder of the volume, nearly 200 pages, contains a paper by Rev. Thomas Shepard, entitled *Sketches of Ashfield, Mass.* Mr. Shepard was the minister at Ashfield from 1819 to 1833. The manuscript of this paper has for nearly fifty years been in possession of Mr. Henry S. Ranney, and is printed by his permission. It is a valuable contribution to the history of Ashfield. The book is a credit to the author. It has a good index, and is well printed and bound.

The Marsh genealogy is devoted to the descendants of John Marsh, an early settler of Salem, Mass., and his wife Susanna daughter of Rev. Samuel Skelton. The compiler, Col. Lucius B. Marsh, has taken great pains to gather and verify, by deeds and other public records, all early statements; and also to obtain from living authorities and from records and printed works facts that will secure an equal accuracy as to the later generations. The book is well prepared and handsomely printed on fine white paper and in legible type. It has a good index.

The volume entitled *Memorials of Rev. Joseph Sumner, D.D.*, is noticed here as it contains as one of its appendixes one line of the Sumner genealogy. The book contains a biographical sketch of Rev. Dr. Sumner, of Shrewsbury, Mass., his journal and almanac notes from Jan. 17, 1768, to Dec. 31, 1822, and other historical and biographical matter. Most of this material has been gathered from papers left by Dr. Sumner at his death, and will assist those who write the history of Shrewsbury and its vicinity. The book is elegantly printed and illustrated by several portraits of Dr. Sumner—one a steel engraving, another a full length heliotype and two silhouettes. A portrait of his wife and other illustrations are given.

The third part of Mr. Dudley's *History of the Dudley Family* maintains the interest of the work. It contains a biography of Gov. Joseph Dudley, and a sketch of the life of his brother, Paul Dudley, senior, with the wills of both.

A Genealogy of the descendants of William Dudley, an early settler of Guilford, Ct., is also given here. Other interesting matter concerning the Dudleys in this country and England is found. The number is illustrated by portraits, facsimiles and other engravings. Mr. Dudley has been collecting materials for his work for more than forty years.

Miss James's paper on the ancestry and history of Sir Henry Rosewell, was read at Exeter, England, in July last before the Devonshire Association for the Advancement of Science, Literature and Art. This paper is another evidence of the thorough research of this lady. It has an interest for New Englanders, from the fact that Sir Henry Rosewell's name is found in the charter of Massachusetts at the head of the grantees. Very little, before this, was known concerning him. The pamphlet closes with a tabular pedigree. The author's present address is Rockbeare Manor, near Exeter, Devon, England.

The book on the Pearce family by Col. Pierce, of Rockford, Ill., is devoted to the descendants of Richard Pearce, an early settler of Portsmouth, R. I., whom the author claims as a brother of Capt. William Peirce, the famous shipmaster who commanded the *Lyon* which arrived at Boston Feb. 9, 1630-1. Col. Peirce thinks he has good reason for believing that Richard Pearce was descended from the Percys, and 29 pages are devoted to the English family of that name. Much labor has evidently been spent on the book. It has an index and is well arranged and well printed.

The Willey genealogy is by Mr. Henry Willey, editor of the *Daily Evening Standard* of New Bedford. Isaac Willey, the emigrant ancestor of this family, was of Boston as early as 1640, removed to Charlestown a few years later, and in 1645 went with John Winthrop, Jr., to New London, where he died about 1685. The author, who has been assisted by one of the most able genealogists of our day, Mr. D. Williams Patterson of Newark Valley, N. Y., gives us in the work before us a very satisfactory record of this family. It is well printed and indexed.

The pamphlet on the Beekman family is reprinted from the *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* for April last. Much valuable matter is here preserved concerning the Beekman family, whose ancestor emigrated from Holland in the middle of the seventeenth century and settled in New Amsterdam now New York city.

The Whitcomb-Pierce Memorial gives the ancestry and descendants of Col. Asa⁴ Whitcomb of Lancaster, who was a great-grandson of John¹ (Jonathan,² John³) Whitcomb, who settled at Dorchester, Mass., as early as 1633. The record of the ancestry and near kindred of the compiler's mother, Caroline Pierce, is also given. The book is creditable to the author.

The pamphlet entitled "Our Patronymics" is compiled with much care. It furnishes genealogical sketches of the families of Edwards, Cleveland, Parsons, Hunt, Gifford, Anthony, Slade, Sherman and other surnames. It has been printed for distribution to immediate relatives of the compiler, Mrs. Gifford of Skaneateles, N. Y. Among the distinguished persons whose ancestry is here given are President Cleveland and Gen. W. T. Sherman. Two centenarians, Mrs. Hannah Parsons Cleveland and her daughter, Mrs. Olive Cleveland Clarke, the former the compiler's grandmother, are here found. A sister of Mrs. Clarke, namely Mrs. Hannah Cleveland King, of Otisco, N. Y., now living, is nearly one hundred years old.

The pamphlet on the Fuller family is by Mr. Don Gleason Hill, president of the Dedham Historical Society and editor of the two printed volumes of Dedham Records. It gives one line of the descendants of Thomas Fuller, an early settler of Dedham, Mass., for seven generations, ending with the family of Hon. Melville W. Fuller, chief justice of the United States. Mr. Hill has been very successful in obtaining full details of this descent. The pamphlet is a reprint from the *Dedham Transcript*.

The pamphlet on the Whiting family is by Mr. Andrew Fuller Whiting, of Hartford, Ct., the custodian of the Ledger of Col. John Whiting, treasurer of Connecticut, which "has been passed to the youngest son of each generation in direct line of descent, in which the first entry bears date 'March 1716-7,' and in which (with one exception) each has recorded his family record." The emigrant ancestor of this family is William Whiting, an early settler of Hartford, Ct. The work is carefully prepared.

The Parker genealogy is by Dr. Parker, of Newport, R. I., who contributed to

the REGISTER the article on "An Old Landmark of Boston," printed in vol. 41, page 263. The account of his father, the late Dr. Parker, of South Boston, and his ancestry, is quite interesting.

The last pamphlet gives an account of a pleasant meeting of the Weeks family, held Aug. 23, 1888, at the residence of W. Harrison Brigham, at West Cornwall, Vt., on the centenary of the settlement of Holland Weeks, a native of Pomfret, Ct., in Vermont. The principal addresses are by Rev. George A. Weeks of Paris, Ky., on Holland Weeks, and by Mr. Robert D. Weeks, of Newark, N. J., author of the Genealogy of the Weeks Family, noticed by us in January, 1886, giving a history of the compilation of that work with a statement of the results of his investigations.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

PRESENTED TO THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY TO DEC. 1, 1888.

I. Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.

A Memorial Address on the late Marshall Pinckney Wilder, President of the New England Historic Genealogical Society. By the Rev. Andrew P. Peabody, D.D., LL.D. Delivered before the Society, January 18, 1888. Boston: Published by the Society. 1888. Royal 8vo. pp. 29. With portrait. Price in cloth 50 cts., in paper 25 cts.

Memoir of the Hon. Marshall P. Wilder, Ph.D., LL.D. By Hamilton Andrews Hill, A.M. Boston: Printed for private distribution. 1888. 8vo. pp. 15. With portrait.

Exercises at the the one hundred and twenty-fifth Anniversary of Dummer Academy, at Newbury, Byfield Parish, Mass. June 19, 1888. Address By Hon. William Dummer Northend. Salem: Printed at the Salem Press. 1888. 8vo. pp. 61.

Groton Historical Series, Vol. II. No. VI. Groton, Mass. 1888. 8vo. pp. 149-171.

Narrative of a Journey down the Ohio and Mississippi in 1789-90. By Maj. Samuel S. Forman, with a memoir and illustrative notes by Lyman C. Draper. Cincinnati: Robert Clarke and Co. 1888. 8vo. pp. 67.

Hubbard's Map of New England, engraved probably by John Foster, the first printer of Boston. Remarks made before the Massachusetts Historical Society, November 8, 1888, by Samuel Abbott Green, M.D., with a facsimile of the map. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son, University Press. 1888. 8vo. pp. 10.

Memorial Discourse delivered in the Winthrop Church, Holbrook, May 27, 1888, by E. Russell, D.D. Randolph: Norfolk County Register and Holbrook News. Daniel H. Huxford, Publisher. 1888. 8vo. pp. 30.

Mr. Froude's Negrophobia or Don Quixote as a Cook's Tourist. By N. Darnel Davis. The "Argosy" Press. Demerara: 1888. 8vo. pp. 45.

II. Other Publications.

Banquet given by the Learned Societies of Philadelphia at the American Academy of Music, September 17, 1887. Closing the ceremonies in commemoration of the framing and signing of the Constitution of the United States. Philadelphia: Printed for the Committee. 1888. 8vo. pp. 86.

Pennsylvania and the Federal Constitution, 1787-1788. Edited by John Bach McMaster and Frederick D. Stone. Published for the Subscribers by the Historical Society of Pennsylvania. 1888. 8vo. pp. 803.

Historical Collections. Collections and Researches made by the Pioneer and Historical Society of the State of Michigan. Vols. X. and XI. Lansing: Thorp and Godfrey, State Printers and Binders. 1888. 8vo.

Report of the Secretary of the Class of 1863 of Harvard College. June, 1863, to June, 1888, printed for the use of the class. Cambridge: John Wilson and Son, University Press. 1888. 8vo. pp. 256.

1788-1888. The Centennial of the Cumberland Association of Congregational Ministers at the Second Parish Church in Portland, Maine, Monday and Tuesday, May 28 and 29, 1888. 8vo. pp. 75.

Proceedings in commemoration of the settlement of the town of New Haven, April 25th. 1888. 8vo. pp. 69.

Minutes of the Seventy-Ninth Annual Meeting of the General Association of the Congregational and Presbyterian Churches of New Hampshire, Sept. 11, 12, and 13, 1888. Eighty-Seventh Annual Report of the New Hampshire Home Missionary Society. Bristol, N. H. 1888. 8vo. pp. 102.

Catalogue of the Library of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin. Vol. 3. First Supplement. Madison, Wis.: H. B. Bolens, State Printer. 1875. 8vo. pp. 383.

Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada for the year 1887. Volume V. Montreal: Dawson Brothers, Publishers. 1888. Large 8vo. History and Directory of Needham, Massachusetts, for 1888-89. Containing a complete Resident, Street and Business Directory. Town Officers, Schools, Societies, Churches, Post Offices, etc. etc.; also a history of the town from the first settlement to the present time. A. E. Foss & Co. Needham: Press of G. H. Ware, 43 Lincoln St., Boston. 8vo. pp. 157.

Transactions of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society for the year 1887. Part II. Boston: Printed for the Society. 1888. 8vo. pp. 435+iii.

Register of the University of California, 1887-88. Berkeley: Published by the Regents of the University. 1888. 8vo. pp. 158.

Richmond, Va., An Outline of its Attractions and Industries. By W. D. Cheslerman. Prepared by order of the Chamber of Commerce and published under the direction of its Committee on Information and Statistics. Richmond: Wm. Ellis Jones, Book and Job Printer. 1888. 8vo. pp. 24.

Journal of Lieutenant Tjereck Beekman, 1779, of the Military Expedition of Major General John Sullivan against the Six Nations of Indians [reprinted from Magazine of American History for August, 1888]. Sq. 8vo. pp. 129-136.

Mess Account of Lieut. Tjeck Beekman, 1778 to 1780—with notes by James R. Gibson, Jr. [reprinted from the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record for July, 1888]. Sq. 8vo. pp. 7.

Yale Graduates in Western Massachusetts. By Alpheus C. Hodges, Pastor of the Congregational Church, Buckland, Mass. Reprinted by permission from the fourth volume of the New Haven Colony Historical Society. 8vo. pp. 298.

DEATHS.

Mrs. ANNA HOLMES WARREN, who died in Nashua, N. H., August 13, 1888, at the advanced age of 93, was born in Stoughton, Mass., in 1796, and was a descendant of Joseph Smith of Dedham, who married Mary Hawes of Dorchester. Their son William Smith married Catherine Withington, and their son Nathaniel Smith married Anna Holmes, and the latter became the parents of Mrs. Warren. Her mother, Anna Holmes, was the grandchild of Nathaniel Holmes and his wife Sarah Withington; their son Philip Holmes married Mary Waters, and they were Mrs. Warren's grandparents. Mary Waters, her grandmother, was the daughter of Samuel Waters and Bethiah Thayer.

Sarah Withington, Mrs. Warren's great-grandmother, was the daughter of Philip Withington and ——— who were also the parents of William Withington who married Elizabeth Blake, and they became the parents of Mrs. Warren's grandmother Catherine Withington, and thus Mrs. Warren was descended by two families from Henry Withington, the Dorchester immigrant of 1636.

Mrs. Warren and her husband, the late David Warren, had five children, all of whom arrived at mature years. 1. David, and 2. Mason, both of whom died in California. 3. Charles, died in Maine. 4. Capt. J. Quincy A., was shot through the heart at the first engagement of the Eighth N. H. regiment, in Louisiana. 5. Frank, died in Georgia.

David had three children; of only one of whom the writer is informed, viz., Lydia Joy, now deceased, who married Gen. W. F. Draper of Massachusetts. She was a lady of great beauty of person and character, whose early death, leaving four young children, was much lamented.

Hon. Henry L. Pierce, Hon. Edward L. Pierce, Hon. Newton Talbot, of Boston, and the late Mrs. Charlotte Battles are in the line of descent with Mrs. Warren, who was a person of singular independence of character and of much intellectual activity, performing her duties amid the losses of all her family with conscientious industry and sublime Christian fortitude. J. M. B.

UNIVERSITY OF ALABAMA
OF THE
LIBRARY



John F. Anderson

THE HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

APRIL, 1889.

JOHN FARWELL ANDERSON.

By REV. GEORGE MADISON BODGE, East Boston, Mass.

THE Anderson name has been represented by numerous branches in various parts of America since the first settlement. The numbers seem to have been added to by successive emigrations, and especially in the first quarter of the eighteenth century when so many of the Scotch and Scotch-Irish emigrated.

The date of the settlement in America of John¹ Anderson, the Scotch-Irish immigrant ancestor of the family to which our Mr. Anderson, the subject of this memoir, belonged, is uncertain; he was at Watertown, and married, July 16, 1706, Rebecca Waight. Abraham² Anderson was born of these parents August 18, 1708. Very little is known of him until he appears at the new township of New Marblehead, now Windham, Me. He settled in 1740 among the first of the settlers. The farm which he cleared and improved was near the centre of the settlement, and has always been one of the best in the town; it has descended from father to son in the family, always enlarged and improved. At the time of his coming to New Marblehead, Abraham² Anderson had a wife, Bathshua, and several children, the oldest being about ten years. Several children were born to them between that and her death in 1751. The second wife was Mrs. Ann Colin Cloutman, who bore him three sons. This settler was a man of great energy and influence in the development of the new town. The records, both of the church and the town, show that he was foremost in all movements for the good of his townspeople. After the incorporation of the town, he was the first Representative to the General Court, 1767 and 1768. He died in 1769, leaving the homestead to his youngest son Abraham,³ who possessed much of the energy and ability of his father. His thrift and prudence through a long life added much to the family prosperity and honor. He married Lucy, daughter of Rev. Peter Thacher Smith, and granddaughter of Rev. Thomas Smith, the first minister of Falmouth, now Portland, and they had seven children.

Hon. John⁴ Anderson, the third son of Abraham³ and Lucy, was born July 29, 1792. He graduated at Bowdoin College in the class of 1813; studied law in the office of Stephen Longfellow, in Portland; was admitted to the Cumberland bar in 1816, and at once entered upon a prosperous practice. He became actively engaged in politics, and in 1824 was elected Representative to Congress, holding the seat by repeated elections until 1833; then, until 1836, he was U. S. District Attorney, Collector of Portland in 1836, and reappointed by President Tyler. He declined the appointment of Secretary of the Navy upon the retirement of Mr. Bancroft from that office in 1846. He was twice Mayor of Portland, and was very influential in securing the construction of the Atlantic and St. Lawrence Railroad. Active, earnest and positive in the line of his convictions, he never forgot the genial courtesy and true dignity of the gentleman in the storms of party strife. His unblemished integrity and high ability, combined with his other qualities, placed him in the front rank of our Maine statesmen. He married, September 23, 1822, Ann Williams Jameson, daughter of Capt. Samuel Jameson, of Freeport, Me., and Anne Hichborne, of Boston. Mrs. Anderson was a woman of rare beauty and intellect, whose brilliant social qualities and wide benevolence added greatly to her husband's success in life, and to the happiness of all who knew her.

JOHN FARWELL⁵ ANDERSON, eldest son of the above parents, was born July 22, 1823, in Portland, Me., in the house on Congress Street opposite the head of Park Street, now numbered 633; but when he was about two years old his father bought the house on Free Street, which, since that time, when in Portland, has always been his home.

Mr. Anderson's first attendance at school was at the old Portland Academy, then in charge of Principal Bezaleel Cushman. When about nine years of age he, with his brother Samuel J., was sent to a private home-school at Cape Elizabeth, under the charge of Rev. D. Millet. Afterwards he attended school under the instruction of Master Francis G. Clark, in Portland. In 1838 and 1839 he attended Gorham Academy, under the tuition of Principal Amos Brown. While here, he lived in the family of his father's sister, Mrs. Ann, wife of Dr. John Waterman. Gorham Academy was at that time one of the most notable schools in the State, and secured the patronage of many of Maine's best families. Among Mr. Anderson's schoolmates here, were many since highly distinguished men; besides his brother Gen. Samuel J. Anderson, were Chief Justice John A. Peters, Hon. Samuel F. Perley, Rev. George M. Adams, D.D., Hon. John A. Waterman, and Ex-Governor Robie. One of these old schoolmates, writing of him in answer to inquiry, says:

I remember him as a rather round-faced boy, with a good deal of color in his cheeks, having dark brown hair, and a bright, animated and pleasing

expression. He was a very active lad, full of fun and mischief; always gentlemanly in his manner, but fearless, impulsive and quick to resent any affront, either to a friend or to himself; but at the same time affectionate, tender-hearted, and as sorry for any rash act of his own, as he had been impetuous in doing it. He was, as a boy, honorable, chivalrous, and true to his friends; he did not like to have enemies, yet if he had any he was never afraid of them; and nearly always, by his honest, open-hearted ways, won them as friends. He was one of the most popular boys in the school, and his popularity was by no means confined to the *boys*.

After leaving Gorham Academy, in 1839, he soon began to study civil engineering, at Portland, with an Englishman by the name of William Anson. He afterwards continued his study of engineering at Tyngsboro', Mass., under the direction of Capt. Green of the regular army.

In 1843 he was appointed assistant engineer upon the Commission of the "North Eastern Boundary Survey," established by the so-called "Webster and Ashburton Treaty," to trace the boundary line, some seven hundred miles in all, between the American and British possessions. Hon. Albert Smith was the American Commissioner, and Col. J. B. Estcourt, of the Royal Engineers, was the British Commissioner. Col. James D. Graham was Chief of the Scientific Corps, on the part of the United States, and several accomplished officers of the Ordnance Corps of England served on the British Commission. Mr. Anderson was immediately attached, as first assistant, to the section under the direction of Mr. Folliot Thornton Lally, with headquarters at Houlton, Maine. The next year he was assigned, as first assistant, to the party under Mr. Alexander W. Longfellow, whose brother Stephen was also of the party. Their section of the line to be laid out was along "Hall's Stream." The work here lay through an unbroken wilderness, and a very large party of wood-choppers had to go forward and cut a rangeway for the lines. The line was marked with mile posts of cast iron. The base of supplies and headquarters was Canaan, Vt. From thence all supplies had to be carried into the woods on the backs of men, employed for the purpose, called "Sackers." This wild freedom of the woods was in harmony with the broad, free nature of the young man, and doubtless confirmed him in the pursuit of the arduous profession of engineer. The only inhabitants they met, after leaving Canaan, were the wild beasts that came at night within the circle of their camp-fire's light. Each day they moved the line along the river, and each night pitched their shed tent upon a new spot, and slept upon liberal beds of the boughs of fragrant fir and hemlock. This large free life seems to have left something of its impress in the genial, open-hearted freedom of his manner. His friend and comrade in this work, Mr. Alexander W. Longfellow, writes of him :

In this work Mr. Anderson was a most efficient, prompt and able assistant; his youthful vigor and enthusiasm aided not only in the advancement

of the work, but contributed much to our enjoyment, as a good comrade. I always recall him to mind with much pleasure, he was so noble-hearted, generous and impulsive, and so ready to help any one in need.

Mr. Anderson held this position until the spring of 1847. In this time he spent the two winters (1846 and 1847) in Washington, D. C., where he was engaged in the offices of the Commission. The whole year of 1846 was spent at the Washington offices. Mr. Anderson had many very pleasant memories of these winters at the Capital, where he was favored by the many acquaintances and friends who had known his father while he was in Congress. Among these were Mr. Pleasanton, for many years Auditor of the Treasury, and his lady, at whose home he was welcomed, and there introduced to the highest social circles of the nation. He also enjoyed the personal friendship of President Polk, who had been a warm friend of his father while they were in Congress together, and was thus a frequent guest at the White House, and was cordially received by Mrs. Polk, an intimate friend of his mother, to the inner circle of her household and acquaintance. He had many pleasant reminiscences of the occasions and the people which this favor of his parents' old friends had made accessible to him; but all who have known him can readily understand, that, once introduced, his own sterling worth and genial courtesy would make him welcome anywhere. He had a fund of anecdote concerning the distinguished personages of the time whom he met there. Much of the grand formality of the former generation, at that time, still pervaded Washington society; and the matrons of the White House, Cabinet and Congress, still held rigidly to the standards of the "Old School." Mr. Anderson used to speak laughingly of one occasion, when he enjoyed the eminent privilege of escorting Mrs. Alexander Hamilton to the supper room, at a White House reception; and of another occasion, when he was introduced to Mrs. Madison, who immediately presented her snuff-box, from which he had the honor of "taking a pinch" with the great lady, in accordance with the custom of that time. No one would ever learn from himself the favor and friendship which he enjoyed in this society, except as facts here and there inadvertently cropped out; and this natural modesty became deeply sensitive whenever praises were bestowed upon his achievements in the line of his profession.

He was a close observer of human nature, and a very keen, though always kindly, critic of people of odd speech and eccentric ways and characters; and having had such opportunities of observation in the national capital during the stirring times embracing the war with Mexico, he recalled vividly his impressions of the great men and the issues with which they were then contending: Webster, Calhoun, Tyler, Marcy, Polk, Toucey, Bancroft and Van Buren; these and many others of our famous men were there in the stir and tumult of the times, as well as in the stately old social circles, where their

courtly dames led the national fashions and manners, as the first ladies of the land.

It is plain, that to a young man of his quality and promise, with his genial temperament and popular ways, with many warm influential friends, a tempting career was open to his ambition. But then, as always, he was greatly attached to his home and his native city and people; and besides, the one of all others in whom his hopes and ambitions centred, lived here; and so, early in March, 1847, having accepted a position as assistant engineer upon the Androscoggin and Kennebec Railroad, he came home from Washington. On March 30, 1847, he married Miss Marcia Winter, daughter of Capt. Samuel Winter, of Portland, and adopted daughter of Dr. John Merrill, of Portland. He entered at once with energy upon his professional duties. In 1850 the Portland and Kennebec Junction Railroad was built under his direction, and the same year he was appointed assistant engineer of the York and Cumberland Railroad; and was chief engineer and acting superintendent of the same road from 1851 to 1853. In 1852 he was appointed city engineer of Portland.

In August, 1853, his father died, leaving to him the old homestead which the family had held from the settlement of the town, one hundred and thirteen years. The farm was one of the best in Cumberland County, and Mr. Anderson at once began with enthusiasm to further enlarge and improve it. His neighborly relations with the farming people about him were always kindly and helpful; and many who had known the bounty of the father and grandfather, felt in more ways and in larger measure the continuance of the bounty by the son. The family had always been popular in the town, and their prosperity was enjoyed by none more than their old neighbors.

There were quaint characteristic criticisms made by some of the shrewd old farmers, when new methods were adopted and improvements introduced, especially when the end seemed to be to add only to the grace, comfort or convenience of living. But when the ornamental trees grew more and more beautiful from year to year, and the handsome cemented stone wall stood the test of several winters; when the improved buildings, barns, stables, dry cellars and warmer houses all proved in the end a saving of time, labor and money, besides greatly increasing the value of the property, they no longer looked upon the innovations as "Mr. Anderson's notions," but as real wisdom and foresight.

No such impulse to stock-breeding had ever been given in town or county as that of Mr. Anderson's introduction of his handsome Devonshire cattle; and in a few years he had the finest herd in New England. But it was not his nature to have, and not wish to share. He encouraged his neighbors in many ways to improve their farms, and gave them ready assistance. Many of the farms in town began to improve in appearance and productiveness; and many can remem-

ber something of the enthusiasm which was imparted in those years by his example and kindly sympathy. And his sympathy was so impartial and real, and his judgment was felt to be so true, that not only there and then, but throughout his life, he was constantly called to be referee or arbiter between towns, corporations and individuals, to adjust differences, settle disputes and make peace; and doubtless many bitter and ruinous law-suits have been saved by his judgment, candor and friendly advice. In many important cases, involving great interests, he was thus associated with his life-long friends, Chief Justice Peters and Judge Danforth.

In 1858 Mr. Anderson was chosen a member of the State Board of Agriculture for the County of Cumberland for three years, and the last year, 1860, was made vice-president of the Board. The next year, largely through Mr. Anderson's persuasion, his life-long friend, Hon. Samuel F. Perley, of Naples, accepted the place, as member of the Board from Cumberland County for the next three years, and was chosen president. Again, at the end of Mr. Perley's term, Mr. Anderson was persuaded to take the position, and was annually chosen president of the Board for 1864, '65 and '66. The secretary of the Board was S. L. Goodale, the chemist, with whom all his relations were the happiest possible. To any who know him, it will seem needless to add, that upon the Board of Agriculture, as everywhere else, he was a faithful and efficient worker. He had no private ambitions to gratify, no partisan henchman to reward, no selfish interests to serve; he could, therefore, give himself, as he did, to the highest interests of the cause he represented.

In 1867 the increasing energy that began to be shown in railroad enterprises claimed Mr. Anderson's ability and experience. He was offered the position of chief engineer of the Portland and Rochester Railroad in that year, and was thus withdrawn from the farm to take up again his profession in the larger field. But always, in the midst of his busy years thereafter, it was a delight to him to make flying visits to his farm; and especially to spend a portion of the summer vacation there with his children and grandchildren; the last being the sixth generation of the family, which has lived upon the old homestead.

In 1869 he was appointed chief engineer of the Portland and Ogdensburg Railroad, and in that office, which he held at the time of his death, he found the great work of his life. A very intimate friend of Mr. Anderson, Prof. George L. Vose, who could well appreciate the difficulty of the problem presented at the passage through the White Mountains, and the ability shown in its solution, has given his testimony, which we shall append to this memoir, together with that of others, who can best judge its value. In the work Mr. Anderson held frequent consultations with his intimate friend, the eminent engineer, Benjamin H. Latrobe, of Baltimore, whose approval of the great work was full and cordial. In 1873

he was appointed by the Governor, Railroad Commissioner of Maine, and retained the office during life. In 1886 the extension of the Bangor and Piscataquis Railroad to Moosehead Lake was built under his direction, as chief engineer. In April, 1884, President Nickerson of the California Southern R. R. Company engaged Mr. Anderson as special engineer to examine the road and estimate the damage caused by recent floods. In his letter of appointment, President Nickerson says :

“You are to commence your examination of the road at San Bernardino, and follow it down to National City. The parties largely interested in this road have directed me to send out an engineer of known ability and experience to make a thorough examination of the road.”

He was absent one month, travelling night and day, did his work to the satisfaction of all, adding valuable suggestions for guarding against future floods. The incident simply shows the estimate which was placed upon his skill and judgment by railroad men in the whole country.

Mr. Anderson had a genius for friendship, as well as for the work of his profession ; and this element in his nature prevailed in all relations. In his tastes and pursuits, outside his vocation, he had great pleasure in antiquarian and historical studies. He was a diligent collector of genealogical data and facts, records and relics of local history. He was an active member of the Maine Historical Society, and took a deep interest in all its enterprises. He was also a member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society for many years, and a frequent welcome guest at the Society's Rooms. He was active in the formation of the Maine Genealogical Society, was the first President, and with his friend Mr. S. M. Watson as Editor and Publisher was instrumental in establishing the Maine Genealogical Recorder, and mainly furnished several articles and much valuable miscellaneous matter for it.

In addition to his taste for local and family history, Mr. Anderson was a diligent collector of genuine relics of former times ; of these I recall the old musket with which the Indian chief Polin was killed by Stephen Manchester. He had secured affidavits and all available testimony to prove its claim to the distinction. I have a fine copy of an interleaved Almanac for 1764 kept by Rev. Peter Thacher Smith, of which Mr. Anderson had the original, and made this copy for me with his own hand, as he did of many other original papers, including an extensive correspondence of Gov. Andrew with Charles Sumner, Ellis Ames and others, concerning the history of the old “Spinnet,” which was in the family of Rev. Peter Thacher Smith, and is now owned by Hon. J. A. Waterman, of Gorham, Me. Many other valuable documents and records were given him by Mr. Isaac Watson Andrew, brother of Gov. Andrew, pertaining to the old Church in Windham.

I think the historical matter that most deeply interested him was

the history of his ancestral town of Windham; and it was to this interest that I, personally, owe my opportunity of acquaintance and friendship with him. Material had been diligently gathered by me for the history, for years, but no way was presented for its publication. Mr. Anderson, upon learning the fact of the preparation and the material, at once became warmly interested in the plan, and by his cordial encouragement, practical suggestion and personal influence, soon opened the way for its publication. He was unceasing in his helpful coöperation, and spared no pains in gathering matter, copying records, investigating problems of local tradition, and in manifold ways aiding and giving inspiration to the work. And like help has been given to other publications where his name does not appear, but where his pains-taking hand and warm heart have been chief factors in production. He was greatly interested in the genealogy of the old Windham families, and was always gathering whatever he could find about their history. Many also who knew of his interest in antiquarian matters, were constantly asking his assistance in solving questions relating to family history and tradition, of no personal interest to him, but which never failed to receive his kindly help. And his interest did not cease when he knew that he was likely to be called away at a moment's warning. The last meeting which I had with him was by his appointment, at the Historic Genealogical Society's rooms in Boston, and at that time, after giving me various papers and records, and especially the genealogy of the Anderson family, which he had prepared, in manuscript, for insertion in the history of Windham, he took up the question which had been frequently discussed between us, the Semi-Centennial Anniversary of Windham; and then told me of the uncertainty of his living until that time, but urging that my interest should not be affected in that or the more important matter of the history. And through all the surprise and pain of the time, I remember the cheery, kindly manner in which he spoke of these things. I distinctly remember, too, his last words to me that day: "It is all right; I have seen about all there is to be seen. I have had, I think, the most and the best of this life that one man can have." No man had more to live for than he; for while he loved his profession and enjoyed the studies and pursuits before mentioned, as well as the society of his many friends; all who knew him felt that the happiest part of his life was found in his home with his own family. And it was here, in Portland, on Christmas day, 1887, in the midst of his own, that he passed quietly away. The burial was at Windham, in the old "Anderson Cemetery." There in the family tomb he rests with three generations of ancestors, whose honored name he has honored anew by his upright, honorable and useful life. We realize the prophecy of the boy fulfilled in the quality of the man; and we know that the world has been made brighter, and life better, for all who have felt the touch of the warm heart, always hopeful and helpful, always tender and true.

A few testimonials of the highest authority are here given.

The first is that of Prof. George L. Vose, formerly of Bowdoin College and later of the "Massachusetts Institute of Technology":

It is with very great regret that I have seen in the papers the notice of the death of Chief Engineer, John F. Anderson. Mr. Anderson was a good representative of the older members of the profession in this country. His views were broad, his experience wide, and his judgment always to be relied upon. He belonged to a class of engineers that in the present breaking up of the profession into specialties is rapidly disappearing; men who were trained in the best of all schools, actual practice; and who in their various labors stood upon the solid foundation of experience. I doubt if even his fellow townsmen fully appreciate the professional skill shown by Mr. Anderson in the location and construction of the Ogdensburg railroad through the Crawford Notch. This work has marked him as one of the best railroad engineers, not only in this country but in the world. The plans and reports of that work have become a regular part of the course of instruction in the best European technical schools. It was my good fortune to examine the problem of carrying a railroad through the White Mountains with Mr. Anderson in the earliest stages of the work. The careful and patient manner in which he attacked the question was beyond all praise. I have endeavored for many years in teaching classes in civil engineering to place them as nearly as I could in Mr. Anderson's position, and to make them follow closely his method of studying an important engineering question. There are many places on the road through the Crawford Notch where an error of a dozen feet in the position of the line would easily have quadrupled the cost. Now that the road is done it seems impossible that it should have been placed anywhere else. The genius of the engineer consists in seeing, in his mind's eye, the completed work before the money is expended. I well remember at a gathering of engineers at the Crawford House, when the remark was made that the location through the Notch was a stroke of genius, Mr. Anderson's reply, that there was no genius whatever about it; but only a careful attention to the details of the work; and he added, that any engineer who had the work to do would have found the same location.

No engineer would have done the work as Mr. Anderson did it without Mr. Anderson's patience, skill and admirable judgment. We have many roads in the country, the prosperity of which has been forever ruined by injudicious location and extravagant construction; roads where millions have been wasted from a lack of the very qualities which shine so conspicuously in this last work of Mr. Anderson. No man surpassed him in what we may term the pre-eminently American engineering faculty of making a dollar go the greatest distance. Any engineer can make a railroad over the Andes or over the Alps if he is allowed to spend an unlimited amount of money; but the man who stands deservedly in the front rank of the profession is he who, overcoming the obstacles of nature, never forgets that the money of the stockholders is a sacred trust, and is to be invested and not squandered. I recollect coming down through the Notch with a noted European engineer, who, after reaching Conway, said: "Well! I expected to see some great engineering works; but this engineer has made no monument to himself at all." I replied to him that the very lack of these things was Mr. Anderson's greatest monument.

Mr. Anderson was extremely conscientious in the discussion of difficult

engineering problems. He had the faculty of being able to see both sides of a question. He would not give his judgment till all the evidence was in. This caused him to appear to some to be slow; but he was sure, and when the decision came it was felt to be right.

Always devoted to his profession, tireless in carrying out the details of his work, when the time came for rest he was the most genial of companions. Fond of a good story, and eminently able to tell one, he has been the life of many an engineering party around the camp fire and has beguiled many an hour on the stage-top with his unbounded cheerfulness. For myself, I feel that I have lost one whose opinion upon professional matters has never failed me, and one of my best and oldest friends.

Prof. Vose's letter was published in the *Eastern Argus*, Portland, immediately after Mr. Anderson's death, and reprinted in many other papers throughout the State.

The following is an extract from a letter of Mr. D. R. Hastings, an eminent lawyer and life-long friend of Mr. Anderson, asking the editor of the *Oxford County Record* to republish the above letter from the *Argus*, which was done in that paper of Jan. 7, 1888:

The letter of Prof. Vose is a just tribute to the high attainments and genius of the lamented John F. Anderson as a railroad engineer. The successful location and construction of the Portland & Ogdensburg Railroad from Portland through the White Mountains will always remain a monument to the memory of his high professional skill, good judgment and laborious, painstaking devotion to that great undertaking.

Besides all this, his integrity and purity of character, his amiable disposition, his kindness of heart, and gentlemanly deportment to all, won the love and respect of all who knew him. No man ever passed away from us so universally mourned throughout the towns on the line of his great work, as he whom we delighted to talk about as "The Chief."

Hon. William L. Putnam, of Portland, pays the following loyal tribute, which may well voice the heartfelt friendship of many others. This appeared in the *Portland Advertiser* of December 31, 1887:

It is seldom our city parts with a better man or one more truly distinguished than Mr. John F. Anderson; although his manners were so unobtrusive, and he was so willingly engaged in the ordinary duties of life, that the public reputation he had justly earned has not always engaged our attention as it otherwise might have done.

It has been the good fortune of the writer to meet Mr. Anderson in many relations of life, wherein he had seen him so thoroughly tested and had become so regardful of him, that he cannot fail to put on record this testimonial to his sturdy honesty of character and to his capacity for dealing with the matters which came to him, as well as to the kindness of his nature.

In the construction of the great work through the Notch of the White Mountains he made no attempt to display brilliancy or inventive powers; but at every step he exhibited what was better—foresight, sound judgment, wisdom in selection where it was difficult to select, and ability to avail himself of circumstances both great and small. The result was a road which has been operated with safety and economy beyond anything imagined before its construction.

In whatever tends to benefit his fellow citizens, Mr. Anderson was great, his example to all engaging in the same profession was most beneficent, and his memory should be kept green in Portland so long as the rail connects Casco bay and Lake Champlain.

Mr. John Ward Dean, editor of the REGISTER, contributes the following reminiscences :

I first made the acquaintance of Mr. Anderson in 1876, when he became a member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society. As he was a native of Portland, where I had spent my youth, our love for that city and our pride in its history naturally drew us together. It required only a brief acquaintance to show me that he was a many-sided man, of sterling worth and marked individuality of character. He had a clear head and wide knowledge of human nature. His store of information derived from books and observation was remarkable. Though he held many important positions, the duties of which were arduous and exacting, yet he found time to engage in historical studies. Every moment he could spare was turned to account. He delighted in the history of New England—particularly in its family history, in which he made himself very proficient.

He was a warm friend, and was ever ready to assist a worthy object. He was upright, fearless and outspoken. I never before met with one like him who could oppose a man to his face when he was convinced that the man was wrong, and yet so often retain the good will of that person. His honesty and disinterestedness were so apparent that no sensible man took offence. He was an agreeable companion and loved to entertain his friends. I have a pleasant recollection of a trip with him from Portland to the White Mountains over the road which he himself had constructed and which bore many evidences of his professional skill. He was assiduous in his endeavors to make the trip agreeable to my wife and myself. He was familiar with the country through which we passed, and was careful to point out the places of historic interest and to draw our attention to the beauties of the scenery, so that the time passed delightfully. I recur with pleasure also to the hospitality received from him and his wife at his fine ancestral home at Windham. Other kindnesses will long be remembered.

The following extract from an article in the *Boston Post*, while containing some repetitions of former matter, presents such a true picture of the man that it is given here in addition to the above :

As a man, Mr. Anderson was simple, fearless and courteous. His business characteristics were his strong common sense and his integrity. Thoroughly independent and possessed of a strong individuality, he was yet above all else a very fair man. These qualities, joined to his never-failing courtesy, made him a frequent arbiter both in private and public matters. Unlike his father, Mr. Anderson never entered active politics. He was a strong and life-long Democrat, and an earnest believer in President Cleveland and his administration. Almost all his life, however, he held some official position, to which he was constantly appointed by his political opponents. His recreation lay in history, biography and agriculture. He had been president of the Maine Agricultural Society, and at one time owned at the well-known Anderson farm in Windham the finest Devon cattle in this country. Among his friends he was loved for his genial nature and entire unselfishness. His courtesy and thoughtfulness extended to all men, and he was always watching for the opportunity to do a kindness. He

never made an enemy. Through almost fifty years of married life he was a most devoted husband and father. He will be mourned by all who knew him, and he died leaving the world the better for his having lived in it. He leaves a widow, three daughters and an only brother, General S. J. Anderson, collector of the port of Portland. The *Portland Argus* says editorially, "By the death of John F. Anderson the State loses an excellent citizen and faithful official, the city of Portland one of its most esteemed citizens, and his friends and acquaintances a man endeared to them by his kindliness of heart, his cheerfulness of disposition, his honesty, his unfailing courtesy and the other qualities that go to make up the perfect gentleman."

Many other testimonials have been received, all expressing warm appreciation of the high qualities of the man, and strong attachment to the friend. Among these are Hon. S. L. Goodale, Dr. William B. Lapham, of Augusta, Hon. F. M. Ray, S. M. Watson, Esq., and Alexander Wadsworth Longfellow, Esq., of Portland.

The following official testimonial of the corporation with which he was most closely identified, appropriately closes the list, selected from many, as covering his career in various directions :

Resolutions in respect to the Memory of John Farwell Anderson, died at Portland, Me., December 25, 1887.

The Directors of the Portland & Ogdensburg Railway, sharing in the general sorrow at the death of John F. Anderson, the Chief Engineer of this Railroad from its commencement until his death, desire to place upon the records of the Board their acknowledgment of his faithful services and their admiration of his character.

Resolved, that the enduring gratitude of the Corporation is due to him who for twenty years, animated with enthusiastic faith in the undertaking and guided by high professional judgment and skill, rendered this Railroad the most intelligent and devoted service. His work on its location and construction through the White Mountains has illustrated his character and ability as an Engineer. All that patience, study and thought could do to obtain the best results for the Railroad and the public, he gave in unstinted measure. The traveller, as he enters among the impressive scenery of the mountains made easy to his view by the genius of the Chief Engineer, will exclaim, as he wonders at the skill which surmounted such obstacles, that our Railroad is his best monument.

Resolved, that any expression of the feelings of this Board in admiration of his labors as Chief Engineer would be inadequate without leaving upon our records a token of our esteem for him as a man. A modest, kind and courteous gentleman, a citizen without fear and without reproach, no one could come in contact with him in the transaction of public business and not be struck by his singleness of purpose, his uprightness of mind, and his devotion to his duties. And all these were adorned by an urbanity of demeanor which conciliated opposition and won assent to his views. His official papers have left a faithful record of the difficulties encountered and the triumphs secured in the building of the road. His example and his life have left to every one connected with this Company a lesson of performance of duty not less valuable than the skill he exhibited in its construction. Let us indulge the hope that this work of his genius may long survive to perpetuate his memory and to bring honor and strength to his native city.

THOMAS CORNWALLIS AND THE EARLY MARYLAND COLONISTS.

By EDWARD D. NEILL, D.D., Saint Paul, Minnesota.

IN the church of Erwardton, the quiet Suffolk parish, near Ipswich, England, at the entrance of the north door, may be seen, on a flat stone, an inscription to the memory of Penelope, who came to Maryland as the youthful bride of Thomas Cornwallis, the leading spirit and chief councillor among the earliest colonists of that Province. A brass tablet, on the floor of the north aisle of the same church, marks the resting place of the remains of the Maryland councillor's mother, while another slab within the chancel in Latin sentences tells the reader that the councillor's son Thomas was forty-five years the pious and laborious Rector of the Parish.

Of all the founders of England's colonies in North America, too little has been known of Thomas Cornwallis, while few were more active in maintaining the principles of Magna Charta, and in laying the foundations of civilization. In the days of Richard the Second, when insurgents like Wat Tyler were hooting in the streets of London, his ancestor was sheriff, and old Stow in his "Survey of London" writes that in the church of Saint Martin in Vintry Ward was buried in 1384 "Thomas Cornwalles one of the Shirriffes."

A descendant of the Sheriff was Sir John of Brome Hall, Suffolk, who was knighted for his bravery at Morlaix in Bretagne. His son, Sir Thomas, was a member of the Privy Council of Queen Mary, the Governor of Calais, and a short time before its surrender was recalled and made Comptroller of the Queen's Household. He built Brome Hall, a fine mansion, and Englishmen in their chagrin at the loss of Calais, improperly connecting his name with the transaction, in pasquinades asked—

"Who built Brome Hall? Sir Thomas Cornwallis.
How did he build it? By selling Calais.
Sir Thomas Cornwallis what got you from Calais?
Brome Hall, Brome Hall, as large as a palace."

The second son of the founder of Brome Hall was Sir Charles, the grandfather of the Maryland councillor, a firm adherent of the Church of England, and sent by James the First as Ambassador to Spain. The father of the American colonist, Sir William, was a son of the Ambassador, and respected for his virtue and talents, and the author of several essays. An uncle of the Maryland pioneer married Anna, daughter of Samuel Bevercott the postmaster of Scrooby, whose successor was William Brewster, subsequently the leader of the Puritans which landed at Plymouth Rock, Massachusetts.

Thomas, of Maryland fame, was the second son of Sir William,

knight, and when young was engaged in mercantile pursuits in London. Cecil Calvert, the second Lord Baltimore, had obtained a patent for the Province of Maryland, carved out of the fairest portion of old Virginia, but Baltimore was very poor, and to profit from his land-grant it was necessary to enlist some who had commercial credit. In a letter to Wentworth, the Earl of Strafford, written in 1633, he mentions that he had found a few willing to adventure their persons, and invest money in founding a colony.

An organization was effected, and Leonard Calvert, a brother of the Proprietor, and of little force of character, was made Governor, while Thomas Cornwallis, of some means and with distinguished and influential relatives, was made the chief commissioner of the Maryland colony.

By holding out the inducement of good land and a pleasant climate, a number of persons, chiefly poor and illiterate, embarked in the ship *Ark*, in 1633, for the Chesapeake Bay. Before they left the Thames, as required by law, they took an oath in which each said, "I do abjure as impious and heretical the damnable doctrine and position that Princes which be excommunicated or deprived by the Pope may be deposed or murdered by their subjects."

The few gentlemen who accompanied the emigrants, sailed in a small pinnace named the *Dove*, and less than twenty of these reached the Province. Two were brothers of the Proprietor, two were sons of Sir John Winter, Knight, two were Jesuit missionaries, but the moneyed men were of the Church of England, Thomas Cornwallis and his partner, John Saunders, and the factor of the colony Justinian Snow.

A few months after they settled at Saint Mary, Saunders who partly owned the *Dove* went to Boston to trade. Governor Winthrop, under date of August 29, 1634, wrote that "the *Dove*, a pinnace of about fifty tons, came from Maryland upon Potomack river, with corn to exchange for fish and other commodities. The Governor Leonard Calvert and two of the commissioners wrote to make offer of trade for corn, and the Governor of Virginia wrote also in their behalf, and one Captain Young wrote to make offer to deliver cattle here. Near all the company came sick hither, and the merchant died within a week after."

The merchant was Saunders, by whose will Cornwallis became executor. A few years latter the factor of the Province, Justinian Snow, died. The Captain Young alluded to by Winthrop was a native of London, the first explorer of the Kennebec River, and in 1636 was captured by the French, carried to Quebec, and from thence to France.*

* Capt. Thomas Young was the son of Gregory Young, Grocer, of Cornhill, London, baptized on 16th of August, 1579, in St. Peter's Church, when six days old. On the 19th of October, 1590, Thomas Young's sister Susan married Robert Evelyn, Armorer, son of George Evelyn, and in 1592 George Evelyn, in manhood the commander of Kent Island, Maryland, son of Robert Evelyn and his wife Susan, was born on Monday, the 31st of January.

The advent of Baltimore's colony was deplored by the Virginians. Charles the First, without the slightest regard to their rights, had given to a court-favorite the shores and tributaries of Chesapeake Bay. Palmer's Island in the Susquehanna River, before the charter of Maryland was sealed, had been a place of trade for Virginians. Here Edward Palmer of London, whose sister was the mother of the poet Overbury, in his will made A.D. 1624, provided, if all issue failed, for the founding of an institution to be known as "*Academia Virginiensis et Oxoniensis*." At the time that Governor Calvert and party arrived, William Clayborne, a member of a respectable Cumberland family, who had been Surveyor General of Virginia, with the aid of London merchants was largely engaged in trade with the Indians in the Chesapeake region, and determined not to surrender what he considered his rights under the laws of England.

In the spring of 1635, Cornwallis proceeded to search for English traders who had no license under the seal of Maryland. He found Charles Harmar, a son of the Warden of Winchester, and a brother of the distinguished Greek scholar of Oxford University, trading in a small vessel of Clayborne's called the *Long Tail*, without a Maryland license, and seized it. The owner was at Kent Island in Chesapeake Bay, and he sent a boat under Ratcliff Warren and thirteen others to rescue his property.

On the 23d of April, Warren met Cornwallis with two boats in Pocomoke River, and a fight took place resulting in the death of one Marylander and three Virginians. The first legislature of Maryland of which we have a record, met in January, 1638, and Cornwallis was the leading spirit. Governor Leonard Calvert was always weak and inefficient, and declared that the legislature had not the power to originate any laws, but Cromwell resisted this idea and succeeded in obtaining a committee whose bills as reported were passed as laws. Heretofore every freeman was entitled to a seat in the body, if not in person, by proxy, but at this session it was enacted that two burgesses in each hundred elected by the freeman thereof, should be representatives.

The next legislature met in February, 1639, and it was ordered that "Holy Church within this Province shall have all her rights and liberties." King James had defined the Church of England as the "Holy Mother Church," and expressed his determination "to maintain and defend the Holy Church and the rights and liberties of the same." The Charter of Maryland provided that all places of worship should be under the canons of the Church of England.

The jesuit missionaries were zealous and exemplary in their lives, but the laws of the Province hampered their movements, and another great difficulty was that more than three fourths of the first colonists were Protestants and not Roman Catholics. In letters to their Superior in England which have been preserved, they write that they dwelt "in a country depending wholly upon England for subsistence,

where there is not, nor cannot be until England is re-united to the Church, any ecclesiastical discipline established, nor the Catholic religion publicly allowed." They also mention that three out of four persons in Maryland are heretics, and that the members of the Church of Rome "are for the most part poor."

Cornwallis was really the only man of substance, paid the largest taxes, and had the greatest number of white servants. These servants, indentured for a term of years, were bigoted, as ignorant people usually are, and hated the Pope, while their overseer, also a bigot, looked upon the Pope as the Infallible Vicegerent of Christ. There was a chapel near the Cornwallis plantation, where the servants used to attend service, where Protestant books were used. One day, in the spring of 1638, some of these servants were in the overseer's house, listening to the reading of some printed sermons by a divine of the Church of England. The overseer lost his temper, and was abusive. The servants then complained to the Court of the indignities "daily suffered from William Lewis of St. Inegoos, who saith that our ministers are ministers of the Divell, and further saith, that those servants w^{ch} are under his charge shall not keep nor reade any book w^{ch} doth apperteine to our religion, within the house of the said William Lewis, to the great discomfort of those poor bondsmen who are under his subjection." The Court censured Lewis for his "contumelious speeches, and ill-governed zeal," and made him pay a fine.

At this time there was in the Province, Andrew White, a Jesuit missionary, and Thomas White, a minister of the Church of England. In 1639 the latter was about sixty years old, and united in marriage John Hollis and Restituta Tue, servants of Cornwallis. This clergyman may have been the Thomas White, who in 1621 came to Virginia, described by the London Company as "a man of good sufficiencies for learning," and of whom Margaret Brent in 1648 told the Provincial Court that "lately deceased, out of the tender love and affection he bore unto her, intended, if he had lived, to have married her, and did by his last will give unto her his whole estate."

The tobacco planters of Maryland felt that it was not good for man to be alone, and in the absence of better, married white servant maids. Sir Edmund Plowden, the grandson of the English jurist, before Baltimore obtained a grant of Maryland, secured a patent for lands around Delaware Bay. Plowden was quarrelsome, unprincipled, and unkind to his wife. After being confined in Fleet Prison, London, he engaged a number of servants to go with him to Nova Albion. He stopped in Virginia, and in February, 1642, Ann Fletcher a lame maid, and two sisters Jane and Eleanor Stevenson, left his service, came over to Maryland, where, in 1644, Eleanor became the wife of William Braithwaite, a "loving kinsman of Lord Baltimore." A Maryland councillor also sold one of his servants to Francis Brooke for a wife.

Among the first sale of negro servants is that made by Richard Bennett, when a Virginia merchant, to Thomas Cornwallis. About the year 1643 he sold two Africans for fifty pounds sterling. From that period black laborers increased. Bennett after this was made Governor of Maryland by Cromwell. He was the nephew of Edward Bennett a London merchant, who had been Deputy Governor of the English traders at Delft, Holland.

While Bennett did not shrink from selling negroes, he sent a letter to Boston, by his brother Philip, asking that some Puritan ministers might be sent to preach the "pure gospel" to the non-conformists in Nansemond county, Virginia. After a few years these dissenters moved to the vicinity of Annapolis, Maryland. Subsequently a grandson of Bennett owned thirteen hundred negro slaves, and lies buried at Bennett's Point, Queen Anne County, Maryland.

The contrast between the pecuniary condition of the Calverts, in 1640, and Thomas Cornwallis was very great. Cecil Calvert, Lord Baltimore, was obliged to depend upon his father-in-law, Lord Arundel, for the subsistence of his wife and children, while his brother Leonard, the Governor of Maryland, had little more than his every day apparel.

Thomas Cornwallis, however, to use his own words: "By God's blessing upon his endeavours, had acquired a settled and comfortable subsistence, having a dwelling house furnished with plate, linen hangings, bedding, brass, pewter, and all manner of household stuff worth at least a thousand pounds, about twenty servants, a hundred cattle, a great stock of swine and goats, some sheep and horses, a new pinnace of about twenty tons besides a shallop and other small boats."

There is an error widely prevalent in Maryland and Virginia that the brick used in the construction of the early buildings was brought from England, which would have been as poor business policy as "carrying coals to New Castle." When the Maryland colonists stopped at the entrance of James River, the Governor Harvey of Virginia tendered them the use of brick made there. Governor Berkeley's house near Jamestown was built of brick burned in the neighborhood. The church at Jamestown, now in ruins, built after 1673, and the magazine also, were built of bricks made in the colony. It is not, then, surprising, in view of the erection of a new mansion not far from the Indian town of Potopaco, on the Potomac, now known as Port Tobacco, that Cornwallis should have contracted with one Cornelius Canada, formerly a servant of Governor Green, for more than fifty thousand well burned bricks.

In the year 1641, Cornwallis visited London, and found its citizens greatly stirred. Charles the First, personally amiable, by a vacillating policy had lost the confidence of the solid men of the city. The Earl of Strafford, the friend of Lord Baltimore, had been impeached for treason, and by the cowardice of the King was executed.

Cornwallis was not inclined to fanaticism either in politics or religion, but he thought that it was the duty of the King to execute the legislation of Parliament. Lunsford, an outlaw and profligate, but a hater of "round-heads," was now a pet of the King and knighted, but subsequently wandered to Virginia, and a monument to his memory may be seen in the church yard at Williamsburg.

In December Cornwallis had returned to Maryland, in a vessel commanded by a well known captain, Richard Ingle, and the next Spring was in the legislature resisting the arbitrary course of Governor Calvert. After war had been declared between the King and Parliament, Lord Baltimore issued an order for the re-organization of the Province, and sent over new commissions for the councillors, which omitted a clause of the old, "saving my allegiance to the crown of England." In the Assembly of 1652, Cornwallis refused to take the oath of councillor, but performed all the duties of a good citizen, and the next year was made leader of a force against the Susquehanna Indians, and the stockade at Palmer's Island was called Fort Conquest. The writer of "*Nova Albion*" mentions that Captain Cornwallis, "that noble, right valiant and politic soldier killed with fifty-three of his raw and tired Marylanders twenty nine Indians."

During the summer of 1642, Captain Ingle sailed from the Chesapeake for London, with a valuable cargo, but during a storm his ship sprung a leak, and with torn sails he reached Boston, and after the vessel was repaired proceeded on his voyage, and when he entered the Thames, learned that the King was at Oxford and at war with Parliament. In February, 1643, under a commission from Parliament he appeared in the waters of Accomac County, Virginia, and when the authorities asked him to come ashore he replied he would with his "curtelaxe" and cut off the head of any one who would attempt his arrest. In April, he appeared in the Potomac River, and told some of the settlers that Prince Rupert was "a traitor and a rogue, and if he had him on board of his ship he would whip him at the capstan." There was a good deal of swagger about Ingle, and it is possible that if he were now alive he would not refuse a glass of Accomac peach brandy.

The Provincial authorities were shocked by Ingle's language, and ordered his arrest for treason. While Cornwallis knew that Ingle had not bridled his tongue, yet he was then in sympathy with the opponents of the King, and, to use his own words, "to show his affection to Parliament," found means to free Ingle, his ship and cargo. The acting Governor of Maryland was indignant, arrested Cornwallis, and brought him before the Court, where he was declared guilty, and fined the highest amount allowed by law.

It became expedient for Cornwallis to go to England in Ingle's ship, and he arrived before John Hampden the patriot was mortally wounded while leading his regiment.

The relatives of Cornwallis were not extreme partisans, although some were in the confidence of the King. In August, 1643, Parliament authorized Richard Ingle in the ship *Reformation* to cruise in Chesapeake Bay and its tributaries, and Cornwallis entrusted him with goods for trading purposes. In February, 1645, the *Reformation* appeared at the mouth of St. Inigos Creek, and conspiring with some of the servants of the absent Cornwallis sacked his house. When he came back to London, he charged Cornwallis with being a malignant, as a royalist was called. After a tedious dispute, Ingle made some reparation.

It was not until the year 1652 that Cornwallis came back to Maryland, and displayed his wonted energy and public spirit. While visiting in England, he fell in love with Penelope, the daughter of John Wiseman of Tyrrels in county Essex, and in 1657, when she was twenty-one years of age, she became his wife, and the young bride accompanied him to the wilds of America: but in two years he went back to England and became a merchant in London, and it is probable that the house known as Maryland Point, Essex, now in the suburbs of that city, was built by him on lands leased of Thomas Bland, whose relatives were tobacco planters in Virginia. Advanced in years he retired to the ancestral home in Suffolk, and in 1676 died at Burnham Thorpe. His wife survived him many years, and on the slab at Erwardton Church to which allusion has been made, is the following inscription:

“ Here Lyeth the Body of
Penelope Daughter of John
Wiseman Esq^r, and wife of
Thomas Cornwallis Esq^r
son of William Cornwallis
y^e younger, K^t. By whom
she had 10 children, 4 sons,
William, Thomas, John, and John,
& 6 daughters Frances, Penelope,
Penelope, Katherine, Penelope,
& Mary. She died Nov^r 7th
Anno Dom. 1693
Aged 57.”

Her second son, Thomas, was born in July, 1661, and in boyhood went to the Charter House School. After passing through a college course of study, he became a clergyman, and the last forty-five years of his life ministered in the church where the Parkers, the ancestors of his maternal grandfather, had worshipped for many generations. The tourist who now enters Erwardton Church can read the following:

“ Dejicimur non perditus.

Hic jacet sepultus Thomas Cornwallis
 Hujus ecclesiæ per annos 45 Rectorfidelis,
 * * * qui per uxorem suam Mariam,
 • filiam Roberti Cock de Wherstead, Generosi,
 Mulierorum prudentissimam, cum qua
 Connubis per annos 44, amantissime vixit.
 Prolem habuit numerosam, quorum omnium
 Supersunt filius Gulielmus et filia
 Anna, nupta Joanni Gaillard de Ludwig,
 Armig. Obiit 11 die Julii
 Anno Dom. 1731 •
 Ætati 70
 Abi lector, et æmulari.”

LETTERS OF NATHANIEL NOYES TO WILLIAM HENSHAW, 1774-1775.

Communicated by Miss HARRIET E. HENSHAW, of Leicester, Mass.

AMONG the papers left by a friend long ago deceased, are portions of the correspondence of Nathaniel Noyes with this friend. The following letters and fragments of letters are all that have escaped total loss. They relate some important events then transpiring, with a vehement and forcible style expressive of the prevailing fears, beliefs and purposes, and add their testimony to the great struggle then made for freedom from oppression. They seem designed for places, as journeying then was, remote from the scene of action and source of information, and were sent by some confidential friend, to be delivered in person, or placed in charge of one equally trusty.

The writer, Nathaniel Noyes, was born at Boston Dec. 20, 1743. He was a Latin school boy of the class 1752, completing his course in seven years. Benjamin Dolbeare and John Jeffries, M.D., were of Noyes's class, both in the Latin school and at Harvard College, where he graduated 1763, where his father Belcher Noyes also graduated 1727, and his grandfather Oliver Noyes, 1695. The distinguished Jedediah Huntington, S. Salter Blowers and Timothy Pickering were also his college classmates. He was called "Doctor," and established an apothecary store, in what is now called Faneuil Square, where he resided, and which had been his father's residence. Mr. Noyes was among those whose testimony was taken concerning the Boston Massacre. His deposition is as follows :

Nathaniel Noyes of lawful age, testifies and says that on last Sabbath evening, the 4th day of March current, a little after dark, he saw five or six soldiers of the 14th and 19th Regiments, each of them with clubs, passing thro' Fore Street, and heard them say that "if they saw any of the inhabitants of this Town out in the streets after 9 o'clock, they swore by God, they would knock them down, be they who they will."

Suffolk Ss. Mch 16, 1770.

Nathl Noyes.

Belcher Noyes was one of the Justices before whom this Deposition was sworn.

Having a liberal education, descended from educated, wealthy, and influential families, and allied by marriage to others of distinction in several respects, it is probable that he could maintain an important influence among his associates. At the time of writing these letters, he seems to have been closely employed in various offices necessary to the public good and safety, being one of the Committee of Ways and Means, Clerk of Inspection, &c. This correspondence must have ceased soon after the date of the last letter.

Mr. Noyes's name appears, in 1782, as Clerk of the Continental Loan Office. In 1789 he was Secretary of the Massachusetts Charitable Association, and as such he signed a call for a meeting of said Society at the Bunch of Grapes Tavern, State Street, Dec. 7, 1789.

He continued to occupy the same spot as a residence, until within a few years of his decease which occurred March 29, 1823. Mr. Noyes had three wives, but no children.

The one addressed by this correspondence, William Henshaw, was also a Boston boy, born Sept. 20, 1735. At the South Grammar school, under Master John Lovell, he was pursuing a course preparatory for College, when his studies were interrupted by his father's removal to his estate, Leicester, Mass. But he diligently applied himself to books, and in the retirement of country life improved such opportunities as he had at home, at the same time gaining a knowledge of agriculture. At the age of 23, as 2d Lieut. he joined a Worcester Co. Regiment, commanded by Brigadier Timothy Ruggles, for the conquest of Canada. After one campaign, he was transferred to the British troops under Gen. Amherst. He was afterwards for a few years engaged in mercantile life. Frequent visits to his native town, and communications with relatives and friends devoted in heart and purse to the patriot cause, kept him well acquainted with the principal occurrences of the times. Some of these friends made his town their dwelling place or resort, when obliged to flee from Boston. They were in correspondence with leading spirits in distant parts, Jedediah Huntington, Samuel Adams and Joseph Warren. One of these temporary residents was Joshua Henshaw, jun., another classmate of Nathaniel Noyes, who could corroborate some of his statements. These advantages, added to natural abilities, made Mr. Henshaw influential in his

community, and aided in moulding public opinion. He was often on the board of select-men, and presided over their meetings. At the time when the letters herewith given were penned, Mr. Henshaw, who had served as Town Clerk most laboriously and untiringly, had long been in communication with William Cooper, was now an active member of the Committee of Correspondence for the county of Worcester, which first met at Worcester Aug. 9, 1774, when he was Clerk of the Convention, which continued by adjournment till May 31, 1775. It is related by some historian that "In these meetings Mr. Henshaw took an important part in its proceedings." On the 21st Sept. the Convention advised to the "organizing and officering" seven regiments of troops in the county, and upon the motion of Mr. Henshaw, recommended that one-third of the men of the respective towns between 16 and 60 years of age, be enlisted, "to be ready to act at a minute's warning," and that each town in the county choose a sufficient number of men as a committee to support and supply those troops that shall move on any emergency. *This was the origin of that most efficient organization known as "minute-men,"* who evinced their claim to this title by the promptness with which they acted. A regiment of these "minute-men" was then organized in Worcester County, of which Mr. Henshaw was elected Colonel," and as such marched on the eventful 19th April to Cambridge, where he served in various capacities, one of them being as a member of the Council of War, acting in connection with the Committee of Safety in reconnoitring the heights about Cambridge and Charlestown, and as chairman of a sub-committee of Council of War, signing a report of the same.

In the following June he obtained a discharge from the army and returned home, but was soon commissioned by the Provincial Congress, Adj. General. After the arrival of Adj. General Gates, he continued as his assistant in that office until Jan. 1776, when Gen. Washington personally solicited his acceptance of the command of a regiment, offering him the choice of three. This he declined because, after consultation with officers of those regiments, he considered such arrangement injurious to the service, but consented to be a Lieut. Col. under Col. Little. In the sickness and absence of Col. Little, the command devolved upon him much of that following year. He was again offered the command of a regiment by Gen. Washington, and still again by the Continental Congress. But knowing the ranks were to be recruited, and that old officers were desirous of promotion, he declined; remaining, however, a month after the expiration of the term of service, and the eventful and decisive battle of Princeton. In March, 1777, he left head quarters and returned to his home and the more inviting pursuits of civil life, entering immediately upon a course of active labors in co-operation with Army service. Again he was with Committees of Correspondence, of Safety and Supplies. In those years he several times represented

his town in the General Court. In company with a townsman of eminence, he was a Delegate to the Convention for framing a State Constitution, where, it is stated, "they held an honorable position, and took an important part in its proceedings, especially as members of its committees." This was a happy point in his history, as he saw so much of the world and wisdom of the State assembled for an object so great in importance and consequences. It was with a keen sense of enjoyment that he there met so many personal friends who had borne their share in the great conflict, some being in a greater or less degree his kinsmen: John Adams, of his own age, having so great a share in the formation of the Constitution, and destined to be President of all the States; Increase Sumner and Samuel Henshaw from Milton, who had rendered important service in the discovery of Gov. Hutchinson's letter book, &c., and who received the first appointment as Collector of Customs, Boston, afterwards Judge of Probate at Northampton.

Col. Henshaw was commissioned as Justice of the Peace, by Gov. Hancock, and in due time, of the Quorum; and by every succeeding Governor, the last being his companion-in-arms, and highly esteemed friend, Gov. John Brooks. As an acting Magistrate he performed much business in his county, and had various appointments under the national administration. Col. Henshaw was held in great esteem by the citizens of Leicester, where he died Feb. 20, 1820.

No. I.

Boston July 13th 1774.

KIND SIR,

Yours of the 9th Instant came safe to hand, & beg leave by the same Conveyance to acknowledge, the favourable Notice you are pleased to take of mine, & your readiness to maintain a Correspondence.

The Resolves of your Town & Districts you were pleased to send me, are noble, & discover a firm, resolute, & determined spirit to oppose the Efforts of ministerial Tyranny—As I have an Opp^y of conversing with most of our good Patriots & the Committee of Correspondence, shall be able to communicate to you the most authentic intelligence which centers here from every part of the American Continent. It is with pleasure I can acquaint you of the noble spirit & friendship of our good Brethren in Charlestown, S^c Carolina,* who have subscribed one thousand Barrells of Rice, 204 Barrells of which came yesterday in a Vessell from that place, consigned to the care of Juⁿ Hancock, John Rowe, & Sam^l Adams, Esq^{rs}, to be distributed at the Discretion of the Overseers & the Committee of Ways & Means, for the Releif of the industrious poor.

I would observe to you S^r, that the 204 Barrells are the Donation of twenty Gentlemen, who have order'd M^r Rowe to pay the freight, & draw on them, to prevent the Town being at any charge. The remainder will be sent as soon as their Crops are gather'd in. Our Committee have received Letters from Baltimore in Maryland who have had large County Meetings,

* See REGISTER, vol. 30, p. 378.

and resolved to stop the Exportation of Tobacco to Great Britain. In Consequence of this, two Vessells partly freighted with this commodity, were immediately unloaded—They directly forwarded their Resolutions to Virginia, for their Example which, no doubt, will be followed with spirit & unanimity. Thus kind Providence has raised up the whole Continent, as our Friends and Benefactors; & I can assure you, Sir, that We in this Town (a few mercenary Tools excepted), strengthened & encouraged.

Friends in the Country, who, I trust, are too well aware of their low Cunning & Sophistry to be deceived into any mistaken Notions. The British Ministry have taken every Measure to divide & deceive, but the Blade of the Hook is too visible to Any but weak, ignorant, & unsuspecting Minds, who perhaps may be decoyed by the Bait. The Addressers and Protesters meet with a cool Reception in the Country, & especially at Norwich, in Connecticut, where one of them went, & being known as one of that wretched Group, was ordered immediately to leave the Town, or mount the Cart, which was prepared for him; finding the Country too warm at this season, he came to Town last evening, & waited on his Excellency to inform of his treatment.

By our last advices from London, we hear of the death of the King of France, & the Ministry's unwillingness to believe it, is strong evidence of the truth of it. This, 'tis thought, will inevitably produce a War.—This is all I have at present to write, you are at liberty to communicate this to your Committee, that they and the good people of the Town may know the hearty Disposition of our Brethren in the Colonies.

Any letters to our Committee, you may direct to me & they shall be carefully delivered. I am, Sir,

With all due Respects,

Your Friend & Servant, NATH^l NOYES.

P.S. I shall not publish anything without your permission.

No. II.

[The upper portion of this letter is missing.]

.

force in their Bowels, but Sir, we are not intimidated at the Noise of Troops. Our meeting will be adjourned from year to year, till our Grievances are redressed, & confiding in the promis'd Support & Assistance of our Provincial Brethren, we shall persevere with the usual spirit & firmness, "any Laws or Acts to the contrary notwithstanding." M^r Justice Gridley (one of the Bastards born & christen'd in the expiring Administration of that infamous Traytor & perjur'd Hypocrite, Tho^s II—h—n) has been exercising his authority, on the complaint of a Soldier against M^r Harris of this town, Baker, for encourag^g him to desert. M^r Justice hearing the Soldier's plea, immediately fin'd M^r Harris £10—& his Servants £5 sterling. Mr. Harris desir'd leave to bring in Evidence to acquit himself of the Charge—This Justice in a very insolent manner told him the King wanted no such Evidence, & dismissed him without hearing his Defence.—This is done with a View to breed Confusion & Disorder, &

Wo be to those infernal Wretches if ever an Insurrection begins: We shall never be at peace, till [] of these worthless Canker Worms are crush'd by the vengeance of a too long injur'd & insulted people. I have one thing to offer to your consideration which I hope will not pass unnoticed by the Country. There are those among the Addressers & Scotch Men who have been free to say, the Country people will not stand to their agreement, & only mean to deceive Boston, for they would buy Goods, had they any among them to sell,—& are employing a Number of Pedlars to go into the Country & sell for them. The Country People will treat them, I hope, with the utmost severity, & punish them according to the Laws of the Land & the Times. Please to give notice of this to your Friends around you, & circulate it by advertising publicly, which will frustrate the Design. We have now certain News of the death of the King of France, confirmed by Vessells from other parts,——this will make a very material Alteration in the system of Politics.

Agreeable to your Desire, have shown your Resolves enclosed in a former letter, to Mr Adams, who approves of them—but I cannot publish them, as they are not authenticated by the Town Clerk. This Defect may give our Enemies Occasion to question the truth of them; as they do not regard Truth themselves, they are jealous of others. We had another Town Meeting last Tuesday, when a Committee of Seven were chose, to advise & consult on the best measures to be pursued respecting the other Acts, to prevent Confusion & disorder. They also appointed Three to draught a circular Letter to every Town & District in the Province, which is accordingly sent to you, with two other Towns enclosed, which must beg the favour of you to forward directly. To our Friends in the Country we look for Advice & Example, & hope they will be pleased to afford us all that support & Assistance can possibly give. I have nothing further to communicate but my good Wishes for the Welfare & prosperity of the Province, & hope you will kindly excuse my being so lengthy at this time.

I remain

Your Friend & Servant

NATH^l NOYES.

No. III.

Boston Aug^t 13th 1774.

SIR—

Your favour of the 30th ult^o came duly to hand, & am pleased to find the Resolution of your County to prevent the Execution of the two last Acts—The Town of Boston at this particular Crisis must greatly govern itself by the spirit & firmness of the Country. Our Enemies are advancing one step after another, till they drive to a state of Desperation which borders on madness, & which will finally involve them in our destruction.—We watch their motions, & use means to counteract them—As a Centinel in the Cause of Liberty, I think it my Duty to inform you & our good Friends in the Country that a Regiment, we hear, are ordered to march to Worcester, one half of which is to march to the County of Berkshire, to enforce the two Acts,—it is also confidently reported that some of the *Jesuitical Tools* in your County have wrote for Troops, having the Vanity to think that four hundred Men can drive a whole County. Our Committee of Correspondence, by a Vote of the Town, appointed five Delegates to

represent this Town at a County Congress to be holden on Tuesday next, the result of which shall write you when it is known. I herewith send you a List of the new-fangled Council.*—

Tho^s Oliver, president
Foster Hutchinson
John Erving, Jun^r
Harrison Gray
William Pepperell

Joshua Loring
Tho^s Flucker
James Boutineau
Joseph Lee
Isaac Winslow

	Thomas Hutchinson	Jn ^o Chandler
	Jon ^a Simpson	Tim ^y Paine
	Rich ^d Lechmere	John Murray
	Isaac Royal	Abijah Willard
To consider.	William Vassall	Josiah Edson
To consider.	Rob ^t Hooper	Daniel Leonard
To consider.	James Russell	Nat. Ray Thomas
To consider.	Joseph Green	Peter Oliver
	Sam ^l Danforth	George Watson
	John Erving Sen ^r	Jere ^h Powell
	Israel Williams	W ^m Brown
	Jn ^o Worthington	And ^w Oliver
dead.	Tim ^y Woodbridge	Tim ^y Ruggles

The above 10 are sworn Councillors & sworn Enemies to the Liberties of their Country, & ought to be treated as such.—

This is all at present, from your

Friend & Servant,

NATH^l NOYES.

P.S. Please to excuse bad
writing, being in great
haste.

Addressed—

“To

M^r W^m Henshaw
at Leicester.”

No. IV.

Boston Aug^t 30th, 1774.

SIR—

The present alarming Situation of our public affairs constantly producing something new in the political System, it is the Duty & Interest of every Individual who regards the Welfare of his sinking Country, to communicate every important Event to his Friends in the remotest Corner of the Province. The Eyes of the whole Continent are placed upon this devoted Province, who are called upon to Stand foremost in the Struggle for American Liberty: the noble firmness & resolution of one County is an animating & encouraging Example for Opposition to the Other.

Notwithstanding the artful threats & the dreadful marks of intimidation which our pitiful Enemies, the dying Faction, are continually using, *in terrorem*, altho' we are surrounded with Troops, animated by the spirit of our good Fellow Country men, we dare be bold in the Cause of Liberty, & oppose the scepter'd Tyrants & licensed Robbers of State, with all their military myrmidons. This day the Superior Court met, when the

* For some notes on the Mandamus Councillors, see REGISTER, vol. 28, p. 61.—ED.

recorded Traitor had the impudence to take his seat as Chief Justice, but to his great mortification, met with that scorn & Contempt he so justly deserves. The Grand Jurors & Petit Jurors with a Resolution & firmness becoming free born Americans, nobly refused to take the Oaths; being asked the reasons, they informed the Traitor that they had committed them to writing & were ready to read them to the Court by their permission—But guilt staring these sinful wretches in the face, they could not bear to hear the Truth, & would not permit the Jurors to read their Reasons.—As the particulars will be in the paper, I will not trouble you with rehearsing. I only write this for the Satisfaction of our good Friends in the Country, who may be assured that We in Boston will not sacrifice our Rights & Privileges, but are determined to defend them at the expense of everything dear to us.

General Gage is reduced to a miserable dilemma—the Council is daily forsaking him—Mr Loring the drunken Commodore of Roxbury was waited on, by numbers of People, who gave him till Thursday night to consider of it, & if he did not resign, they would destroy his house. Danforth & Winslow, Pepperell & Loring it is said, will resign. Poor Boston is become an Asylum for a *Ruggles, Murray, Edson, Ingersoll & Leonard*, & all other exil'd Wretches who make *this* their present City of Refuge. We have no foreign News. We are all quiet, peaceable, & steady, but firm and determined to maintain our Liberties to the last.—Having nothing further to communicate, but remain

Your Humble Servant,
NATH^l NOYES.

250 Soldiers are now taking the Powder out of the Powder House belong^g to that Town & County. You are desired to send this news forward as fast as possible. ———

Sept^r 1st 1774.

SIR—

Having finish'd my Letter, think it my Duty to inform you of some new Manœuvres that have taken place. Early this morning 240 Troops were convey'd by the boats from the Transports over Winnisimit Ferry to land at Mystic and from thence to march to Salem to join the Regiment. The Governor is determined to commit the Committee of Correspondence of that town to Gaol if they will not give Bonds for holding a Town Meeting without his leave—how this affair will end, Time will discover—Gage has sent Orders to the Sheriff of Middlesex County to take out all the Powder belong^g to said County & bring it to Boston. It is now on the Road. He & his infamous Council met Yesterday in Town, this Event is supposed to be the Result of their Advice. They have, it is said, sent the same Orders to every County Sheriff thro' the Province—I send you this advice that you may be in readiness & guard against it. How long must we bear these things from a corrupt & abandoned Power—We are informed that Gage said he was determined to protect the Court at Worcester, at the risque of every man in the Common. A Regiment, we hear, are preparing to march for that place.

This in haste, from
Your Humble Servant
N. NOYES.

Please to keep my Name secret—you may communicate the Advice—I shall take the freedom to advise you of every Event.

No. V.

Boston March 22^d 1775.

SIR

My deep Engagements in the public business of this town, as Clerk of the Committee of Inspection, must plead an apology for my not answering you sooner. It gives me pleasure to find by the Resolutions of our Country Friends, the *Garrison'd Traitors* against the Liberties of this Country, have been dispers'd & brought to order; these are the People who may properly come under the Characters of Rebels & *Seditious Conspirators* against the Peace & Order of Government, & as such I hope will be one day treated. This *faction's Junto* have fled from the Resentment of their Countrymen into the Arms of Tyranny for Protection, & make Boston their present Asylum, & will be very conveniently exposed to the just Vengeance of their injured Countrymen, if ever they are provoked to take up Arms in defence of their Rights & Liberties. Notwithstanding the fair promises of an half-witted General, we are continually meeting with Insults & abuses of one kind or another. by stopping the Inhabitants of Town & Country, as they go in & out of Town, by threats against the Selectmen & Committee of Correspondence, & above all, in a late high handed offence of tarring & feathering an honest Countryman,* whom they seduced & decoyed into the Barracks, and have by this Deed, established the Act of Parliam^t for tarring & feathering by Royal & military Authority. The Committees from Billerica & other towns, waited on the General last Wednesday, but he being jealous of the Design of their Errand, absconded, they pursued him till they found him at the Admiral's house,—he agreed to receive them the next day. They accordingly waited on him at the time appointed, & presented a Remonstrance to him, against the brutal Conduct of his Officers & Troops. All the Satisfaction they could obtain was, that Coll^o Nesbitt who headed this military mob had asked his Pardon, & given him satisfaction: they told him it was none to them, he told them he understood it was the Custom of the Country to tar & feather, they told him they understood he came to quell all Riots & Tumults of that kind. He said he would take care the like should not happen again.

We have received very agreeable intelligence by the Packet, the Physic now begins to work at home, and if it does but restore them to a sound State of Body, & they have prudence enough to keep themselves so, they will have Reason to bless America for the Portion.—The Merchants at length begin to rouse themselves from their dull, sleepy state, more from principles of Interest, than any Regard to us. they have chosen Committees to present Petitions to the King, and I hope he will [have] sense enough for once in seven years to read them, & attend to their importance. The West India & Bristol Merchants have joined them, the manufacturing Towns & Counties are all in motion for this purpose. Our Friends advise Us to keep firm & steady in the pursuit of our Measures, & we shall gain our points to our Wishes. We must not relax in the least, but prepare for the worst, lest the Ministry should take Us at some unguarded hour.—they intend to try a Plan to divide the Colonies, but they are too late in the day for this Attempt.

I hope our good Friends in the Country will not suffer themselves to be led away by any flattery, but keep on in a steady pursuit of every Measure

* Thomas Ditson, Jr., of Billerica. See Hazen's History of Billerica, p. 234, and *Essex Gazette*, Salem, Mar. 14, 1775.—EDITOR.

adopted for the Salvation of their Country. I trust, S^r, you will not be wanting in inculcating this Doctrine. The Tories are confounded at this News, & begin to say one to another, What shall We do? They endeavour to comfort one another in an unbelief of the Truth of the News.—General Gage's Underlings made a Seizure of 13 Boxes of Cartridges last Saturday, abused Several Country men going out of Town, Stopp'd their Carts, & Search'd them, cut them in a cruel manner, & are continually guilty of the most brutish & cowardly Actions. They threaten to assassinate Coll^o Hancock & M^r Adams. In short, *this whole factious Junto* seem disposed to

[The rest is wanting.]

EXTRACTS FROM HOWARD'S NOTARIAL RECORDS, 1670.

Communicated by WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

THE following release, powers of attornies, and apprenticeship indenture, were copied from the "Fourth booke of the Records of the Notary Publicke of the Massachusetts Colonie of New England," kept by Robert Howard, of Boston, Notary Public, who died, says Savage, "perhaps early in 1683."

Page 89. To all whome it may Concerne, Know yee that whereas there hath beene, a difference and severall controversies, betwixt my deere and honoured vnkle M^r Thomas Purchas of Pudgipscott & myself from whence severall suits of law hath rissen, and I haue obtained a Judgm^t against him of nine hundred and od pounds, but finding my said vnkle incapacitated to satisfie the same, and for severall reasons vnder his hand given to me, I doe hereby wholly remitt pass by & make a nullity of all suits Judgm^{ts} executions obtayned against him to the day of the date hereof, and also whereas there was bequeathed to me by the last will & testament of my honoured & deare father M^r George Way of Dor[chester] in the County of Dorsett merch^t,* and also I find the same in Certayne Articles of Agrem^t betwixt my vnkle abovesaid & my Father beareing date the 22th of April 1633. the one moyety or halfendel of a Plantation in Pudgisot in New England I doe hereby firmly make over to my vnkel M^r Thomas Purchas & his heiers forever All that my right in the said Plantation that I obtayned by the aforesaid will or Articles or Patten or any other wayes, Giueing & granting to my said vnkle full power to sell bargayne alienate & pas over & dispose of as I myselfe p^onally did Provided that whatsoeu' land or eury p^ote thereof shalbe here after sold the one moyety of the effects of it shalbe for my proper vse & behoofe, and delivered in spetie to me or my heires or assignes. Allso that all differences Causes suits actions controversies what ever arriseing betwixt my vnkle Purchas & my selfe from the begining of the world to this day are hereby declared to be ffully compleate

* For abstract of George Way's will and other matter relating to the Way family, see REGISTER, *post*, pp. 151-3. Some notes on the Purchase family will be found, *ante*, vol. 33, pp. 319-20.—W. B. T.

& ended discharged & satisfied for, In wittnes of all & every the premisses
I haue here vnto sett my hand & seale this first of June 1669.

p' me ELIEZER WAY [his seale.]

Signed, sealed & delivered in the p'sence of vs

James Androws

Edward Alleyne

James Andrewes y^e first witness to this appeared the 12 July 1670, before
vs and made oath upon the date of the day thereof sworne before vs

JN^o LEVERETT, } Assist^r
EDWARD TYNG, }

Edward Alleyne appeared the 10th August 1671, & made oath before
vs that he see Eleazer Way seale & deliuer this writing aboue as his act
& deede

{ JN^o LEVERETT Dep^t
{ EDW TYNG Assis^t

This Covenant haue som refference to the 3 bonds sealed p' said Pur-
chase vnto said Way & recorded on the 44 & 45 pages afore goeing. [This
portion of the book is missing.]

Entered & Recorded at the request of said Purchas in August 1671
p' ROBERT HOWARD Not: publ.

[Abstracts.] Page 65.

Betterece Joslen of Nashaway, wife of Abraham Joslen, and Abraham
Juni^r son of said Abraham & Betterece, to Edward Tyng, of Boston, all
our right to lands expressed in a deed beareing date July 2, 1663. To
haue and to hold. April 29, 1670.

In presence of John Watkins

ROBERT HOWARD Not: publ.

Ackn. same day.

Entered Jan. 31, 1670.

ROBERT HOWARD, Not: publ.

Alice Graves, Relict of Jn^o Graves, late of London, Vinter, deceased,
depute Leiut Wm English, of Boston, New England, my Attorney, to
demand of M^r Wm. Reade, of Boston, all money due me from said Wm.
Reade. April 13, 1670.

ALICE GRAVES.

In presence of John Peirce

William Greenough, William Gerrish, who testified before me.

RICHARD PARKER, Commissioner, 18. 6. 1670.

p' ROBERT HOWARD not: publ.

This is a true Coppie of y^e originall Recorded 21 Febr. 1670.

Nathan^l Maxey Cittizen & vint^r of London and Alice Graves Relict of
Jn^o Graves, late of London, vint^r deceased, constitute Leiut^r Wm. English,
of Boston, in New England, our Attorney to recover of M^r Thomas Brattle,
of Boston, all due to vs, or either of vs. April 13, 1670. In the p'sence
of vs,

William Gerrish, Michael Smith, John Peirce, William Greenough.

Testified before me

RICHARD PARKER Commissioner 18. 6. 1670.

Recorded 21 febr. 1670.

Indenture made April 20, 1666, betweene Edward Cooper, of Stepney, co. Middsx. marriner, of the one part, and Thomas Thacher, of Midds^x: on the other p^t witnesseth, that ye said Thomas Thacher of his owne choice, Hath put himselfe Apprentize with the said Edward Cooper, to serve from the day of y^e date hereof vntill his first & next arrivall in New England, and from & after the day of his said arivall there, for & during y^e tearme of eight yeares thence next ensueing. And as apprentize, in all respects faithfully to serve in such servis and employments as the said Edward Cooper or his assignes shall there ymploy him in, according to the custom of the Country in the like kind. In consideration whereof the said master doth Covenant with y^e said Apprentize to pay for his passage thither, to allow his said servant sufficient meate, drink, lodging, apparrell, & all other necessities during the said tearme, and at the end thereof Two Sutes of wearing apparrell.

In p'sence of

THOMAS THACHER.

John Colpott, W^m Pulford.

I hereby assigne all my right title & interest of y^e within mentioned Thomas Thacher vnto Thomas Snawsell, for y^e tyme & tearme of eight yeares he hath ingaged to serve, according to y^e wthin Indenture, 9 Aug. 1666.

EDWARD COOPER.

Witnesses Elias Mavericke
John Phillips

Assignem^t acknowledged 21 Aug. 1666, & approved of by vs
ffrancis Willoughby
Richard Russell

Recorded 6 of March 1670.

p^r ROBERT HOWARD not: publ.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By HENRY F. WATERS, A.M., now residing in London, Eng.

[Continued from page 92.]

GEORGE WAY of Dorchester in the County of Dorset, merchant, 30 September 1641 and signed 1 October 1641, proved 3 December 1641. I give unto Sarah, my loving wife, the house, burgage and tenement wherein I now dwell situate in East side of the North Street in Dorchester aforesaid, with all outhouses and appurtenances thereunto belonging, and all my houses, burgages and tenements, garden and ground in Bridport in the said County of Dorset, to hold the same unto my said wife during her life. And from and after my wife's decease and from and after Eliezer Way, my son, shall attain the age of six and twenty years I do devise and bequeath my said lease, burgage and tenement with the appurtenances in Dorchester aforesaid unto my said son and the heirs of his body. But in case my said son shall die without heirs of his body, or for want of such heirs, then I give the same unto all my daughters and their heirs. And in case my said wife shall die before my said son shall attain his age of six and twenty years then I do give and bequeath my said house, burgage and tenement in Dorchester unto my loving and dear friends, M^r. William Derbie, M^r. Rich-

ard Savage and Mr. Thomas Clench of Dorchester aforesaid and Mr. Walter Bailly of Bridport until my son shall attain that age. And from and after my said wife's decease I give and devise my said houses, burgage, garden and ground in Bridport aforesaid unto my said friends, in trust for and towards the raising the legacies hereby given to my younger two daughters &c. &c. Then the remainder of my term unto my said son, if he live to attain the age of six and twenty years or be married, or if he die before then I give the same amongst all my said daughters. To my daughter Sarah one hundred pounds, to my daughter Mary fourscore pounds, to my daughter Elizabeth threescore and ten pounds, and to my daughter Martha threescore pounds, all payable at their several ages of four and twenty years, except my said daughter Martha's legacy which I appoint to be paid as the same may be raised out of my said houses &c. in Bridport.

And, whereas there is of my estate four and thirty pounds in money in Thomas Ford's¹ hands in New England and in the hands of Roger Clap and Stephen Tayler in New England, "the provenew" of fifty pounds worth of goods and divers moneys and goods of mine in the hands of Henry Cogan there, and other cattle and corn that I have in New England aforesaid, I do appoint that all the said moneys and goods or the provenue thereof, shall go and be employed towards the raising of my said daughters' legacies, and also such money and provenue of the benefit of my plantation at Beshipscoot in New England, which is due to me from my brother in law Thomas Purchase. And I do give and devise all my moiety of that plantation, houses, land and grounds in New Beshipscoot aforesaid and my lot in Dorchester in New England aforesaid and all other my lands and grounds in New England unto my said son Eleazer and the heirs of his body; and for want of such heirs then I give the same to all my daughters and their heirs. All the residue &c. I give to Sara my wife whom I ordain sole executrix.

Will: Derby a witness.

Proved at London by Sarah Way, widow and executrix, in the presence of John White, clerk, by virtue of a commission &c.

Evelyn, 155.

[George Way, the testator, was one of the forty-one persons who subscribed* in May, 1628, to the stock of the company which obtained a grant from the Council of Plymouth under which the Massachusetts Colony was settled. On the 16th of June, 1632, he and Thomas Purchase obtained from the Council of Plymouth a grant of certain lands in New England called the River "Bishopscotte, and all that bounds and limits the main land adjoining the river to the extent of two miles."† Thomas Purchase is called by Way in the above will his brother-in-law. It is probable that Way either married Purchase's sister or his wife's sister. Purchase had settled on the lands about 1628, a few years before the grant was obtained, somewhere within the limits of the present town of Brunswick, Maine.‡ The tract of land is sometimes known as the Way and Purchase Grant, but more often as the Pejepscoot Purchase.

George¹ Way's son Eleazer settled in New England and died at Hartford, Ct., July 12, 1687. It seems from the will that Eleazer had four sisters, Sarah,² Elizabeth,² Mary² and Martha.² but I find no evidence that any of them came to this country. Eleazer Way, the heir and only son of George Way, brought suit Oct. 10, 1657, against Thomas Purchase his father's partner. A long litigation ensued. Way's suit was settled in 1683 by the sale of the tract by him and the heirs of Purchase to Richard Wharton. During the litigation with Purchase,

* See the agreement, with the names of the subscribers, in Felt's Salem, Vol. 1. pp. 508-9.

† Sainsbury's Calendar of Colonial State Papers, Vol. I. p. 152.

‡ Wheeler's History of Brunswick, Topsham and Harpswell, p. 7.

Eleazer Way was in Boston, when he married Mary ——. His name is found on the Boston records as early as 1659. He was admitted freeman at Hartford, May 13, 1669. He left five children: 1, *Mary*,³ 2, *Sarah*,³ m. Ichabod Wells; 3, *Lydia*,³ m. Jabez Whittlesey; 4, *Elizabeth*,³ m. Joseph Wells; 5, *Ebenezer*.³

Ebenezer³ Way was a physician and settled at Southold, L. I. He had: 1, *Mary*,⁴ m. William Hops or Hobson; 2, *Althea*,⁴ or *Esther*,⁴ m. Nathaniel Overton; 3, *Josiah*,⁴ 4, *Daniel*,⁴ 5, *Eleazer*.⁴ The last named Eleazer⁴ had an only daughter Ann,⁵ who died unmarried at Southold in 1821. She was the only living descendant of George¹ Way who then bore his surname. For further genealogical details and other particulars relative to the litigation above referred to, see my pamphlet, "George Way and his Descendants," Boston, 1887.—CHARLES GRANVILLE WAY.

Eleazer Way, son of George, calls Purchase his uncle in a release, dated June 1, 1669, by which he makes over to his "honoured vnkle, Mr. Thomas Purchas, of Pudgipscott," and his heirs forever, all right said Eleazer had in the one half of the Plantation, "in Pudgipscott," by the above said Will of his father, George Way, of Dorchester, "or any other ways," giving full power to his said uncle to sell or dispose of it, provided, that after said sale, one half of the effects of it shall be delivered in specie to said Eleazer, or his heirs or assigns. See extracts from Howard's Notarial Records, *ante*, page 149.—W. B. TRASK.]

¹ Thomas Ford and family came from England to Dorchester, in the year 1630; and he was made freeman the same year. He had four daughters. Abigail married John Strong, the ancestor of Gov. Caleb Strong, Joanna became the wife of Roger Clap whom she married Nov. 6, 1633, when in the 17th year of her age; they lived together in the conjugal relation 57 years, and had 14 children, the youngest of whom, named Supply, Judge Sewall, in his Journal, styles "a very desirable man." Another daughter of Thomas Ford wedded Aaron Cooke; Hepzibah married Richard Lyman.

Thomas Ford, Ensign Stoughton, William Phelps and William Gaylord, were appointed by the General Court, March 4, 1633-4, "to set the bounds between Boston and Roxbury." Thomas Ford had a grant of land in Dorchester, June 27, 1636, and not far from that time, it may be, went to Windsor. On the 16th of January, 1636, old style, two acres of land in Dorchester, on Mr. Ludlow's neck, were "ordered" to John Holland, it being land formerly granted to Thomas Ford; also "a little plott of marsh," without inclosure, Holland paying said Ford "the charges he hath been at in ditching." Mr. Ford was an active and useful man, both in Dorchester and Windsor, and his name appears a number of times on the records of those towns. In 1633, the Town of Dorchester ordered that a fort be built "upon the Rocke, above Mr. Johnson's," and a double rate, to that end, be paid to Thomas Ford and Roger Clap "at the house of the said Thommas Ford." While in Dorchester he was one of the twelve men selected by the plantation for ordering their affairs. He was chosen to that office June 27, 1636; constable in Windsor in 1654; approved to be made freeman at the latter place, Oct. 4, 1669 (REGISTER, v. 247); was on the Grand Jury in 1662. He had a grant of 50 acres of land at Massacoe, now Simsbury, Conn., "whereof forty-four acres had been improved by plowing and mowing, as it was measured by Matthew Graunt," ancestor of the late President Grant.

Mr. Ford married for his second wife, Ann Scott, widow of Thomas Scott, of Hartford, Conn., Nov. 7, 1644. REGISTER, xiii. 53. He subsequently removed to Northampton, Mass., where he died Nov. 9, 1676.—W. B. TRASK.]

JOHN BOYS, bound for Virginia, 7 August 1649, proved last of May 1650. To my sister two hundred pounds. To my uncle & aunt Boys. To my Aunt Jagger and her daughter. To Uncle Sea. To my cousin Harrison. To the rest of my uncle Boys's children. To my cousin Gasen and his wife. To my three cousins, Maior Boys's sons, that live in London. To Mrs. Ann Berisford of Chidgwell, Essex, M^r Thomas Allen, Em Paine, John Beaumont, Allen Arundell and Robert Bowne. My executors to be my uncle Boys and brother Thomas Maior. Wit: John Beaumont and Em Paine (by mark). Pembroke, 59.

[In the first Legislative Assembly of Virginia, in 1619, was a John Boys. Chene or Cheney Boys or Boise, born 1586, was living in Virginia in 1624; was

Burgess for Shirley Hundred Island, Oct. 1629, March 1629-30 and Sept. 1632. Neill (*Virginia Carolorum*, Appendix p. 408) says that he was probably of the family of John Boys above, and also a relative of Captain Isaac Bargrave, the first person with Captain Ward in 1618, to establish a private plantation in Virginia. Doctor Bargrave, Dean of Canterbury, was the brother of Isaac, and the successor of John Boys (who had married his sister) in the Deanery. The following grants of land are on record in the *Virginia Land Registry*: Hannah, daughter and heir of Luke Boyse of Henrico county, 300 acres in the same county Nov. 11, 1635; Cheney Boyse, 1550 acres in Charles City county, May 31, 1636, Book No. 1, pp. 351, 352. Luke Boyse was a Burgess, 1623-4. Christopher Boyse was a land owner in Harwood's Creek, Warwick county, 1635, and was alive in 1652.—ROBERT A. BROCK, of Richmond, Va.]

JOSEPH THOROWGOOD of London, merchant, 11 October 1683, proved 19 January 1684. To my brother William Thorowgood, of London, merchant, the use, benefit and profit of all my plantation and lands in Carolina beyond the seas and of such servants, utensils, cattle, stock and things that I shall have thereon at the time of my decease, and all my other lands, tenements &c. &c. for and during the term of his natural life; then to such son of my said brother William, lawfully begotten, as my said brother shall think most fit to enjoy the same; for default of such son, then to such son of my loving brother Benjamin Thorowgood Esq. as my said brother Benjamin shall think most fit &c.; failing such, then to such son of my sister Elizabeth Ashby as my said sister, or my brother-in-law John Ashby shall think most fit &c.; next to such son of my sister Mary Dod as my said sister or my brother in law John Dod shall think most fit. My brother William Thorowgood and the said John Ashby to be the executors.

Wit: John Bookey, Tho: Sandford, Sam: Thorowgood. Cann, 12.

[Adam Thoroughgood "Gent." was granted 200 acres on Back river in Virginia in 1634 (*Virginia Land Registry*, Book No. 1). He was a brother of Sir John Thoroughgood, Kn't, of Kensington, was born 1602 and came to Virginia in 1621, settling at Kicotan. In a subsequent patent to Captain Adam Thoroughgood it is stated that the grant is made "at the espetiall recommendation of him from their Lordships and others of his Majesty's Most hon^{ble} Privie Councill." He was commissioner and Burgess for Elizabeth City county 1629, and Burgess in 1630. About 1634 he moved to Lynhaven Bay in the present county of Princess Anne; was a member of the Virginia Council 1637, and in the same year President of the County Court of Lower Norfolk; died in the spring of 1640; married Sarah —, and had issue: i. Lt. Col. Adam, Burgess for Lower Norfolk Co., Oct 1666, and High Sheriff 1669. ii. Elizabeth, married Jacob Chandler of Maryland, a member of the Council. iii. Sarah. The representatives of these include among others the names of Lawson, Moseley, Smith, Keeling, Nimmo, Haynes, Sayer, Harper, Jamieson, Singleton and McPheeters.—R. A. BROCK.]

HENRY HARTWELL late of Virginia Esq., now of the parish of Stepney ad's Stebonheath, 3 July 1699, with codicil dated 4 July 1699, proved 2 August 1699. To Nicholas Merryweather,² nephew of my late wife, two hundred pounds. To Francis Merryweather, another nephew, one hundred pounds. To Thomas Merryweather, another, one hundred pounds. To Jane Browne, wife of William Browne and niece to my late wife, one hundred pounds. To Elizabeth Browne, daughter to Coll. William Browne and niece to my late wife, one hundred pounds. To my kinsman John Spratly one hundred pounds. To my kinswoman Mary Sanders one hundred pounds (and other personal property). To Elianor Say daughter of Capt. Edward Say one hundred pounds, to be put into the Bank of England until she shall arrive to the age of eighteen or day of marriage; but in case the Bank shall be redeemed before such time that then it shall be put out at the discretion of my executors till the time aforesaid. In case of

the death of the said Elianor Say, before she arrive to the age of eighteen or day of marriage then to Anne Say daughter to the above Capt. Edward Say. To M^{rs}. Susan Say his wife twenty pounds. To the poor of Maidenhead in the County of Berks twenty pounds.

I give and bequeath unto the use of the College of William and Mary in Virginia the sum of fifty pounds. To my niece Mary Hartwell daughter of my late brother William Hartwell¹ three hundred pounds at age of eighteen or day of marriage. To my nephew William Hartwell eldest son of my late brother William four hundred pounds at the age of twenty one. To John Hartwell the youngest son four hundred pounds at age of twenty one. If the said Mary, William or John or either of them die before they arrive at their respective ages &c. the portion of such shall be equally divided to the survivors of them and their brother Henry Hartwell. To my coachman William Anderson five pounds. To my maid servant Isabella Leigh ten pounds. To my nephew Henry Hartwell, the second son of my late brother William, all my land in Surrey County, over against James City in Virginia, and to his heirs forever. To Thomas Lane and Mary his wife, each five pounds to buy them rings. To Mrs. Sarah Perry wife of M^r. Richard Perry five pounds to buy her a ring. To Micajah Perry and Richard Perry in consideration of their trouble in the management of the Trusts fifty pounds each. And it is my express will that my executors do send for my said nephew Henry Hartwell out of Virginia to England and that they give him the best education they can till he shall so arrive to the age of one and twenty years. If my said nephew Henry Hartwell shall not live to attain the age of one and twenty years my will then is that my land in Surrey County &c. shall be to my nephew William Hartwell and his heirs forever. And all other my personal estate, in case of my nephew Henry Hartwell's death if he die before he attain the age of one and twenty years, I give as follows. I then give unto the College of William and Mary in Virginia, more, one hundred pounds for and towards the founding Scholarships in the said College, and I do hereby desire the Governors of the said College to see it faithfully laid out to that end.

The residue of the personal estate, in case of the death of my nephew Henry Hartwell, I give to my nephews William and John Hartwell and my niece Mary Hartwell and to Nicholas, Francis and Thomas Merryweather and Jane the wife of William Browne and Elizabeth the daughter of Colonel William Browne, and John Spratly and Mary Sanders and Elianor Say, equally to be divided among them.

I appoint my trusty and well beloved friends Micajah Perry and Richard Perry of London, merchants, executors &c.

Wit: Priscilla Jones, Anna Haddock, Elizabeth Crawley.

In a codicil a bequest of twenty pounds is made to Robert Wise, servant to Micajah Perry, for several services done.

Wit: Thomas Lane, Isabella Lee.

Pett, 134.

[Henry Hartwell received the following grants of land in Virginia: 730 acres in James City county, May 13, 1679. (*Virginia Land Registry*, Book No. 6, p. 690); 900 acres in Charles City county, March 30, 1682-3; 1960 acres in Surry county, April 20, 1687; 2½ acres in James City April 20, 1689. (Book No. 7, pp. 234, 595, 901.) He was clerk of the Council of Virginia 1677-1679, and married in or before 1685, —, relict of Col^o. William White. In the same year Henry Randolph of Henrico county, is recorded as his attorney.

¹ In 1675, according to the York county Va. records, William Hartwell had married the widow of Richard Barnes, deceased. Captain William Hartwell was

Justice of the Peace for James City county 1687-8. William, son of Gideon and Martha Macon of New Kent county, Virginia, married, Sept. 24, 1719, Mary, daughter of William Hartwell. John Hartwell patented land in York county, Virginia, in 1642. Harrison Hartwell of Brunswick county, Virginia, was alive in 1728. The name Hartwell is perpetuated as a Christian name in the Harrison, Cocke, Macon and other families of Virginia.

² Nicholas Meriwether, "Gent." of Hanover county, Virginia, was granted 400 acres of land in that county, Feb. 18, 1722. (*Virginia Land Registry*, Book No. 11, p. 161.) He and William, David, Thomas, Nicholas, Jr., and Mildred Meriwether received subsequently to and inclusive of the year 1741, numerous and extensive grants of land in the counties of Hanover, Louisa, New Kent, Spotsylvania and Goochland. The descendants of Nicholas Meriwether include the well-known Virginia names of Walker, Rives, Hughes, Nelson and others.—R. A. Brock.]

FRANCIS WYMAN, of the parish of Westmill in the County of Hertford husbandman, 15 September 1658, proved 14 February 1658. I do give and bequeath unto Jane my wife the full sum of ten shillings of lawful English money to be paid unto her by mine executor presently after my burial. Item I do give and bequeath unto my two sons Francis Wyman and John Wyman w^{ch} are beyond sea ten pounds apiece of lawful English money to be paid unto them by mine executor if they be in want and come over to demand the same. I do give and bequeath unto my sister Susan Huitt widow the full sum of forty shillings of lawful English money to be likewise paid to her by mine executor within one whole year next coming after my decease. Item I do give and bequeath unto Thomas Wyman my son all that my messuage or tenement wherein I now dwell with all the other buildings, houses and outhouses thereunto belonging, and all my lands, orchard, garden and yards, with all and singular their appurtenances whatsoever, to him and his heirs forever. All the rest of my goods &c. to my said son Thomas, whom I appoint executor. Pell, 116.

[Francis and John Wyman, sons of the testator, were among the earliest settlers of Charlestown Village, afterwards named Woburn, Mass. They signed the Town Orders Dec. 18, 1640 (see Sewall's Woburn, pp. 529-30). Francis Wyman was born ab. 1617; m. 1st, Judith Peirce of Woburn, Jan. 30, 1645; m. 2d, Abigail, dau. of William Read of Woburn, Oct. 2, 1650. He was a tanner. He died Nov. 28, 1699, aged 82. Lieut. John Wyman, also a tanner, was born ab. 1621; m. Nov. 5, 1644, Sarah, dau. of Miles Nutt of Woburn. He died May 9, 1684, and his widow m. Aug. 25, 1684, Thomas Fuller of Woburn. See REGISTER, iii. 33-8, for descendants and other details.—EDITOR.]

ANTHONY COPP, of Honeley in the County of Warwick yeoman, 16 January 1653, proved at Westminster 13 June 1654. To my kinswoman Hannah Edwards forty shillings. To Denney my wife five pounds, the which my desire is and so I will and appoint, that she shall, within three years next after my decease, pay or cause to be paid unto my kinsman Thomas Copp. I give and bequeath to my kinsman Richard Heath, for the use of his children, the sum of seven pounds ten shillings, to be paid within one year next after my decease. I give and bequeath to my kinsman Richard Tippin, for the use of his children which he hath by my kinswoman Elizabeth his wife, the sum of ten pounds, to be paid within one year after my decease. I give and bequeath unto my kinsman John Ward the sum of eight pounds, for the use of his children, to be paid within one year next after my decease.

Item I give and bequeath unto my brother William Copp who is in New England the sum of six pounds for the use of his children, the which I devise and will appoint to be sent over or conveyed unto him by my execu-

trix so soon as may be after my decease. I give and bequeath to my brother Walter Copp, for the use of his children, all my lease of the house and land in Honeley wherein Richard Gee liveth and also to his said three children the sum of twenty shillings apiece. I give unto Denney my wife and to her assigns all that my lease and estate and term of years which I have yet to come in the house and lands wherein I dwell in Honeley aforesaid, with remainder among the children of all my brothers to whom I have formerly given legacies before mentioned; that is to say, my cousin Samuel Copps, John Ward for his children, Richard Tippins for his children, Richard Heath for his children, Thomas Copp for his children, Walter Copp for his children and to Mary Busbie for her children, equally to be divided amongst them. And I do will and appoint and so my will is that my brother Walter Copp and my cousin Samuel Copp and Robert Gardner of Honeley shall have the selling and disposing of the said lease and estate of the house wherein I live and the land belonging thereunto all the residue of years &c. after the decease of Denney my wife.

I give and bequeath unto my kinsman Samuel Copp and unto the said Robert Gardner and Thomas Bakon of — all that my land, being two closes, lying and being in Haseley in the County of Warwick — to grant, sell and convey the same for raising of legacies beforementioned.

My brother Walter Copp to be executor, and cousin Samuel Copp, Robert Gardner and Thomas Baken to be overseers. Alchin, 462.

[William Copp, brother of the testator, settled at Boston and was adm. free-man June 2, 1641. He is probably the William Cope, aged 26, who with Richard Cope, aged 24, perhaps a brother, embarked at London for New England in June, 1635, in the *Blessing*, John Leicester, master (see REGISTER, xiv. 317). He died March, 1670. "His estate," says Savage, "was in part of that beautiful hill which bore his name." He left posterity.—EDITOR.]

JOHN RAYMENT, in the Ship Friendship of London, on a voyage to Virginia, 2 December 1629, did utter and declare &c. &c. To my kinsman dwelling at Wapping, a servant in my own house, forty shillings. To my mother, dwelling at Poole, ten shillings. To my two sisters, dwelling at Poole, five shillings between them. All the rest to my wife. 2 September 1630, emanavit commissio marie Graves aſs Rayment relictae etc.

Scroope, 79.

MARTIN ARCHDALE, citizen and grocer of London 29 October 1597, proved 31 December 1597. To be buried in the parish church of St. Margaret Pattens in London. Sons John, Martin, Robert, Samuel and Daniel. Wife Barbara. Daughters Alice and Sarah Archdale. My good friend Mr Roger Mountagu shall have the order, rule and disposing of my son John, my brother Thomas Archdale shall have the order, rule and government of my sons Martin and Robert, my brother Matthew Archdale shall have the order, rule and government of my sons Samuel and Daniel, and my wife Barbara shall have the ordering, rule and government of my two daughters. My poor sister Elizabeth. My nephew John Archdale, son of Mary Archdale, widow, and his brother Abraham Archdale. My sister Anna Archdale of Oxford widow. The children of my cousin Katherine Browne, daughter of my said sister. My nephew Richard Ripton. The executors to be my son John, when he shall be of the full age of one and twenty years, together with Roger Mountagu, skinner, and my brother Thomas Archdale, draper, citizens of London. A codicil to the above will was subscribed by the testator 12 December 1597.

Cobham, 114.

MATTHEW ARCHDALE, citizen and draper of London, 14 November 1599, proved 31 December 1599. Five hundred pounds each to Edward More *als* Archdale, Stredwicke More, Richard Stansfeilde and Mary Stansfeilde. To my cousin Sara Archdale one hundred pounds. To my cousins M^{rs}. Combs and Mistres Palmer and my cousin Elizabeth Archdale fifty pounds apiece. To my cousin Richard Archdale five hundred pounds. To Edward Browne and his children five hundred pounds. To my brother Thomas one hundred pounds. I discharge my cousin Richard Ripton all the debt he oweth me and I give him five pounds. To my cousin John Archdale of Whetlie thirty pounds. To my cousin Abraham Archdale forty pounds. To my cousin Frances Archdale forty pounds and to her other three sisters, Bridget, Margaret, and Barbara, ten pounds apiece. To my cousin Mary daughter of my cousin Combes. To Thomas Beadle ten pounds. I ordain and make my brother Thomas Archdale sole executor.

Kidd, 95.

THOMAS ARCHDALE, citizen and draper of London, 5 March 1609, with a nuncupative codicil declared about the 14th of November 1611, proved 3 December 1611. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Antholins near the body of my first wife. To my three daughters, Margaret Combe, Sara Sare and Barbara Palmer five hundred marks apiece, one hundred each a year until paid. One hundred pounds to Archedale Combe, at age of twenty one. To my grandchild Sara Sare the younger, at her age of twenty years, one hundred pounds. To my grandchild Jane Sare, at age of twenty years, fifty pounds. To my grandchild Thomas Sare, at twenty one, fifty pounds. To my grandchild Mary Smyth, at her age of twenty one years, one hundred pounds, so that she be guided and directed by her father and mother, especially touching her marriage. To the child wherewith my daughter Barbara Palmer is now conceived, if it be a daughter, one hundred pounds, at her age of twenty one; but if it be a son I bequeath the said one hundred pounds to John Palmer, the son of my said daughter Barbara, to be paid at his age of twenty and one years. To my cousin Abraham Archedale the yearly payment of twenty pounds during the life of the natural mother of said Abraham; also fifty pounds more to be paid to him only by ten pounds a year. To my cousin Bridget Archedale thirty pounds within six months next after my decease. To my cousin Richard Ripton forty shillings a year until twenty pounds be paid. Six pounds thirteen shillings and four pence each to my friend James Colbron and his son Thon as Colbrone. To my cousin Thomas Archedale, the son of my cousin Richard Archedale, my godson, ten pounds, to be paid at his age of twenty one years. To the two maids which now serve my daughter Barbara five pounds apiece, to be paid unto them the day of their marriage, if they then shall be servants to my said daughter and shall marry by and with the liking and consent of the said Barbara and her husband. To the poor of St. Antholins five pounds. To the poor of the parish of Aldermanbury and the parish of Norton in Kent, to each five pounds. To M^r. Harlam, pastor of said parish of Aldermanbury, five pounds. To the poor of St. John's upon Walbrooke forty shillings, and of Whitechapel ten pounds.

My son in law Ady Sare, of the Inner Temple London, Esquire, to be full and sole executor.

Wood, 102.

Thomas Archdale and Mary Clifton marr. 31 Oct. 1568.

Margaret dau. of Thomas Archdale chr. 6 Nov. 1569.

John son of Thomas Archdale chr. 2 Dec. 1571.

Sarah dau. of Thomas Archdale chr. 3 Aug. 1574.

Sarah dau. of Thomas Archdale chr. 1 Apr. 1578.

John son of Thomas Archdale bur. 30 Oct. 1578.

Mary wife of Thomas Archdale bur. 26 Nov. 1578.

Thomas Archdale and Blith Wilfred marr. 29 Dec. 1583.

John Comb and Margaret Archdale marr. 11 Dec. 1587.

Mr. Thomas Archdale from Aldermanbury, bur. 27 Nov. 1611.

Registers of St. Antholins, London.

SAMUEL ARCHDALE 6 June 1617, proved 27 November 1617. Mentions mother Dame Barbara Ayloff, brothers Martin, Daniel and Robert and sister Sara Archdale. Weldon, 113.

ABRAHAM ARCHDALE of Whately in the Co. of Oxford Esq., 2 August 1631, with codicil of 17 September 1631, proved 14 October 1631. Cousin German Rich^d Archdale of Dowgate Street, London, merchant. Sisters Margaret Bennett of Oxford, widow, Frances Lowe and Barbara Barnes widow, Anne Powell wife of Richard Powell of Forest Hill, being the only daughter of my sister Mary Moulton. Anne Barnes daughter of my Sister Barbara. The four daughters of my sister Dorothy Stampe, *i. e.* Margaret Hester, Mary Hall, Elizabeth Stampe and Ursula Stampe. The children of my sister Lowe, viz^t. Richard Lowe, Mary Pudsey, Elizabeth, Francis and Anne. The two sons of my sister Bridget Blackbourne, viz^t. William and Richard. Richard Powell, eldest son of my niece Powell. My cousin Thomas Flexney, of Oxford, and his eldest son Francis. My cousin M^{rs} Judith Archdale. Martin and Daniel, sons of Martin Archdale, my uncle late of London, merchant. Dorothy Field, granddaughter of my sister Stampe, and Anne Field, her sister. My uncle Mr. Anthony Ferne of London, gentleman. John Hester son of Margaret Hester. My cousins M^r. Richard Powell of Forest Hill and Samuel Gardner of the University of Oxon Gent. to be overseers. Richard Archdale sole executor.

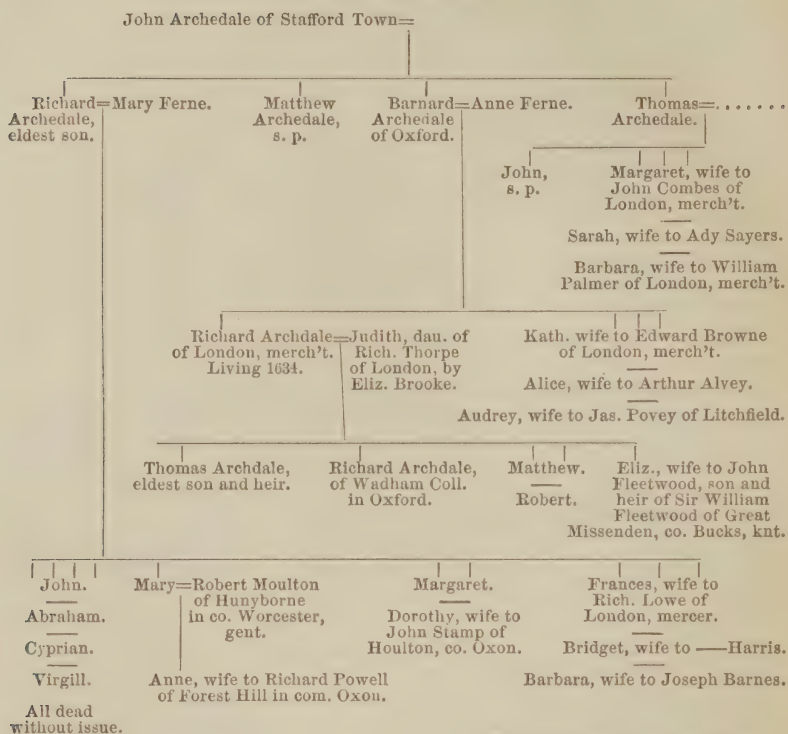
16 September 1656 administration *de bonis non*, with the will annexed, was granted to Matthew Archdale, son of Richard Archdale, cousin german, sole executor, &c. Berkley, 325.

RICHARD ARCHDALE of Cheping Wiccombe in the Co. of Bucks: Esq., the last day of May 1638, proved 8 October 1638. My son in law John Fleetwood. My third son Matthew Archdale. My youngest son Robert Archdale. My two grand-children, William and John Fleetwood. My eldest son, Thomas Archdale, his three daughters, Judith, Mary and Susan. My second son Richard Archdale. Household stuff at Whately left unto me by my cousin Abraham Archdale. My brother in law M^r Edward Browne. My cousin M^{rs} Barbara Rotheram. My cousin Low, James Povey and his sisters Katherine Povey and Jane Povey. My brother in law Mr. Arthur Alvy and my sister Alvy, his wife and his son Bernard Alvy, wife Judith Archdale and son in law John Fleetwood to be executors. Lee, 120.

WILLIAM ANDROWES of Tottenham, Co. Middlesex, gentleman, conveys, 23 September 1589, to Thomas Archdale, citizen and draper of London, and to Barbara Archdale certain property in Tottenham, referring to Roger Androwes, grandfather, and John Androwes, father of the said William.

Claus Rolls, 31 Eliz.: Part 29.

ARCHEDALE.



The Visitation of London, 1633-4.

MARGARET PRESCOTT of the parish of S^t Thomas the Apostle, London, widow, 1 November 1639, proved 3 January 1639. To my sister's daughter Margaret Parker and her husband Thomas Parker and all their five children. To my son in law Stephen Burton and my daughter Martha his wife. To my son in law William Prescott and my daughter Susan his wife, my son in law John Marvin and my daughter his wife. my son in law Humfry Thornbury, my cousin James Anderton, my cousin Thomas Drinkwater and Elizabeth his wife, my cousin Thornbury and Hester his wife, M^{rs} Wightman in Cheapside, M^r Cooper my loving pastor and his wife, my neighbor M^{rs} Kayd, my neighbor M^{rs} Tore, M^{rs} Darbyshire, M^{rs} Olive and her son Gabriel, my neighbor Townesend's son William Townesend and his daughter Joane Townesend, my neighbor Holt, Robert Walpole clerk of the parish of S^t Thomas the Apostle and Richard Vaughan the sexton, Simon Leeson, my cousin Elizabeth Hooker. My sister Luce Parker to be residuary legatee and executrix.

Coventry, 5.

Administration on the estate of ARTHUR SLADE formerly of the parish of S^t Nicholas, Deptford, in the County of Kent, but at Portsmouth, New Hampshire deceased was granted 7 October 1747 to Elizabeth Slade his widow relict &c. Bond of four hundred pounds. Thomas Lawrence of

the parish of St Paul's Deptford, gardener, and Isaac Inglefield of the parish of St Nicholas, Deptford, shipwright, bondsmen.

Admon Act Book, P. C. C.

[Is anything known about the above, or his children? He is said to have been a shipwright and Isaac Inglefield his servant.—H. F. W.]

EDWARD SHRIMPTON, of Bednall Green, in the County of Middlesex, merchant, 30 September 1661. A commission was issued 6 November 1661, to Elizabeth Shrimpton, widow and residuary legatee, during the absence of Henry Shrimpton, executor, dwelling in the parts beyond the seas. The will was proved by the executor 18 March, 1662.

To my son Jonathan six hundred & fifty pounds, to be paid him at Boston in New England, presently after my decease. To my daughter Mary Shrimpton (the same sum) at Boston &c. They not to dispose of their portions, nor of themselves in marriage, without the knowledge and advice of my loving brother Mr Henry Shrimpton. To my three sons, Ebenezer, Epaphras and Silas, each four hundred pounds apiece, at their respective ages of twenty-one years. To my daughters, Elizabeth and Lydia, each four hundred pounds, at twenty-one or day of marriage. The two thousand pounds given to my five youngest children to remain in the hands of my brother Henry, to be improved, he allowing my wife, during widowhood, a competent proportion of the improvement towards their education. To the Church of Christ whereof Mr John Sympson is pastor ten pounds. To Mr Wentworth Day, and Mr Richard Goodgroome, each, five pounds apiece. To the Church of Christ which use to meet by Allhallows by the Wall ten pounds. To my wife Elizabeth Shrimpton the residue. My brother Henry Shrimpton to be the executor. Alderman William Peake to be overseer.

Wit: William Booker, Thomas Norman.

May, 186

EBENEZER SHRIMPTON, of the parish of St Katherine Cree Church London, haberdasher, 23 January 1678-9, proved 13 February 1678 by Epaphras Shrimpton, brother & executor. To brother William Benlowes ten shillings and to sister Mary Benlowes his wife, ten shillings; to brother Silas Shrimpton ten shillings; to sister Elizabeth Shrimpton ten shillings; to sister Lydia Shrimpton ten shillings; the rest to brother Epaphras Shrimpton who is to see my legacies and debts paid and funeral discharged, and I make and ordain him to be my full and sole executor.

The witnesses were Ths. Wallslate at Queen hithe gate in Thames St., Robert Tyrrell in Crutchett Fryers, and J^{no} Thrale against Vintner's Hall.

King, 25.

ELIZABETH SHRIMPTON, being aged, 6 March 1678-9, proved 15 September, 1682 I forgive my two sons Epaphras and Sylas whatever shall remain unpaid of the money I laid out for binding them apprentices. To my said sons and to my two daughters, Elizabeth and Lydia, whatsoever shall be received of what is due unto me from my cousin Mr. Samuel Shrimpton and from Mr. John Croad. To my daughter-in-law Mary Bingly ten shillings to buy her a ring. My cousin Joseph Bland. My daughter Elizabeth Shrimpton to be executrix.

Cottle, 113.

SAMUEL SHRIMPTON of Boston in the Co. of Suffolk, Prov. of Massachusetts Bay in New England Esq. 5 June 1697. To son Samuel and his heirs my brick message or tenement called the Exchange Tavern in Boston &c. and my brick ware house near the Town Dock; also my piece of land at

the North End. To my kinswomen Abigail and Elizabeth Bourne of London three hundred pounds apiece, besides their respective legacies left them by their grandfather Shrimpton deceased. To my wife Elizabeth Shrimpton all the rest and residue during the term of her natural life, with full liberty before death to dispose of one thousand pounds thereof to whom and in such manner as to her shall seem most fit, meet and requisite. My said wife to be sole executrix.

Wit: Lydia Watts, Ursula Cooles, Eliezer Moody Sc^r.

On the third day of June in the year 1700 commission issued to Elizabeth Roberts, widow, mother and attorney of Elizabeth Shrimpton widow, recently named executrix &c. Noel, 89.

LYDIA SHRIMPTON, of the city of London, spinster, 4 February 1682; proved 30 May 1685. To my brother Epaphras Shrimpton one shilling. To my brother Syllas Shrimpton one shilling. To my Sister Mary Bringley one shilling. All my debts and funeral charges being first paid I give and bequeath all the rest of my estate, real and personal, bills, bonds, chattells, dues and debts whatsoever unto my dearest sister M^{rs}. Elizabeth Shrimpton whom I also appoint to be my sole executrix.

Wit: Agnes Hathorn, Caleb Hathorn, Walt. Himilton.

Cann, 64.

[An attested copy of the will of Edward Shrimpton, of Bednall Green, is recorded in Suffolk Probate Office, Boston, Lib. I. fol. 389, with the Commission out of the Prerogative Court in England, for the probate of wills, from William, Archbishop of Canterbury. This Commission, dated London, July 1, 1662, is directed to John Norton, minister, Simon Bradstreet, Hezekiah Usher and others, merchants. It authorizes Henry Shrimpton to act as Executor to the estate of his brother Edward. An abstract of this Will, proved in Boston, Sept. 6, 1662, with the form of the Oath to be administered to the Executor, is printed in the REGISTER, xi. 170-72.

Thomas Pounsett, of the Parish of St. Stephen, Coleman Street, "merchant taylor," of London, and Mary, wife of said Thomas, "one of the daughters of Edward Shrimpton, late of the Parish of Stepney als. Stebunheath," in the county of Middlesex, gives a power of attorney to her brother, Jonathan Shrimpton, now of New England, merchant, May 19, 1663. See Suffolk Deeds, Lib. IV. fol. 169-171. Also, mortgage deed of estate in Boston, of Edward Shrimpton and his children, Nov. 22, 1663, to William and Hannah Ballantine, *ibid*, fol. 161.

An abstract of the Will of Henry Shrimpton, of Boston, merchant, brother and Executor to Edward, above, dated 17. 5. 1666, proved Aug. 4, of the same year, is also given in the REGISTER, xv. 76-78. He provides that his "Cousinne, Mary Shrimpton, daughter of my late brother, Edward Shrimpton, Deceased, be paid the remainder of her portion according to her Father's will, with Interest, at sixe in the Hundred;" that, the £2000 given the five younger children, "be put out to Interest, and good Security taken for it." He gives £10 "to my sister, Elizabeth Shrimpton, wife to my Brother Edward Shrimpton," as also the same sum to each of the seven children of his late Brother Edward, mentions them all by name.

Samuel Shrimpton's Will is recorded at Suffolk Probate Office, Lib. viii. fol. 102. As also that of Samuel Shrimpton, Jun. (Lib. xv. fol. 167), dated April 21, 1703, proved June 17, 1703. The latter mentions wife Elizabeth, to whom he gives the use of his estate in Suffolk, in right or by force of the Will of his grandfather Henry Shrimpton; his daughter Elizabeth, an only child; uncle Nicholas Roberts, of Boston, merchant, also "my brother Stephen Richardson." Mr. Edward Lyde, of Boston, merchant, executor.

Mary Shrimpton, relict of Jonathan Shrimpton, son of Edward of Bednall Green, administered upon her husband's estate, for the benefit of herself and two children, June 3, 1673. (Suffolk Deeds, Lib. vii. 337, 346, 347.)

The nuncupative will of Bethiah Shrimpton, daughter of Epaphras, and granddaughter of Edward, dated Saturday night, June 27, 1713, mentions,

Madam Stoddard, Dr. John Clark, brother Samuel Eliot and his wife, brother and sister Hunt, brother and sister Shrimpton, brother William, sister Hannah, mother, and Humilis Williams. "Said Bethiah died 2^d July current." Ibid. Lib. xviii. fol. 136, 137.—W. B. TRASK.]

WILLIAM YEAMANS of St. Giles in the Fields, Middlesex, yeoman, 24 February 1686, proved 7 May 1687. I give and bequeath to my brother Christopher Yeamans of Madnan's Neck¹ in the Queen's County on Long Island in the Province of New York in America, yeoman, the sum of five shillings. And whereas there is the sum of one hundred and twelve pounds fifteen shillings and six pence silver money of New York aforesaid, due and owing unto me from my said brother upon bond, as also the sum of three pounds, with the increase thereof, for goods lately sent to him, I do hereby order and appoint that if he, my said brother, his executors or assigns, do and shall pay unto my executrix the said sum of one hundred and twelve pounds, fifteen shillings and six pence and do also account unto her for the said sum of three pounds &c. then I do give and bequeath unto my said brother twenty pounds like silver money of New York to be equally divided between such of my said brother's children as shall be then living. I give and bequeath unto my sister Anne Bakewell, widow, twelve pence; unto William Gooden ten shillings to buy him a ring. All the rest of my goods &c. to my wife Elizabeth Yeamans, whom I appoint sole executrix.

Foot, 71.

[¹Madnan's Neck is situated in or near Hempstead (Onderdonk's *History of Hempstead, Long Island*, pp. 44-52). See Petition from Madnan's Neck, also one from Christopher Yeamans of the same place to Lieut. Governor Thomas Dongan, about 1683, relative to their meeting-house, in O'Callaghan's *Documentary History of New York*, Vol. 3, pages 211, 212.—W. B. TRASK.]

SIR ROBERT YEAMANS of Redland, Co. Gloucester, Knight and Baronet, 24 January 1686, proved 11 May 1687. To be buried in the parish Church of St. Mary Redcliffe within the suburbs of the City of Bristol as near my first wife as may be. To the poor of Westbury super Trym, Gloucestershire. To my wife Abigail all my messuages &c. in the County of Gloucester for and during the term of her natural life. And after her decease I give to my kinsman Robert Stafford Esq. the tenement or farm in Redland, now in possession of Joyce Beavin, which I purchased of Ralph Sadler Esq. deceased. Other messuages to kinsman Robert Yeamans, now resident in the Island of Barbadoes, son of my late brother Sir John Yeamans deceased, with remainder to John Yeamans of Bristol, brewer, eldest son of my brother Joseph Yeamans deceased, next to Robert, second son of said Joseph, then to George, the third son, then to my right heirs forever. My wife Dame Abigail Yeamans to be sole executrix.

Foot, 71.

[Sir Robert Yeamans, bart., was the second son of Robert Yeamans, alderman of Bristol, who was condemned, by a council of war, for corresponding with Prince Rupert and designing to deliver the city of Bristol into his hand. The two sons of Alderman Yeamans were both created baronets, namely, John, Jan. 12, 1664-5, and Robert, the testator, Dec. 31, 1666. The latter married a daughter of Sir Edward Stafford, knt., but died without issue in 1687. (See Burke's *Extinct Baronetage*, ed. 1844, pp. 592-4.) The Yeamans family was connected with Carolina as well as with New York and New England.—EDITOR.]

JOHN YEAMANS of the parish of St James within the liberty of Westminster, Esq. February 1747, proved 27 June 1750 by Shute Shrimpton Yeamans. I give all my real and personal estate whatsoever and wheresoever to my only son Shute Shrimpton Yeamans &c. subject nevertheless to

and chargeable with the payment of my debts and funeral expenses and also to and with the payment of the sum of four hundred pounds sterling to my niece Mary Vlack, the wife of M^r Johannis de Windt of the Island of S^t Thomas in America, if living at the time of my decease, otherwise to go to and be divided amongst her children in equal shares &c., and also subject to and chargeable with the payment of one annuity or yearly sum of twenty pounds sterling to Mrs. Elizabeth Stoddard of Boston in New England, mother of my late wife, during her natural life, and of one other annuity or yearly sum of ten pounds sterling to M^{rs} Mary Stoddard of Boston in New England, sister to my late wife, during her natural life, and of one other annuity or yearly sum of ten pounds sterling to Mrs. Sarah Stoddard of Boston in New England, sister to my late wife, during her natural life, and of one other annuity or yearly sum of ten pounds sterling to Mrs. Mehitable Stoddard of Boston in New England &c. &c.; hereby recommending to my son and not doubting but that he will be farther kind to the said annuitants as he shall see occasion.

My son to be sole executor. If my said son shall happen to die before me I then give one annuity or yearly sum of two hundred pounds sterling to my daughter Matilda, the wife of my son, during her widowhood. But if she marries again I give her only the sum of one hundred pounds sterling during the remainder of her life; the said last mentioned annuities to my daughter to be issuing and payable out of my real estate in the Island of Antigua.

I give my said real estate in the Island of Antigua and all other my real and personal estate, whatsoever and wheresoever, to George Thomas Esq., Samuel Martin Esq., and Samuel Martin Esq. the younger, all now or late of the Island of Antigua &c., in trust &c. &c.; And as to all my real and personal estate in New England, in trust for and to the use of the said Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah and Mehitable Stoddard, and the heirs of their respective bodies, to take as tenants in common and not as joint tenants; And in default of issue of their bodies respectively then, as to their respective shares, in trust for and to the use of Eliakim Hutchinson Esq., of Boston in New England and his heirs, if living at the time of my decease, or otherwise in trust for and to the use of the heirs of the said Eliakim Hutchinson.

Wit: H. Maria Byam, Lydia Byam, Elizabeth Mackinen.

219 Greenly.

[See *Heraldic Journal*, I.—133-4; II.—34.—H. F. W.]

SHUTE SHRIMPTON YEAMANS of Richmond in the County of Surry Esquire 4 August 1768, proved 30 September 1769. To my son John Yeamans my watch and rings. To my son Shute Yeamans the silver Tureen the large silver cup the three cases of silver handled knives and forks and the silver bread basket. The remainder of my plate vessels and all my books and bookcases to my son John Yeamans. The lease of my house upon Richmond Green with the household goods and furniture therein to be sold. To son Shute the sum of four thousand pounds sterling to be paid unto him at his age of twenty one years. To my servant Sarah Walton twenty one pounds for her great care and attendance on my late wife and daughter in their illnesses. Five pounds to each of my other servants.

I give and devise unto my said son Shute Yeamans and his heirs my farm with the appurtenances called or known by the name of Chelsea farm, situate near Boston in New England in North America and now let

to Robert Temple Esquire at the yearly rent of forty pounds sterling. If he die before he shall attain the age of twenty one years then I give and devise my said farm &c. unto my said son John.

I give and devise all my other lands hereditaments and real estate whatsoever in the Island of Antigua in the West Indies, in the provinces of New England and New Hampshire in North America, or elsewhere unto William Berners Esquire of Woolverston Park in Suffolk, William Gunthorpe of Antigua aforesaid Esquire, Samuel Mercer of the City of London Esquire and M^r Thomas Greenough of Boston in New England aforesaid &c. upon (certain) trusts; — to the use of my son John and the heirs of his body &c., then to the use of my son Shute and the heirs of his body &c., then to the use and behoof of my aunts Mary Chauncy Sarah Greenough and Mehetable Hyslop of Boston in New England aforesaid and the heirs of their respective bodies &c. as tenants in common and not as joint tenants, then to the use and behoof of my own right heirs forever.

Then follow instructions as to the care and management of the said estates and the investment and disposition of the debts, issues and profits thereof. The said William Berners, William Gunthorpe Samuel Mercer and Thomas Greenough to be executors of the will and guardians of the persons and estates of the said sons until they shall respectively attain the age of twenty one years.

Witnesses Godfrey Kettle, Basinghall Street London. Tim^r Thornhill clerk to M^r Kettle. Howell Powell servant to M^r Kettle. 330, Bogg.

[Richmond

baptized

Mch. 12. 1752 Ann d. of Shute Shrimpton Yeamans Esq. & Matilda
Nov. 16. 1754 Shute s. of do & do.

buried

June 15. 1767 Matilda Yeamans
Nov. 17. 1767 Miss Ann Yeamans
Sep. 18. 1769 Shute Shrimpton Yeamans Esq.

J. C. C. SMITH.]

[Henry Yeamans, father of John, the testator, married Miss Shute, her christian name not ascertained. She was a sister of Gov. Samuel Shute, who succeeded Joseph Dudley as Governor of Massachusetts and New Hampshire in 1716. Lieut. Governor John Yeamans, of Antigua, father of Henry Yeamans, according to the family history, had by his wife, previously named Nichols, besides Henry, an elder son John, and a younger, William, also six daughters, whose names are given in the "Yeamans pedigree," page 231, Sumner's *History of East Boston*.

John, the testator, who died in 1749, married Elizabeth Shrimpton, daughter of Samuel Shrimpton, Jun. She was born Aug. 26, 1702, died Dec. 4, 1721. Their only son, Shute Shrimpton Yeamans, born Aug. 20, 1721, died Sept. 10, 1769, married Matilda Gunthorp, had two daughters who died in infancy, as also a son John; and a son Shute, who died under age, unmarried.

Mrs. Elizabeth Stoddard, whose maiden name was Elizabeth Richardson, mentioned in the above abstract of the will as mother-in-law of the testator, married first, Samuel Shrimpton, Jun., who died May 25, 1703. By Samuel Shrimpton, Jun., she had a daughter Elizabeth, who married John Yeamans, as above stated.

Elizabeth (Richardson) Shrimpton, the widow of Samuel Shrimpton, Jun., married Dec. 23, 1713, David Stoddard, son of Simeon Stoddard. The latter had for his second wife, Elizabeth, widow of Col. Samuel Shrimpton. There being three Elizabeth Shrimptons, matrons and maiden, and two Samuel Shrimptons, father and son, each of whom had a wife and one a daughter named Elizabeth, has heretofore led to some complication in the relationship details of certain members of the family.

Mary, Sarah and Mehetable Stoddard were, respectively, daughters of David

and Elizabeth (Richardson, Shrimpton) Stoddard. Mary married the Rev. Charles Chauncy, D.D.; Sarah, Dea. Thomas Greenough; and Mehetable, William Hyslop. The latter were the grandparents of the late Gen. William Hyslop Sumner, of Jamaica Plain. For further particulars, see "Stoddard Pedigree," facing page 226, Sumner's *East Boston*.—W. B. TRASK.]

JOHN WILLIAMS of the parish of S^t George the Martyr, in the Borough of Southwark and County of Surrey, Esq^r (by mark) 25 October 1718, proved 16 December 1718. All my arrears of pay due and owing to me, at the time of my decease, from the crown of Great Britain, as captain of one of the independent companies of foot in North America,—and all my real and personal estate in the County of Cornwall and in the Kingdom of England and in North America, or elsewhere, I give to my loving brother George Williams and his heirs and assigns, whom I do make sole executor.

Wit: Robert Elliot, John Gibson, Daniel Prior and R. Hawson.

Tenison, 248.

Sir THOMAS CROOKE of Baltamore, county Cork, Knight and Baronet, of the age of fifty six years or thereabouts, 17 February 1629, proved 7 May 1630. My wife Dame Mary Croke to have my whole estate left to her sole managing and to remain henceforth as sole executrix, and neither of my two sons, Samuel Crookes nor James Crookes, shall intermeddle with any part of my lands and goods, but shall wholly wait upon their said mother for such supplies of charges for their education as to her shall seem fit, who, I doubt not, will be helpful to them according to her wisdom and ability. I have likewise one daughter, named Judith, divers years since married to Vincent Gooken Esq., who I know need be no charge to my late tattered estate; notwithstanding, as a token from her dear father, I would have her mother pay unto her ten pounds within a year next after my decease. I have a loving brother called Doctor Helkiah Croke betwixt whom and me there is an old account of about thirty three pounds; my will is that my executrix shall release that unto him. Another brother called Richard Croke, who had shewed kindness to my children in my absence. To him ten pounds, within one year &c. A loving son in law called Arthur Jackson, dwelling in Woodstreet London, from whom and from Mary his wife I have received so many kindnesses unto myself being present at several times and unto my children in my absence that I am not able to requite them; yet, as a friendly gift at parting, I bequeath to him the sum of twenty pounds and to Mary his wife the sum of ten pounds. Another brother called Samuel Croke, Rector of Wrington in Somersetshire, where divers of my children have had their education for divers years, who hath a wife, my very loving sister, Judith Croke; to them thirty pounds. My sister Rachel Rosse, wife of Henry Rosse of London, goldsmith, much impoverished, — & a good old aunt, called Aunt Hudson, — a yearly pension of forty shillings.

Wit: Helkiah Croke, Arthur Jackson, Danyell Johnson, the mark of Alexander Hande.

Reg. of Commissary Court of London (1629-34), fol. 27.

ARTHUR JACKSON of London, Clerk, proved 17 August 1666. Wife Mary. Eldest son Joseph, second son John. Messuage in Thredneedle Street. Son John's wife. Eldest daughter Mrs. Elizabeth Moor. My second daughter Martha Jackson. My grand children (named). An interest in certain lands in Ireland which were formerly my mother's Lady Croke and now are the jointure of Lady Croke the widow of my brother Sir Samuel Croke. The poor of Waldingfield, Suffolk. Mico, 130.

RICHARD RICHMOND, citizen and leather seller of London, 15 April 1684, proved 23 January 1684. To cousin Richaid Rodd, my apprentice, one hundred pounds within one month after the expiration of his term of apprenticeship. To my brother Hounsdon Richmond of S^t Martins le Grand, victualler, one shilling. To my cousin Christopher Richmond of S^t. Martins aforesaid, shoemaker, one shilling. To my sister Anne Jennings of London, widow, one shillings. To my sister Margaret Richmond of Virginia in America, spinster, one shilling. To my cousin Anne Shipton, wife of Joseph Shipton of London, Tallow Chandler, one shilling. To Mary Elsly, my sister, one shilling. To my cousin Christopher Richmond one shilling. To my cousin Katherine Johnson, wife of John Johnson of London, Leather seller, one shilling. My wife Grace Richmond to be executrix and to have my tenements in Cary Lane, in the parish of S^t John Zacharies, in London (at the sign of the Crown) during her natural life. I desire my wife to make my cousin Richard Rodd her executor.

Cann, 9.

PALMER.—In the last number of these GLEANINGS, a pedigree of the Palmer family and some abstracts of wills were printed. The following additional matter has been kindly contributed by J. Paul Rylands, Esq., F.S.A., of Heather Lea, Claughton, Birkenhead, England.

Admissions to Lincoln's Inn, London.

Midd^s Joh'es Palmer generosus admissus est in Societatem hujus hospicii 13 April 2 Annæ 1703. Henry Martyn, E. Norman Jun. [sureties.]

Admissions to the Middle Temple, London.

Nov. 29, 1703. Magister Joshua filius et heres apparens Joshua Palmer de Devonsheire Square extra Bishop Gate in comitatu Middlesex Medicinæ professoris admissus est in Societatem Medii Templi specialiter.

Nov. 3, 1707. Magister Johannes Palmer filius et heres apparens Archdale Palmer de Wanlip in comitatu Leicestriæ Armigeri admissus est in Societatem Medii Templi specialiter.

May 3, 1726. Magister Johannes Palmer filius unicus Johannis Palmer nuper de Libbery in comitatu Wigorn generosi defuncti admissus est in Societatem Medii Templi.

17 July, 1740. Magister Johannes Palmer filius tertius Roberti Palmer de Clonmaken in comitatu Limerick in regno Hiberniæ generosi admissus est in Societatem Medii Templi specialiter.

Musgrave's Obituary.

John Palmer, barrister-at-law, died 22 Feb. 1734. Gents. Mag. 107.

John Palmer, of the Middle Temple, juris con: died 23 Dec. 1738. Gents. Mag. 660. Hist. Reg^r. 50.

Bishop of London: Marriage Licence Affidavit Books.

[Book 1706-8.] 1 Nov. 1708. Joseph Palmer, of S^t Margaret's, Lothbury, London, bachelor, aged 25, and Elizabeth Bate, of S^t Margaret's, Westminster, spinster, aged 22. To marry at S^t Martin's in the Fields [but the marriage is not to be found in that register, nor in the register of S^t Margaret's, Westminster.]

Lord Chamberlain's Records,—Messengers.

[Vol. 249a, folio 12.] Jo. Palmer pro Mitchell 9 June 1714.

[Vol. 261, folio 12.] Jn^o Hutchins pro Joseph Palmer 29 July 1715.*Prerogative Court, Canterbury.*

23 April 1761. Admōn. to Joseph Palmer, late of the Precincts of Whitefriars, London, widower, deceased, granted to Ann Drury, widow, the daughter. [He died December, 1759.]

Joseph Palmer, Esq., Queen's Messenger. Born about 1683. Died in London, Dec. 1759. Resided in London & Leicestershire.

=Elizabeth, daug'r of Thomas Bate, of Ashby-de-la-Zouch, co. Leicester, Gent. Born 1689, married 1708, died about 1728.

Charles Drury, of Nottingham, Surgeon. Bapt. at St. Peter's Church there 19 July, 1704. Died 14 Jan. 1753, aged 48. Bur. in St. Peter's Church.

=Anne Palmer, dau. & coh. Bapt. at Ashby-de-la-Zouch 23 sept. 1711. Admōn. to her father, 1761. Died 7 May, 1763, aged 51. Buried at St. Peter's Church, Nottingham.

Thomas Kirkland, M.D. = Dorothy Palmer, da. of Ashby-de-la-Zouch. Bapt. at Ashbourne, co. Derby, 14 October, 1722. Died at Ashby, 17 Jan. & buried in the chancel of the parish church there 22 Jan. 1793. A distinguished physician and author.

and coh. Born 1723. Married at Pockington, co. Leicester, 3 August, 1747. Died 24 Jan. & buried at Ashby 28 Jan. 1785.

QUERY.—Who was Mr. Joseph Palmer, named above?

IMPRESSMENTS AT WAREHAM, MASS., 1741 TO 1748.

By WILLIAM ROOT BLISS, Esq., of Short Hills, N. J.

IN 1741, and again in 1742, the King's snow came up Buzzard's Bay and carried off impressed men. In the following years others were impressed into His Majesty's land service through the agency of Israel Fearing of Wareham (born 1682, died 1754), then a captain of the militia and a justice of the peace. He wrote the names of the impressed men in his account book, from which I copy them, below, exactly as they were written. He also furnished them with some equipments, which he noted in his account book, as follows:

4 halbuds, £11.00.00
Cullers, 11.09.00
Drum, 3.00.00

And so equipped with drum, flags and halberds, these farmers went from home to fight for the King against French and Indians.

There was plenty of colonial law for impressing these men. The earliest laws of Massachusetts provided for "Impresses" of laborers, cattle, men and merchandize for the King's service; and the way of doing it was regulated by the Great and General Court, from time to time, until the Revolution. Falstaff acknowledged having "misused the King's press most damnably"; and men of authority in the colonies may have done the same thing. But it is probable that Israel Fearing's agency was merely to serve impressment warrants sent to him by superior officers. His record shows

that opportunity was given to the impressed men to buy substitutes, to obtain compensation, and even to run away:

April, 1740.—Robert Bese impresed and Nathan Brigg's man; and Nathan Briggs gave Robert Bese fifteen pounds old tener for half a man and Robert Bese went to the Estward.

May y^e 15 day 1741 Josiah Cunit Impresed to go on bord ye snow And he Recived ten pounds in mony.

And Edward Bump paid him 5 pounds for his sons.

And John bump y^e 3 two pounds.

And After hadawa two pounds for his sun.

And Joseph doty one pound for his sun.

May y^e 15 day 1741 Lent to Edward Bump five pounds in mony Lent to Joseph doty one pound in cash.

March 1742 Joshua bese Impresed to go on bord y^e sno and Joseph Landers paid 4 pounds for his son to him.

March y^e 16 day 1743 Noah bump Imprests for his magests sarvis and Runaway.

June y^e 18 day 1744 Jonathan bump Jun^r Impresed and Samuel peary for his magist sarvis and they both went to the Est frontters.

March 4 day 1745 Oliver Nores impresed and Run away and Joseph doty Jun and Run away Edward bump impresed and Joshua bump And barnabas bates and these 3 went in his magestys sarvis to cap britan.

June 13d 1745 Ebenezer peary Jun and Jonathan bump Jun^r Listed for cap britten and I gave them fouer pounds apeace old tener.

June 17 1745 Jabez bensen was Impresed and went to y^e Estward.

In 1745 Joshua Gibbes Jun Impresed and paul Rament and paul Rament Recived twenty pouns old tener and If Either of these are Impresed the other is to Apear and go Into his magestys sarvis or Else to give 20 pounds old tener.

July 23 day 1746 biniamin Chubback Impresed and gave Noah bum twenty pounds old ten to goo half for him.

July 23 day 1746 Samuel peary and Noah bump impresed to go to the Westward fruntery and Samuel peary Received 40 pounds old ten 20 pounds of John bushap for his sonn and ten pounds of Jorg Whit and ten pounds of Joh gibbes y^e 20 pounds was for John Whit.

Sepr 26 1746 Jonathan Chubback Jun Impresed for Zeccues Bump At five pounds old ten Joseph Giford Jun prised at five pounds and ten shillings old tener for Edward bump to goo in his magty sarves.

March 1748 Judah Swift and Joseph doty and Edward Rayment Imprest and hired Robart bese for 55 pounds.

ALUMNI OF THE UNIVERSITY OF PENNSYLVANIA WHO HAVE HELD OFFICIAL POSITIONS.

By RICHARD H. GREENE, A.M., of New York City.

IN 1747, one year after the foundation of the College of New Jersey, Benjamin Franklin, with his pen, inaugurated the enterprise which resulted first in "A Public Academy of the City of Philadelphia," signed in 1749, incorporated July 13, 1753, as an Academy of Pennsylvania, two years later changed to the "College Academy and Charitable School of Pennsylvania," which held its first commencement May 17, 1757, a year earlier than that of Kings, at New York. The old charters were abrogated in 1779, a new institution was formed as the University of the State of Pennsylvania, and in 1791 both were united as the University of Pennsylvania.

This history is not unique. The Public School at Newtown, to which the General Court of Massachusetts gave funds in 1636, became Harvard

College at Cambridge 1639, without moving its location. The Latin School at Warren, R. I., 1764, was removed to Providence 1770, along side of which had grown up the university, but it was many years after when the College of Rhode Island received the name of its benefactor Nicholas Brown; Dr. Wheelock and his Indian School removed from Lebanon, Connecticut, to Hanover, N. H., under a charter as Dartmouth College; Trinity was originally Washington, Columbia was Kings, and Rutgers was Queens College.

The University graduated two signers of the Declaration of Independence, Francis Hopkinson and William Paca. Two members of the Board of War for the Colonies, Thomas Mifflin and Richard Peters. One Speaker of the Continental Congress, one of the U. S. House of Representatives, and two Presidents, *pro tempore*, of the United States Senate, William Bingham and James Murray Mason.

U. S. CABINET OFFICERS.

Class.			
1819	Robert J. Walker,	Secretary of the Treasury.	
1825	Adolph E. Borie,	" " Navy.	
1789	Cæsar A. Rodney,	Attorney General.	
1819	Henry Dilworth Gilpin,	" "	4

FOREIGN MINISTERS.

1789	Cæsar A. Rodney,	U. S. M. to Buenos Ayres.	
1822	Wm. Bradford Reed,	" China.	
1839	Torben Billé,	Danish Ambas. to Eng.	3

U. S. SENATORS.

1768	William Bingham.	1792	Jenkins Whitesides.
1770	Henry Latimer.	1818	James Murray Mason.
1776	William Coke.	1819	Robert James Walker.
1789	Cæsar A. Rodney.		7

DELEGATES AND MEMBERS U. S. CONGRESS.

1757	Francis Hopkinson.	1763	Jonathan Dickinson Sergeant.
1757	Hugh Williamson.	1768	William Bingham.
1759	William Paca.	1773	Joshua Seney.
1759	Andrew Allen.	1780	Samuel Sitgreaves.
1760	Robert Goldsborough.	1782	James Kelley.
1760	Whitmil Hill.	1789	Cæsar A. Rodney.
1760	Thomas Mifflin.	1818	James Murray Mason.
1761	William Fleming.	1819	William Biddle Shepard.
1761	Richard Peters.	1831	Geo. A. Bicknell, Jr.
			18

U. S. DISTRICT JUDGES.

1757	Francis Hopkinson, Dist. Pa.	1782	Joseph Hopkinson, Pa.
1759	William Paca, " Md.	1808	Philemon Dickerson, N. J.
1761	Richard Peters, " Pa.	1821	John Cadwalader, Pa.
			6

JUDGES OF THE HIGHEST STATE COURTS.

1759	William Paca, Chf. J. Md.	1792	Frederick Smith, J. Sup. Pa.
1761	Jasper Yales, J. Sup. Pa.	1812	Jno. Meredith Reed, Chf. J. Pa.
1766	James Tilghman, J. App. Md.	1828	George Sharswood, Chf. J. Pa.
1776	William Coke, J. Cir. Tenn.	1831	Geo. A. Bicknell, Jr., J. Cir. Ind.
			8

GOVERNORS.

1759	William Paca, Md.	1808	Philemon Dickerson, N. J.
1760	Thomas Mifflin, Pa.	1819	Robert James Walker, Kan. T.
1792	George Izard, Ark. T.	1833	William Gilpin, Col. T.
			6

PRESIDENTS OF COLLEGES.

1765	John Andrews, U. Pa.	1815	George B. Wood, Phys. Phil.
1771	Robert Davidson, Dickin.	1821	Charles W. Nassau, Lafayette
1771	Jno. McDowell, St. Jno. Md.	1826	James P. Wilson, Del.
1789	T. T. Hewson, Phys. Phil.	1830	Jos. Clark, Wash. Pa.
1811	Samuel B. How, Dickin.	1835	Jno. McClintock, Drew Theo.
1812	Rich'd. Sharp Mason, Del. & Hob.		11

RESUME.

U. S. Cabinet Officers, 4. Foreign Ministers, &c., 3. U. S. Senators, 7. Delegates and Representatives in Congress, 18. U. S. District Judges, 6. Judges of the Highest State Courts, 8. Governors, 6. Presidents of Colleges, 11.

THACHER FAMILY.

Communicated by SAMUEL PEARCE MAY, Newton, Mass.

REV. PETER THACHER of New Sarum, co. Wilts, Eng., made his will Feb. 1, 1640-1, in which he names his "wife Alice," and leaves 5s. each, to buy rings, to his "wifes sisters," *Elizabeth, Margarie, Marie* and *Dorotheie*; and makes his "loving brother Richard Allwood," and Francis Dove, overseers of his will. Mr. Thacher, it is known, married twice; first to Anne ———, who was "an invalid," Mar. 1, 1633-4, and died soon after; and second in 1635, to Alice ———, who survived him, and married the above named Francis Dove, whose initials appear upon the monument to Rev. Peter Thacher.

It has heretofore been supposed that Mr. Thacher's second wife, Alice, was a sister of Richard Allwood, but I am now satisfied that this is an error, and that it was the first wife who was an Allwood. Henry Biley of New Sarum, in his will dated 18 Oct. 1633, and proved 23 June 1634, an abstract of which is printed in the REGISTER, vol. 42, pp. 308-9; names his grandchildren, *Christopher, Thomas, Alice, Elizabeth, Marie, Margerie* and *Dorotheie Batt*. Here we have five sisters of the same Christian names as Mrs. Alice Thacher and her four sisters, even to the French terminations of Marie, Margerie and Dorotheie, found in both wills; and knowing that their brother Christopher had married Anne, sister of Rev. Peter Thacher, the conclusion seems irresistible that his (Rev. P. T.'s,) second wife was no other than the Alice Batt named in Henry Biley's will.

Assuming this to be the case, then it is a fair presumption that the first wife of Mr. Thacher was Ann Allwood, sister of Richard Allwood, the "loving brother-in-law" of Mr. Thacher's will; and mother of Rev. Thomas Thacher, the First Pastor of the Old South Church in Boston. It is not known that Rev. Peter Thacher had more than one sister, viz.: Anne, wife of Christopher Batt.

HARVARD COLLEGE ALUMNI WHO HAVE RECEIVED THE HONORARY DEGREES NAMED.

By the Hon. WILLIAM A. RICHARDSON, LL.D., Chief Justice of the Court of Claims,
Washington, D. C.

Class of	From what Institution.
1642 Benjamin Woodbridge, D.D.	Oxford
1656 Increase Mather, D.D.	Harvard
1678 Cotton Mather, D.D.	Glasgow
1692 Benjamin Colman, D.D.	Glasgow
1701 Timothy Cutler, D.D.	Oxford, Cambridge
1707 Joseph Sewall, D.D.	Glasgow
1710 Edward Wigglesworth, D.D.	Edinburgh
1712 Nathaniel Appleton, D.D.	Harvard
1713 Stephen Williams, D.D.	Dartmouth
1714 Ebenezer Gay, D.D.	Harvard
1719 Solomon Williams, D.D.	Yale
1721 Charles Chauncy, D.D.	Edinburgh
Ebenezer Pemberton, D.D.	New Jersey
1722 Ebenezer Miller, D.D.	Oxford
1723 Samuel Mather, D.D.	Harvard
1724 David Hall, D.D.	Dartmouth
1725 Mather Byles, D.D.	Aberdeen
1727 Jonathan Trumbull, LL.D.	Yale, Edinburgh
Thomas Hutchinson, D.C.L.	Oxford
1730 Peter Oliver, D.C.L.	Oxford
1732 John Winthrop, LL.D.	Edinburgh, Harvard
1735 John Phillips, LL.D.	Dartmouth
1737 Samuel Webster, D.D.	Harvard
Andrew Eliot, D.D.	Edinburgh
Ebenezer Gay, D.D.	Harvard
1739 Richard Salter, D.D.	Yale
1740 Benjamin Stevens, D.D.	Harvard
Samuel Langdon, D.D.	Aberdeen
Samuel Adams, LL.D.	Harvard
1741 John Tucker, D.D.	Harvard
1742 Samuel Auchmuty, D.D.	Oxford, Columbia
1743 Samuel Cooper, D.D.	Edinburgh
Gad Hitchcock, D.D.	Harvard
Daniel Shute, D.D.	Harvard
1744 Jonathan Mayhew, D.D.	Aberdeen
Thomas Cushing, LL.D.	Harvard
Edward Bass, D.D.	Pennsylvania
1745 James Bowdoin, LL.D.	Harvard, Edinburgh
1746 Edward A. Holyoke, LL.D.	Harvard
1748 Jacob Cushing, D.D.	Harvard
George Leonard, LL.D.	Brown
1749 Samuel Haven, D.D.	Edinburgh, Dartmouth
Edward Wigglesworth, D.D.	Harvard
Robert T. Paine, LL.D.	Harvard

1750	William Symmes, D.D.	Harvard
1751	Mather Byles, D.D.	Oxford
	John Willard, D.D.	Yale
	Eli Forbes, D.D.	Harvard
	William Cushing, LL.D.	Harvard
1752	David Barnes, D.D.	Harvard
1753	James Dana, D.D.	Edinburgh
1754	Phillips Payson, D.D.	Harvard
	Nathan Fiske, D.D.	Harvard
	Samuel West, D.D.	Harvard
	John Hancock, LL.D.	Brown, Harvard
1755	Samuel Locke, D.D.	Harvard
	Moses Hemmenway, D.D.	Harvard, Dartmouth
	John Wentworth, D.C.L.	{ Oxford. LL.D. Dartmouth, Aberdeen
	David Sewall, LL.D.	
	John Adams, LL.D.	Bowdoin
1756	William Walter, D.D.	Harv., Dartm., Yale, Brown
1757	Samuel Barrett, LL.D.	Aberdeen
1758	Simeon Howard, D.D.	Edinburgh
1759	Abiel Leonard, D.D.	Edinburgh
	Paul Coffin, D.D.	New Jersey
	Jonathan Trumbull, LL.D.	Harvard
		Yale
1760	Henry Cuming, D.D.	Harvard
	Samuel Deane, D.D.	Brown
	John Lowell, LL.D.	Harvard
1761	Samuel West, D.D.	Dartmouth
	John Marsh, D.D.	Harvard
	Samuel Williams, LL.D.	Edinburgh, Yale
	John Pickering, LL.D.	Dartmouth
1762	Jeremiah Belknap, D.D.	Harvard
	William Shaw, D.D.	Harvard
	Francis Dana, LL.D.	Harvard
	Elbridge Gerry, LL.D.	Harvard
	Peres Forbes, LL.D.	Brown
1763	Timothy Pickering, LL.D.	N. Jersey, Brown, Harvard
1764	Samuel Parker, D.D.	Pennsylvania
	John Cushing, D.D.	Harvard
	Caleb Strong, LL.D.	Harvard
1765	Joseph Willard, D.D.	Harvard. LL.D. Yale
1766	Thomas Barnard, D.D.	Brown, Edinburgh
	Thomas Prentiss, D.D.	Harvard
1767	Enos Hitchcock, D.D.	Brown
	Thomas Barnard, LL.D.	Edinburgh
	Timothy Farrar, LL.D.	Harvard
	(at the age of 100 yrs.)	
1768	Nathaniel Porter, D.D.	Harvard, Dartmouth
1769	Peter Thacher, D.D.	Edinburgh
	Benjamin Wadsworth, D.D.	Harvard
	James Winthrop, LL.D.	Alleghany
	Theophilus Parsons, LL.D.	Harv., Dartm., Brown
1770	Jacob Burnap, D.D.	Harvard
1771	David Tappan, D.D.	Harvard

	Zedekiah Sanger, D.D.	Brown
	David Osgood, D.D.	Yale
	David Parsons, D.D.	Brown
	Samuel Phillips, LL.D.	Harvard
1772	John Eliot, D.D.	Edinburgh
	Daniel Chaplin, D.D.	Harvard
	William Eustis, LL.D.	Harvard
1773	Charles Stearns, D.D.	Harvard
	Eliphalet Pearson, LL.D.	Yale, New Jersey
1774	John Clarke, D.D.	Edinburgh
	Fisher Ames, LL.D.	New Jersey
1775	Benjamin Bourne, LL.D.	Brown
1776	Ezra Ripley, D.D.	Harvard
	Christopher Gore, LL.D.	Harvard
	John Prince, LL.D.	Brown
	Samuel Sewall, LL.D.	Harvard
1777	Rufus King, LL.D.	{ Dartmouth, Williams, Harvard, Pennsylvania
	William Bentley, D.D.	Harvard
	James Freeman, D.D.	Harvard
	Jonathan Homer, D.D.	Brown
	Seth Payson, D.D.	Dartmouth
	Eliphalet Porter, D.D.	Harvard
1778	Aaron Bancroft, D.D.	Harvard
	Reuben Puffer, D.D.	Harvard
	Nathan Dane, LL.D.	Harvard
1780	John Crane, D.D.	Brown
	Thomas L. Winthrop, LL.D.	Trinity
1781	Bezaleel Howard, D.D.	Harvard
	John Davis, LL.D.	Dartmouth, Harvard
	Samuel Dexter, LL.D.	Harvard
	Elijah Paine, LL.D.	Harvard, Vermont
	Dudley A. Tyng, LL.D.	Harvard
1782	Samuel Kendal, D.D.	Yale
	Henry Wight, D.D.	Brown
	Stephen Van Rensselaer, LL.D.	Yale
1783	Harrison Gray Otis, LL.D.	Harvard
	William Prescott, LL.D.	Harvard, Dartmouth
	Ambrose Spencer, LL.D.	Pennsylvania, Harvard
	Artemas Ward, LL.D.	Harvard
1784	Samuel Webber, D.D.	Harvard
	Prentiss Mellen, LL.D.	Harvard, Bowdoin
1785	John Allyn, D.D.	Harvard
	Thaddeus Fiske, D.D.	Columbia
	Henry Ware, D.D.	Harvard
1786	John Andrews, D.D.	Harvard
	William Harris, D.D.	Harvard, Columbia
	Alden Bradford, LL.D.	Bowdoin
	John Lowell, LL.D.	Harvard
	Isaac Parker, LL.D.	Harvard
1787	Abiel Abbot, D.D.	Harvard
	Peter Eaton, D.D.	Harvard
	Thaddeus M. Harris, D.D.	Harvard

	Hezekiah Packard, D.D.	Harvard
	Samuel Putnam, LL.D.	Harvard
	John Quincy Adams, LL.D.	New Jersey, Harvard
	William Cranch, LL.D.	Harvard
	James Lloyd, LL.D.	Harvard
1788	Daniel C. Sanders, D.D.	Harvard
	Benjamin Abbott, LL.D.	Dartmouth
1789	John T. Kirkland, D.D.	New Jersey. LL.D. Brown
	Nathaniel Thayer, D.D.	Harvard
1790	Thomas Gray, D.D.	Harvard
	Josiah Quincy, LL.D.	Harvard
1792	Abiel Abbot, D.D.	Harvard
	John S. Popkin, D.D.	Harvard
	Levi Hedge, LL.D.	Yale
	William Sullivan, LL.D.	Harvard
1793	Charles Coffin, D.D.	Williams
	John Pierce, D.D.	Harvard
	Charles Jackson, LL.D.	Harvard
1794	Joseph McKean, LL.D.	N. Jersey. D.D. Alleghany
1795	Theodore Dehon, D.D.	New Jersey
	Samuel J. Prescott, LL.D.	Aberdeen
1796	James Kendall, D.D.	Harvard
	Leonard Woods, D.D.	Dartmouth, New Jersey
	James Jackson, LL.D.	Harvard
	John Pickering, LL.D.	Bowdoin, Harvard
1797	John H. Church, D.D.	Williams
	William Jenks, D.D.	{ Harvard, Bowdoin.
		{ LL.D. Bowdoin
	Horace Binney, LL.D.	Harvard
	William M. Richardson, LL.D.	Dartmouth
	Asahel Stearns, LL.D.	Harvard
	Daniel A. White, LL.D.	Harvard
1798	William E. Channing, D.D.	Harvard
	Jonathan French, D.D.	Dartmouth
	Joseph Tuckerman, D.D.	Harvard
	Stephen Longfellow, LL.D.	Bowdoin
	Joseph Story, LL.D.	Brown, Harvard, Dartm.
1799	Henry Edes, D.D.	Harvard
	Humphrey Moore, D.D.	Alleghany
	Parker Cleaveland, LL.D.	Bowdoin
1800	Joshua Bates, D.D.	Yale
	Charles Lowell, D.D.	Harvard
	James Morss, D.D.	New Jersey
	Timothy Boutelle, LL.D.	Colby
	Lemuel Shaw, LL.D.	Harvard, Brown
1801	George O. Stuart, LL.D.	{ Royal Windsor.
		{ D.D. Harvard
1802	William Allen, D.D.	Harvard
	John Codman, D.D.	New Jersey, Harvard
	Nathan B. Crocker, D.D.	Hobart
	James Flint, D.D.	Harvard
	Ichabod Nichols, D.D.	Brown, Harvard
	Charles Wellington, D.D.	Harvard

	James T. Austin, LL.D.	Harvard
	Samuel Hoar, LL.D.	Harvard
	Levi Lincoln, LL.D.	Williams, Harvard
	Leverett Saltonstall, LL.D.	Harvard
1803	Asa Eaton, D.D.	Columbia
	Nathan Parker, D.D.	Bowdoin
	Samuel Willard, D.D.	Harvard
	Edward Payson, D.D.	Bowdoin
	John Farrar, LL.D.	Brown
	James Savage, LL.D.	Harvard
1804	Stephen Chapin, D.D.	Brown
	Jason Crosby, D.D.	Harvard
	Benjamin Merrill, LL.D.	Harvard
	Ashur Ware, LL.D.	Bowdoin
1805	Benjamin Tappan, D.D.	Colby, Bowdoin
	Ward Chipman, LL.D.	Harvard
1806	Charles Burroughs, D.D.	Columbia
	Jonathan Cogswell, D.D.	City of New York
	Isaac Hurd, D.D.	Dartmouth
	Jacob Bigelow, LL.D.	Harvard
	Joseph G. Cogswell, LL.D.	Trinity, Harvard
	Alexander H. Everett, LL.D.	Vermont, Middlebury
	Daniel Oliver, LL.D.	Hobart
	William P. Preble, LL.D.	Bowdoin
1807	Warren Fay, D.D.	Dartmouth
	Francis Parkman, D.D.	Harvard
1808	Ralph Sanger, D.D.	Harvard
	Richard H. Dana, LL.D.	Williams
	Benjamin Rand, LL.D.	Harvard
1809	Joseph Field, D.D.	Harvard
	Francis C. Gray, LL.D.	Harvard
1810	Edward Andrews, D.D.	Hobart
	Willard Phillips, LL.D.	Harvard
1811	Joseph Allen, D.D.	Harvard
	David Damon, D.D.	Harvard
	Nathaniel L. Frothingham, D.D.	Harvard
	Samuel Gilman, D.D.	Harvard
	Benjamin F. Dunkin, LL.D.	Harvard
	Edward Everett, LL.D.	{ Yale, Harvard, Dublin, Cambridge, Dartmouth. D.C.L. Oxford
	John C. Gray, LL.D.	Harvard
	Ebenezer Lane, LL.D.	Kenyon, Harvard
1812	Henry Ware, D.D.	Harvard
	Franklin Dexter, LL.D.	Harvard
	James H. Duncan, LL.D.	Brown
	Charles G. Loring, LL.D.	Harvard
	Peleg Sprague, LL.D.	Harvard
	Jonathan M. Wainwright, D.C.L.	Oxford. D.D. Union, Harv.
1813	Isaac Boyle, D.D.	Trinity, Columbia
	John Brazer, D.D.	Harvard
	Samuel L. Dana, LL.D.	Amherst
	Thomas A. Deblois, LL.D.	Bowdoin

	Martyn Paine, LL.D.	Vermont
	William Willis, LL.D.	Bowdoin
1814	Andrew Bigelow, D.D.	Harvard
	Francis W. P. Greenwood, D.D.	Harvard
	Alvan Lamson, D.D.	Harvard
	James Walker, D.D.	Harvard
	Samuel D. Bradford, LL.D.	Middlebury
	Pliny Merrick, LL.D.	Harvard
	Frederick A. Packard, LL.D.	New Jersey
	William H. Prescott, LL.D.	{ Columbia, Wm. & Mary, South Carolina, Harvard. D.C.L. Oxford
	James Walker, LL.D.	Yale, Harvard
1815	Converse Francis, D.D.	Harvard
	George G. Ingersoll, D.D.	Harvard
	Levi W. Leonard, D.D.	Harvard
	John G. Palfrey, D.D.	{ Harvard. LL.D. St. Andrew, Harvard
	John L. Watson, D.D.	Columbia
	George Eustis, LL.D.	Harvard
	John A. Lowell, LL.D.	Harvard
	Theophilus Parsons, LL.D.	Harvard
	Jared Sparks, LL.D.	Dartmouth, Harvard
1816	William B. O. Peabody, D.D.	Harvard
	Henry J. Ripley, D.D.	Alabama, Harvard
	Samuel D. Bell, LL.D.	Dartmouth
1817	Asa Cummings, D.D.	Bowdoin
	Joseph H. Jones, D.D.	Lafayette, Harvard
	Stephen H. Tyng, D.D.	Jefferson, Harvard
	Alva Woods, D.D.	Brown
	George Bancroft, LL.D.	{ Union, Harvard, Bonn: Doc. Litt. Columbia. D.C.L. Oxford
	Caleb Cushing, LL.D.	Harvard
	George B. Emerson, LL.D.	Brown, Harvard
	Stephen Salisbury, LL.D.	Harvard
	Benjamin Waterhouse, LL.D.	Glasgow
1818	Samuel Barrett, D.D.	Harvard
	Frederick A. Farley, D.D.	Harvard
	George R. Noyes, D.D.	Harvard
	Thomas Worcester, D.D.	Harvard
	Sidney Bartlett, LL.D.	Harvard
	Henry K. Oliver, Doct. Music	Dartmouth
1819	Milton P. Braman, D.D.	Harvard
1820	William H. Furness, D.D.	Harvard
	Edward S. Gannett, D.D.	Harvard
	Edward B. Hall, D.D.	Harvard
	Alexander Young, D.D.	Harvard
	William G. Read, LL.D.	Georgetown
1821	Ralph W. Emerson, LL.D.	Harvard
	Edward Kent, LL.D.	Colby
1822	Theodore Edson, D.D.	Hobart
	Alonzo Hill, D.D.	Harvard

	Samuel M. Worcester, D.D.	Amherst
	George Folsom, LL.D.	Vermont
	John Frost, LL.D.	Marshall
1823	William P. Lunt, D.D.	Harvard
	George Ripley, LL.D.	Laurence, Michigan
1824	George W. Burnap, D.D.	Harvard
	Robert B. Drane, D.D.	North Carolina
	Richard Fuller, D.D.	Columbian, Harvard
	William Horton, D.D.	Hobart
	William Newell, D.D.	Harvard
	Samuel P. Parker, D.D.	Union
1825	Frederick H. Hedge, D.D.	Harvard
	Samuel K. Lothrop, D.D.	Harvard
	Paul Trapier, D.D.	Charleston
	Charles Francis Adams, LL.D.	Harvard, Yale
	Arthur W. Austin, LL.D.	Middlebury
	Charles H. Davis, LL.D.	Harvard
	Frederick H. Hedge, LL.D.	Harvard
1826	Nehemiah Adams, D.D.	Amherst
	George W. Hosmer, D.D.	Harvard
	Cazneau Palfrey, D.D.	Bowdoin
	Andrew P. Peabody, D.D.	Harvard. LL.D. Rochester
	George Putnam, D.D.	Bowdoin
	Oliver Stearns, D.D.	Harvard
	Samuel F. Haven, LL.D.	Amherst
	Willard Parker, LL.D.	New Jersey
	Timothy Walker, LL.D.	Harvard
1827	Alfred Lee, D.D.	{ Trinity, Kenyon, Hobart,
	William A. Stearns, D.D.	{ Harvard, Delaware
	Seth Sweetser, D.D.	Harvard
	Edmund L. Cushing, LL.D.	Amherst
	Cornelius Conway Felton, LL.D.	Harvard
	William A. Stearns, LL.D.	Amherst, Yale
1828	Charles Babbidge, D.D.	New Jersey
	John J. Gilchrist, LL.D.	Harvard
	George S. Hillard, LL.D.	Dartmouth, Harvard
	Robert C. Winthrop, LL.D.	Trinity
		{ Bowdoin, Kenyon, Harv.,
		{ Cambridge
1829	James Freeman Clarke, D.D.	Harvard
	Chandler Robbins, D.D.	Harvard
	Samuel F. Smith, D.D.	Colby
	George T. Bigelow, LL.D.	Harvard
	Benjamin R. Curtis, LL.D.	Harvard, Brown
		{ Harvard, Edinburgh.
	Oliver Wendell Holmes, LL.D.	{ D.C.L. Oxford.
		{ Doct. Litt. Cambridge
1830	Benjamin Peirce, LL.D.	North Carolina, Harvard
	Samuel B. Babcock, D.D.	Columbia
	Samuel M. Emery, D.D.	Trinity
	Jonathan F. Stearns, D.D.	New Jersey
	Charles Sumner, LL.D.	Yale, Amherst, Harvard
1831	John H. Morison, D.D.	Harvard

	Francis Gardner, LL.D.	Williams
	John Lothrop Motley, LL.D.	{ City of New York, Harv., Cambridge, Leyden. D.C.L. Oxford
1832	Henry W. Bellows, D.D.	Harvard
	Charles Mason, D.D.	Harvard, Trinity
	Samuel Osgood, D.D.	Harvard. LL.D. Hobart
	Charles K. True, D.D.	Harvard
	Josiah G. Abbott, LL.D.	Williams
1833	George E. Ellis, D.D.	Harvard. LL.D. Harvard
	Abiel A. Livermore, D.D.	Harvard
	Robert T. S. Lowell, D.D.	Union
	Edward J. Stearns, D.D.	Hobart
	Francis Bowen, LL.D.	Harvard
	Joseph Lovering, LL.D.	Harvard
	Henry W. Torrey, LL.D.	Harvard
	William Whiting, LL.D.	Colby
	Morrill Wyman, LL.D.	Harvard
1834	Henry Burroughs, D.D.	Trinity
1835	E. Rockwood Hoar, LL.D.	Williams, Harvard
1836	John T. G. Nichols, D.D.	Bowdoin
1837	David G. Haskins, D.D.	Columbia
	Henry J. Bigelow, LL.D.	Harvard
	Richard H. Dana, LL.D.	Harvard. D.C.L. Hobart
	Amos Perry, LL.D.	Griswold
1838	James I. T. Coolidge, D.D.	Hobart
	Rufus Ellis, D.D.	Yale
	Edward A. Washburn, D.D.	Trinity
	Charles Devens, LL.D.	Harvard, Columbian
	Charles P. James, LL.D.	Georgetown
	Rufus King, LL.D.	Rochester, Kenyon
	James Russell Lowell, LL.D.	{ Cambridge, Harvard, St. Andrew, Edinburgh, Bologna. D.C.L. Oxford
	William W. Story, D.C.L.	Oxford
1839	Edward Everett Hale, D.D.	Harvard
	Pliny E. Chase, LL.D.	Haverford
	Samuel Eliot, LL.D.	Columbia, Harvard
	Ellicott Evans, LL.D.	Hobart
	Nathaniel H. Morison, LL.D.	St. John
1840	James E. Cabot, LL.D.	Harvard
	J. C. Bancroft Davis, LL.D.	Columbia
	William G. Russell, LL.D.	Harvard
1841	Eben S. Stearns, D.D.	Amherst, Nashville
1842	John F. Moors, D.D.	Harvard
	Andrew Oliver, D.D.	{ Hobart, St. Stephens, General Theological
	Asa I. Fish, LL.D.	Kenyon
1843	Thomas Hill, D.D.	Harvard. LL.D. Yale
	James H. Means, D.D.	Williams
	John Lowell, LL.D.	Williams, Harvard
	William A. Richardson, LL.D.	{ Columbian, Georgetown, Howard, Dartmouth

1844	John C. Dalton, LL.D.	Columbia
	Benjamin A. Gould, LL.D.	Harvard, Columbia
1845	Horace Gray, LL.D.	Harvard, Brown
1846	Francis J. Child, LL.D.	Harv. Doct. Litt. Columbia
	Fitz Edward Hall, D.C.L.	Oxford
	George F. Hoar, LL.D.	{ William & Mary,
		{ Amherst, Yale, Harvard
	Charles Eliot Norton, Doc. Litt.	{ Cambridge, Columbia.
		{ LL.D. Harvard
	Charles Short, LL.D.	Kenyon
1847	William C. Endicott, LL.D.	Harvard
	Edward Tuckerman, LL.D.	Amherst
1848	Ferdinand C. Ewer, D.D.	Columbia
	Eugene A. Hoffman, D.D.	Rutgers, Racine, Columbia
	Horatio Stebbins, D.D.	Bowdoin
	Edward J. Young, D.D.	Tufts
	Thomas Chase, LL.D.	Harv. Doct. Litt. Haverford
	Josiah P. Cooke, LL.D.	Cambridge
1850	Joseph H. Thayer, D.D.	Yale, Harvard
	Howard Osgood, D.D.	Brown
	James C. Carter, LL.D.	Harvard
1851	William W. Goodwin, LL.D.	Amherst, Camb., Columbia
	Christopher C. Langdell, LL.D.	Harvard, Beloit
1852	Caleb D. Bradlee, D.D.	Galesville
	Joseph H. Choate, LL.D.	Amherst, Harvard
1853	William L. Gage, D.D.	Olivet
	Pelham Williams, D.D.	Columbia
	Charles W. Eliot, LL.D.	Williams, N. Jersey, Yale
	Sylvester Waterhouse, LL.D.	Missouri
	Justin Winsor, LL.D.	Michigan
1854	William S. Perry, D.D.	{ Trinity, Oxford.
		{ LL.D. William & Mary.
	Horace H. Furness, LL.D.	{ D.C.L. Bishops, Kings
		{ Penn., Doct. Litt. Columbia
1855	Phillips Brooks, D.D.	{ Union, Harvard, Oxford,
		{ Columbia
	Alexander Agassiz, LL.D.	{ Harvard, Doc. Sc.
		{ Camb. Doct. Sc. Bologna
1856	Carleton Hunt, LL.D.	Louisiana
	George D. Robinson, LL.D.	Amherst, Harvard
	Jeremiah Smith, LL.D.	Dartmouth
1857	John D. Long, LL.D.	Harvard
	Joseph May, LL.D.	Jefferson Med. Coll.
1859	William R. Huntington, D.D.	Columbia
	Alexander McKenzie, D.D.	Amherst
1861	James K. Stone, D.D.	Racine
	Oliver Wendell Holmes, LL.D.	Yale
1863	Charles S. Fairchild, LL.D.	Harvard
1869	Francis G. Peabody, D.D.	Yale
1870	Richard T. Greener, LL.D.	Liberia
	John S. White, LL.D.	Trinity
1871	William W. Boyd, D.D.	Shurtleff
1879	William D. Hyde, D.D.	Harvard

NOTE.—The degree of Master of Arts has been conferred *honoris causa* upon many graduates, but it has also been more frequently conferred “in course,” and by courtesy. Formerly, that degree was given to any *alumnus* of good standing after three years from graduation, as a second degree in course, but the last class at Harvard, upon whose members it was so conferred, was that of 1869.

In the early days of American Colleges, it was the rule, as provided at Harvard by an academic statute, that “persons who have received a degree in any other university may be admitted *ad eundem gradem*.” Many graduates of Harvard received from other colleges, under a like rule, the degrees of B.A. and M.A. The statute of Harvard was abrogated in 1872, and the custom of giving *ad eundem* degrees now seems generally, if not everywhere, to have been abandoned.

The degree of Doctor of Philosophy is conferred in other universities, not only after residence and examination, but *honoris causa*. In the case of George Bancroft (class of 1817) this degree was given to him in the first manner in 1820 by the University of Gottingen. Just fifty years thereafter, on the occasion of his revisiting the University, the same degree was again conferred upon him *honoris causa*.

I have not undertaken to ascertain, and have not included in this list, on account of the difficulty of distinguishing them, the cases in which those degrees have been conferred *honoris causa*. Nor does this list extend to those graduates of the professional schools who are not of the Alumni.

Richard H. Dana, class of 1837, received the honorary degree of D.C.L. from Hobart College. No other Harvard Alumnus, and perhaps no other person, has received that degree from any institution in this country. It is the high honorary degree of Oxford, as LL.D. is that of Cambridge and of American Colleges.

Of Benj. Woodbridge (class of 1642) whose name is first on this list, Mr. Sibley in his “Harvard Graduates” says: “In the Triennial Catalogue of Harvard University he bears the title of Doctor of Divinity. Neither Mather nor Calamy mentions this honor. If he had the title it must have been given to him at Oxford under Cromwell, for under no other administration could a Puritan divine have received it.”

WITCHCRAFT IN NEW HAMPSHIRE IN 1656.

Communicated by JOHN S. H. FOGG, M.D., of South Boston, Mass.

IN June, 1656, Goodwife Jane Walford, wife of Thomas Walford, the first settler of Charlestown, Mass., then a resident of Portsmouth, N. H., was brought before the Court of Associates on the complaint of Susannah, wife of Oliver Trimmings, of Little-Harbor, Pascataqua, charged with witchcraft. Mrs. Trimmings’s testimony, taken April 18, 1656, was as follows:—

On the Lord’s Day, 30th of March, at night, going with Goodwife Barton, she separated from her at the freshet next her house. On her return between Goodman Evans’ and Robert Davis’s, she heard a rustling in the woods which she at first thought was occasioned by swine, and

presently after, there did appear to her a woman whom she apprehended to be old Goodwife Walford. She asked me where my consort was; I answered I had none. She said thy consort is at home by this time. Lend me a pound of cotton. I told her I had but two pounds in the house, and I would not spare any to my mother. She said I had better have done it; that my sorrow was great already, and it should be greater—for I was going a great journey, but I should never come there. She then left me, and I was struck *as with a clap of fire* on the back, and she vanished toward the water side, in my apprehension, in the *shape of a cat*. She had on her head a white linen hood tied under her chin, and her waistcoat and petticoat were red, with an old green apron and a black hat on her head.

Mr. Trimmings testified on the same day as to the sad condition of his wife on her return home. Other depositions were taken later. Eliza Barton saw Mrs. Trimmings while she was ill, and found her face was colored and spotted with several colors, and her eyes looked as if they had been scalded. When Mrs. T. told her story, the deponent replied that "it was nothing but her fantasy." It was proved by a witness that Mrs. Walford was at home on the 30th of March "till quite dark, as well as she ever was in her life." Nicholas Rowe testified that on two occasions, Mrs. Walford appeared to him while he was in bed and put her hand on his breast so that he could not speak and he was in great pain till the next day. John Puddington testified that Mrs. Walford had said that her own husband called her a witch. Puddington and his wife Agnes testified about the appearance of a yellowish cat in their garden, and other cats, but no testimony to connect the cats with Mrs. Walford was given.

At the court in June, 1656, Mrs. Walford was bound over to the next court, but the complaint was probably dropped at the next term.

Thirteen years later, March 22, 1669, Mrs. Walford brought an action for slander in the County Court against Robert Couch, and laid her damages at one thousand pounds. The verdict was in her favor, but she was only awarded five pounds and costs of court.* The following document, the original of which is in my possession, was probably used in this case.

To the hon^{ble} Court now sitting at the Great Iland
The Humb^{le} Narratiue of Robert Couch

He doth declare that since he Came into these parts of the Countrey (w^{ch} hath not bin yet two yeares) He hath bin Sent for by severall that haue found themselues strangely distempered. And according to the best of his knowledge and vnderstanding those distempers were not produced from naturall Causes But Rather judge from some diabollicall meanes, As there hath bin one of that Nature w^{ch} hath Applied himselfe vnto him for his Assistaunce Since the sitting of this Court.

And he doth Humbly Beseech this Hon^{ble} Court that he might not be mistaken in your Judg^{mt} in the Grounds and Reasons of his proceedings

* For fuller details see Collections of the New Hampshire Historical Society, Vol. I. pp. 255-7; Adams's Annals of Portsmouth, N. H., pp. 38-40; Drake's Annals of Witchcraft, pp. 103-7.

ag^t goody walford or any other of her Confederates. ffor he doth most Solemnly declare in the p^rsence of God And before this Authority That it is not from any Sinister End to himselfe, or from Any prejudice to any of them (Soe far as they pertaine to heauen) Neither hathe he Receiued any Cause for it from any of them And doth hope in that power and strenght of his God that hath p^rserued him from their wicked Cruelty hithertoo will ever defend him. But the sole and only Ground was for the discharge of his duty As he stands Related both to God and Man. ffor the hon^or and Glory of God is as much Trampled on by them As the Blood and life of the Creature. And Although God wants not the Assistance of his poore Creatures for the vindicating of his hon^or yet he Requires it from them as their duty according to their Capacities. To stand still when the Glory and Matⁱe of God is Threatnid to be Run at the heart by such wicked and Infernall vassells, It doth Argue A weake and slender Affection. Although An Oral Christian may be taking to men yet it is A practical Christian that takes wth heauen. And your Suppliant doth verily thinke that he stands as much obligd to God in Giueing him such A spirit at such A tyme then if God had possest him wth an Estate not Inferior to the largest.

And he doth farthur most humbly Request this Hon^{ble} Court, that they would be pleased to take some Course for A diligent Inquiery to their discovorey That Justice may Reward them to their deserts. Till then we may expect to feele Gods displeasure.

To the truth of this I subscribe my Name

ROBT COUCH.

I presume that the above named Robert Couch was the person bearing these names who was a chirurgeon of the parish of Stepney in the county of Middlesex, England, and who on the 6th of April, 1663, received a power of attorney from Capt. John Tottey of Ratcliff in that parish. Couch was then bound on a voyage to New England.* Savage in his *Genealogical Dictionary*, under Robert Couch, states that he was in "New Hampshire, 1656-69." I suspect, however, that he had no authority for this statement except the documents in the first volume of the *Collections of the New Hampshire Historical Society* above quoted; and that he erroneously supposed that Couch participated in the prosecution of Mrs. Walford for witchcraft in 1656. I find no evidence that he was in New England before 1663. Where did he reside between 1663 and 1667?

LITHOBOLIA, OR THE STONE-THROWING DEVIL.

By JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.

ON Sunday night, June 11, 1682, showers of stone were thrown, apparently by invisible hands, against the house of George Walton at Great Island, now New Castle, N. H. These and similar manifestations continued in this vicinity for about three months

* Suffolk Deeds, Lib. iv. pages 310-11.

into the month of September. Cotton Mather in his *Magnalia*, vol. ii., stereotyped edition, page 453, gives an account of this affair; and, in 1698, a tract concerning it was printed at London, England, with this title:

Lithobolia, or the Stone-throwing Devil. Being an Exact and True Account (by way of Journal) of the various actions of infernal Spirits or (Devils Incarnate) Witches or both; and the great Disturbance and Amazement they gave to George Waltons Family at a place called Great Island in the Province of New Hantshire in New England, chiefly in throwing about (by an Invisible hand) Stones, Bricks and Brick-bats of all Sizes, with several other things, as Hammers, Mauls, Iron-Crows, Spits, and other domestic Utensils, as came into their Hellish Minds, and this for the space of a Quarter of a Year. By R. C. Esq., who was a sojourner in the same Family the whole Time, and an Ocular Witness of those Diabolical Inventions. The Contents hereof being manifestly known to the Inhabitants of that Province and persons of other Provinces, and is upon record in his Majesties Council-Court held for that Province. London: Printed and are to be sold by E. Whitlook, near Stationers-Hall, 1698.*

The following is "The Epistle Dedicatory" prefixed to the tract:

To
The Most Honour'd
Mart. Lumley, Esq.,
Sir

As the subsequent Script deserves not to be called a *Book*, so these precedent Lines presume not to be a *Dedication*: But, Sir, it is an occasion that I am ambitious to lay hold on, to discover to You by this Epitome (as it were) the propension and inclination I have to give a more fit and perfect demonstration of the Honour, Love and Service, I own (as I think myself oblig'd) to have for You. To Sober, Judicious and well Principled Persons, such as your Self, plain Truths are much more agreeable than the most Charming and surprising *Romance or Novel*, with all the strange turns and events. That this is of the first sort (as I have formerly upon record attested) I do now avow and protest; yet neither is it less strange than true and so may be capable of giving you some Diversion for an hour. For this interruption of your more serious ones, I cannot doubt your candor and clemency, in pardoning it, that so well know (and do most sensibly acknowledg) your high Worth and Goodness: and that the Relation I am Dignified with, infers a mutual *Patronization*.

Sir, I am

Your most Humble Servant
R. C.

The *Bibliotheca Britannica* by Robert Watt, M.D. (London 1824) gives as the author of this tract the name of Richard Chamberlain, and so do subsequent works. George H. Moore, LL.D., who has furnished me with a copy of the preceding dedication, writes that the tract is ascribed to Richard Chamberlain in the printed catalogue of the British Museum of 1814, as well as in that now in the course of publication.

Richard Chamberlain, to whom the tract is attributed, arrived in New Hampshire from England in December, 1680, bringing the King's com-

* There are copies of this tract in the Lenox Library, New York City, the Harvard College Library, Cambridge, Mass., and the John Carter Brown Library, Providence, R. I. From the printed catalogue of the last named library, I copy the following collation: "4to. Title one leaf, 'Epistle Dedicatory' one leaf, 'Poem to R. F. Esq.' one page, Text 3-16."

The "Poem to R. F. Esq." is signed R. C. Query—Who was R. F.?

mission appointing him secretary of that province. This office he held till 1686, when New Hampshire ceased for a time to have a separate government.* After the organization of the new government of New England, President Dudley and his Council appointed him, June 10, 1686, clerk of the courts of the province of New Hampshire.† He probably returned to England, but at what time I cannot decide.

Internal evidence supports Chamberlain's claim to the authorship of the tract. The title page of *Lithobolia* states that the facts related in the tract are "upon record in his Majestie's Council Court held for that [i. e. the New Hampshire] Province;" while in the dedication the author states that he has "formerly upon record attested" to these facts. As Chamberlain was clerk of the council, any entries upon the council records would be attested by him. In the body of the tract it is stated that the author in 1682 was in America "in his then Majesty's Service." Chamberlain at that time held his commission from the then reigning sovereign Charles II.

The dedication may furnish a clew to the English history of Secretary Chamberlain, or at least to the family to which he belonged. "Mart. Lumley, Esq.," to whom the tract is dedicated, was probably Martyn Lumley, son of Sir Martyn Lumley, the first baronet of that name, of Great Bardfield in Essex. Martyn Lumley, Esq., was bapt. at Great Bardfield, March 27, 1662, and married for his second wife in 1695, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Chamberlayn of Gray's Inn. In August, 1702, on the death of his father, he succeeded to the baronetcy. He died at Great Bardfield, and was buried there, Jan. 19, 1710.‡ Is it not safe to conjecture that Elizabeth Chamberlain who married Lumley was a daughter, sister or other near relative to the author of *Lithobolia*, who, in his dedication, refers to "the Relation I am Dignified with" as a motive for dedicating the work to Lumley.

Richard Chamberlayne, the father of Mrs. Elizabeth Lumley, who, if not the New Hampshire secretary was probably related to him, was "son and heir apparent to William C. of London, *gen.*" He was admitted to Gray's Inn, "6 May 1651, called to the bar 11 Nov. 1659, ancient 17 April 1676."§ Whether he was or not of the same family as John Chamberlaine of London, an abstract of whose will is printed in the January number of the *REGISTER* (*ante*, pp. 89-91), I cannot say.

The tract entitled *Lithobolia* was reprinted in the *Historical Magazine*, New York, November, 1861, vol. v. pages 321-7. The same magazine, May 1862, vol. vi. pages 159-60, reprints from the *Portsmouth Journal*, January 18, 1862, an article by the Rev. Lucius Alden of New Castle, N. H., furnishing information about some of the persons and localities mentioned in the tract. A very amusing version of the story related in the tract is to be found in Albee's *History of New Castle, N. H.*, pp. 43-47.

* Edward Cranfield, the Lieutenant Governor of the Province, left New Hampshire May 15, 1685 (N. H. Prov. Papers, i. 585), a year before the close of the New Hampshire government, and was succeeded by Walter Barefoote as Deputy Governor. A full biographical sketch of Gov. Cranfield, by Jacob Bailey Moore, is printed in the *American Quarterly Register*, vol. xv. pp. 163-5.

† New Hampshire Provincial Papers, vol. i. pp. 593 and 600.

‡ Wotton's English Baronetage, 1741, vol. ii. page 154; *Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica*, edited by J. J. Howard, LL.D., New Series, vol. i. page 474.

§ Register of Admissions to Gray's Inn in part 13 of *Collectanea Genealogica*, edited by Joseph Foster.

BILLETING OF SOLDIERS UNDER MAJOR SETH POMEROY, 1747.

Communicated by WILLIAM K. WRIGHT, Esq., of Northampton, Mass.

THE following document is copied from the original in my possession. I suppose it to be in the handwriting of Col. Seth Pomeroy. The names are all or nearly all those of Northampton people.

The Province of the Massachusetts Bay

To the Several Persons Hereafter Named

Dr.

For Billeting Soldiers that were raised for the late intended Expedition against Canada under the command of Major Seth Pomroy from y^e 1st March 1746-7 to y^e 26 October 1747. Viz.:

Men's Names.	Weeks.	Da's	At what per week.	The Amount.		
				£	s.	d.
To The Rev ^d . M ^r . Judd for several men	54	6	25s.	68	11	5
To Ezra Strong do . .	19	.	.	23	15	.
To John Wait do . .	10	2	.	12	17	2
To Nathan Lyman do . .	.4	.	.	5	.	.
To Jonathan Bascom do . .	18	2	.	22	17	2
To Nathan Searl do . .	32	.	.	40	.	.
To John Wait for himself & do . .	36	4	.	45	14	3
To Eben ^r Kingsley for do . .	57	2	.	71	12	2
To Waitstill Strong do . .	10	.	.	12	10	.
To David Bartlet for Aaron Bartlet .	.3	3	.	4	5	8
To Eben ^r Pomroy Esq. for John Pomroy	25	.	.	31	5	.
To Eben ^r Pomroy y ^e 3 ^d for several men .	.9	4	.	11	19	3
To Elisha Pomroy y ^e 2 ^d for several men	.8	.	.	10	.	.
To Eben ^r Cors do . .	.5	2	.	6	12	2
To Cap ^t . Preserved Clap for John Warner	17	.	.	21	5	.
To Israel Sheldon for several men .	11	.	.	13	15	.
To Thomas Porter for James Porter .	.4	1	.	5	3	7
To Elias Lyman for several men . .	.4	.	.	5	.	.
To Josiah Searl for himself . . .	.9	4	.	11	19	3
To Noah Pixley for do & several men	38	2	.	47	17	2
To Nathaniel Church for himself . .	10	.	.	12	10	.
To Eleazer Hannom for Zadock Danks	.2	.	.	2	10	.
To Eliphaz Searl for Peter Domo . .	.2	.	.	2	10	.
To Abraham Miller for himself . .	11	.	.	13	15	.
To Stephen Sheldon for several men .	19	3	.	24	5	8
To Thomas Wait for himself . . .	23	2	.	29	2	2
To Samuel Janes for do . . .	22	2	.	27	17	2
To Edward Coats for do . . .	22	5	.	28	7	10
To Preserved Bartlet for do . . .	19	.	.	23	15	.
To Simeon Clark for do . . .	26	.	.	32	10	.
To Samuel Judd for do . . .	15	.	.	18	15	.

To Simeon Croofoot for himself . . .	18	1	.	22	13	7
To Josiah Parsons for several men . . .	13	2	.	16	12	2
To Jerijah Strong for do . . .	16	.	.	20	.	.
To John Warner for himself . . .	.4	2	.	5	7	2
To Benjamin Lyman for several men . . .	.7	1	.	8	18	7
To Noah Sheldon for do . . .	20	4	.	25	14	3
To Ithamer Strong for himself . . .	20	3	.	25	10	8
To Elijah Smith for do . . .	24	2	.	30	7	2
To Aaron Bartlet do . . .	.2	.	.	2	.	10
To Eben ^r Bartlet for Jos: & Noah Torrey	15	.	.	18	15	.
To Joseph Parsons for himself . . .	22	1	.	27	13	7
To Thomas Starr do . . .	19	4	.	24	9	4
To Timothy Capen do . . .	22	4	.	28	4	4
To Ebenezer Harvy do . . .	19	3	.	24	5	8
To Asahel Judd do . . .	23	3	.	29	5	8
To Seth Strong for Asa Merrett . . .	.5	1	.	6	8	7
To Zadock Danks for himself . . .	18	4	.	23	4	4
To Jon ^a Strong for several men . . .	.8	5	.	10	17	10
To Samuel Clap for Eben ^r Clap . . .	21	3	.	26	15	8
To Cap ^t Roger Clap for Isaac Goodale . . .	15	3	.	19	5	8
To Noah Clap for himself . . .	21	.	.	26	5	.
To Noah Wright for Jon ^a Stone . . .	.6	5	.	8	7	10
To William Bartlet for several men . . .	.9	3	.	11	15	8
To Samuel Clark for himself . . .	.6	3	.	8	.	8
To John Birge for John Birge Jun ^r . . .	18	2	.	22	17	2
To Jon ^a Burt for John Thomas . . .	.5	3	.	6	15	8
To John Frary for himself . . .	16	2	.	20	7	2
To Dea. Stephen Wright for several men	28	3	.	35	10	8
To Jonathan Clap do . . .	14	2	.	17	17	2
To Nathaniel Searl Jun ^r for James Porter	.1	3	.	1	15	9
To Isaac Goodale for himself . . .	.5	2	.	6	12	2
To Jonathan Hunt for Hez ^a Reed . . .	.7	4	.	9	9	4
To Dea Ebenezer Pomroy for several men	.4	.	.	5	.	.
To William Kentfield for himself . . .	15	2	.	19	2	2
To Joseph Torrey do . . .	13	4	.	16	19	4
To John Hunt for Samson . . .	13	2	.	16	12	2
To Cap ^t John Baker for several men . . .	.5	.	.	6	5	.
To Noah Strong for Thomas Stebbins . . .	.4	.	.	5	.	.
To Cap ^t . Orlando Bridgman for I. Marchart	13	2	.	16	12	2
To James Searl for himself . . .	.2	4	.	3	4	4
To Caleb Clark for Isaac Bellows . . .	.6	6	.	8	11	5
To Noah Parsons for several men . . .	.3	.	.	3	15	.
To Joseph Lyman . . . £9-18- 8	1089	2	.	1361	12	2
1361-12- 2						
1371-10-10						

The opposite side of the paper is as follows :

Northampton July the 14th 1748.

We the Subscribers acknowledge to have received the particular sums within annexed to our names as witness our Hands viz.

JONATHAN JUDD, &c. &c. &c.

[Here follow the names.]

MEMORANDA OF ALL THE INSCRIPTIONS IN THE OLD BURYING GROUND AT COLCHESTER, CONN.

WITH SOME NOTES FROM THE TOWN RECORDS.

By FRANK E. RANDALL, Esq., of New York City.

[Continued from page 47.]

333. Ichabod Lord d. 18 Dec. 1761 in 50th. yr.
 334. William Mariner d. 22 Mch. 1774 in 79th. yr.
 335. Abigail, wife of William Mariner, d. 2 Feb. 1768 in 70th. yr. [yr.
 336. Ebenezer, s. of Wm. and Abigail Mariner, d. 18 Mch. 1756 in 30th.
 William Mariner (No. 334) m. 27 Jan. 1721-2 Abigail Wells (See Wells note),
 and had recorded at Colchester:
 1. Abigail, b. 4 Mch. 1724. 5. Asa, b. 9 Oct. 1732.
 2. Ebenezer, b. 30 June, 1726. (No. 336). 6. Ephraim, b. 26 Sep. 1735.
 3. Rachel, b. 14 June, 1729. } 7. Grace, b. 5 June, 1737.
 4. Sarah, b. 14 June, 1729. }
337. William W. son of Andrew N. and Janette L. Mason d. 3. Dec.
 1841 æ. 9 y. 9 mos.
 338. Elizabeth, wife of Daniel Morgan d. 25 Sep. 1748 in 43d. yr.
 339. Eunice, wife of Daniel Morgan d. 23 Mch. 1757 in 45th. yr.
 340. Mary, wife of Daniel Morgan, d. 8 June 1761 in 37th. yr.
 341. Mrs. Theode (sic) Morgan dau. of Daniel Morgan d. 26 Oct. 1760
 in 29th. yr.
 342. Mrs. Rebecca dau. of Lieut. Wm. Morgan and Rebecca his wife, d.
 28 Dec. 1798 in 17th. yr.
 343. Clarissa, wife of Morgan Mott and dau. of Charles and Sally Graves,
 d. 18 May 1855 in 34th. yr.
 344. James Mun d. 18 Dec. 1744 in 86th. yr.
 345. Mary, wife of James Mun, d. 20 June 1725 æ. 62.
 346. James Mun d. 5 May 1780 in 77th. yr.
 347. Martha, wife of James Munn, d. 5 July 1790 in 75th. yr.
 348. Isaiah Munn d. 23 Sep. 1799 in 60th. yr.
 349. Mrs. Abi, consort of Isaiah Munn, d. 3 Oct. 1823 æ. 80.
 350. Ann dau. of Isaiah and Abi Munn d. 8 Mch. 1808 in 29th. yr.
 351. Benjamin Munn d. 7 Feb. 1822 in 69th. yr.
 352. Miss Hannah Munn d. 16 Dec. 1791 in 36th. yr.
 James Munn (344) from Springfield, Mass., had by wife Mary (345), recorded
 at Colchester:
 1. Abigail, b. 17 Oct. 1700.
 2. James, b. 2 Feb. 1703. (No. 346.)
 3. Hannah, b. 26 Mch. 1706.
 4. Sarah, b. 23 June, 1708 (No. 464); m. James Treadway.
353. Capt. John Murfey d. 3 Apr. 1844 æ. 68.
 354. John, son of Capt John and Ardalissa Murfey d. 21 Aug. 1824 æ.
 5 y. 11 m. 19 d.
 355. James Newton d. 4 Aug. 1756 in 67th. yr.
 356. Mrs. Susana, wife of Dea. James Newton, d. 26 Jan. 1747 in 51st. yr.
 357. Maj. Israel Newton who died at the siege of Cape Breton on the
 24th day of May A.D. 1745 Aetatis 51mo.
 Mrs. Hannah Newton his widow d. 28 May 1780 in 88th. yr.
 358. Mrs. Miriam Newton dau. of Maj. Israel and Mrs. Hannah Newton
 d. 12 Jan. 1751 in 22d. yr.

359. Israel, son of Israel Newton and Lois his wife, d. 28 Aug. 1753 in 2d. yr.
 360. Sarah, dau. of Dea. Israel and Mrs. Lois Newton, d. 16 May 1763 in 6th. yr.
 361. Lois Newton (no inscription, prob. footstone).

James Newton of Kingston, R. I., had recorded at Colchester:

1. Alice, b. 28 Feb. 1686.
2. James, b. 3 Apr. 1690 (No. 355); m. 31 May 1716, Susanah Wyat (No. 356), and had recorded at Colchester: (1) Dorothy, b. 25 Feb. 1717-8. (2) John, b. 30 Sep. 1719. (3) James, b. 27 June, 1721. (4) Israel, b. 17 Feb. 1725. (5) Thomas, b. 4 Aug. 1728; d. 21 Sep. 1728. (6) Dinah, b. 24 Feb. 1730. (7) Leodemia, b. 7 May, 1732. (8) Susannah, b. 15 Mch. 1735.
3. Anne, b. 13 Apr. 1692; m. 3 Jan. 1710-11, Jonathan Kellogg (No. 282).
4. Israel, b. 5 Mch. 1694 (No. 357), had recorded at Colchester: (1) Ansess, b. 1 Jan. 1716; m. John Johnson, Junr (see note to 258). (2) Mary, b. 1 Mch. 1719 (No. 290); m. John Kellogg (No. 289). (3) Hannah, b. 28 June, 1721 (No. 14); m. Stephen, son of Mary and Joseph Beckwith of Lyme. (4) Abigail, b. 17 Oct. 1723 (No. 5); m. Pierpont Bacon.

The will of James Newton (No. 355), dated 26 July, 1756, proved 7 Sep. 1756, mentions sons John, James and Israel, and daus. Dorothy, wife of John Tozier, Dinah Newton, Lodema Newton and Susannah Newton.

The will of Major Israel Newton (357), "being about to go against His Majesties enemies at Cape Breton," dated 1 Apr. 1745, proved 2 Aug. 1745, mentions wife (Hannah), sons Israel and Asahel, brother James Newton, and five daughters, Antis, Mary, Hannah, Abigail and Miriam (358 and see also 5), some of whom were married. Samuel Loomis, Jr., Ex'r.

His estate was divided 23 Oct. 1745 between sons Israel and Asahel; John Kellogg, John Johnson, and daus. Miriam, Abigail and Hannah Newton.

362. James O. Niles d. 26 Jan 1831 æ. 22.
 363. Jonathan Northam d. 1 May 1761 in 77th. yr.
 364. Mr. Asa Northam d. 26 Dec. 1761 in 34th. yr.
 365. Mr. Charles Northam d. 18 Dec. 1761 in 24th. yr.
 366. Samuel son of Northam and Mary his wife, d. 1755 æ. 10 yrs.

Jonathan Northam (? 363); m. 20 Dec. 1722, Mary, dau. of John and Mary Day (see note 189), and had recorded at Colchester:

1. Mary, b. 28 Nov. 1723.
4. Asa, b. 4 Dec. 1728 (No. 364).
2. Jonathan, b. 29 Aug. 1725.
5. Grace, b. 24 Jan. 1731.
3. Dorothy, b. 17 Mch. 1727.

Jonathan Northam was from Hatfield.

367. Nathaniel Otis d. 15 Apr. 1771 in 82d. yr.
 368. Hannah wife of Nathaniel Otis d. 6 May 1780 in 91st. yr.
 369. Nathaniel Otis, son of Nathaniel Otis and Mrs. Hannah Otis, d. 24 Jan. 1740 in 16th. yr.
 370. Delight, dau. of Nathaniel Otis d. 20 July 1740 in 11th. yr.
 371. Sarah, consort of James Otis, d. 15 Feb. 1788 in 88th. yr.
 372. John Otis d. 24 Oct. 1804 in 77th. yr.
 373. Prudence, consort of John Otis, d. 17 June 1823 æ. 94.
 374. Mary Otis d. 24 July 1778 in 32d. yr.
 375. Dea. John T. Otis d. 18 Sep. 1842 æ. 84.
 376. Lovisa, wife of Dea. John T. Otis, d. 3 Dec. 1838 æ. 77.
 377. Miss Eunice, dau. of John T. and Lovisa Otis, d. 30 Dec. 1814 in 21st. yr.
 378. Amos Otis d. 17 Oct. 1857 in 82d. yr.
 379. Sophia Jane, wife of Alfred Otis, d. 7 Oct. 1849 æ. 43. [9 mos.
 380. John L. s. of Alfred H. and Sarah A. Otis, d. 30 Oct. 1837 æ. 1 yr.

381. Laura Emeline, dau. of Alfred and Sophia Jane Otis, d. 1 Sep. 1842 æ. 5 y. 10 mos.
 382. John E. son of Alfred H. and Sarah A. Otis, d. 19 Sep. 1841 æ. 3 yr. 10 mos.

Nathaniel Otis from Scituate, Mass. (No. 367), had recorded at Colchester:

1. Lydya, b. 20 Jan. 1716-7.
2. Hannah, b. 29 Feb. 1717-8; d. 12 June 1752.
3. Dorothy, b. 16 Apr. 1721.
4. Desier, b. 20 May, 1723.
5. Nathaniel, b. 20 Aug. 1725; d. 24 Jan. 1740-1. (No. 369).
6. John, b. 1 April, 1728.
7. Delight, b. 16 Mch. 1730.
8. Mercy, b. 3 July, 1734.

(Another Record) by wife Hannah. (No. 368):

7. Delight, b. 23 Mch. 1731; d. 20 July, 1740. (No. 370.)
8. Marcy, b. 2 July, 1734.

Nathaniel Otis d. 15 April, 1771, in his 81st. yr.

383. Capt. Joseph Packwood d. 15 Apr. 1807 æ. 68.
 384. Demise, wife of Capt. Joseph Packwood, d. 28 Nov. 1839 æ. 81.
 385. Elizabeth Packwood d. 11 Apr. 1855 æ. 70.
 386. Asa Pease d. 11 Jan. 1857 æ. 73.
 Mary his wife d. 9 Nov. 1857 æ. 68.
 387. To the mem. of Charles and Mary A. Pease.
 Charles d. 15 Aug. 1838 æ. 22.
 Mary A. d. 30 Aug. 1838 æ. 12.
 388. Asa F. Pease d. 18 Oct. 1848 æ. 24 y. 9 mos.
 389. Elias Worthington, adopted son of A. B. and H. Pierce, d. 8 May 1849 æ. 8 yr. 6 mos.
 390. Dea. Noah Pomeroy d. 17 Sep. 1798 in 73d. yr.
 391. Lurana, relict of Dea. Noah Pomeroy, d. 24 Feb. 1806 in 84th. yr.
 392. Rhoda A. Pomeroy, consort of Rev. Noah Pomeroy, d. 29 Oct. 1811 in 56th. yr.
 393. Noah Wm. Pomeroy, son of Noah W. and Lavinia F[iske] Pomroy, d. 21 Mch. 1815 æ. 17 mos.
 394. Erect. by Rev. S. Cone, to N. S. Woodbridge, son of Noah and Lavinia Pomeroy, d. 7 Apr. 1831 æ. 13.
 395. Sophia J. wife of Rev. Jedediah G. Post, d. 9 April 1846 æ. 23.
 396. Lieut. Daniel Pratt d. 2 Dec. 1795 in 86th. yr.
 397. Abigail, wife of Lieut. Daniel Pratt, d. 8 Apr. 1801 in 73d. yr.
 398. Mrs. Mary, wife of Lieut. Daniel Pratt, d. 4 Feb. 1776 in 67th. yr.
 399. Mr. Daniel Pratt 2nd. d. 9 May 1806 in 72nd. yr.
 400. Abigail, wife of Daniel Pratt, d. 1 Sep. 1803 in 69th. yr.
 401. Daniel Pratt 3d d. 9 May 1806 in 50th yr.
 402. Mrs. Sarah, wife of Timothy Pratt, d. 4 May 1806 æ. 50.
 403. Ann, dau. of John and Hephzibah Pratt, d. 10 Feb. 1778 in 6th. yr.
 404. The infant son of John and Hephzibah Pratt d. 15 Apr. 1789 æ. 3 d.
 405. Mr. Russel Pratt d. 6 May 1806 in 21st. yr.

Joseph Pratt m. 22 July, 1697, Sarah Colyer, and had recorded at Colchester:

1. Joseph, b. 30 June, 1698; m. 2 Mch. 1727, Editha, dau. of Nathaniel Kellogg. (277.)
2. Asariah, b. 7 Dec. 1699; m. 5 May, 1725, Hannah Coleman.
3. Abigail, b. 30 Nov. 1702.
4. Ruth, b. 16 Mch. 1705-6.
5. Elisha, b. 10 Aug. 1707; m. 27 Feb. 1735-6, Ann Porter.
6. Daniel, b. 26 May, 1710. (No. 396.)
7. Sarah, b. . . . Aug. 1713.

Sarah, wife of Serjt. Joseph Pratt, d. 20 Nov. 1730.

Daniel Pratt, 2d, m. 24 Mch. 1755, Abigail (No. 400), dau. of Isaac and Abigail (Skinner) Bigelow. (See note to 23).

406. Lucretia M. wife of Charles M. Quash, d. 3 Oct. 1849, æ. 29.

[To be continued.]

BILLETING OF MASSACHUSETTS FORCES.

Communicated by JOHN S. H. FOGG, M.D., of South Boston, Mass.

THE original document from which the following is copied is in the handwriting of Gov. Thomas Hutchinson.

Account of Billoting such of the Massachusetts Forces as were prevented marching by bad weather after they received the Kings Provisions, in the Towns of Hatfield, Hadley and Northampton, viz.:

Regi- ments.	Companies.	Towns where billeted.	Number of Meals.	Amount at 2d. ster- ling per meal.		
Preble's.	Goodwin's.	— —	—	..	.	
	Libbeys.	— —	—	..	..
	Gowens.	— —	—	..	..
	Cobb.	— —	—	..	..
	Littlefield.	— —	—	..	..
	Herrick.	Hadley.	1264			
	Winslow.	Ditto.	651			
	Willard.	Ditto.	233			
	Dalrymple.	do: & N ^o ampton.	1206			
	Osgood.		3354	27	19	0
Ruggles.	Cobb.	Northampton.	413			
	Nixon.	do:	582			
	Richardson.	do:	1077			
	Fry.	do:	1347			
	Johnson.	do: and Hadley.	645			
	Whetcomb.	do:	1260			
	Cox.	do:	1430			
	Reed.	do:	1560			
	Robinson.	do:	1333			
Wm. Williams.	Billings.	do: and Hadley.	680			
			10327	86	1	2
	Pomroy.	.. . . .	...	
	Burt.	North Hampton.	943			
	Spring.	do:	1350			
	Ball.	do:	931			
	Mayna	do:	1701			
	Tyler.	do:	1317			
	Hawkes.	do:	624			
	Barnard.	do:	664			
	Brown.	do:	952			
	Day.	do:	592			
			9074	75	12	4
Carried over.				189	12	6

Bagley.	Fuller.	Hadley & N. Hampton.	2116			
	Whitney.	do: & do:	1198			
	Giddings.	do: & do:	1317			
	Marrow.	do: & do:	935			
	Newhall.	N ^o ampton:	976			
	Taplin.	Hadley & N. Hampton.	1304			
	Whipple.	do: & do:	1580			
	George.	North Hampton.	928			
	Whetcomb.	Hadley & N. Hampton.	1904			
	Moore.	Hadley.	919			
			13167	109	14	6
Jos: Williams.	Glover.	Hadley, Hatfield and N. Hampton.	2806			
	Butterfield.	Hadley & Hatfield.	859			
	Angier.	Hatfield.	1569			
	Parker.	. . . . .	. . .	
	White.	Hatfield.	1185			
	Richards.	Do: & N. Hampton.	1069			
	Ward.	Hadley & Hatfield.	2169			
	Atkins.	Hatfield & N. Hampton.	1306			
	Slocomb.	Hatfield.	2145			
	Billings.	Hadley & Hatfield.	1800			
			14908	124	4	8
Doty.	Thacher.	. . . . .	. . .	
	Cary.	North Hampton.	680			
	Edey.	Hadley & Hatfield.	828			
	Pratt.	N. Hampton.	544			
	Andrews.	Ditto.	722			
	Keen.	Ditto.	428			
	Bradford.	Ditto.	746			
	Walker.	Ditto.	481			
	Knowles.	. . . . .	. . .	
	Bourn.	. . . . .	. . .	
	Supernumeraries.	Hadley.	394			
			4823	40	3	10
Nichols.	Parker.	Hadley, Hatfield & N. Hampton.	2687			
	Dakin.	N. Hampton.	599			
	Jones.	. . . . .	262			
	Fletcher.	. . . . .	547			
	Lawrence.	. . . . .	737			
	Foster.	Hadley & N ^o ampton.	844			
	Fales.	N. Hampton.	692			
	Adams.	. . . . .	430			
	Faye.	Hadley & N.	726			
	Poor.	. . . . .	991			
	Col ^o . Nichols for a sick man.		75			
			8590	71	11	8
				535	07	2

The several Sums due from the General of His Majesty's Forces to the Province of Massachusetts Bay for which no Warrant has been yet received.

Dollars.

For billeting the Forces as by Rolls	Sterling. 4469. 15. 4.	
Account of Provisions in Hadley, Hatfield & Northampton	535. 7. 2.	
	5005. 2. 6.	
Deduct payment at Albany	2100. —	
	2905. 2. 6.	12450 $\frac{24}{56}$
Transportation of 1130 men at 13s. York currency pr man at 8s. pr Dollar	pr. 4 ^s . 8 ^d .	1836 $\frac{14}{56}$
Ferriage of 3563 men over Connecticut River £17. 10. lawful money at 6s. pr Dollar.		58 $\frac{18}{56}$
	Dollars.	14345

Boston 24 Feb. 1759.

T. Hutchinson.

In behalf of the Province.

SOLDIERS IN KING PHILIP'S WAR.

Communicated by the Rev. GEORGE M. BODGE, A.M., of East Boston, Mass.

[Continued from page 79.]

No. XXV.

CAPTAIN BENJAMIN SWETT AND HIS MEN.

JOHN¹ SWETT, admitted freeman of Massachusetts Colony May 18, 1642, was one of the ninety-one freeholders who were declared to be the proprietors of all commons, waste-lands and rivers undisposed of, in the town of Newbury. A sketch of this family is given in the REGISTER, *ante*, vol. vi. p. 49.

CAPT. BENJAMIN² SWETT, son of John,¹ was born in England about 1626; came to Newbury with his father; married there, November, 1647, Hester, daughter of Peter Weare. They settled first in Newbury, and from 1655 to 1662, in company with his brother-in-law Nathaniel Weare, he carried on the farm of Mr. John Woodbridge of Newbury. His children, born in Newbury, were Hester,² 7 June, 1648, m. Abin Greene, 1668; Sarah,² 7 November, 1650, m. Morris Hobbs, 1678; Mary,² 7 January, 1652, died soon; Mary,² 2 May, 1654; Benjamin,² 5 August, 1656; Joseph,² 21 January, 1659; Moses,² 16 September, 1661. And in Hampton, whither he removed about 1663, were born, Hannah,² 16 May, 1664; Elizabeth,² 2 July, 1667; John,² 17 May, 1670; Stephen,² 13 September, 1672; and perhaps another.

Capt. Swett was active and energetic. He was early chosen to fill places of trust in town and county. But he was inclined to military exercises, and was chosen Ensign of the military company in Newbury as early as 1651.

After removing to Hampton, he became prominent and influential in both civil and military affairs in Norfolk County; and in the well preserved and finely written document (Mass. Archives, Vol. 67, p. 57), presented to the General Court, May 31, 1671, remonstrating against the Court's appointment of Robert Pike, as Sergeant-Major of Norfolk County, instead of leaving the choice to the people, we doubtless see Capt. Swett's elegant handwriting; and he seems to be the recognized leader among the prominent men of the various towns of Norfolk.

In 1675 he held the rank of Lieutenant, and is mentioned thus by Mr. Hubbard, as marching up with a small company into the woods to recover the body of Goodman Robinson of Exeter, killed by the Indians. And the first official notice I have found is the order of Council, January 17, 1675-6, mentioned heretofore, showing that he was in charge of recruits then being sent out to Narraganset. February 1, 1675-6, the Council by special order granted him three pounds for the time he had been in the service; this was probably for his services in recruiting. February 29, 1675-6, he was credited under Capt. Gardiner with £3. 00s. 00d. on the treasurer's book, possibly the same item.

More than half the men credited under him assigned their credits to the town of Haverhill, and I find were nearly all inhabitants of that town. The service for which these credits are given was probably rendered in the spring of 1676, upon the frontier towns of Essex County. Capt. Swett was then engaged at home, and was in command of the military at Hampton and vicinity until the next year, when he was called into the public service at the Eastward, which the following Order and Commission of the Council will explain:

Ordered that Leiftenant Benjamin Swett have a Commission for a Captains place & that he be the Conduct & chiefe of Commanders of the English & Indian forces now rayased & to Goe forth on the Service of the Country ag^t the Eastern Indian Ennemy as also to order and dispose of the masters & marines & vessels now Going to said service for the better managment of that affayre.

Mass. Archives, Vol. 69, p. 132.

CAPT. SWETT'S COMMISSION.

Capt. Swett, You are ordered with the forces now rayased & by your Commission put under your Command to repayr to Blackpoynt & there use all possible diligence by searching & otherwise to understand the state & motions of the enemy & with your force to assayle & annoy them as much as in you lyeth. If y^e Headquarters of the Enemy by advice of Major Clark & those upon the place be possible to be assaulted you are ordered to march thither with all your force; if any other small quarter of the

enemy lye near & your force be in any Measure Capable in a short time to visit and fall upon them you are accordingly with all y^e force Indians & English to make your march thither & assalt them; if otherwise no service against the enemy offer advising with Major Clark to whom the Council doth refer you for advice, you shall with your whole force march down towards Pascataq, on the Backside of winter Harbor, Wells, york &c, if possible to discover the lurking places of y^e enemy & fall upon them after which you shall supply, out of your company y^e places of y^e old garrison soldiers which went out under C. Swayne or other dismissing them home & lodge y^e remayners in most convenient and necessary places for the Countreyes Service & in such Companies that upon prime exigent or order you may call y^m again forth on further excursion or expedition keeping good correspondence giving account to ye Governor & Council of all occurrences.

Dated at Charlestown y^e 22^d of June, 1677

pr. Council. E. R. S^r.

To be released, Sam^l. Clark, Isaak How, W^m. Hopkins, W^m. Stanley, Moses Whitney.

This final service of Capt. Swett is best told by Mr. Hubbard, the historian of the war, who, after telling of the late depredations which had been made at York, Wells and Hampton, where Edward Colcord, Jr., and three others (probably Abraham Perkins, Jr., Benjamin Hilliard and Caleb Towle) were killed, continues :

The Indians thus making daily Inroads upon these weak, unfenced places, the Governor and Council resolved to raise new Forces, and having had good Experience of the Faithfulness and Valor of the Christian Indians about Natick, armed two hundred of them and sent them together with forty English, to prosecute the Quarrel against those Eastward Indians to the full; but not judging aright of the Number of the Enemy, they much underdid their Business, for besides that the Number they sent of the English was a great deal too small, those that were chosen this Bout to take their Turns in the Service Abroad, were many of them young, raw, and unexperienced Soldiers, who were not able to look Danger, much less Death, in the Face, in cool Blood, by which means it came to pass that the Enterprise succeeded so ill; for Captain Swett with Lieutenant Richardson, that was sent with him to command the friendly Indians, coming to Black Point, June 28th, he began to try the Valor and Courage of his Company before he had disciplined them, or had any Experience of their Ability to fight. The very next morning after he had landed his men, understanding by his Scouts that many of the Enemies were up and down upon the Place, he made too much Haste to fall upon them, and not mistrusting their Number, while he was marching up the Edge of an Hill with one Party, and his Lieutenant with another, the Indians, that had hid themselves in the Swamp on each Side of the Hill, suddenly fired upon the English on both Sides, which not a little discouraged his young and undisciplined Company, so as they could not, or did not keep their Ranks, but while some were ready to run and shift for themselves, the Captain strived to keep them together, to bring off the dead and wounded men, so long that he brought himself and all the Company in Danger of an utter Overthrow, which soon after took place; for the poor unskilful Soldiers, being scattered, were

shifting for themselves, while a few resolute Men of Courage bore the Brunt of the Service till they were in a Manner all knocked down. The Lieutenant was killed soon after the first Onset; the Captain having received near twenty Wounds, yet still held out defending and encouraging his Men, till he was surrounded with more of his enemies than he was able to grapple with, and so was at the last barbarously murdered by them within a little of the Garrison-house. There were slain at this Time somewhat above forty of the English, and twelve of the friendly Indians that assisted, very few escaping but were either killed right out or dangerously wounded.

It is to be regretted that the names of very few of all who fell in this disastrous encounter have been preserved. Besides Capt. Swett and Lieut. Richardson, the records of Andover give the names of four who went from that town who were killed, John Parker, James Parker, John Phelps and Daniel Blanchard; no papers appear in the Archives throwing any further light upon the matter, and I have not been able to find any further names elsewhere. The accounts of the treasurer covering this period are lost. It seems from all available references that about ninety English and Indians, under Capt Swett and Lieut. James Richardson, were engaged in the fight at Blackpoint; but the number of Indians given by Mr. Hubbard as in the expedition is not confirmed by other evidence.

In Major Daniel Gookin's "History of the Christian Indians," he says:

In June, 1677, another expedition into the Eastern parts, among whom were about 36 of our Christian Indians, who were in a fight near Black point; the English lost about forty men whereof were eight of our friendly Indians, the greatest loss our [Christian] Indians sustained all the war.

This seems to imply that the eight Indians are a part of the forty that were slain, and also that but thirty-six Indians were in the command.

The instructions given in making up the force of his Lieutenant also give additional light.

Order of the Council, June 15th, 1677.

It is reffered to Major Gookin forthwith to Suply Leift. Richardson & his p^{ty} at Chelmsford with provision Ammunition & app^l necessary & to order him to scout & range y^e woods between Merrimack & Pascatawq River & endeavour to kill and sease y^e Lurking enemy in those parts for w^{ch} the Major is ordered to encourage y^m wth a reward of twenty shillings for every scalpe & forty shillings for every prisoner or y^e prisoner. And also to make up in number 25 men, & to order y^m after some time spent there, to m^{ch} to Blackpoint garison & Their to bee at y^e ordering of Liffenant Tipping until further order from the Council the time of Randevous at Blackpoint is to bee the 26 of this Instant June if possible.

Past. EDW^d RAWSON, Secretary.

Mass. Archives, Vol. 69, p. 129.

If these instructions were carried out, Lieut. Richardson and his Indians from Chelmsford marched overland to Blackpoint, and

evidently arrived there before the hostile Indians had come from the Kennebec and Androscoggin. The vessels were a day behind the appointed time in arriving. In making up his force for scouting the woods from Blackpoint to Saco, and in the vicinity, Capt. Swett had no thought of the large numbers of the enemy that were actually near them; so that when he had drawn out his English to the number of forty, and his Lieutenant's force of thirty-six, and some of the Blackpoint men of Sergt. Tippen's command joined, he mustered in all a company of ninety. It is said that a large decoy body of the enemy showed themselves and succeeded in drawing both the commands into an ambush contrived with their usual cunning, and blindly walked into, in the usual manner of the English from the first; and the story of "Bloody-Brook," "Beers Plain," "Brookfield" and "Sudbury," is again repeated, and the simple old Indian device of decoy and ambush again overwhelms our forces and sends dismay through all the colonies. But the Indians never risked a battle on any other chance; and if their device had not succeeded here, would doubtless have disappeared, and the report would have been that our forces "could not come up with them." As it was, the Indians made no further attempt at that time, and probably suffered severely in the running fight, of which no details have been handed down. The Indians withdrew at the time, but in July following began the depredations upon the fishermen along the Eastern coast, and by midsummer had captured no less than thirteen vessels from Salem alone. They soon abandoned this enterprise, however, as they could not manage any craft that could not be worked with paddles. About this time, Gov. Andros, of New York, interfered, and sent a vessel with a force to Pemaquid and vicinity and effected a cessation of hostilities.

Lieut. James Richardson was first of Woburn, but in 1659 removed to Chelmsford, and there married, November 28, 1660, Bridget Henchman, daughter of Thomas, and by her had eight children or more. He was with Capt. Wheeler in the defence of Brookfield, and with Simon Davis, of Concord, and John Fiske was appointed by the Captain, who was disabled by his wounds, to manage the defence. He was afterwards active in the war; removed to Charlestown, May 1, 1676, and served as Lieutenant with Capt. Samuel Hunting in his mixed English and Indian company in the summer and fall of that year at Pawtucket Falls (now Lowell), where they built a fortification and maintained a garrison, of which Lieut. Richardson was left in charge as well as of the Christian Indians at Chelmsford. He was well acquainted with Indian ways, and had great influence with them.

Credited under Lieut. Benjamin Swett,

June 24 th , 1676.		Nathaniel Hazeltine	01 00 06
Thomas Hartshorn	00 12 00	Samuel Aires	00 08 06
Samuel Hutchins	02 04 06	John Keizer	00 08 06

John Clement	00 08 06	John Cann	02 14 00
Philip Esman	00 15 04	Benjamin Allin	02 00 10
Benjamin Singleterry	00 15 04	John Winslow	02 14 10
Thomas Durston	00 17 10	Benjamin Dyer	02 14 00
Thomas Eastman	01 04 00	John Coarser	02 14 00
Thomas Allin	01 17 06	John Hicks	01 00 06
Henry Kemball	01 09 04	John Plimpton	02 14 00
Benjamin Greely	01 00 06	John Ross	02 14 00
Jonathan Henrick	00 15 04	William Burt	00 09 04
John Corly	00 15 04	John Norton	02 07 00
John Roby	00 08 06	Rich. Hawkins	02 14 10
Thomas Kingsby	02 04 04	John Veales	02 01 00
Robert Swan	01 04 00	William Philips	02 14 00
John Hazletine	01 04 00	James Franklin	02 14 00
Samuel Watts	00 13 06	Thomas Davis	02 14 00
Joseph Bond	00 13 06	Samuel Davis	03 03 00
James Smith	05 08 00	James Wamsly	02 14 00
Denis Sihy	04 01 00	Francis Burges	02 14 00

It will be noticed that the above credits are given a year before this final service, for which I have not as yet found any credit anywhere recorded.

ANDERSON PEDIGREE.

By REV. GEORGE M. BODGE, of East Boston.

THE following pedigree of John F. Anderson, Esq., was prepared to accompany the memoir of him on pp. 121-132.

The genealogy of that branch of the Anderson family to which Mr. Anderson himself belonged, has been for many years a matter of diligent investigation with him. I give the account of the family as he gave it to me some time before his death. Only his direct line is given here.

JOHN¹ ANDERSON, the Scotch-Irish immigrant, settled first in Watertown, Mass., and there married as first wife, July 16, 1706, Rebecca Waight, born in 1680; died 1714. They lived in Watertown and Newton until after 1715, when they removed to Groton. They had children:

Hannah,² b. August 13, 1707.

ABRAHAM,² b. August 18, 1708.

Rebecca,² b. March 29, 1710.

Mary,² b. August 29, 1711.

By second wife, Mary Applin:

Richard.²

John.²

ABRAHAM² ANDERSON, married 1st, Bathshua Farr (Farrow).

Richard.³

Bathshua,³ b. 1732; d. in New Marblehead, Nov. 13, 1743, aged 13 years.

Hannah,³ bapt. Oct. 18, 1743, in New Marblehead.

Abraham,³ } b. 22d Nov.; bapt. 23, 1746. { Isaac d. March 7, 1747.

Isaac,³ } Abraham d. Oct. 22, 1748.

The 1st wife, Bathshua, died July 4, 1751, and he married 2d, Mrs. Ann (Colin) Cloutman, widow of Edward, of Gorham, captured by the Indians there in 1746, and died in captivity. She was the daughter of Timothy and Sarah Colin of Philadelphia, at which place she was born January 16, 1716. She died in Windham, Dec. 1, 1801. Children by the second marriage:

Edward,³ b. May 10, 1753; m. August, 1774, Mary Mayberry.

John,³ b. Nov. 7, 1755; m. Nov. 20, 1777, Ann Woodman.

Abraham,³ as below.

ABRAHAM³ ANDERSON, born June 18, 1758, in the Old Fort at New Marblehead, now Windham, Me. He married, April 13, 1788, Lucy, daughter of Rev. Peter Thacher Smith. She was born August 24, 1769, and died April 17, 1864. They had seven children:

Peter Smith,⁴ b. May 12, 1789; m. Sept. 10, 1810, Susanna Bodge.

John,⁴ b. 1791; d. 1791.

JOHN,⁴ b. July 29, 1792; m. 1st, Lucy Farwell of Tyngsboro', Mass.

She died soon; m. 2d, Anne Williams Jameson, Sept. 23, 1822.

Elizabeth Wendell,⁴ b. July 28, 1795; m. June 6, 1810, John Farwell of Tyngsboro'.

Ann,⁴ b. Nov. 5, 1797; m. July, 1822, Dr. John Waterman of Gorham.

Abraham W.,⁴ b. Oct. 30, 1801; m. Joanna Tillson Waterman. Edward,⁴ b. Oct. 30, 1803; m. Oct. 18, 1830, Louisa Berry of Gorham.

HON. JOHN⁴ ANDERSON married Anne Williams⁵ Jameson as above. She was born October 14, 1804, at Freeport, Me., and was the daughter of Capt. Samuel⁴ Jameson and Anne (Hichborne) Jameson. She was descended in the fifth generation from William Jameson, the Scotch-Irish immigrant (Samuel,⁴ Martyn,³ James,² William¹). Of John and Anne was born:

JOHN FARWELL⁵ ANDERSON, m. March 30, 1847, Marcia Bowman

Winter, and their children are: Anne Hichborn,⁶ m. Charles W. Lord.

Marcia Winter,⁶ m. 1st, F. J. Edmands; 2d, E. G. Spring. Isabel

Merrill,⁶ d. in infancy. Frances Perley,⁶ m. Charles Thornton Davis.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

TILDEN.—In Hanson's "Old Kent, Maryland," a Tylden pedigree is given, which has been reprinted in the *Maine Genealogist*, the *Preble* and other genealogies, as that of Nathaniel Tilden of Scituate.

To those who think that truth in such records is more important than to be able to believe in a noble ancestry, the following extract from a letter written by the late Col. Joseph L. Chester, in 1881, may be interesting:

"Some years ago I worked up the Tilden pedigree most thoroughly, and be-

lieve that I know every Tilden who ever lived in the County of Kent, or anywhere else in England. As to Nathaniel Tilden, I have all the particulars about himself, the baptisms of all his children, etc. etc. I carried him back *positively* two generations, about which I have all the particulars, and with tolerable certainty three generations further—to about 1450. I may say at once that there is not the slightest possibility of connecting him with the Tyldens of Milsted, named in the 'History of Old Kent,' nor is it possible to trace that family beyond the William Tylden at the bottom of page 303, who was not *Sir* William, nor was his son *Sir* Richard. I have the wills of both, and they called themselves only 'gentlemen.' The early part of the pedigree in the 'History of Old Kent' is entirely unsusceptible of proof, and I have no faith in it whatever. All the evidences I have, go to show that all the Tildens of Kent, though entirely respectable people, were of much more humble origin. It is probable that the Milsted family and that of your ancestor had a common origin, but so far back that it is impossible ever to ascertain it. I say impossible, because I have exhausted all the records that exist. I have no faith in the statement on page 302 of the 'History of Old Kent,' that Marmaduke Tylden was first cousin of Richard Tylden of Milsted, who died in 1659. To be so he must have been son of a brother of Richard's father, who had no brothers. I have every will of a Tylden ever proved anywhere in England, and all the Tilden extracts from every parish register in Kent where Tildens are ever known to have lived, but have never found the name of Marmaduke once. I have the pedigree of the Milsted Tyldens thoroughly worked up, and am able to show that the one in the 'History of Old Kent' is full of the most serious and ridiculous errors. However, this is of no importance, as this family had nothing whatever to do with this."

On page 354 of Deane's History of Scituate, he states that Samuel Tilden (grandson of Elder Nathaniel) "settled on the North River, * * * * * whose son Samuel was born 1689 (by a first wife); his 2d wife was Sarah Curtis, 1694. The latter Samuel married Desire Oldham, 1717, and his son Samuel was born 1718. The latter was the father of the venerable Dea. Samuel Tilden, now living, aged 94." (The history was published 1831.) This would make the line of Samuels as follows:

Samuel, born 1660; married 2d, Sarah Curtis, 1694.
 Samuel, born 1689; married Desire Oldham, 1717.
 Samuel, born 1718; married ———.
 Samuel, born 1739; (Deacon).

After careful examination of all known records, I can but think that Deane was mistaken in this line.

As to Samuel, born 1660, I find no trace of the "first wife" nor of any of her children; but Marshfield town records give the birth of Samuel, son of Samuel and Sarah, Oct. 4, 1695. If there had been a Samuel, son of a first wife, living, another child would not have received the same name. The same records also give the birth of Samuel, son of Samuel and Desire, Sept. 14, 1739, and the death of "Deacon Samuel Tilden," June, 1834, aged 95, which agrees with the foregoing date of birth of the child of Samuel and Desire. The record in the family bible of Dr. Calvin Tilden (son of Dea. Samuel) fully corroborates the above, as it gives Samuel Tilden and Desire Oldham as the parents of Deacon Samuel, and the death of Samuel (husband of Desire) as March, 1774, aged 78, which agrees with the birth date of Samuel, son of Samuel and Sarah. I find no record of any Samuel born 1718.

I therefore conclude that instead of the line of four Samuels, as given by Deane, there were but three, as follows:

Samuel, born 1660; married Sarah Curtis.
 Samuel, born 1695; married Desire Oldham.
 Samuel, born 1739; (Deacon).

South Hanover, Mass.

C. T. PHILLIPS.

WAYMOUTH'S POND REVISITED.—In Rosier's narrative of Waymouth's Voyage to the Coast of Maine in 1605, we read: "Vpon one of the Ilands (because it had a pleasant Sandy Coue for small barks to ride in) we landed, and found hard by the shore a pond of fresh water which flowed ouer the banks, somewhat ouer grown with little shrub trees, and searching vp the island, we saw it fed with

a strong run, which with small labour, and a little time, might be made to drive a mill."

Prince fancied that he found evidences of such a pond on Monhegan, but there is no stream feeding that little pond, which is filled by surface drainage.

Sewell speaks of a pond on Squirrel Island, but it does not appear to be there, if we may believe the editor of Rosier's Relation, who also quotes the writer where he says that the pond "is situated on Cape Newaggin, opposite Pemaquid River, and is indicated on one of the maps of the Coast Survey. It has been examined for the writer, and corresponds exactly with Rosier's description, proving that Waymouth had been on the spot. The pond still flows into the sea.* On this the Editor says: "Cape Newaggin is not opposite Pemaquid river, or any part of Pemaquid Point * * It has no pond, nor is there, according to the Coast Survey chart, a pond on the island of which it forms a part."

On this the writer would say, that in the sense intended by the author, Newaggin is opposite Pemaquid, whatever land may intervene.

It is hardly probable that the writer would make any such statements without personal knowledge, or say that the pond was indicated by the Survey when it was not. Accordingly, the reader is referred to the writer's authority, Chart V., 1873, in the Society's Library, where he will find the pond exactly delineated, nearly in the shape of an old stocking. If that is not sufficient, I beg to refer the Editor of the Relation to his own edition of the map, where it will be found exactly as on Chart V., on the east side, near the end of the island, "opposite" Pemaquid Point. Finding the pond thus laid down, I wrote to the light keeper at Cape Newaggin, who wrote, that the pond was actually there, overflowing into the sea, being fed by "quite a long brook, running from a swamp, or what is called Laberdon meadow." The writer put these facts on record, and brought the subject before the Society in a paper relating to Waymouth's Voyage.

Subsequently, when exploring the coast, the writer chartered Capt. Johnson's yacht "Celia," and made a special examination of the spot, and traced the "run," which was a noisy brook, in July, for a long distance, having been landed for that purpose high up the island; Capt. Johnson sailing for the place indicated by the map, finding the "Sandy Cove," the only good landing place near by, and meeting the writer at the pond itself after his return from the excursion in the woods.

The description of Rosier applies exactly to this place and no other.

B. F. DE COSTA.

ENTRIES IN MIDDLESEX REGISTRY OF DEEDS.—At the close of the LV. volume of deeds in the Middlesex County registry is the following:

"Manum ultimam huic Operi imposui 17 Aug. 1761

Ætat: 67

FRA FOXCROFT

Laus Deo."

Again, at the foot of the Index of the 58th volume—

"Finished the copying this Index the Sixth Day of February 1765: the day whereon I entered the Seventy first year of my Age: and carefully compared with the Rough.

By FRA FOXCROFT, Regr"

[Francis Foxcroft of Cambridge who made these entries was son of Col. Francis Foxcroft, and was born Jan. 26, 1694. He was grad. at Harvard College in 1712, and died March 28, 1768. For other particulars concerning him and his family, see REGISTER, viii. 171-2.—EDITOR.]

RICHARDSON-WRIGHT-WIGHT.—In Vinton's Richardson Memorial, 125, it is stated that Major Josiah Richardson married Oct. 23, 1728, Experience, daughter and heir of Benjamin Wright, then of Sudbury but previously of Woburn. This seems to me a wholesale error. Mr. Vinton himself says, p. 215, that he is not informed when Benjamin Wright removed to Sudbury, and there is a complete absence of his name from the early Sudbury records. But Benjamin Wight, son of Henry of Dedham, was of Sudbury, which was his mother's early home. In Sudbury records is contained the marriage of Benjamin Wight to Elizabeth Newell of Boston (REGISTER, xviii. 140). They had a daughter Experience, born March 10, 1705, and she married October 23, 1728, Major Josiah

Richardson. See the Sudbury records in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society. Again, Major Richardson died August 30, 1770, and his widow Experience married March 31, 1772, Abishai Crossman of Sudbury. But Mr. Vinton, finding this marriage in the Sudbury records, yet finding no birth of a daughter Experience Richardson, manufactures a daughter to fit the marriage, forgetting the widowhood of the mother.

Milwaukee, Wis.

WILLIAM W. WIGHT.

A REMARKABLE EVENT.—On Jan. 12, 1889, at the residence of Mrs. C. D. Delano, 40 West Newton Street, Boston, a party was given in honor of the twenty-first birthday of three children of Mrs. Delano, the Misses Carrie S., Grace T. and Mr. B. F. Delano, who were born triplets, and were in good health. Does any one know of another case like this?

W. E. THWING.

QUERIES.

BROWN.—Can any one furnish information in regard to the birth place and early life of Samuel Brown of Chester, N. H., who settled there in 1734 and signed the Presbyterian Protest in 1736?

According to Chase's History of Chester he went from Bradford, Mass., to Chester, but there is no evidence that he ever was a citizen of Bradford.

Wanted also to know in regard to the place of residence of the younger children of said Samuel Brown, after they left Chester and settled elsewhere.

Their names were John, Sarah, Hannah, Joseph, Mary who married a Peabody, Elizabeth who married a Caldwell, and Agnes who married a McKean.

They were born sometime between 1720 and 1740. The oldest son, Samuel, continued to reside in Chester till his death in 1794, and left children.

West Medford, Mass.

D. H. BROWN.

HENCHMAN or HINKSMAN.—Joseph Hinksman was signer to a Chelmsford Church paper 12^m 4^d 1668. Was he the Joseph mentioned by Savage as being in Scituate 1680, and a son of Thomas of Chelmsford?

Who was Mrs. Elizabeth Hinksman, "taken in covenant 2^m 28^d 1672 at the age of about 67 years"?

Was she the mother of Thomas?

EDWIN M. CURRIER.

Lowell, Mass.

JABEZ WRIGHT, born April 9, 1776, in Lebanon, North Parish (now Columbia), Conn., youngest son of Jabez Wright of same place, by his second wife, Mrs. Anne Lyman. Was physician, and reported to have settled in Northern Ohio, about 1800, to have m. ——— Hamilton, and to have had several children.

Will some one give me the address of one of the descendants of Dr. Jabez?

39 Nassau St., New York.

A. M. WRIGHT.

JOHNSON.—Can any one tell me the name of the husband of widow Sethiah (Gurney) Johnson, who had a son, Ezekiel Johnson, born at Uxbridge, Mass., Jan. 12, 1776?

Widow Johnson afterwards married James King. Where are her descendants? Ezekiel Johnson was my grandfather. Any information in relation to his progenitors will be very gratefully received by

Manti, Sanpete Co., Utah.

NEPHI JOHNSON.

JAMES KING.—I have in my possession a calf-skin pocket-book marked plainly James King, 1742, which came to me from my grandfather. Mr. King married a Widow Johnson in Worcester Co., Mass., between 1776 and 1780.

Who can tell me of his descendants? Address

Manti, Sanpete Co., Utah.

NEPHI JOHNSON.

HAMILTON.—Can any one tell me who Major Otho Hamilton, in Nova Scotia from 1727-1764, married? The 40th Regiment, I am told, consisted mainly of companies raised in New England prior to 1727. As he was, till his death, an officer in that regiment, I think he must have been in New England a while first, and perhaps he married there. I shall be most grateful for any light.

ARTHUR WENTWORTH HAMILTON EATON.

SMITH.—James Smith (who bought a portion of the town of Woolwich, Maine, of the Indian Chief Robin Hood, the deed of which, dated May 8, 1648, is printed in Drake's Book of the Indians, Book III.) married Elizabeth—, and died 1660, leaving five children. His widow married Richard Hammond, an Indian trader. In the Indian raid, August 13, 1676, Hammond was killed and the remainder of the family taken prisoners. Can any reader of the REGISTER give me information concerning the antecedents of James Smith or the maiden name of his wife Elizabeth?

Norway, Maine.

H. D. SMITH.

MARY CHAUNCEY.—The Loomis Genealogy says Joseph Loomis, of Windsor, married Mary Chauncey, June 28, 1659. Who was she? The "Chauncy Memorial" says, that President Charles Chauncy was the ancestor of all the Chauncys in America, and mentions two of his daughters: Sarah, who married Gershom Bulkley, and Harriet, the youngest child (born probably at Scituate), "of whom but little is known." Query.—Was there another daughter, Mary, of whom nothing is known?

Hartford, Conn.

J. F. MORRIS.

GENEALOGICAL QUERIES:

Stebbins.—Thomas Stebbins, born October, 1778; died February, 1813. Names of his parents desired.

Briggs.—Capt. Eliphalet Briggs, born 1734. Lived and died in Keene, N. H., but no trace of his parents there. Who were they, and where did they reside?

Langley.—Ancestry of Naomi Langley who married William Woods?

Wanted.—One copy of Centennial Celebration of Longmeadow, Mass., 1883. Who has one to dispose of at a reasonable price?

Adrian, Mich.

F. B. STEBBINS.

REPLIES.

PATTERSON FAMILY.—In the REGISTER for April, 1883, vol. xxxvii. pp. 148-55, will be found a genealogy of the Patterson Family, descendants of James and Rebecca (Stevenson) Patterson, of Billerica, Mass. There are serious mistakes in the months of the births and deaths of their children. These mistakes are corrected in the following record:

1. James¹ Patterson had children:

- i. MARY, b. Billerica, 6 mo. (Aug.) 22, 1666; m. Jan. 30, 1688-9, to Peter Proctor, of Chelmsford, son of Robert and Jane (Hildreth) Proctor, of Concord and Chelmsford. (Prob. Records.)
- ii. JAMES, b. Billerica, 12 mo. (Feb.) 28, 1668-9; d. 8 mo. (Oct.) 3, 1677.
- iii. ANDREW, b. Billerica, 2d mo. (April) 4, 1672.
- iv. JOHN, b. " 2d mo. (April) 8, 1675.
- v. JOSEPH, b. " 11 mo. (January) 1, 1677.
- vi. REBECCA, b. " 5 mo. (July) 18, 1680; d. 1683.
- vii. JAMES, b. " 2d mo. (April) 13, 1683.
- viii. JONATHAN, b. " 11 mo. (January) 31, 1685.

A statement a few lines below in the account of his son, Andrew² Patterson, is also erroneous. It is there stated that the dates of the baptism of his wife, Elizabeth Kibbee, as given by Savage and the Charlestown Church records, do not agree. It will be seen in the copy of the church records in the REGISTER, xxvi. 252, that she was born 6 mo. (that is, August) 14, 1681, which is the date given by Savage.—EDITOR.

WILLOUGHBY, JONATHAN.—(REGISTER, xlii. 94; also *Mag. of Am. Hist.*, Dec. '88, p. 508.)—He was the eldest son of Dep. Gov. Francis Willoughby by first wife, Mary, and was at Harv. Coll. from June, 1651, to November, 1654, but did not graduate.—(See Sibley's Harv. Grad.)

He received a legacy of 50 l. from his grandfather, Col. Wm. Willoughby, of London, Naval Commissioner of Portsmouth; will of Nov. 28, 1650, proved in Prerog. Co. of Canterbury, 6 May following.

He is also mentioned as a residuary heir in the will of his uncle, Wm. Willoughby, gent., sub-commissioner of prizes at Portsmouth; dated 6 Dec., 1657, proved Prerog. Co. of Cant., 5 March following.

His grandmother, Mrs. Elizabeth Willoughby, leaves him 10 l.; will dated London, May, 1662, recorded 2 April, 1663, in Mid. Co. Probate Co. (East Cambridge, Mass.).

His father, the Dep. Gov., speaks of him in his will in terms of censure, as having already cost in education and other ways the equivalent of a treble portion. He leaves him 10 l., and 5 l. to each of his children living. Will dated 4 June, 1670; proved 10 April, 1671.

His step-brother, William Willoughby, whose mother was Sarah Tailer (or Taylor), and who died from small-pox 9 Sept., 1677 (Hammond's Diary, vide Wyman), in his will of Sept. 1, 1677 (not filed at East Cambridge until 7 Dec., 1694), says: "I ordaine the Legacie given me by my Grandfather Taylor be equally divided between my sister Campfield and my brother Jonathan, as a token of my love," and appoints his own brother Nehemiah as executor.

Among the Essex Co. (Mass.) Probates, III. 189, is the will of John Arnold, mariner, of Thames Street, London, now resident of Salem, N. E., Oct. 12, 1680, leaving his loving cousin, Nehemiah Willoughby, of Salem, N. E., "my legacy left me by my Grandfather John Tailer of Woppin, Shipwright, decd, in the hands of John Tailer of Mile end, as he is the executor to the last will and testament of my said grandfather, with the legacies given to my brothers Thomas and Samuel, both deceased, by whose deaths their said legacies fall to me the survivor, according to my said grandfather's will"; proved 28 Jan., 1694-5.

License was granted 3 Dec., 1661, by the Bishop of London for the marriage of Jonathan Willoughby of St. Andrew Undershaft, London, Gent. Bachelor, about 25, and Grizzle Goldisborough, of St. Gregory's by St. Paul's, Spinster, about 25; consent of mother Anne Goldisborough, widow; at St. Edmund the King, Lombard Street.

Besides a daughter Mary, we have record of a son Jonathan, who, 11 March, 1688, gave a deed of confirmation as to sale by Capt. Lawrence Hammond of the Wm. Stevens's farm at Gloucester, Mass., to Tristram Coffin of Newberry; Essex Co. Deeds, Ipswich Series, 5: 39 and 348. He therein styles himself: "Jonathan Willoughby of the Parish of St. Martin's Outwich, in the City of London, Barber Chirurgeon, eldest son of Jonathan Willoughby who was eldest son of Francis Willoughby late of Charlestown, County of Middlesex, New England, Esqr., late deceased."

New York City.

I. J. G.

BARRETT.—(REGISTER, xlii. 261.)—In a contribution concerning the descendants of Thomas Barrett of Braintree, in the REGISTER for July, 1888 (p. 261, lines 6 and 7 from the top), occurs the following:

"Joseph³ died Dec. 22, 1812, 'a. 91'; and Mary, his wife, died Jan. 18, 1811, 'a. 84.'"

These lines, properly relating (according to my notes) to Joseph⁴ Barrett (Joseph,³ Joseph,² Thomas¹) and Mary, his 2d wife, would have been cancelled but for an oversight of the writer.

Loveland, O.

J. H. BARRETT.

HAM.—(Ante, vol. xxvi. p. 391.) Nathaniel³ Ham, b. 1711, was a sea captain, and married his cousin Deborah Rollins of Somersworth, N. H. Wife Deborah was dau. of Jeremiah and Elizabeth (Ham) Rollins, and was born Jan. 26, 1719.

Dover, N. H.

J. R. HAM.

EVERETT-BROWN.—In the query under this head in the January REGISTER, page 93, there is a typographical error, 1748 in the copy being printed 1758. The sentence should read, "The newly printed 'Dedham Records Vol. II.' give Mercy Everett's death from the books of the Second Parish, as occurring 27 November, 1758, 'aged about 70.' This would give her birth in 1678."—EDITOR.

COSSET (*ante*, p. 93).—The following may afford a clue to the querist: A party of French captives were at Deerfield, July 1, 1712. One was a captain—one named La Fever—and another *Cosset*. They were to march to Canada by land, escorted by a party of Deerfield men under Lt. Samuel Williams, son of Rev. John Williams the "Redeemed Captive." *Cosset* had a quarrel with his captain, and refused to go, and was left behind. He seems to have been a Protestant. These prisoners I have never been able to account for, and they may have been of the "Neptune Crew."

Deerfield, Mass.

G. SHELDON.

REV. ELIAS NASON (*ante*, pp. 9-34).—I am reminded by my good friend, Hon. Lucius M. Boltwood, of New Haven, Conn., that the late Rev. Elias Nason unquestionably commenced the study of Greek and Latin under the Rev. Simeon Colton, a graduate of Yale College, in the class of 1806, and not, as I have stated, *ante*, page 13, under Mr. Chauncey Colton, afterwards Rev. Dr. Colton, of the Episcopal Church. Chauncey Colton was the associate Principal of Mt. Pleasant Classical Institute at Amherst, 1827-30, an expensive school, with which Mr. Nason, then a young man, could hardly afford to have been connected, while Amherst Academy, where Simeon Colton was Principal, and Justin Perkins a teacher, was more suited to his circumstances.

For Dr. T. Shepherd, mentioned on page 11, *ante*, line 17 from top, read Dr. T. *Shepard*. His full name was Timothy. He was born in Wrentham, Mass., Sept. 1, 1750: son of Capt. Benjamin and Hepzibah (Blake) Shepard.

Page 14, line 20 from bottom, for Augusta, capital of the State of Georgia, read Augusta, capital of *Richmond county* in the State of Georgia.

WILLIAM B. TRASK.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

A CURIOUS ENGRAVED VIRGINIAN MEDAL.—There is now in the possession of Mr. S. G. Cockburn Harvey, Huntington Valley P. O., Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, a very curious medal of fine gold, so faithfully engraved that impressions printed from it, which furnish the accompanying descriptions, have the soft effect of fine copper engravings of the last century.

The medal was preserved from destruction by the former husband of Mrs. Harvey, Hon. Edward A. Turpin, a native of Virginia, but a citizen of New York, when in 1858 appointed Minister to Venezuela, where he remained until 1861.

In Caraccas, he found in the shop of a jeweller, the medal under consideration, and purchased it at its metal value, \$23. How it got to South America, or how or by whom it had been preserved intact and uninjured so long, he failed to ascertain.

The medal is oblong in shape, measuring two and one eighth (2 1-8) of an inch the one way, by one and five eighths (1 5-8) of an inch the other. Its bearings are as follows:

OBVERSE.—On a field azure, within an irregular but gracefully ornate escutcheon of scroll and floral borders—a female figure, erect and circumambient, with head helmeted, bust bare, and remainder of figure in outline drapery, save the fore legs and feet, which are bare. The left leg extended forward, knee flexed inwardly, and foot extended with toes turned outwardly—the right leg illusively supporting the figure, with foot turned outwardly—left arm flexed upwardly, with hand grasping a double-headed spear, held perpendicularly—the right arm bent downward, with fore-arm turned outward holding by a loop a shield resting on a line with the outwardly turned right foot casting a shadow as if for support of the figure—the shield bearing a grim head with serpentine

locks, possibly denoting that of a tyrant. The whole surrounded with the legend in Roman letters: "CITY OF WILLIAMSBURGH X VIRTUTE ET LABORE FLORENT RESPUBLICÆ X"

REVERSE.—A male figure in armor with visor, head almost in profile, body half turned to the front, right arm close to side with fore-arm turned to the left grasping a double barbed spear—the right arm raised and bent at a right angle, the hand grasping the spear handle at the junction of the barb—the other end of the spear thrust into the breast on the left side (the heart) of a lion with head bearing a crown (Britain), uprearing, with jambs extended, and paws drooping, the mouth open, lower jaw dropped, the eyes and facial muscles expressing entreaty—the tail turned down and inward between the hind legs. The left leg of the knight, or mailed figure, chiefly supporting him, thrown backward, foot to the front and with muscles tense—the right leg flexed to the right with foot so pointing and thrust beneath a shield lying prone. Motto beneath in Roman letters: "EN DAT VIRGINIA PRIMUM." Above the figures, the firmament with a white circle enclosing thirteen (13) stars (significantly) and above, the motto, in Roman letters: "IN HOC SIGNO VINCES."

I am without information as to the origin of this medal, but may conjecture that it was designed by John Page, who was one of the committee appointed by the Virginia Convention of 1776 to devise a seal for the Commonwealth. Where executed, and by whom, is a matter of curious interest. The devices and mottoes of the great seal of the State, as offered by George Mason, another member of the committee, and the author of the "Bill of Rights," were entirely different. They were adopted and have remained unchanged, save that in 1779 the motto of the reverse of the seal was changed from *Deus Nobis haec otia fecit* to *Perseverando*. The whole history of the Great Seal of Virginia has been lucidly and circumstantially given in a report made by Col. Sherwin McKee, and communicated by Gov. William E. Cameron, Feb. 25, 1884, to the Speaker of the House of Delegates of Virginia.—HOUSE DOCUMENT No. xi.

Richmond, Va.

R. A. BROCK.

THE NATIONAL HISTORICAL MAGAZINE.—A prospectus for this magazine, announced in our January number, has been received. Henry R. Stiles, A.M., will be the editor, and Joel Munsell's Sons the publishers. It will be devoted to the elucidation and discussion of American History, Biography and Industrial Resources. It will be issued monthly in quarto size, printed on the finest paper, and illustrated in the best style of the art, with wood, photo-process and steel engravings. The subscription price will be \$4 a year or 50 cts. a number. The first number will appear next October. The first fifteen numbers, beginning Oct. 1889, will be furnished for the year's subscription price for 1890, namely \$4. The reputation of Dr. Stiles as an editor and historical writer, and of the Munsells as printers, are evidences that the magazine will take a high rank. Address, The National Magazine, Albany, N. Y.

JAMES ARTHUR EMMERTON, M.D., of Salem, of whom an obituary will appear in the next number of the REGISTER, died at Salem, Dec. 31, 1888. He bequeathed to the Essex Institute ten thousand dollars, the income to be used to defray the expense of editing and publishing church and town records in the Historical Collections of the Institute, and if necessary for other purposes. It is provided, however, that from the income of this \$10,000, the Institute shall pay to the testator's life long friend, Henry F. Waters, now of London, England, five hundred dollars a year during the term of his life. Dr. Emmerton was a classmate of Mr. Waters at Harvard College, and with him, in 1880, published a volume entitled "Gleanings from English Records about New England Families." See REGISTER, vol. 34, pp. 422-4. The friends of Mr. Waters are gratified that Dr. Emmerton has manifested, in this way, his appreciation of his classmate's merits and services.

THE BENCH AND BAR OF NEW HAMPSHIRE.—Hon. Charles H. Bell, LL.D., of Exeter, N. H., is engaged in preparing a biographical history of the Bench and Bar of New Hampshire, which will include notices of all the deceased lawyers who have lived and practised in the province and state, from the beginning. For any information, especially respecting the earlier and less conspicuous members of the legal profession, that may be furnished him, Mr. Bell will feel greatly obliged.

QUARTER MILLENNARY OF THE SETTLEMENT OF TAUNTON, MASS.—It has been decided to commemorate the completion of 250 years since the settlement of Taunton, by appropriate ceremonies in that city on Tuesday and Wednesday, the 4th and 5th of next June. A joint committee of the Taunton City Government and the Old Colony Historical Society has the matter in charge. Hon. Edmund H. Bennett has accepted the invitation to deliver the historical address, and Henry W. Colby has agreed to read a poem. Sub-committees representing not only the City of Taunton, but also the towns which once formed a part of Taunton, namely, Norton, Mansfield, Easton, Raynham, Berkley and Dighton, have been engaged in selecting historic places which should be marked with memorial stones or tablets for the benefit of future generations.

CENTENARY OF THE INAUGURATION OF WASHINGTON.—The series of centennial celebrations which was begun April 19, 1875, in commemoration of the Battle of Lexington, will be closed on the 30th of April, 1889, by the commemoration in New York City of the one hundredth anniversary of the inauguration of Gen. George Washington as president of the United States. It is fitting that an event so august should be grandly celebrated, and everything possible is being done to make the celebration a brilliant one. The oration will be delivered by Chauncey M. Depew, and a poem is expected from the poet Whittier. The president of the United States and many other distinguished personages will participate in the ceremonies.

THE GENEALOGICAL QUERIES for 1889, the second of the series, will be issued as usual this spring. This publication is sent free to all interested in genealogical research. Copies are also sent to Public Libraries and Historical Societies. Over one hundred copies are sent to England. The cost of inserting a query is only \$2 for one hundred words or less. The large circulation of the "Queries" is sure to help those who desire information relative to family history, and it is hoped that all interested will avail themselves of this opportunity. This is also an excellent medium for advertising new works of History, Biography and Genealogy, as it falls into the hands of those who are sure to read it through. The valuable index of names that it contains makes it a book of reference, and must always be consulted by both the old and new student in family history. In order to insert a query in this year's issue, they should be sent at once. Send for circular to R. H. Tilley, Newport, R. I., to whom all communications should be addressed.

HISTORY OF ANCIENT WINDSOR, CONN. BY HENRY R. STILES, M.D.—This work was published in 1859 in an 8vo. of 922 pages, and a supplement of 134 pages appeared in 1863. In noticing the work in April, 1860, the REGISTER said, "This work comes as near our ideal of a good town history as any yet published." It is a book that shows marvellous labor and research. Both works have long been out of print and command high prices. The author now proposes, if sufficient encouragement is obtained, to issue a new and thoroughly revised edition. It will contain all the matter of the original work and the supplement, and will be further enriched by the result of the author's researches during the last quarter of a century. The work comprises the history of the present towns of Windsor, East Windsor, South Windsor, Ellington, Bloomfield and Windsor Locks, and contains extensive Genealogies and Genealogical Notes. It will be issued in two volumes, large octavo, with not less than 600 pages to the volume, copiously illustrated not only with the original illustrations, but with new portraits, views, maps, etc., and bound substantially in cloth, uncut edges, gilt top. It will be sold exclusively by subscription, and the edition will be closely limited to the subscriptions received. Price \$10. Address, Henry R. Stiles, M.D., Hill View, Warren Co., N. Y.

Circulars sent on application.

DE GRAFFENRIED FAMILY MEMORIAL.—I have for some years, with the assistance of my mother, Mrs. Mary H. de Graffenried, 1301 Corcoran St., Washington, D. C., and others, been engaged in the preparation for publication of a genealogy

of the descendants of Christopher de Graffenried, Baron of Woeb and Baron de Bernberg, who attempted to found a colony of Swiss and Palatines at New Berne, North Carolina, about 1710, with a retrospect of the ancestry of the Baron, our progenitor. I have already gathered important data and highly interesting documents.

It is designed to embrace in the Family Memorial as full and detailed an account of the North Carolina settlement, from its inception at the Court of Queen Anne of England, as may be attainable. Any fact or tradition connected with it, or any definite reference to printed accounts of it, will be gratefully received, as will be also information as to the taking up of land in Pennsylvania for settlement by the scattered New Berne colonists.

Correspondence is solicited with all interested in my design, and especially with the descendants of Ts Charner de Graffenried (who died in Lunenburg Co., Va., in 1794, leaving sons Baker and William among others, and daughters), grandson of Baron Christopher de Graffenried.

1301 Corcoran St., Washington, D. C. (Miss) CLARE DE GRAFFENRIED.

VIRGINIAN ANTIQUITIES.—“An association,” says the *Richmond Dispatch* of January 20, 1889, “has been formed recently by a number of the prominent and reverential ladies of Virginia, the object of which is the preservation of various hallowed and historic landmarks and memorials of Colonial Virginia, old buildings, tombstones etc. It is proposed to purchase and repair or restore various buildings of peculiar interest,—among them the old magazine (popularly known as the ‘powder-house’) at Williamsburg, which was built during the term of Spotswood as Governor,—the recutting of old epitaphs, and other similar offices. There is a pressing need for such an organization, as the buildings are rapidly falling into ruins, and the inscriptions on the tombstones of honored past worthies are fast being obliterated by the effects of the elements and by vandal hands. The accomplished wife of our excellent Governor, Mrs. Lee, is announced as the president of the association, and Mrs. Cynthia B. T. Coleman of Williamsburgh, and Miss Mary J. Galt of Norfolk, are among the active managers. Miss Galt has recently visited New York city in behalf of the association, and met with much encouragement there. This commendable object must command the active sustenance of numerous of the fair daughters of the Old Dominion.

“All interested in the object of the association and desiring to give it aid or to obtain or give information, are desired to communicate with Mrs. Lee, Mrs. Coleman or Miss Galt as above.

“Miss Galt is a niece of the late eminent sculptor, Alexander Galt. Mrs. Coleman is a daughter of the late Nathaniel Beverley Tucker, of William and Mary College, a granddaughter of St. George Tucker, of the Supreme Court of Appeals, and a grandniece of John Randolph of Roanoke.”

INDIAN REMAINS ON MACKWORTH'S ISLAND.—The *Portland Advertiser* of March 14, 1889, contains a letter from James Phinney Baxter, A.M., describing the recent discovery, on Mackworth's Island in Casco Bay, of some interesting Indian relics.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. government, the holding of other offices, graduation from colleges or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of births, marriages, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

Breck. By Bvt. Brig. Gen. Samuel Breck, U.S.A., Omaha, Nebraska.—Gen. Breck has nearly ready a genealogy of the Breck family the immigrant ancestors of which early settled at Dorchester, Mass. Persons having information relative to this family are requested to send it to the author early.

Driver. By Mrs. Harriet Ruth (Waters) Cooke, 45 East 57th St., New York city.—The book is devoted to the descendants of Robert Driver of Lynn, 1630. An appendix will contain accounts of twenty-three collateral families. This book was announced in our last, but there was an error in the price then given. It should be three dollars a copy.

Elwell.—The late Rev. J. T. Elwell many years ago began tracing the genealogy of the Elwells. His manuscripts, representing years of research, are very valuable. His widow, who is loth to see so much labor lost, will dispose of the collection on liberal terms. Any person or persons willing to agree to publish the same, may address the editor of the REGISTER for terms.

Homer. By B. Homer Dixon, Esq., of Toronto, Canada.—This book will give a brief account of the family of Homer or de Homere of Ettingshall, co. Stafford, England, and Boston, Mass.; the ancestors and descendants of Capt. John Homer who came to Boston about 1690. It will be printed as soon as enough orders are received to cover the expense. It will be published by Joel Munsell's Sons, Albany, N. Y., in a small 4to. volume, with index. Price \$2.

Northrup. By Hon. A. Judd Northrup, Syracuse, N. Y.—Judge Northrup has been for some time engaged in collecting materials for a genealogy of the Northrup family, his investigations covering Northrup, Northrope and other variations of the name. He has records of about five thousand names. Information solicited. Circulars sent on application.

Pomeroy. By William W. Rodman, M.D., of New Haven, Ct.—Dr. Rodman is making a study of Pomeroy Genealogy, and solicits correspondence from those interested in any of the branches.

Sweeting, Langford and Cobb. By Mr. Charles L. Alden, 4 Gale Place, Troy, N. Y.—A genealogical work on these families is in preparation and will soon be put to press. It will contain notices of the Tyrrells, Whitings and other allied families.

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Boston, Massachusetts, Wednesday, December 5, 1888.—A monthly meeting was held at three o'clock this afternoon, the president, Abner C. Goodell, Jr., A.M., in the chair.

George K. Clarke, chairman of the committee appointed in November, reported resolutions on the death of the Hon. John Wentworth, LL.D., of Chicago, honorary vice-president of this Society for the State of Illinois. The resolutions were unanimously adopted.

Rev. Henry A. Hazen, chairman of the committee to whom the matter had been referred by the directors, reported resolutions appealing to Congress that the serious error of the past in naming states, namely, the use of double names, as New, North, South or West, be not repeated; and that the unwritten law "no personal names," which has served us so well in guarding the quality of our roll of names, be still observed.

Benjamin Rand, Ph.D., of Cambridge, read a paper on "The New England *versus* The Loyalist Emigration to Nova Scotia."

John Ward Dean, the librarian, reported as donations in November, 15 volumes and 12 pamphlets.

Hamilton Andrews Hill, A.M., the corresponding secretary, reported the acceptance of resident membership, to which they had been elected, by John Wilson of Cambridge and Fiske Warren of Boston.

OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Taunton, Mass., Tuesday, January 15, 1889.—The annual meeting was held this evening at Historical Hall, the president, the Rev. S. Hopkins Emery, in the chair. President Emery made his annual address.

The chair appointed Messrs. Henry M. Lovering, Rev. C. H. Learoyd and Capt. George A. Washburn a committee to nominate officers for 1889. They pre-

sented the names of the retiring board and all were unanimously re-elected, namely:

President.—Rev. S. Hopkins Emery of Taunton.

Vice Presidents.—Hon. Edmund H. Bennett of Taunton, Rev. William L. Chaffin of North Easton.

Recording Secretary and Librarian.—Capt. J. W. D. Hall of Taunton.

Corresponding Secretary.—Hon. Charles A. Reed of Taunton.

Treasurer.—Dr. E. U. Jones of Taunton.

Historiographer.—Hon. William E. Fuller of Taunton.

Directors.—Edgar H. Reed, Esq., of Taunton, Gen. E. W. Peirce of Freetown, James H. Dean, Esq., of Taunton, Hon. John S. Brayton of Fall River, Elisha Clark Leonard, Esq., of New Bedford, John F. Montgomery, Esq., of Taunton.

A biographical sketch of the late Hon. Henry Williams by Capt. A. M. Williams was read.

Hon. James Brown offered resolutions approving of the celebration at New York city, on the 30th of April, of the centenary of the inauguration of President Washington, which were unanimously adopted. President Emery, Secretary Hall, Rev. William L. Chaffin, Hon. William E. Fuller and Gen. Ebenezer W. Peirce were appointed delegates.

Capt. Hall, the librarian, reported many and valuable donations.

The secretary reported that over 100 members had been added the past year, of whom 88 are paying members.

The treasurer made a report of the financial condition of the Society, showing it to be in good condition—a net gain of \$200 in the treasury.

MAINE HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Portland, Friday, Feb. 22, 1889. The Society dedicated its hall in the new Baxter Library Building by holding its winter field day there on Washington's birthday. The venerable president, the Hon. James W. Bradbury, LL.D., presided.

Hubbard Winslow Bryant, the librarian and cabinet keeper, made his annual report. Papers were read by the Hon. William Gould on Madam Sally Sayward (Barrell) Wood, the First Maine Writer of Fiction; by Dr. J. W. Dearborn on The Life and Character of Amos Tuck; and by George F. Emery on Paul Coffin and the Early Maine Baptists. The paper by Mr. Gould on Madam Wood is printed in full in the *Portland Advertiser*, Feb. 26th.

At the evening session, President Bradbury delivered an address in which he paid a high compliment to James Phinney Baxter for his munificence and public spirit, which deserves special recognition by the Society. Thanks were also expressed to the City of Portland for past favors, which Mr. Baxter has now supplemented by these new and elegant quarters. The indebtedness of the Society to its custodians, Cleveland, Newman, Longfellow, Packard and Bryant, was also referred to. The needs of the Society were pointed out, centering mainly on the subject of future publications.

Prof. Chapman in behalf of Dr. W. B. Lapham, chairman of a committee of which Judge Williamson is also a member, submitted a report recommending a quarterly publication of the Society's transactions and papers in lieu of the present system.

RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Providence, Tuesday, November 27, 1888.—A stated meeting was held this evening at the Society's Cabinet in Waterman Street, the president, Prof. William Gammell, LL.D., in the chair.

Prof. J. Franklin Jameson, Professor of History in Brown University, read a paper on "The Records of the Virginia Company." A full abstract of the paper was printed in the *Providence Dispatch*, November 28, 1888.

Tuesday, December 11.—A stated meeting was held this evening. Prof. Edward P. Smith, of the Worcester Technological Institute, read a paper on "The Movement Toward a Second Constitutional Convention in 1788." This paper gave a history of the movements resulting from the circular letter ordered by New York to be sent to the several state conventions calling for a second general convention to adopt the amendments to the constitution proposed by the states. The amendments were subsequently submitted to the states by Congress, and ten out of twelve amendments submitted were adopted.

Friday, December 28.—A meeting was held this evening at the Cabinet. Rev. Edward Everett Hale, D.D., of Boston, Mass., read a paper on "The Naval History of the American Revolution."

NEW HAVEN COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

New Haven, Conn., December 17, 1888.—A paper on "Bells" was read by Justus S. Hotchkiss, Esq.

January 7, 1889.—Special Meeting. A paper on "The Connecticut Troops at the Siege of Charleston, 1863," was read by William S. Wells, Esq., late U. S. N.

A vote of thanks was passed to the publishers of several newspapers for their offer to deposit files with the Society.

January 21.—Rev. D. William Havens, of Meriden, read a paper on "The Relations of the Town of New Haven to the Village of East Haven."

February 5.—A special meeting of the directors was held at 12 M., to receive from Mr. Epes Sargent Dixwell, of Cambridge, the silver snuff-box of John Dixwell, the Regicide, and a collection of his papers. Mr. Dixwell traced the ownership of the box and papers from the Regicide to himself, and formally presented them to the Society. A committee was appointed to draw up proper resolutions to be submitted to the Society for adoption.

February 18.—Resolutions thanking Mr. Dixwell for his valuable gifts and requesting him to prepare a detailed account of them were passed. James R. Gilmore ("Edmund Kirke") read a paper entitled "Old Times Beyond the Alleghanies."

March 18.—A communication from Mr. Epes Sargent Dixwell as to the memorials of his ancestor, Col. John Dixwell, lately presented to the Society, was read, followed by a paper on "The Government of London," by Prof. Arthur M. Wheeler.

NORTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Chapel Hill, Tuesday, November 18, 1888.—The first meeting for 1888-89, was held this evening in the hall of the University of North Carolina, the president, Kemp P. Battle, LL.D., in the chair.

President Battle read a paper proving the error of the statement in a recent history that North Carolina, like Rhode Island, founded her dislike to the Federal Constitution on its prohibition of bills of credit, because she had issued so much of her own. He showed by quotations from the speeches of its opponents in the State Convention of 1788, viz., of Bloodworth, Taylor, Galloway, McDowell, Caldwell, Lenoir, Goudy, Jones and others, as well as by quotations from the speeches of Federalists such as Iredel, Davie, Maclaine, that the objections were of a general nature, that too much power was granted, that this power was undefined, and that the rights of the states had not been guarded. The Anti-Federalists of North Carolina really dreaded a consolidated government. It was conclusively shown that no one objected to future prohibition of state bills of credit, or that the fear of the state being forced by the federal courts to pay par in specie for her depreciated paper, was only one of many objections urged to immediate adoption. North Carolina did not reject, she only deferred accepting until assured the much desired amendments would be adopted.

Dr. Stephen B. Weeks presented a paper on Blackbeard, the Corsair of Carolina. He sketched the rise of privateering and buccaneering in America, and showed how Teach came to turn pirate. He had been a soldier in Queen Anne's War, and although the historian accuses him of being a pirate before, there is no proof that he was one prior to the treaty of Utrecht in 1713. He then became a pirate because it was the easiest way for him and his men to make a living. He was slain at Ocracoke Inlet in 1718, by Capt. Brand. The historians give the honor improperly to Lieut. Maynard. The evidence for and against Knight was given and summed up. The author came to a verdict of guilty; this has been the verdict of the State for 170 years. Dr. Weeks then presented some anecdotes and local traditions concerning the life of the pirate, his wives, buried treasure, body after death, and the real existence of at least one chest of his money.

Mr. William J. Andrews, of Raleigh, was elected secretary and treasurer in place of Dr. Weeks, who goes to the Johns Hopkins University to pursue his studies. Mr. Andrews is a man of talent, is interested in his work, and will make a good officer.

STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF KANSAS.

Topeka, Tuesday, January 15, 1889. The annual meeting was held this evening, the president, the Hon. Edward Russell, in the chair.

Papers were read by Hon. James Humphrey on "Kansas west of Topeka prior to 1865"; by John C. McCoy on "The Survey of the Indian Lands of Kansas"; and by Major James B. Abbott on "The Rescue of Dr. Doy."

The nominating committee reported the following list of officers for 1889. They were unanimously elected, namely:

President.—W. A. Phillips.

Vice Presidents.—C. K. Holliday and J. S. Emery.

Secretary.—F. G. Adams.

Treasurer.—John Francis.

Executive Committee.—L. U. Humphrey, T. D. Thacher, A. R. Greene, N. A. Adams, F. P. Baker.

Board of Directors.—C. A. Swenson, Lindsborg; F. Wellhouse, Fairmount; Scott Hopkins, Horton; Joel Moody, Mound City; Z. T. Walrond, Osborne; B. F. J. Hanna, Wa-Keeney; D. McTaggart, Liberty; R. R. Hays, Osborne; Adrian Reynolds, Sedan; F. G. Adams, Topeka; E. J. Dallas, Topeka; Ed. Carroll, Leavenworth; L. R. Elliot, Manhattan; W. C. Edwards, Larned; N. S. Goss, Topeka; C. K. Holliday, Topeka; C. J. Jones, Garden City; George W. Martin, Kansas City; P. G. Lowe, Leavenworth; George R. Peck, Topeka; B. F. Simpson, Topeka; T. D. Thacher, Topeka; E. T. Carr, Leavenworth; John Schilling, Hiawatha; Jacob Stotler, Wellington; James Humphrey, Junction City; Henry Booth, Larned; James Christian, Arkansas City; J. S. Emery, Lawrence; James R. Meade, Wichita; F. M. Hills, Cedarvale; D. N. Keizer, Great Bend; W. D. Street, Decatur.

It was reported that during the last year there have been added to the library 1,619 bound volumes, 9,250 unbound volumes and pamphlets, 1,895 volumes of newspapers and periodicals, besides other articles. The library now contains 9,971 bound volumes; 30,350 unbound volumes; 7,981 bound volumes of newspapers and periodicals, making a total of 48,305. They consist chiefly of the printed and written records of the people of Kansas.

POCUMTUCK VALLEY MEMORIAL ASSOCIATION.

Deerfield, Mass., Tuesday, February 26, 1889. The annual meeting of the Association was held this day.

At the afternoon session the curator reported as donations, 326 books, 357 pamphlets, 150 broadsides, 21 photographs and paintings, large quantities of valuable MSS., including Revolutionary rolls and military papers, and 75 specimens of Indian and other relics.

The treasurer's report shows receipts from various sources of \$203.96, an expenditure of \$58.49, and a balance of \$1,189.69. A donation of \$500 not included in the report for the general use of the society was announced.

The committee on the seal reported the choice of a device, and the matter was placed in the hands of Mr. Champney.

The committee to prepare the annals of the association reported one volume of 500 pages as ready for the printer, which will be sold for about \$2 per copy. The second volume, which will bring the history down to date, is nearly finished.

These officers were chosen;

President.—George Sheldon.

Vice Presidents.—Rev. Dr. A. Hazen, Jas. S. Reed, Marion, Ohio.

Recording Secretary and Treasurer.—Nathaniel Hitchcock.

Corresponding Secretary.—Rev. Edgar Buckingham.

Councillors.—Rev. Dr. R. Crawford, L. J. B. Lincoln, Chas. Jones, Albert Stebbins, Robt. Childs, Philo Munn, and Chas. E. Williams, Deerfield; Rev. P. V. Finch, Newell Snow, Freeman C. Griswold, Greenfield; Henry Wells, Shelburne; Geo. W. Hammond, Boston; Henry W. Phillips, Springfield; Samuel Carter, Brooklyn.

Curator.—George Sheldon.

Finance Committee.—Chas. Jones, Robt. Childs and Albert Stebbins.

Committee on Field Day.—Jona. Johnson of Greenfield, Silas G. Hubbard of Hatfield, Rev. Edgar Buckingham of Deerfield, James and Seth B. Crafts of Whately.

After the session a generous lunch was served in the town hall.

At the evening exercises, Mr. Glazier of Greenfield made the opening speech, and Miss H. Isabelle Williams read an original poem, "The Deerfield Captives."

Miss C. Alice Baker followed with a paper entitled: "Two Captives; A Romance of Real Life Two Hundred Years Ago." This paper was printed in the *Greenfield Gazette and Courier*, March 16, 1889.

W. E. Mansfield next read an account of "The Sioux Massacre in August, 1862."

The exercises were interspersed with old time singing by the choir, which was highly appreciated.

GEORGIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Savannah, Tuesday, February 12, 1889. The Society celebrated this evening, by a banquet at the Pulaski House, the fiftieth anniversary of its formation. There was a brilliant gathering in honor of the Society's semicentenary. Speeches were made by Gen. Henry R. Jackson, the president of the Society, Ex-Mayor Courtenay, Rev. Charles C. Pinckney, Prof. H. E. Shepherd, Carl C. Brandt, Prof. H. C. White, Hon. F. G. DuBignon, Ex-Gov. McGrath of South Carolina, Col. Charles H. Olmstead and Col. A. R. Lamar. Letters from distinguished guests who were unable to attend were read. Among the writers were Hon. Thomas F. Bayard, United States Secretary of State, Dr. Oliver Wendell Holmes, John G. Whittier, George William Curtis and Ex-President Jefferson Davis.

The annual meeting had been held at four o'clock in the afternoon of that day. President Jackson read his annual address, and the librarian and the several committees made their yearly reports.

The following officers were then elected for the ensuing year:

President.—Gen. Henry R. Jackson.

First Vice President.—Col. John Screven.

Second Vice President.—Col. Charles H. Olmstead.

Treasurer.—William S. Bogart.

Librarian.—William Harden.

Recording Secretary.—Beirne Gordon.

Corresponding Secretary.—Capt. Robert Falligant.

Curators.—Judge W. D. Harden, Col. George A. Mercer, H. S. Haines, J. R.

F. Tattnall, W. G. Charlton, Col. J. H. M. Clinch and Dr. R. G. Nunn.

NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by HAMILTON ANDREWS HILL, A.M., Historiographer of the Society.

THE Historiographer would inform the Society, that the sketches prepared for the REGISTER are necessarily brief in consequence of the limited space which can be appropriated. All the facts, however, which can be gathered are retained in the Archives of the Society, and will aid in more extended memoirs for which the "Towne Memorial Fund," the gift of the late William B. Towne, is provided. Four volumes, printed at the charge of this fund, entitled "MEMORIAL BIOGRAPHIES," edited by the Committee on Memorials, have been issued. They contain memoirs of all the members who have died from the organization of the society to the year 1862. A fifth volume is in preparation.

HENRY AUSTIN WHITNEY, A.M., of Boston, a life member, admitted Feb. 11, 1856, died at Boston, Feb. 21, 1889. He was the second child and only son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Pratt) Whitney, and was born in Boston, October 6, 1826.

He was of the eighth generation from John Whitney, who settled at Watertown in 1635. He was educated at the Boston schools, and entered Harvard College, graduating therefrom in 1846, in the same class with George F. Hoar, Charles Eliot Norton, Francis J. Child, George M. Lane, Edmund T. Eastman and others. He joined his father in business, the firm being one of the largest in the wholesale boot and shoe trade. The pressing necessity of this trade a generation ago, was the development of better means of communication between Boston and the South and Southwest. One of the results of the efforts made to meet this want, was the establishment of the line of steamships between Boston and Baltimore, by the merchants of these two cities, which has been one of the most successful enterprises of the kind ever started in this country. Mr. Whitney's father was a leading projector of this line, and one of the earliest steamers belonging to the company bore his name. Mr. Henry Whitney became a director in 1863, and continued to be a member of the Board while he lived. In 1871 he was elected a director of the Boston and Providence Railroad Corporation, and in 1875, during the absence of Governor Clifford, he served as president. In 1876 he was chosen Governor Clifford's successor, and held the office until his death. Mr. Whitney was also a director in the Suffolk Bank from 1874 until his death, and served as president from 1874 to 1876. He leaves behind him a high reputation for ability and integrity, gained in these various positions of trust to which he was called. But he was more than a successful business man; his tastes were cultivated and refined, he loved books and scholarly pursuits, and took much interest in historical and genealogical studies. He was a member of the Massachusetts Historical Society, to which he was admitted in 1858. He was also a prominent Mason. He was a man of genial and courteous manners and of kindly disposition. He was taken suddenly ill with some acute internal trouble while engaged in the transaction of business on the 19th of February, and died two days later, at his residence in this city. On the morning of the 22d, his friends were startled by the announcement of his death in the newspapers. One of them, in some memorial verses, thus records the impression of the suddenness of his removal:—

Scarce cool my hand from the warm grasp of thine,
And ere my cheek had lost the mantling glow—
Provoked by thy dear words, like drops of wine,
The spoiler sped the cruel shaft that laid thee low!

Mr. Whitney was married, March 3, 1852, to Fanny, daughter of William and Susan Ruggles (Bordman) Lawrence, a descendant of John Lawrence who settled in Watertown in 1636, the year after John Whitney settled there. Mrs. Whitney survives; and with her there are three sons and two daughters.

HON. CHARLES LOUIS FLINT, A.M., of Boston, a life member, admitted Nov. 2, 1868, died at Hillman, Ga., Feb. 26, 1889. He was born in Middleton, Mass., May 8, 1824. He was the second son of Jeremiah and Mary (Howard) Flint. His father was a farmer, and occupied a part of the homestead that had belonged to his ancestors for several generations. His earliest ancestor in this country, Thomas Flint, came, as tradition says, from Wales about the year 1640, and settled a few years later in Salem Village. Charles Louis was of the seventh generation from this emigrant ancestor. His early life, like that of most farmers' boys, was divided between labor on the farm and study in the country school. Two years after the death of his mother, and when he was fourteen years of age, he went to live with an uncle in Norway, Maine; change of residence however did not materially change the tenor of his life,—the work of a farmer's boy during the larger part of the year, and a few weeks at the district school in the winter. But he here came under the influence of a teacher, who, without the advantages of a liberal education, advised and encouraged this youth in whom he discerned capacity for intellectual development and culture, to pursue a course of liberal study such as he himself had not been able to follow. To act on this advice, required no small amount of courage, energy and perseverance, for Charles had no one but himself upon whom to depend for support during the long years of preparation for college, and during the college course. He entered Phillips Academy, Andover, in the spring of 1841; here he worked hard, studying early and late to keep up with his class. He entered Harvard College in 1845, and now began to use his pen as a means of

earning money to meet his expenses. He was a faithful and conscientious student, and was able to graduate in 1849, not only in good standing as a scholar, but free from debt. Before his graduation, he was offered a situation as teacher in a grammar school, and as the place seemed a promising one, and the salary was liberal for that time, he accepted it, at the advice, among others, of the President of the College, Edward Everett, although he did not intend to follow teaching as a permanent calling. In the autumn of 1850, he entered the Dane Law School; during his two years of study there, he held a position in the Nautical Almanac Office, in Cambridge, of which Commodore Davis was superintendent. The duties of this position were light, and did not interfere materially with his studies, while the salary was of essential service to him in the prosecution of his professional education. He left Cambridge in 1852, to accept an eligible offer to enter a law office in New York, and soon after he was admitted to the New York bar. At this time he had become known as a frequent contributor to the *Journal of Agriculture*, a monthly publication in Boston. The State Board of Agriculture was organized as a department of the State Government in Massachusetts in 1852, and the selection of a competent secretary was a subject of much solicitude on the part of all interested in the new enterprise. Mr. Flint had already made such a reputation as a writer on agricultural subjects, that attention was fixed upon him as a most desirable man for the important position. Being unwilling to abandon the practice of the law, for which he had been so long preparing, and his prospects in which were most promising, he at first declined the appointment, but finally was persuaded to accept it, and on the 14th of February, 1853, he entered upon the duties of the office. He held this secretaryship for a quarter of a century, during which he may be said to have almost created an agricultural literature. He prepared annual reports of great value, and wrote several treatises in the line of his favorite studies and investigations. He visited Europe, and wrote a report on the agricultural schools there, and he was a commissioner to the International Exhibition in Hamburg, in 1863. He interested himself also in the cause of education, and was one of the founders of the Institute of Technology in this city, and of the Agricultural College at Amherst; he was a trustee in both these institutions. He was for several years a member of the School Committee of Boston, and interested himself in the erection of the fine buildings now occupied by the English High and Latin Schools. On retiring from the secretaryship of the Board of Agriculture, Mr. Flint took the presidency of the New England Mortgage Security Company, and held it until his death. He was for many years an active member and officer of this Society. He had been out of health for some time, and took a journey to the South in the hope of improving it, but the result was different from what had been expected. He died at the Electric Mound Hotel, Hillman, Georgia, February 26, 1889, in his sixty-fifth year, deeply lamented by all who had been associated with him in public or private life, and leaving behind him the fragrant memory of an exceptionally honorable and useful career. He was married February 14, 1857, to Ellen E. Leland, of Grafton, Mass., who, with three children, survives him.

GEORGE WARREN HARDING, Esq., a life member, whose Necrology was printed in the *January REGISTER*, page 100, died in Newport, R. I., July 22, 1887, and not in Boston as there stated.

BOOK NOTICES.

THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.

Winslow Memorial. Family Records. Winslows and their Descendants in America, with the English Ancestry as far as known.—*Kenelm¹ Winslow*. Vol. II. By DAVID PARSONS⁷ HOLTON, A.M., M.D., and his wife Mrs. FRANCES K.⁷ (FORWARD) HOLTON.—New York: Mrs. Frances K.⁷ Holton, Publisher. 1888.

Pages 529-1057; Appendices, 179: Indices, 133=total, 840 pages. Illustrated with 12 steel plate portraits, and 5 on wood, or other process; 4 views, 1 map and 1 facsimile of document. Price \$5.

When Dr. Holton died, in 1883, he left some 400 pages of this second volume, in electrotyped plates, and about 250 pages of manuscript more or less prepared for publication. Unwilling that this should be lost to the family, and desirous of completing what she felt was the best monument which could be erected to her husband's memory, Mrs. Holton has been laboring through the past 12 years to get it into print. Of the inherent difficulties of such a task, genealogists need not to be informed; but when such work is done, as this has been, under every form of discouragement, from want of sufficient interest in those for whose benefit this labor has been taken, from accidents and from conditions of physical ill-health and weariness, no word of adverse criticism can be urged against any minor defects which may be noticed in its pages: only admiration and respect for the courage and constancy which hath wrought so great a labor of love.

Those of the Winslow name now have a Family Record of which they will be proud; and to the thousands (in other names) who will delight to trace their connection to one of the noblest families of New England, these two noble volumes present a most interesting field of research.

This work is of a nature and value which will speedily tend to make it rare and not easily procurable. We therefore urge upon those who wish to possess a copy, the necessity of applying for it without delay, to Mrs. Holton, No. 12 Clinton Place, New York city.

By Henry R. Stiles, M.D., of Hill View, Lake George, N. Y.

A Vindication of General Samuel Holden Parsons against the charge of treasonable correspondence during the Revolutionary War. By Hon. GEORGE B. LORING. From the Magazine of American History for October, 1888, with an Appendix containing letters from Gen. W. T. Sherman, Hon. Charles J. McCurdy and Charles A. Hall, Esq. Printed at the Salem Press. Salem, Mass. 1888. 8vo. pp. 38.

This is an interesting and important paper designed to restore to its former place in the estimation of the American people, the name of a brave officer of the Revolution. For a hundred years the memory of Gen. Parsons had been cherished, when the discovery of a certain letter threatened to reverse the verdict of a century. We cannot better state this circumstance than by a quotation from the Cyclopædia of American Biography, recently published. "It has recently been discovered in a letter that is preserved in the manuscript volume of Sir Henry Clinton's original record of daily intelligence, now in the library of Dr. Thomas Addis Emmet of New York city, that Parsons was in secret communication with Sir Henry Clinton, and that one William Heron, a representative from Fairfield in the Connecticut legislature, was the intermediary to whom Parsons wrote letters, which with the knowledge of their author were sent to the enemy's head-quarters."

Dr. Loring by quotations from letters to and from Washington, and by other reliable evidence, seeks, and we think successfully, to show that Gen. Parsons was worthy the confidence of his Commander-in-chief, and of his countrymen; that his letters were simply written as a decoy, and that Heron, while undoubtedly a spy, was deceiving the British, and was in sympathy with the Americans. The fact that Heron was never treated as a Tory by his townsmen, and that he held important offices long after the war had closed, is certainly evidence in favor of this view of him. We do not believe that Gen. Parsons, who was eminent as a civilian, and was one of the fathers of the Marietta Colony, could have had a more able defender than Dr. Loring, who has certainly made a strong case for the defence.

By George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B., of Needham, Mass.

Landmarks in Ancient Dover and the Towns which have Sprung Therefrom. By MARY P. THOMPSON. Concord, N. H.: Republican Press Association. 1888. Royal 8vo. pp. 85.

This little volume is a valuable contribution to the local history of New Hampshire; and will be hailed with great satisfaction by all who are interested in the antiquities of the towns originally forming a part of Dover.

In 1887, Dr. John R. Ham, of that city, published a little pamphlet of eighteen pages, entitled, "Localities in Ancient Dover," which was noticed in the REGISTER for July of that year. The present, much larger and fuller work, supplements Dr. Ham's pamphlet by correcting certain mistakes and supplying omissions, and by extending its scope. The author, Miss Thompson, an accomplished and very careful student of local history, has, in these pages, given a description, arranged in alphabetical order, of over two hundred and fifty localities in Dover and the towns formed from it, which are named in early records or traditions; including rivers, creeks, coves, brooks, ponds, swamps, islands, hills, bridges, falls, and, most interesting of all, the numerous old garrison houses. Some account is given of each place, comprising as far as possible a statement of its situation and the origin of the name, with frequent references to the early settlers. In this way, much valuable information is included of a genealogical character.

The book is a monument of patient and conscientious labor, which can only be appreciated by the conveyancer or the antiquarian,—involving an immense amount of search in Dover, Durham, Newington, etc., and among the County records of Exeter. It contains, as its author believes, a complete list of all the old localities in Madbury, Durham, Lee, and the coast of Newington; perpetuating some local names that have been utterly lost, even to tradition; and giving the first complete account of the many garrison houses at Oyster River (Durham);—identifying the sites of some that have been in dispute, and including others that had passed into total oblivion.

The book will be of value to conveyancers in examining old titles to real estates; and still more to students of local history. Miss Thompson has rendered a great service to the history of her native town. The idea of the work is an excellent one, and the example should be followed in every old town in the country.

By David Greene Haskins, Jr., A.M., of Cambridge.

Typographiæ Neo-Eboracensis Primitiæ. Historical Notes on the Introduction of Printing into New York, 1693. By GEORGE H. MOORE, LL.D., Superintendent of the Lenox Library. New York: Printed for the Author. MDCCC-LXXXVIII. 8vo., paper, pp. 18.

This little work relates mainly to William Bradford, the celebrated printer, and his early New York publications dating from 1693, the year that he was established in that province, of which there are fourteen described. A preliminary notice of Governor Francis Lovelace, the second English governor of New York, and his efforts to establish printing in New York, forms a very interesting introduction to the main subject. Some account of Governor Benjamin Fletcher is also given.

Mr. Bradford and his typographical work has never found an abler or more worthy advocate and historian than Mr. Moore, whose easy, fluent and graceful literary style gives an interest to the dry details of history not often found in writers in this field of literature. There is none too much history of the early printers of this country, and this little work will therefore be consulted with interest by future investigators of this subject. Bradford's unjust treatment by the authorities of Pennsylvania is well described. As this treatment led to his advancement as "printer to King William and Queen Mary at the city of New York," and to the friendship and support of Governor Fletcher, it may be said to have been the ill wind that eventually "blew him good." This work is commended to the attention of all historic readers.

By Oliver B. Stebbins, Esq., of South Boston, Mass.

Transactions of the Historic Society of Lancashire and Cheshire. For the year 1886. Volume XXXVIII.—New Series, Volume II. Liverpool: Printed for the Society. 1889. 8vo. pp. xvi.+178.

The Historic Society of Lancashire and Cheshire was organized in 1848. The Earl of Ellesmere, lord-lieutenant of Lancashire, was its first president and the Bishop of Chester now fills the office, having succeeded Thomas Glazebrook Rylands, F.S.A., in 1885. Other persons of distinction have held the office, among them the Right Hon. William Ewart Gladstone, who was president from 1863 to 1866. The Society's roll of members contains some very distinguished names, among them the Marquess of Salisbury and Mr. Gladstone, the heads of the two great political parties of England.

The Society has issued thirty-eight volumes, filled with valuable historical and antiquarian matter relating to the two counties. The present volume, which has been edited by E. M. Hance, LL.B., one of the honorary secretaries of the Society, will sustain the reputation of previous volumes. The editor, Mr. Hance, contributes Notes on the Ancient Cheshire Families of Bennett of Saughall Massey and Bennett of Barnston; J. Venn, Sc.D., F.R.S., furnishes Notes on the Family of Penketh, co. Lancaster; Lieut Col. Fiswich, F.S.A., contributes a paper on Rochdale in the beginning of the Seventeenth Century; T. N. Morton contributes a list of the manuscript records of the Family of Moore of Liverpool, and W. O. Roper furnishes a paper on The Missing History of Warton by John Lucas. Mr. Hance's article of the Bennett Family is a particularly valuable one, filling over 100 pages of the volume, and is illustrated by three beautiful illuminated facsimiles,—a pedigree and two coats of arms.

The British Invasion from the North. The Campaigns of Generals Carleton and Burgoyne from Canada, 1776-1777, with the Journal of Lieut. William Digby of the 53d or Shropshire Regiment of Foot. Illustrated with Historical Notes. By JAMES PHILNEXY BAXTER, A.M. Albany, N. Y.: Joel Munsell's Sons, 82 State Street. 1887. Sm. 4to. pp. viii.+412, cloth. Price \$5; by mail \$5.25.

The basis of this work is a hitherto unpublished journal of a British officer in the Revolutionary war. Mr. Baxter gives this account of it:

"While engaged during the fall and winter of 1885-6, in examining manuscripts in English archives relative to America, a Journal in the British Museum, written by William Digby, an officer in the army of invasion, and containing interesting particulars relative to the two campaigns of 1776 and 1777, attracted my attention, and I obtained permission from the Museum authorities to have it copied. Having familiarized myself with the Journal, I became so interested in it, that I laid aside other work in which I was engaged and began collecting materials for annotating it. This work led to a study of the subject, of which the Journal treats but partially, and to complete my task properly, a succinct account of the two campaigns and of questions growing out of them connected with the hero of the final and more important one—General Burgoyne—seemed necessary as introductory to Digby's work; hence my account of the campaigns of Carleton and Burgoyne."

Lieut. Digby's journal is in two divisions. The first is devoted to the Campaign of 1776 under Gen. Guy Carleton and extends from April, 1776, when the writer sailed from Cork, to Nov. 16, when the troops went into winter quarters. The second, devoted to the Campaign of 1777, under Lieut. Gen. John Burgoyne, begins May 6, 1777, and ends with the capture of the army at Saratoga.

Mr. Baxter has given us in the volume before us a very full and valuable account of the British Invasion from the North. He has prefixed to Lieut. Digby's Journal an introductory chapter, containing a carefully prepared summary of the events in these important campaigns, and has annotated in an exhaustive manner the Journal itself.

The book, which forms No. 16 of Munsell's Historical Series, is printed uniform with that series, in old style type, on antique paper and with uncut edges. It has a good index. It is a worthy companion to the previous volumes which are so highly prized.

The Registers of the Parish of Wandsworth in the County of Surrey (1603-1787).

Transcribed by JOHN TRAYSS SQUIRE, a Member of the Harleian Society. Lymington: R. E. & C. T. King. 1888. Royal 8vo. Part II., Baptisms 1675-1787, pp. 185; Part III., Burials 1603-1678 and 1727-1787, pp. 143. To be completed in four parts. Price 5 shillings each part, or £1 1s. for the complete work bound in cloth. Address, Mr. J. T. Squire, 33 Birdhurst Road, Wandsworth, Surrey, England.

The first part of this work was noticed by us in January, 1888. Since then numbers 2 and 3 have been issued and are now before us. They are, like the previous number, handsomely printed, uniform with the publications of the Harleian Society. Mr. Squire, the editor, has done his work faithfully, and the work should meet with a quick sale. The proximity of Wandsworth to London, and the fact that the Registers contain numerous entries relative to the Huguenots, both French and Dutch, who settled there, give them more than a local interest. There are many New England surnames here.

American Ancestry; giving the Name and Descent in the Male Line of Americans whose Ancestors settled in the United States previous to the Declaration of Independence. Albany, N. Y.: Joel Munsell's Sons, Publishers. 1888. Vol. III. Part 3. Large 8vo. 101 pp. Price of Vol. III., complete, \$5. Price of Vols. I. and II., \$2.50 each.

This part completes the third volume of *American Ancestry*. The plan and object of this serial have been described and approved in previous numbers of this magazine. The records of the several individuals which appear in *American Ancestry*, serve a two-fold purpose, they record briefly the known genealogical facts concerning the person, and are a means of obtaining other facts. Many distinguished men have their pedigrees recorded here. The work will be of much service in the study of heredity.

Memoir of Rev. Elias Nason, A.M. By WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK, A.M. Boston. 1889. 8vo. pp. 36. With a portrait. Price 25 cts. For sale by David Clapp & Son, 35 Bedford St., Boston, Mass.

This is a reprint of the excellent memoir of Mr. Nason by his friend Mr. Trask, which was printed in the January REGISTER. It an interesting summary of the life of one who won distinction as an author, lecturer and preacher. His many friends and admirers will be glad of an opportunity of obtaining his memoir in the handsome style in which this pamphlet is issued. The readers of the REGISTER, of which he was the editor for several years, will also desire to own the memoir in separate form.

Biographical Record of the Class of 1838 in Yale College. Printed for Private Distribution. New Haven: Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor, Printers. 1879. 8vo. pp. 148.

Supplement to the Biographical Record of the Class of 1838 in Yale College. Printed by order of the Class. 1889. 8vo. pp. 24.

The editor of these records of the Class of 1838 in Yale College, is William Woodbridge Rodman, M.D., of New Haven, Ct., the class secretary. The class celebrated last year the fiftieth anniversary of its graduation, and the Supplement contains the proceedings at that meeting and one on the forty-fifth anniversary, with additions to the biographical and statistical history of the class for the last ten years.

The class of 1838 consisted of 70 graduates, besides which, forty-eight other persons were at sometime members of the class. Of these 118 persons, more or less biographical information is given. Of most of the graduates and some of the undergraduates, full and detailed accounts are given. Many members of the class have won distinction in the various walks of life.

Life and Times of Judge Caleb Wallace, some time a Justice of the Court of Appeals of the State of Kentucky. By WILLIAM H. WHITSITT. Louisville: John P. Morton & Company, Printers to the Filson Club. 1888. 4to. pp. 6+1+151. Price \$2.

The volume before us forms the fourth number of the Publications of the Filson Club. This Club is composed of "prominent citizens of Kentucky who are interested in the preservation of the early history and pioneer traditions of their state."

Caleb Wallace was born in Albemarle county, Va., in 1742, and was graduated at the College of New Jersey in Princeton in 1770. He was licensed in 1772 as a Presbyterian minister. Ten years later he removed to Kentucky, where he became distinguished as a clergyman and civilian. He died in 1814. In this volume are gathered some very interesting details concerning Judge Wallace and the early history of Kentucky, among the pioneer emigrants of which state he was prominent. He accomplished much in the cause of religious liberty and education.

"His most memorable work," we are told, "was the part he took in establishing Transylvania Seminary in the summer of 1783, and in establishing Transylvania University during the year 1798. In connection with that labor, he conceived, elaborated and persuaded the legislature to adopt and endow the earliest system of education in Kentucky, which at that time was perhaps the best contrivance for public instruction that existed anywhere in the United States."

There is much genealogical matter interspersed through the book relating to the Wallace family and to other families connected with the subject of this volume. The author deserves great praise for the interesting volume he has given us.

Indian Names of Places near the Great Lakes. By DWIGHT H. KELTON, A.M., Captain U. S. Army, Author of *Annals of Fort Mackinac*; History of the Sault Ste. Marie Canal Society. Vol. I. Detroit, Michigan. 1888. 8vo. pp. 55. In cloth.

At this period when so many of the western territories are shaking off their chrysalis condition and are about to be enrolled among the great sisterhood of States, the timely appearance of this little volume serves to remind us of the exceeding propriety of bestowing fitting Indian names upon these proposed new members of the Union. We need not be told that the aborigines are gradually but surely disappearing from the land which once they held as masters: and little or no trace remains behind to tell us of their former powerful condition. The giving of their tribal names to the new States is at least some slight compensation for the loss of an interesting race whom we shall never see again. In place of the ungainly compound names of North and South Dakota, why were not these proposed new states called Dakota and Pembina, or some other equally good name for the last mentioned? In place of Washington, why not Tacamah? so on with the others.

Capt. Kelton has made a collection of forty-seven local names, giving their Indian titles and the origin, etymology and significance of these last, together with their terminal variations among the different tribes. With these are a few Indian legends which are well described and add no little interest to the work. The legend of Mishimakwa is charmingly told, and serves as an excellent illustration of the author's careful research. Indeed the entire book is so interesting that one regrets that Capt. Kelton did not extend his field of labor by making a more complete list of Indian names. But what he has given us is excellent, and gives evidence of much careful and painstaking investigation. The book is well printed, and is a welcome addition to our books relating to the Indian languages.

By Oliver B. Stebbins, Esq., of South Boston.

Somerset Incumbents. From the Hugo MSS. 30,279-80 of the British Museum.

Edited by FREDERIC WILLIAM WEAVER, M.A., formerly Demy of Magdalen College, Oxford. Editor of the *Visitations of the Counties of Somerset and Hereford*. Joint Editor of *Somersetshire Wills*. Bristol: Privately Printed for the Editor by C. T. Jefferies and Sons. 1889. Royal 8vo. pp. 476+li. Present price to American Subscribers 25 shillings, post free. The price will soon be raised. Address, Rev. F. W. Weaver, Milton, Evercreech, Somerset, England.

Two manuscripts in the British Museum, called the "Hugo MSS.," are the basis of this work. The editor, the Rev. Mr. Weaver, gives this account of the manuscripts and their author:

"They have evidently been compiled from the Bishops' Registers at Wells, probably about the year 1730. They were, I believe, bequeathed to the British Museum by the Rev. Thomas Hugo (died 1877), the author of several papers in the Proceedings of the Somerset Archaeological Society. The Rev. T. S. Holmes, vicar of Wookey, writes to me: 'All I know about the man whom I regard as the author of the Hugo MSS. is as follows: Edmund Archer, S.T.P., archdeacon of Taunton, 1712, and archdeacon of Wells, 1726, died 1739.' One or two later dates occur in the MSS., but they are by a later hand. In the preface to the Wells Cathedral MSS. (Hist. MSS. Commission) the editor, the Rev. J. A. Bennett, writes: 'Dr. Archer (the friend and correspondent of T. Hearne), as the margins of Lib. Alb. I., Lib. Rub. II., Lib. Alb. III., and several MS. books of dates in the Cathedral Library show, was a most diligent and accurate student of the Archives of his Cathedral; his labors have lightened mine considerably.'

"The Hugo MSS. are not written in columns but in narrative form, and are in Latin."

In the book before us the parishes in each of the Archdeaconries of Wells, Bath and Taunton are arranged alphabetically, while the incumbents of the several parishes are chronologically arranged. Separate columns are devoted to "Date of institution;" "Incumbent;" "How vacated;" "Patron" and "Ref. Bishop's Register."

The Rev. Mr. Weaver has edited this book in a very praiseworthy manner. His annotations add much to its value. It is a useful contribution to English biography and to the history of the parishes of the county of Somerset. Those

who have had occasion to use the lists of incumbents of parishes in the diocese of London which appear in Newcourt's Repertorium, will be able to appreciate the importance of the present work. It supplies information that will be sought by American as well as English genealogists and antiquaries.

The Condition of the Archdeaconries of Suffolk and Sudbury in the Year 1603.

By Rev. C. H. EVELYN WHITE, F.S.A. 8vo. pp. 40.

This paper is reprinted from the sixth volume of the Proceedings of the Suffolk Institute of Archæology and Natural History. "Among the Harleian Manuscript Collections in the British Museum (595, No. II., f. 168)," says the Rev. Mr. White, "is to be found the substance of certain Returns made by the clergy of the diocese of Norwich in answer to a circular letter addressed by Archbishop Whitgift to the Bishops of the Province of Canterbury in June, 1603 (probably in obedience to some desire on the part of the king, James I.), requesting to be informed of the number of communicants in the several dioceses, and what number of recusants; also the names of such of the clergy as held two benefices, the number of impropriations and how they were served; what parsonages that had vicarages belonging to them and the values; and, who the patrons were of the several livings . . . The chief value of these Returns consists in the insight we obtain of the actual condition of the Church of England at one of the most eventful periods of her history."

The returns from the Archdeaconries of Suffolk and Sudbury are printed in this pamphlet, having been carefully edited by the Rev. Mr. White. The information here preserved will be found useful to antiquaries and genealogists.

Washington's Rules of Civility and Decent Behavior in Company and Conversation.

A Paper Found among the Early Writings of George Washington. Copied from the Original with Literal Exactness, and Edited with Notes by J. M. TONER, M.D. Washington, D. C.: W. H. Morrison. 1888. 8vo. pp. 34. Price 50 cts.

This is the first time these Rules have been printed entire. They have been copied by Dr. Toner with "literal exactness," a form in which every lover of the father of his country would desire to have them. They were written by him at about the age of thirteen. No one has been able to decide whether these rules are original, a compilation, or a mere copy. Dr. Toner has made diligent research to trace them to their source, but has found nothing in the books he has examined "either identical with, or at all similar to them in form or arrangement," though he considers it possible that they may have been copied from some work on etiquette which he has failed to find. Their merit is remarkable if written by Washington at that early age. The work is brought out in a handsome form, and the editor has added much to its value by his preface, introduction and annotations. Dr. Toner has nearly ready for the press the Diaries and Journals of Washington, taken by him from the original manuscript and arranged in chronological order with notes. We trust that this work will soon make its appearance.

A Genealogy of the Van Voorhees Family in America, or the Descendants of Steven Coerte Van Voorhees of Holland, and Flatlands, L. I. By ELIAS W. VAN VOORHIS. New York and London: G. P. Putnam's Sons. 1888. 4to. pp. 725.

Historic Families of Kentucky. With special Reference to Stocks immediately Derived from the Valley of Virginia; tracing in Detail their various Genealogical Connexions and Illustrating from Historic Sources their Influence upon the Political and Social Development of Kentucky and the States of the South and West. By THOMAS MARSHALL GREEN. First Series. Cincinnati: Robert Clarke & Co. 8vo. pp. 304. Price \$2.

John Leigh of Agawam (Ipswich), Massachusetts, 1634-1671; and his Descendants of the Name of Lee, with Genealogical Notes and Biographical Sketches of all Descendants, so far as can be obtained; including Notes on Collateral Branches. Compiled by WILLIAM LEE. Albany, N. Y.: Joel Munsell's Sons, 82 State Street. 1888. Sm. 4to. pp. vii.+491. Price \$5; by mail, \$5.25.

The Goodrich Family in America. Together with a Short Historical Account of the Family in England, the Origin of the Name, a Description of Goodrich Castle, etc. Edited for the Goodrich Family Memorial Association by LAFAYETTE WALLACE CASE, M.D. Chicago: Fergus Printing Company. 1889. 8vo. pp. 417.

The Hurlbut Genealogy, or Record of the Descendants of Thomas Hurlbut of Saybrook and Wethersfield, Conn., with Notices of Others not identified as his Descendants. By HENRY H. HURLBUT. Albany, N. Y.: Joel Munsell's Sons, Publishers. 1888. 8vo. pp. 545. Price \$5.

Memorials of Robert Lawrence and Robert Bartlett and their Descendants. By HIRAM BARTLETT LAWRENCE. 8vo. pp. 224. 1888.

Butleriana, Genealogica et Biographica; or Genealogical Notes concerning Mary Butler and her Descendants. By JAMES DAVIE BUTLER. Albany, N. Y.: Joel Munsell's Sons, Publishers. 1888. 8vo. pp. 162.

Charles E. Wiggin. 1813-1888. 16mo. pp. 148.

Oliver Genealogy, a Record of the Descendants of Joseph, Reuben and Levi Oliver, and of Pierre Elisée Gallaudet, M.D. By REV. HORACE EDWIN HAYDEN, M.A. New York. 1888. 8vo. pp. 23+4.

Celebration of the Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Landing of Samuel Packard in this Country, August 10, 1638, at Brockton, Mass., August 10, 1888. Issued by the Packard Memorial Association. 1888. 8vo. pp. 72.

Report of the Fifth Annual Reunion of the Eaton Family Association, held at Boston, October 31, 1888. New Haven: Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor, Printers. 1888. 8vo. pp. 21.

The Trotts of Dorchester and Boston. By EDWARD DOUBLEDAY HARRIS. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1889. 4to. pp. 4. With folding tabular Pedigree.

We continue in this number our quarterly notices of recent genealogical publications.

The Van Voorhees genealogy is a sumptuous volume on a prominent New York family. Mr. Van Voorhis, of New York City, the compiler, is the author of "Notes on the Ancestry of Major William Roe Van Voorhis, of Fishkill, N. Y.," and of "Tombstone Inscriptions from the Churchyard of the Dutch Church, Fishkill Village, N. Y.," works which show his ability as a genealogist and an antiquary. He is also a member of the New York Historical Society and the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society. The present bulky work was undertaken owing to the favor with which his book, noticed by us in April, 1882, on the ancestry of Major William R. Van Voorhis, was received. The book displays much research and much taste in the selection of materials. It is handsomely printed on thick white paper, with wide margins, and has a very full index.

Mr. Green, the author of the next volume, "Historic Families of Kentucky," says in his preface: "In writing these pages the object has been, not to tickle vanity by reviving recollections of empty titles or imaginary dignities or of dissipated wealth; but in a plain and simple manner to trace from their origin in this country a number of Kentucky families of Scottish extraction, whose ancestors, after having been seated in Ireland for several generations, emigrated to America early in the eighteenth century, and became the pioneers of the Valley of Virginia, to the communities settled in which they gave their own distinguishing characteristics. A later generation of these same families of the Valley were among the early pioneers of Kentucky." Records of the McDowells, the Logans and the Allens are preserved in this volume, which is carefully prepared and well indexed. We shall look with interest for the coming series of this work, and trust the future volumes will be as valuable as this.

The next volume, devoted to the Lee family, descended from John Leigh, of Ipswich, Mass., is by William Lee, M.D., of Washington, D. C., who has spared no labor in making it full and reliable. Before the fight at Concord, Dr. Joseph Lee of that town gathered memoranda for a family history, and in 1817 his grandson, Thomas Jones Lee, of Calais, Maine, by correspondence and other means obtained materials and compiled a history of the family. His manuscript genealogy fell into the hands of Dr. Lee, the compiler of this volume, who has labored for years to complete and perfect it, and now lays it before the public. To the main work the author prefixes genealogical sketches of the Lees of Great Britain and more detailed accounts of the various families of Lee found in America. The work is compiled with care and judgment. The book is handsomely printed with large type and liberal margins. It is very fully indexed.

The next title is that of a handsome volume on the Goodrich family. In

October, 1883, we printed a notice of the first part of a book on this family, but the work was suspended after the issue of a second number. Since then the Goodrich Family Memorial Association has been organized, under whose auspices the present work has been issued. The compiler is Dr. Lafayette W. Case, of Chicago, Ill., who has done his work faithfully. The volume contains descendants of John and William Goodrich of Wethersfield, Ct., Richard Goodrich of Guilford, Ct., and William Goodrich of Watertown, Mass., besides an account of the family in England. It is illustrated by portraits and views, and is well indexed.

The next volume is by Mr. Hurlbut of Chicago, the author of "Chicago Antiquities." It is devoted to the descendants of Thomas Hurlbut of Saybrook and Wethersfield, Ct., who came to America as early as 1637. The author has been very successful in gathering materials which he has clearly arranged in the book before us. It is illustrated by portraits and numerous autographs, and is well indexed. It makes a handsome volume. The author acknowledges assistance from the well-known and accurate genealogist, Mr. D. Williams Patterson of Newark Valley, N. Y.

The volume devoted to the Lawrence and Bartlett memorials is by Mr. Bartlett of Holyoke, Mass. It is in four parts; the first devoted to the Lawrences, and the second, third and fourth to the Bartletts. The Lawrence family here recorded is descended from Robert Lawrence, who settled at Sandwich in Barnstable County in the seventeenth century. The emigrant ancestor of the Bartletts here recorded was Robert Bartlett, who came in the "Anne" in 1623 and settled at Plymouth. No connection has been traced between him and Richard Bartlett, an early settler of Newbury, Mass., whose family and history are given by Mr. Brown in his article, "Newbury and the Bartlett Family," in the REGISTER, vol. 40, pp. 192-204. The author has performed his task in a creditable manner. The book is well printed and has good indexes.

The book on the Butler family is by Prof. James Davie Butler, LL.D., of Madison, Wisconsin, who began his genealogical researches about fifty years ago, and who published in 1847, in the first volume of the REGISTER, pages 167-170, a tabular pedigree of his family, with notes. Since then Prof. Butler has continued his genealogical researches with good results. Mrs. Mary Butler, of Boston, the ancestress of the family to which this book is devoted, was the mother of Stephen Butler of Boston, a soldier in King Philip's war. Her husband's christian name has not been ascertained. She married, secondly, Benjamin Ward, by whom she had one child, Mary, wife of William Holloway. In tracing Mary Butler's descendants, the author has not confined himself to those bearing the surname Butler, but has traced them into the Harris, Bates, Sigourney, and other families. The book is handsomely printed, is illustrated by portraits and views, and is well indexed.

The Wiggin book is mainly a memorial of Charles Edward Wiggin, a highly esteemed citizen of Boston, who died March 12, 1888, in his 60th year. About half the book is devoted to biographical material relating to Mr. Wiggin. The rest of the volume is a history and genealogy of the Wiggin family descended from Capt. Thomas Wiggin of Dover, N. H. It is a useful volume. A portrait of Mr. Wiggin illustrates it.

The pamphlet genealogies of the Oliver and Gallaudet families is by the Rev. Horace E. Hayden, of Wilkes Barré, Pa., who has done his work thoroughly. The genealogies are reprinted from the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record. The Oliver family here recorded is traced to New York, Delaware and Pennsylvania. No relationship has been found between it and the New England family of Thomas Oliver, 1631. The Gallaudets are traced to New Rochelle, N. Y. The pamphlet is well printed and is embellished with a portrait of Capt. Paul A. Oliver.

The pamphlet issued by the Packard Memorial Association contains the proceedings at the commemoration at Brockton, on the 10th of August last, of the quarter millenary of the landing of the immigrant ancestor, Samuel Packard, in this country. There were, as usual in such cases, a procession and a dinner. The latter was followed by speeches, poems, and extracts from letters from those who could not attend, all of which appear in this pamphlet. A list of the persons present, and a view of them in a group, are also given.

The report of the Eaton Family Association, besides the business proceedings at the gathering, Oct. 31, 1888, has an appendix of much genealogical interest.

It contains reports from the persons engaged upon the several New England families of Eaton, in which are given genealogies of the early generations of these families, namely the descendants of Francis Eaton of Plymouth, of John Eaton of Dedham, of John Eaton of Haverhill, of John Eaton of Reading, and of William Eaton of Reading.

The Trott Family is a reprint from the REGISTER.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

PRESENTED TO THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY TO MARCH 1, 1889.

I. Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.

A History of the New Hampshire Convention, 1788. By Hon. Joseph B. Walker, of Concord, N. H. Boston: Cupples & Hurd, Publishers. 1888. 8vo. pp. 128.

Butleriana Genealogica and Biographica, or Genealogical Notes concerning Mary Butler. By James Davie Butler, of Madison, Wis. Joel Munsell's Sons, Albany, N. Y. 1888. 8vo. pp. 162.

Note Book kept by Capt. Robert Keayne, an early settler of Boston. 8vo. pp. 7.

Remarks made before the Massachusetts Historical Society, March 14, 1889. By Samuel Abbott Green, M.D. John Wilson's Sons, Cambridge.

"Miscellanies by an Officer." Col. Arent Schuyler de Peyster, British Army, 1774-1813. With original Letters of Col. de Peyster; Discovery of De Peyster Islands, &c., and Biographical Sketches of the De Peyster, Watts and affiliated Families since their settlement in the present United States. Col. J. Watts de Peyster, LL.D., M.A., Columbia College, N. Y. New York: C. H. Ludwig, 10 & 12 Reade St. 1888. 8vo. pp. 202.

Historical Notes on the Introduction of Printing into New York, 1693. By George H. Moore, LL.D. New York: Printed for the Author. 1888. 8vo. pp. 18.

Note Book kept by the Rev. William Brinsmead, the First Minister of Marlborough, Mass.

The British Invasion from the North. The Campaigners of General Carleton and Burgoyne from Canada, 1776-1777. With the Journal of Lieut. William Digby of the 53d or Shropshire Regiment of Foot. Illustrated with Historical Notes by James Phinney Baxter, A.M. Albany, N. Y.: Joel Munsell's Sons. 1887. Sm. 4to. pp. viii.+412.

A Vindication of General Samuel Holden Parsons against the charges of treasonable correspondence during the Revolutionary War. By Hon. George B. Loring. Salem, Mass. 1888. 8vo. pp. 38.

Oliver Genealogy, a record of the Descendants of Joseph, Reuben and Levi Oliver, of New York, Pennsylvania and Delaware, 1727-1888; and of Pierre Elisée Gallaudet, M.D., of New Rochelle, New York, 1711-1888. By Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden, M.A. New York: 1888. Royal 8vo. pp. 23+4.

II. Other Publications.

Board of Trade of the City of Hartford, Conn., Meeting of October 1. 1888. Introductory remarks by the President, J. M. Allen. Report of the Secretary, P. H. Woodward. 8vo. pp. 14.

The Story of New York. By Elbridge S. Brooks. Boston: D. Lothrop Company, Franklin and Hawley Streets. 8vo. pp. 311.

Tributes to Judge Manning and Chief Justice Waite, at the Annual Meeting of the Trustees of the Peabody Education Fund. New York, 3d October, 1888. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son, University Press. 1888. 8vo. pp. 11.

Proceedings on the presentation of three portraits to the Peabody Normal College University of Nashville, 3 October, 1888. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son, University Press. 1888. 8vo. pp. 12.

Alfred Kelley, His Life and Work. By the Hon James L. Bates, of the Ohio Bar. Privately Printed. Columbus, Ohio: Press of Robert Clark & Co., Cincinnati. 1888. 8vo. pp. 120.

Peabody Education Fund. Proceedings of the Trustees at their Twenty-Seventh Meeting. New York, 3 October, 1888, with the Annual Report of the Acting General Agent, Dr. Samuel A. Green. Cambridge: University Press John Wilson & Son. 1888. 8vo. pp. 95.

The Sixty-Ninth Annual Catalogue of the Officers and Students of Colby University for the Academic Year 1888-89. Waterville, Me.: Printed for the University. December, 1888. 8vo. pp. 47.

Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society at the semi-annual meeting held in Boston, April 25, 1888. Vol. V. New Series. Part 2. Worcester, Mass., U. S. A.: Press of Charles Hamilton, 311 Main Street. 1888. 8vo. pp. 149-347.

Horace Fairbanks, St. Johnsbury, Vt. Barnet, Vt., March 21, 1820. New York, March 17, 1888. Sq. 8vo.

Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society. Vol. II. Sixth Series. Boston: Published by the Society. 1888. 8vo. pp. 377.

Catalogue of the Exhibit and Antiquities at the Virginia Exposition, Oct. 3—Nov. 21, 1888. Richmond, Va.: William Ellis Jones, Book and Job Printer. 1888. 8vo. pp. 36.

Proceedings of the New Hampshire Historical Society. Vol. I. 1872-1888. Concord: Printed for the Society. 8vo. pp. 477.

The Legislative History of the Ordinance of 1787. By John M. Merriam, A.M. Presented at the Semi-Annual Meeting of the American Antiquarian Society, April 25, 1888. Worcester, Mass., U. S. A.: Press of Charles Hamilton, 311 Main Street. 1888. 8vo. pp. 42.

Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society in the matter of the Winthrop Sword, at the Semi-Annual Meeting in Boston, April 25, 1888. Worcester, Mass., U. S. A.: Press of Charles Hamilton, 311 Main Street. 1888. 8vo. pp. 13.

DEATHS.

MISS ABBY WESTON DEANE died at Davos-Platz, Switzerland, December 14, 1888. She was the only daughter of William Reed Deane, Esq., a biographical sketch of whose life appeared in the REGISTER for October, 1888, and for which she furnished reminiscences. She was born at Roxbury, Mass., Sept. 28, 1839, and became assistant teacher in the High School of Brookline, Mass., which position she filled for about a quarter of a century. For the last few years her health had been failing, and in September last, she left her native country for Switzerland in search of health, but died there, and is buried in a foreign land. Memorial services were held on Sunday afternoon, Jan. 6, 1889, at the First Parish Church in Brookline, which her parents and herself had attended. Addresses by Rev. Frederick H. Hedge, D.D., and Rev. Henry N. Brown were delivered. A report of the services, with both addresses, was printed in the *Brookline Chronicle* January 19th. Four weeks later, February 16th, the same newspaper contained a memorial tribute to her memory, prepared for and read at the teacher's meeting in Brookline, by Mr. J. Emory Hoar, who was principal of the High School nearly if not quite all the time that Miss Deane was an assistant there. We quote a few sentences:

"She was the embodiment of activity, and the amount of work she accomplished was almost incredible. The time spent in the school-room measured but a small part of her work. The subjects she taught she resolved thoroughly to master; the literature relating to those subjects, old and new, in books or in magazines, she searched carefully; she availed herself of any accessible lectures on the subjects she taught, and sought instruction and assistance from professors and private teachers. Twice to improve her knowledge of French she went to Paris. And in addition to all this, while engaged in the full performance of all her other duties, she was taking a course of study in the Harvard Annex for Women at Cambridge. . . . To her work as a teacher she not only brought a thorough understanding of her subjects, derived from her own careful thinking, supplemented by wide reading, but she also gave a freshness and an attraction of her own to the subject, which accounted for the cheerfulness that lighted up the faces of the classes when sent to her room for recitation."

Gen. MASSENA R. PATRICK died at the National Military Home, Ohio, where he was in command, July 27, 1888. He

was born in or near the then village of Watertown, N. Y., March 15, 1811. He left home at the age of fifteen to make his way in the world. After engaging in other work he taught school in Ontario and other counties. In 1831 he was appointed a cadet at West Point, through the influence of Gen. Stephen Van Rensselaer, the Albany "Patroon," whose sword Gen. Patrick wore to the day of his death, and which has since been presented by his children to the New York State Bureau of Military Statistics at Albany.

He was graduated from the United States Military Academy, July 1, 1835, as brevet 2d Lieut. of Infantry. He was promoted 2d Lieut. Oct. 31, 1836; 1st Lieut. March 1, 1839; Capt. Aug. 22, 1847. He was brevetted Major, May 30, 1848, for meritorious conduct while serving in the enemy's country. He served in the Florida and Mexican wars. On the 30th of June, 1850, he resigned from the army, and settled as a farmer at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y. He was president of the Sackett's Harbor and Ellisburg Railroad, 1853-4; general superintendent of the New York State Agricultural Society, 1856-61; and president of the New York Agricultural College at Ovid, 1859-61.

In the war for the preservation of the Union, he served in organizing the New York Volunteers, April 20th to Nov. 16th, 1861, and on the staff of Maj. Gen. McClellan as Inspector General of New York Volunteers, Nov. 16, 1861, to March 17, 1862, when he was made Brigadier General. He served with Gen. McDowell in the Shenandoah Valley, and with the army of the Potomac at South Mountain and Antietam. He became Provost Marshal General of that army in 1862, and subsequently of the armies operating against Richmond and of the department of Virginia. He resigned June 12, 1865. He was president of the New York State Agricultural Society, 1867-8. In 1878 he was called upon by the Governor of New York to take charge of the work made necessary by the appearance of pleuropneumonia among the cattle of that and other States. In October, 1880, he was appointed Governor of the Central Branch of the National Home for Disabled Volunteers, and continued in command there till his death. "He was the highest type of a pure and upright man. Of strong individuality and intellectual force, his influence was strongly felt in many of the important enterprises of his native State."

Mrs. LOUISA E. WATSON, wife of Winslow Marston Watson (H. U. 1833), and daughter of James Gibbons, of Albany, N. Y., a native of Oxfordshire, Eng., died in Washington, D. C., Dec. 6, 1888.

Mrs. ANGELINE FLORA HAINES WOODBURY, wife of George Edwin Woodbury, died at the Windsor Hotel, Oakland, Cal., Friday, eight and a half o'clock P.M., January 25th, 1889, of heart disease, aged 36 yrs. 5mo. 7ds. She was the eldest living daughter of Andrew M. and Angeline Elizabeth (Woodbury) Haines, of Galena, Ill., born at Lynn, Mass., 18 August 1852, (during a temporary residence of her parents in that city). She was married at Galena, 4 Nov. 1874, to her cousin George Edwin Woodbury of Cambridge, Mass. In March, 1878, they removed from Cambridge to San Francisco, Cal., and on the 25th October, 1880, she returned to her old home at Galena in delicate health, where she continued to reside until the 5th Nov. 1888, when by the advice of her physician she returned with her husband to California.

She leaves an only child, George Haines Woodbury, who was born at San Francisco, 2 July, 1879.

She was a lineal descendant of the seventh generation from the emigrants, Deacon Samuel Haines of Portsmouth, N. H., A.D. 1635, and John Woodbury of Cape Ann and Salem, Mass., A.D. 1624.

[See Haines pedigree, REGISTER, xxiii. p. 148.]

The *Galena Press* of Jan. 31, in an obituary speaks of the deceased as follows:—

"She was well known to all Galenians, and to all who knew her the news of her sudden death brings sadness. Her pleasant social relations here will cause her long to be remembered. Few persons can boast natural advantages equal to hers; her attractive person, her pleasant manners and her kindly disposition brought her hosts of friends.—Reared in a Christian family she ever retained her interest in church and sabbath school, though not a member of the visible church.

"Mrs. Woodbury has left many pleasant memories in Galena, which will long be cherished by those she called her friends. It is sad to think of the severing of all friendly and social ties so abruptly, but death is ever sad, regarded from the merely human point of view."

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON THE REVISION OF THE CONSTITUTION AND BY-LAWS.

THE Committee appointed at the March meeting of the Society to consider what changes are necessary or desirable in the Constitution and By-Laws, submit the following Report:—

The By-Laws of the Society and the Rules for the Government of the Board of Directors, with the amendments which at different times have been made thereto, never have been put into an available form, but are scattered through the records of the Society and of the Board of Directors, and the pages of the New England Historical and Genealogical Register. Your Committee have been saved the labor of searching for them, however, by the kindness of the President, who tendered for their use a document, partly in print and partly in manuscript, prepared at his request by the Secretary of the Board of Directors. This document embodies the Constitution, By-Laws, and Rules for the Government of the Board of Directors, together with all amendments to the present time. It has been accepted as practically complete, and has proved sufficient for the purposes of the Committee.

Your Committee have given earnest and thoughtful consideration to the subject referred to them by the Society, and have embodied their conclusions in a new code of By-Laws submitted with this Report. The various provisions of the code have been condensed, and arranged in chapters; and everything relating to their subject-matter is indicated by the titles of the chapters, or by the references at the end of each, thus avoiding repetition.

The distinction between the Constitution and the By-Laws,—which properly existed while we were a voluntary association without a Charter,—your Committee regard as without validity, since the Act of Incorporation is the only legal basis of our organization. Any declaration of the objects of the Society, or any definition of its Constitution, if inconsistent with this Charter, would be void, and, if in harmony with it, superfluous. This change, though apparently radical, is in fact only nominal, since substantially all the provisions of the Constitution, except those covered by the Charter, have been incorporated in the code of By-Laws now reported by your Committee.

Another change proposed in the Code now offered is more important, and, as your Committee believe, is a great improvement on the old system. This is the substitution of a Council for the present Board of Directors,—a body fitted to administer the affairs of a business corporation rather than those of a literary society. By the plan now proposed the functions of the Board are not essentially changed, but its organization is different. Your Committee believe that the purpose which the annual election of Directors was intended to accomplish will be more effectually reached by a Council formed under the new system than by the Board of Directors under the old system, according to which the five Directors annually chosen constitute less than one-fifth of the whole Board. Your Committee cannot conscientiously recommend the continuance of a system which thus defeats the purpose of the annual election by virtually preventing the Society from instituting any change of management not approved of by the permanent members of the Board, who are in a constantly increasing majority. Your Committee believe that our Society is the only one of the leading organizations of the country for the promotion of historical, scientific, or literary knowledge, that is not governed by a Council; and in framing the By-Laws now reported, your Committee have endeavored to adhere as closely as circumstances would permit to the arrangement of rules and distribution of official duties adopted by similar bodies that have found the management by a Council best adapted to the purposes of their organization.

To render the Council's proceedings stable your Committee propose that the term of office of one-third of the nine elected members of the Council shall expire each year; so that the three members elected to succeed them, together with the six officers annually elected who are members of the Council *ex officio*, will constitute a majority of the whole Board of fifteen, which your Committee believe to be as convenient a number as can be suggested. Thus the Society will be able to express its will effectually every year through its Councillors chosen at the annual meeting; while at the same time, two-thirds of the Councillors elected at the annual meeting will hold over, three of them for one year, and three for two years, after the election of their new associates.

Your Committee are also unanimously of opinion that the appointment of committees should rest with the Council rather than with the Society at its annual meeting. Greater deliberation in choice is thus secured; and the work will be more satisfactorily done by the fifteen Councillors, who can be held to a rigid accountability for their acts, than by the five members of the Committee on Nominations, whose responsibility ceases when their report has been made. This will relieve the Society from the labor of passing upon a long list of nominations at the annual meeting,—a list so long that it never could be fairly canvassed, if opposition should be made to the nominees in detail.

Your Committee have provided also for the appointment of an Editor to take charge of all the publications of the Society, in order to secure uniformity of style and method in editorship. They have made this office distinct from that of the Librarian, in order that the duties of the two may be performed by separate persons, in case at any future time it should appear that these combined duties are too onerous for one person. Under the new Code, however, it is competent for one person to hold both offices, although the accountability for the two will be distinct and separate, as it should be, when the difference in their functions is considered.

These constitute all the principal changes, except that by the new Code the Recording Secretary is made the Secretary of the Council as well as of the Society, and is provided with an assistant to do certain routine work newly assigned to him; and that a more stringent system is proposed in respect to the incurring of debts and to the payment of money from the treasury.

The Act of Incorporation passed in 1845, and the subsequent Acts of 1868 and 1888 are presented, for convenience of reference, with the new Code of By-Laws which accompanies this Report.

In conclusion, your Committee unanimously recommend the adoption of the Code of By-Laws herewith reported, and for that purpose submit the Vote hereto annexed.

Respectfully submitted,

CHARLES L. FLINT, ANDREW P. PEABODY, INCREASE N. TARBOX,
THOMAS C. AMORY, WILLIAM ENDICOTT, JR., AUGUSTUS T. PERKINS,
ALBERT H. HOYT, JOHN T. HASSAM, HENRY H. EDES.

BOSTON, May 2, 1888.

VOTE SUBMITTED BY THE COMMITTEE.

Voted, That the following be adopted as the By-Laws of the NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY, and that the Constitution, By-Laws, and Rules for the Government of the Board of Directors now in force, and all other votes and rules inconsistent with these By-Laws, be, and the same are hereby, fully and absolutely repealed: *provided*, however, that nothing in this Vote, or in the By-Laws hereby adopted, shall operate to discontinue the functions of any officer, committee, or subordinate agent of the Society heretofore appointed or chosen; but all such persons shall remain in office according to the provisions of the Constitution and By-Laws hereby repealed until the Annual Meeting of the Society in 1889, as if this repeal had not been made.

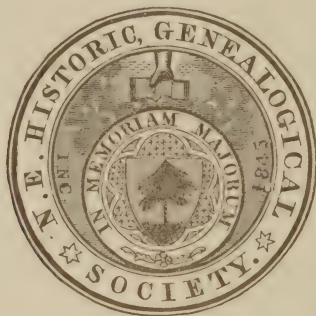
The foregoing Report was unanimously accepted; and the Vote which accompanied it, together with the following By-Laws, was unanimously adopted by the Society, at the Stated Meeting in May, 1888.

BY-LAWS.

CHAPTER I.

THE CORPORATE SEAL.

ART. 1.—The device hitherto used by the Society, and herewith printed, shall continue to be the seal of the Corporation, and may be affixed to any instrument by an impression in ink or by a stamp; namely:—



ART. 2.—The Recording Secretary shall have the custody of the seal, which shall be kept in the Society's House.

CHAPTER II.

MEMBERS AND DUES.

ART. 1.—The Resident Members of the Society shall be elected from among the residents of New England, and shall cease to be members whenever they cease to be residents thereof. Honorary and Corresponding Members shall be elected from among non-residents of New England, and Corresponding Members shall cease to be members if at any time they become residents thereof. Resident Members only shall be eligible to office or be entitled to vote or to take part in the business of the Society.

ART. 2.—A book shall be kept by the Recording Secretary, in the Society's House, in which any member may enter the name of any person whom he may regard as suitable to be nominated as a Resident, Corresponding, or Honorary Member. But no nomination shall be made except by a report of the Council at a Stated Meeting of the Society, nor be acted upon at the same meeting at which it is reported; nor shall more than one candidate for either Honorary or Corresponding Membership be reported at any one meeting. Transfers from one class of members to another class, however, may be made at any Stated Meeting upon the recommendation of the Council.

ART. 3.—Proposals of candidates shall be accompanied by a brief statement of the place of residence and qualifications of the person proposed, and, if for Resident Membership, of the fact that the candidate has been informed of the pecuniary obligation attaching thereto.

ART. 4.—All members shall be elected by ballot, at a Stated Meeting, by a majority of the votes cast. A separate ballot on any name shall be taken upon the request of three or more members.

ART. 5.—Each Resident Member shall pay five dollars at the time of his admission, and three dollars each first of January afterward, into the treasury, for the general purposes of the Society; but any member shall be exempted from the annual payment if, at any time after his admission, he shall pay into the treasury thirty dollars in addition to his previous payments; and all commutations shall be and remain permanently funded, the interest only to be used for current expenses.

ART. 6.—If any person elected a Resident Member shall neglect, for three months after being notified of his election, to accept his membership in writing and to pay his admission fee, his election shall be void; and if any Resident Member shall neglect to pay his annual assessment for six months after it shall have become due and his attention shall have been called to this article of the By-Laws, he shall cease to be a member; but it shall be competent for the Council to suspend the provisions of this Article for a reasonable time.

ART. 7.—Diplomas signed by the President, and countersigned by the two Secretaries, shall be issued to all the members.

ART. 8.—Any member may be expelled for cause, at any Stated Meeting of the Society, upon the unanimous recommendation of the members of the Council present at any meeting thereof.

See Chap. vi. Art. 3; vii. 1; xiii. 1, 4.

CHAPTER III.

MEETINGS, QUORUM, AND AMENDMENTS.

ART. 1.—There shall be a Stated Meeting of the Society on the first Wednesday of every month except July, August, and September, at half-past three o'clock in the afternoon, in their House in Boston: *provided*, however, that the Council shall have authority to postpone any Stated Meeting, or to dispense with it altogether, or to direct it to be held at another place, or at another hour, whenever, for any cause, they may deem it desirable or expedient. Special Meetings shall be called by either of the Secretaries, at the request of the President, or, in case of his death, absence, or inability, of one of the Vice-Presidents or of the Council.

The Stated Meeting in January shall be the Annual Meeting of the Corporation.

ART. 2.—At all meetings the record of the preceding meeting shall be read by the Recording Secretary immediately after the

presiding officer has called the meeting to order; after which, at all Special Meetings, the business for which the meeting was called shall be transacted; and at all Stated Meetings the order of business shall be as follows:—

First, The reading of Papers and Essays.

Second, The Report of the Corresponding Secretary.

Third, The Librarian's Report.

Fourth, The Report of the Council.

Fifth, The Election of Members, and action on the recommendations of the Council.

Sixth, The Historiographer's Report.

Seventh, The unfinished business and the assignments of the last meeting, taken up in their order.

Eighth, The transaction of other business.

ART. 3.—Upon the request of the presiding officer, any motion or resolution, offered at any meeting, shall be submitted in writing.

ART. 4.—Ten members shall be a quorum for all purposes except for amendment of the By-Laws, which shall be made only at a Stated Meeting (in the notification of which mention has been made of a purpose to amend the By-Laws) at which not less than twenty members are present, and after the subject has been reported on by a Committee appointed for the purpose at a previous meeting of the Society.

See Chap. iv. Art. 1, 3; v. 2; vi. 1, 2, 5; vii. 3; viii. 1; ix. 2; x. 3, 6; xi. 1; xiii. 6, 9.

CHAPTER IV.

OFFICERS.

ART. 1.—The officers of the Society shall be a President, who shall be Chairman of the Council; a Vice-President for each of the New England States; a Recording Secretary, who shall be Secretary of the Council; a Corresponding Secretary; a Treasurer; and a Librarian;—all of whom shall be chosen by ballot at the Annual Meeting, and shall hold their respective offices for one year, or until others are duly chosen and installed. At the Annual Meeting in 1889, nine members shall be elected, who, with the President, the Vice-President for Massachusetts, the Recording Secretary, the Corresponding Secretary, the Treasurer, and the Librarian, shall constitute the Council of the Society.

Three of the nine members first elected to the Council shall be elected to serve for one year, three for two years, and three for three years; and thereafter three members shall be elected annually for terms of three years. Elections to fill vacancies which may occur in the Council shall be for the unexpired term or terms; and such vacancies may be filled at any subsequent Stated Meeting, or nomination by the Council.

Each member of the Council shall have a vote.

ART. 2.—There shall be a Historiographer and an Editor of Publications appointed annually by the Council, to whom they shall be responsible for the proper discharge of their respective duties.

ART. 3.—At the Stated Meeting in December, a Nominating Committee, consisting of five persons, shall be appointed, who shall report at the Annual Meeting a list of members for the places to be filled.

See Chap. ii. Art. 1; ix. 2.

CHAPTER V.

THE PRESIDENT.

ART. 1.—The President shall be the Chief Executive Officer of the Society; and, with the advice of the Council, shall superintend and conduct its prudential affairs.

ART. 2.—The President, and in his absence one of the Vice-Presidents (the Vice-President for Massachusetts having precedence), shall preside in all meetings of the Society. In the absence of all these officers, a President *pro tempore* shall be chosen.

ART. 3.—Unless otherwise ordered, all Committees shall be nominated by the presiding officer.

See Chap. ii. Art. 7; iii. 1, 3; iv. 1; vi. 5.

CHAPTER VI.

THE RECORDING SECRETARY.

ART. 1.—The Recording Secretary, or, in case of his death, absence, or inability, the Corresponding Secretary, shall warn all meetings of the Society, and of the Council, in such manner as the Council shall direct.

ART. 2.—He shall attend all meetings of the Society and of the Council, and shall keep an exact record of the same; entering in full all accepted reports of committees, unless otherwise specially directed, or unless the same are to be included in the printed Proceedings.

ART. 3.—He shall enter the names of all members systematically in books kept for the purpose.

ART. 4.—All books and papers in his official custody shall be the property of the Society, and shall be kept in the Library.

ART. 5.—In the absence of the President and of all the Vice-Presidents, he shall, if present, call the meeting to order, and preside until a President *pro tempore* is chosen.

See Chap. i. Art. 2; ii. 2, 7; iii. 1, 2; iv. 1; x. 4.

CHAPTER VII.

THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY.

ART. 1.—The Corresponding Secretary shall inform all persons of their election as members; send to each a copy of the By-Laws, calling attention to Articles 5 and 6 of Chapter II.; and on their acceptance issue the proper diplomas.

ART. 2.—He shall conduct the correspondence of the Society not otherwise provided for, and deposit all original letters received and copies of all letters sent, in regular files, in the Library.

ART. 3.—At every Stated Meeting he shall read such communications as he may have received since the last Stated Meeting.

See Chap. ii. Art. 7 ; iii. 1, 2 ; iv. 1 ; vi. 1.

CHAPTER VIII.

THE TREASURER.

ART. 1.—The Treasurer shall collect all moneys due to the Society, and shall keep, in books belonging to it, regular and faithful accounts of all the moneys and funds of the Society that may come into his hands, and of all receipts and expenditures connected with the same,—which accounts shall be open always to the inspection of the Council; and at the Annual Meeting he shall make a written or printed report of all his doings for the year preceding, of the amount and condition of all the property of the Society intrusted to him, and the character of the investments.

ART. 2.—He shall invest and manage the funds of the Society, with the consent and approval of the Council.

ART. 3.—When required to do so, he shall give bonds to the satisfaction of the Council for the faithful performance of the duties of his office.

ART. 4.—He shall pay no moneys, except on draft of the Council, or of its duly authorized committee.

See Chap. ii. Art. 5 ; iv. 1 ; ix. ; xiii. 1.

CHAPTER IX.

APPROPRIATIONS, AND TREASURER'S ACCOUNTS.

ART. 1.—No person or committee shall incur any debt or liability in the name of the Society, unless in accordance with a previous vote and appropriation therefor by the Society or the Council.

ART. 2.—At the Stated Meeting in December an Auditing Committee, consisting of not less than two persons not members of the Council, shall be appointed to examine the accounts of the Treasurer for the year preceding, and at the Annual Meeting to report thereon, and on the state of any property of the Society in his hands.

CHAPTER X.

THE LIBRARIAN.

ART. 1.—The Librarian shall have charge of all the books, tracts, maps, manuscripts, and other property appropriate to the Library, and of all coins, works of art, remains of antiquity, and other articles appropriate to the Cabinet; and shall cause to be made, and kept exact and perfect, catalogues of each and all of them, doing whatever may be in his power, at all times, to preserve and increase the collections under his care.

He shall properly assort, store, and safely keep, in such place or places as may be prescribed by the Council, all books, papers, and other articles not appropriate to the Library or the Cabinet.

He also shall be the custodian of the Society's House.

ART. 2.—He shall acknowledge every gift that may be made to the Library or the Cabinet, by a certificate addressed to the person making it.

ART. 3.—At every Stated Meeting he shall report in detail all gifts made to the Library and the Cabinet since the last Stated Meeting, with the names of the donors; and, at the Annual Meeting, he shall present a statement of the condition and wants of the Library and of the condition of the Cabinet, with notice of the important accessions to each during the year.

ART. 4.—He may have one or more assistants, appointed by the Council, who shall aid him in all or any of his duties; who also shall aid the Recording Secretary in warning meetings, copying reports, or in such other ways as may be required, and who shall render such other services to the Society connected with its Library, its proceedings, and its publications as the Council may direct.

ART. 5.—He shall be present in the Library, in person or by an assistant, at such hours and times as may be appointed by the Council for keeping it open, and shall endeavor to render it useful to all who may resort to it.

ART. 6.—He shall make all necessary preparations for the meetings of the Society, and of the Council to whom he shall be responsible for the proper discharge of his duties.

ART. 7.—He shall receive such compensation for his services as the Council shall determine.

See Chap. iii. Art. 2; iv. 1.

CHAPTER XI.

THE HISTORIOGRAPHER.

ART. 1.—The Historiographer shall collect materials for a history of the Society, prepare biographies of its deceased members for publication, and deposit the same in the Library. He may read at the Stated Meetings such of the biographies, or such parts of them, as he may deem advisable.

ART. 2.—He may have such assistants as the Council shall determine.

See Chap. iii. Art. 2; iv. 2; xiii. 2.

CHAPTER XII.

THE EDITOR OF PUBLICATIONS.

ART. 1.—The Editor of Publications shall edit, under the direction of the Council, the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, the Memorial Biographies of deceased members, the Pro-

ceedings of the Annual Meeting, and all other publications of the Society not specially committed to other editorial supervision.

ART. 2.—He shall receive such compensation for his services, and may have such assistants, as the Council shall determine.

See Chap. iv. Art. 2; xiii. 2.

CHAPTER XIII.

THE COUNCIL.

ART. 1.—The Council shall determine their own quorum; establish rules for the transaction of their business; fix all salaries; authorize all expenditures of money, drawing upon the Treasurer, from time to time, for such sums as may be required; provide all engraved or printed blanks, and books of record; act upon all resignations and forfeitures of membership; and see that the By-Laws are complied with.

They also may dispose, by sale or exchange, of any personal property not appropriate to the Library or the Cabinet.

ART. 2.—They shall appoint, annually, the Historiographer and the Editor of Publications.

ART. 3.—They shall appoint such subordinate officers and agents as they may deem necessary (who shall hold their respective offices during the pleasure of the Council), prescribe their duties, and allow them reasonable compensation.

ART. 4.—They shall report, at their discretion, nominations for Resident, Corresponding, and Honorary Members, to which not less than eight of their number shall have assented at a meeting of the Council.

ART. 5.—They shall meet in the Society's House within one week previous to every Stated Meeting, on such day and at such hour as they may fix by standing rule, and, upon notice, at such other times as the Chairman shall appoint, for the discharge of their appropriate duties, and for furthering the transaction of such business as may be brought before the Society.

ART. 6.—They shall report, at every meeting of the Society, such business as they may deem it advisable to present.

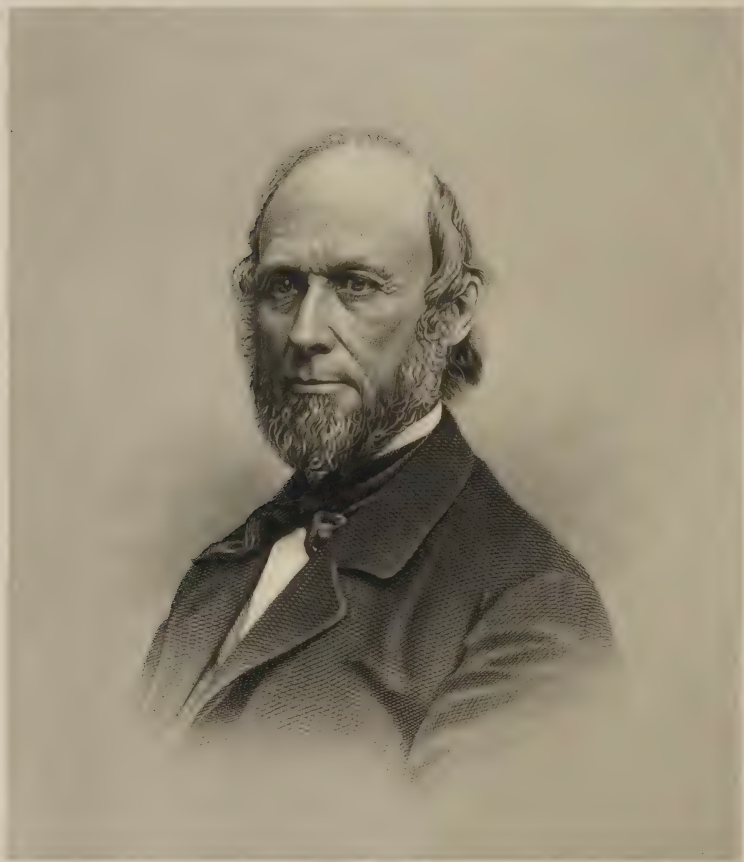
ART. 7.—They may appoint, for terms not exceeding one year, and prescribe the functions of, such committees of their number, or of the members of the Society, as they may deem expedient, to facilitate the administration of the Society's affairs.

ART. 8.—They shall make all proper rules and regulations for the use of the Library and the Cabinet.

ART. 9.—At the Annual Meeting they shall make an Annual Report. It shall include a detailed statement of the condition of the Library and the Cabinet, both of which they shall carefully examine annually in the month of December.

See Chap. ii. Art. 2, 6, 8; iii. 1, 2; iv. 1, 2; v. 1; vi. 1, 2; viii.; ix.; x. 1, 4, 5, 6, 7; xi. 2; xii.

UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS
LIBRARY
1911



Yours &c
E. B. Peck

THE HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

JULY, 1889.

IRA BALLOU PECK.

By JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.

IRA BALLOU PECK, Esq., was born at Wrentham, Mass., February 12, 1805, and died at Woonsocket, R. I., June 27, 1888, in his eighty-fourth year. His father Royal Peck, a native of Wrentham, where he was born June 13, 1759, settled first at Cumberland, R. I., and thence removed to Westminster, Vt., where he became one of the leading men of the town. In 1802 he returned to Wrentham, settled on the paternal homestead and lived there honored and respected till his death, Sept. 20, 1849. "Although possessed of more than usual energy and decision of character, he was always kind and courteous in all his relations in life."* His mother Abigail, daughter of Noah and Abigail (Royce) Ballou, of Cumberland, R. I., was, to use the words of her son, "one of the best of women, the most affectionate of wives, and the kindest of mothers."†

Mr. Peck's immigrant ancestor was Joseph² Peck, who with his brother, the Rev. Robert² Peck, a graduate of Cambridge University, and a talented Puritan minister, sons of Robert¹ Peck of Beccles in Suffolk, England, came with their families to New England in 1638, in the *Diligent* of Ipswich, of which John Martin was master,‡ and settled at Hingham, Mass. Rev. Robert² Peck returned in a few years to England.§ Their ancestry has been traced back twenty generations, to John Peck of Belton, in Yorkshire.||

Joseph² Peck resided at Hingham about seven years, during which he was a deputy to the Massachusetts General Court from 1639 to 1642. From Hingham he removed to Rehoboth in Plymouth colony, and became one of the wealthiest and most influential men in the town. Here he died Dec. 23, 1663. His son Joseph³ Peck, of Rehoboth, who was born in England in 1623, came with his parents in 1638, and died near the close of the seventeenth century, was

* Peck Genealogy, by I. B. Peck, p. 57.

† Ibid. p. 57.

‡ For a list of the passengers in the *Diligent*, see REGISTER, vol. xv. pp. 25-27.

§ For sketches of the lives of Robert¹ Peck, and his sons Joseph² and Rev. Robert², see Peck Genealogy, pp. 13-28.

|| See tabular pedigree in the Peck Genealogy.

father of Jathniel,⁴ also of Rehoboth, and grandfather of Ichabod⁵ of Attleborough, whose son Solomon⁶ was the father of Royal⁷ and grandfather of Ira Ballou⁸ Peck.*

The subject of this memoir was the youngest child of his parents. He remained at home, assisting his father on the farm and attending the town school till advanced youth. Then having a desire for a better education than the common schools afforded, he resolved to obtain a college education at his own expense. The plan he proposed to himself was to pay his college expenses by school teaching. He entered Day's Academy at Wrentham, an institution that had been incorporated the year after he was born, and diligently applied himself to his studies. "He continued studying till 1825, the summer of which he spent in the counting room of his cousin, Dexter Ballou, of Woonsocket. In the autumn he resumed his studies and for some time afterwards prosecuted his plan, by teaching schools and seminaries of various grades—some of them high and select for advanced pupils—in Attleborough, Medway, Canton and Dedham, Mass. He taught successfully all the upper English branches. He delighted in his vocation." But his labors as a teacher, "with the constant pressure of study, proved too arduous for him. The result was such impaired health as to oblige him to suspend both teaching and study, and even finally his cherished hope of a full, liberal education."[†]

He recovered partially his health, and in 1831 removed to Woonsocket, where he engaged in the cotton manufacture. At first he operated a mill on his own account. Afterwards he had the charge of one owned by Mr. George C. Ballou, and later of the establishment in part at Waterford, Mass., owned by Messrs. Farnum Brothers. In 1839, he leased a mill in Woonsocket of Mr. Edward Harris, and manufactured Sea Island warps for supplying the Messrs. Farnum, Mr. Harris and other firms. He carried on this business several years, and then sold his machinery. He spent the winter of 1844 in Ashburnham, Mass., where he superintended the mill of Mr. George Blackburn, of Boston. He showed much skill in the management of the business and made important improvements in it. About the year 1860, having acquired a competency, he retired from active connection with the manufacturing business. From 1845 till his death he was much employed, "first under Samuel B. Cushing, master in chancery, and after his death, under his son of the same name, holding the same office, as their deputy in the critical and delicate business of measuring, apportioning, adjusting and superintending all the water power of Blackstone river, at Woonsocket, among the mill owners. This has been a responsible trust, requiring much scientific skill."[‡]

* See Peck Genealogy for further details relative to these persons.

† History and Genealogy of the Ballous, by Rev. Adin Ballou, p. 495.

‡ Ibid. p. 495.

In 1846, Mr. Peck began to collect materials for a genealogy of his mother's family—the Ballous. For four years he pursued diligently his researches into the history of this family, but suspended work on it in 1850, in order to take up the history of his paternal family, the Pecks. After devoting his leisure for over eighteen years to the work, he had the satisfaction of bringing out his *Peck Genealogy*, in a handsome illustrated volume of over 450 octavo pages. The book was well received by his kindred; and competent critics bestowed upon it marked commendation. The *Congregational Quarterly*, speaking of this volume in its number for July, 1870, says: "We scarcely know which most to admire, the genius to search out, arrange and correctly set forth the lineage of a great family, in all its wide-spreading branches, or the patience and hard work requisite to such a herculean labor." What this labor was and what motives actuated Mr. Peck, will be seen in the following extracts from his Introduction:

To such of my readers as can appreciate the motives and feelings which led me to attempt the task, and such of my friends as have urged me to pursue the subject to the extent I have, there is no necessity for apology. To these, I hope the work may prove acceptable and pleasing. No one of them will ever know the amount of labor and toil and money it has cost me, or the difficulties, perplexities and discouragements with which I have had to contend. The collection of the material, and the arrangement of it, has occupied much of my time for more than ten years. During the time, I have not only travelled much, but my correspondence has extended into nearly all the United States and Territories, the British Provinces, New Brunswick, Nova Scotia, the Canadas and England. I have written and sent out about 3,000 letters, and 1,000 printed circulars. Of these letters, I have preserved copies of over 2,700. In answer to them, I have on file received from my correspondents over 2,000, many of them of much interest, all of which, if published, would make a volume many times larger than this. The manuscript has all of it been written over twice, much of it three, and some of the appendix four times, to admit of additional families and different arrangements of its several branches.

I hope to have been the means of bringing to light and preserving much that would otherwise have been lost. I feel that the work contains, not only much that is valuable now, but that will be more so as time passes away, and the names and histories of those now living, as well as those now gone, shall have been forgotten. I have endeavored to make the records it contains as full and correct as possible; but, where information and records are collected from so many different individuals, and such a variety of sources, the information from one often conflicting with that from another, without the means of determining which is correct, it is very difficult to avoid errors. Those who have never attempted to collect genealogical information know little of the difficulties attendant upon such labors. I have found many obstacles to contend with, which, could I have foreseen, I never should have attempted the task I have endeavored to accomplish.

The work was not commenced as an enterprise by which to make money. The collection of the material was at first commenced from a love of the subject, and a desire to learn who my ancestors were, and where they came

from. After having traced back my own branch of the name to Joseph Peck, the immigrant ancestor to this country, and learned that he was of English descent, I desired to connect him with the name there. This, after a long time, was accomplished, but with much expense. When my friends learned what I had done, they urged me to trace out their branches of the name, and arrange them into families and generations with their proper connections. This I should have never attempted, had I anticipated the great amount of labor and time it required, and the expense attendant upon it. After this was accomplished, and my friends learned the amount and character of the information and material collected, they desired its publication, and offered me their assistance by subscribing for the work, and otherwise, some generously offering to contribute their likenesses for it; and I consented to prepare it for the press.

After the publication of this volume, Mr. Peck had much material relating to his English ancestry which he had been obliged to leave out of his book. He announced in the REGISTER for July, 1870, his intention of preparing this for publication with an account of the ancestors of the Connecticut Pecks, whose descendants he had given in his book. At the same time he announced his genealogical history of the Ballou family, which he had again taken up, as then in preparation.* After expending much time, labor and money upon the latter work, he hesitated about preparing it for and carrying it through the press, and accepted an offer from Ariel Ballou, M.D., and the Hon. Latimer W. Ballou, LL.D., to have the work completed and published at their expense. His materials were placed in the hands of the Rev. Adin Ballou, of Hopedale, Mass., in 1882, who after six years labor gave to the public "An Elaborate History and Genealogy of the Ballous in America," which was noticed by us with high praise in January last.† It must have been highly gratifying to Mr. Peck to see the work progressing in so satisfactory a manner, but he did not live to see the completed work. The Rev. Mr. Ballou thus speaks of Mr. Peck's labors on the genealogy:

What he did in behalf of the Ballou Genealogy, before, during and after his elaboration of the Peck volume, can hardly be estimated. For though it was chiefly preliminary and preparatory, his successor deems it invaluable. It brought to light from obscure depositions and traditionary recesses, so many ancient documents, mortuary memorials and family reminiscences, and through hundreds of answered letters, so much needed data which might otherwise not have been obtained, that all the Ballous ought, with deferential gratitude, to confess their obligations to the pioneer genealogist.

In 1853, Mr. Peck was elected a resident member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and in 1873 became a life member. He was much interested in the objects of the Society, and aided in advancing its work in various ways. In his will he bequeathed to the Society a legacy of one thousand dollars, and a like sum to the Rhode Island Historical Society, to which he had been

* REGISTER, vol. xxiv. p. 188.

† Ibid. vol. xliii. pp. 115-16.

elected in 1884. He also left the income of four thousand dollars to the Cumberland Cemetery.

Mr. Peck was a corresponding member of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society. He was also a member of the Masonic Fraternity.

From 1862 to 1864, Mr. Peck was Deputy Collector of the United States Internal Revenue. He was a director in the Woonsocket National Bank for many years, and at his death held the office of president. He was prominent as a trustee or member of the Institution for Savings, the Woonsocket Hospital, the Fire Corporation and the Gas Works. He aided in forwarding the many improvements which do honor to Woonsocket.

At the annual meeting of the New England Historic Genealogical Society held at Boston, Mass., Wednesday, January 2, 1889, Mr. Benjamin Barstow Torrey, chairman of a committee appointed by the board of directors, reported the following resolutions on Mr. Peck's death, which were unanimously adopted:

Whereas, Death has deprived the Society of an honored life member, Ira Ballou Peck, who has manifested his regard for the Society by a bequest of one thousand dollars,

Resolved, That this Society mourns the loss of a liberal benefactor who has in many ways shown his interest in our objects and work.

Resolved, That we honor the zeal which he has shown in collecting the records of his paternal and maternal ancestors, spending his leisure for many years in gathering, preparing and publishing the history of the Peck family by an expenditure of much time and money, and also in collecting the genealogy of the Ballous.

Resolved, That as a citizen and business man he is entitled to our respect as one who has been honored by his associates and townsmen with numerous marks of their confidence and esteem.

Resolved, That we accept his bequest with gratitude, and will apply it to the use designated by him.

Resolved, That we sympathize with his family in their affliction, and that a copy of these resolutions be sent to them.

Mr. Peck was married by the Rev. Nathaniel Wright, June 19, 1834, to Miss Mary Blackinton, daughter of Mr. Ellis Blackinton, of Attleborough, Mass. She was born at Attleborough March 24, 1809. They lived together happily for forty-two years. On the 30th of September, 1876, Mrs. Peck died at Woonsocket, aged 67 years. She is represented as an exemplary woman and a devoted wife and mother. They had only one child, a son, Ira Ellis Peck, born August 24, 1846. Mr. Peck's death was sudden. He went alone to the cemetery at Arnold's Mills, Cumberland, in the afternoon of July 27, 1888, to plant myrtle on the graves of his loved ones, and was found there dead. His son Ira survives.

Mr. Erastus Richardson, his intimate friend and neighbor, in a sketch of Mr. Peck's life written for the Proceedings of the Rhode Island Historical Society, thus speaks of him:

No citizen of Woonsocket for a period of fifty years was so little and so well known as Ira B. Peck. His form was daily seen upon its streets; his deliberate movements, his thoughtful demeanor, his slow, measured, quaint but earnest speech made him a marked individuality in the community. And yet, had he lived a life of utter seclusion and solitude, his real self could hardly have been less seen and heard and felt by even those who fancied from their daily and almost hourly intercourse with him that they knew him well. Nor was that cloak by which he was so completely hidden from his fellows a garment that he himself had fashioned. Nay, had it been, our friend would have been known to all, for all the cloaks that men sometimes assume whereby to mark their inner selves, have holes or patches or transparency sufficient even to magnify that which they strive the most to hide. But Mr. Peck had nothing to conceal. And to the few, the very few who were permitted to see and to hear him as he was, was revealed a character of the sweetest and noblest mould, a heart as pure, as gentle, and as sensitive as a child, and a mind as clear, as well disciplined by wisdom and stored with learning as that of many a philosopher whose name is now a household word.

The writer of this memoir became acquainted with Mr. Peck more than thirty years ago, and has since esteemed him for his many excellent qualities. Though we did not meet very often and our correspondence was more or less desultory, I saw enough of him to convince me that he was a man of sterling worth, and a warm and kind-hearted friend. My intercourse with him was chiefly at the rooms of the Historic Genealogical Society, which he visited to attend the society meetings or to use the books in its library. In 1868, while his Peck Genealogy, which was printed in Boston, was passing through the press, his visits were much more frequent. I found him remarkably well informed in literary as well as general subjects. He possessed many of the best traits of a student of history and genealogy. He was an earnest but cautious investigator, of sound judgment, cool and collected and not disposed to adopt hasty conclusions. He was frank and open in his intercourse with others, and conscientious in his dealings. I esteem it a privilege to have enjoyed his friendship.

NORTHROP GENEALOGY.

By HON. A. JUDD NORTHROP, of Syracuse, N. Y.

1. JOSEPH¹ NORTHROP, probably from Yorkshire, England, was one of the first settlers of Milford, Conn. The first planters of the town were enrolled Nov. 20, 1639; but, Joseph not then being in church fellowship, his name (with others) appears in the list immediately after the "free planters." A part of the settlers were from Wethersfield, Conn., whither they had come from Watertown, Mass. They were part of Sir Richard Saltonstall's company. Having be-

come attached to their pastor, Rev. Peter Prudden, from Egerton, Yorkshire, England, they accompanied him to Milford. Another part of the settlers were of Eaton and Davenport's company,—“of good characters and fortunes,”—who landed in Boston, July 26, 1637, and settled at New Haven in April, 1638. They were mostly from Yorkshire, Hertfordshire and Kent. The Hertfordshire families seem to have tended to Milford.

The surname *Northrup* was spelled, as here given, in the earliest deeds and records and inscriptions on tombstones, *rup*, sometimes *rupp*. About the time of the Revolution, apparently, many families changed it to *Northrop*. (That spelling will be followed in their cases, in the genealogy to be published.) Jan. 9, 1642, Joseph united with the First Church in Milford. Married Mary, dau. of Francis Norton, who came to Milford from Wethersfield with Rev. Peter Prudden. Died Sept. 11, 1669. Will dated Sept. 1, 1669; mentions only Joseph, Samuel, Jeremiah and John. Codicil to will: “My mother shall have a living in my house as long as she lives,”—perhaps meaning Mrs. Norton. His wife survived him, and made her will Jan. 24, 1683; mentions Joseph, Samuel, Jeremiah (omits John, who probably was dead), Zophar, Daniel, William and Mary,—the two latter as being in their minority,—also her mother Norton. Inventory of her estate dated Feb. 28, 1683.

Children:

2. i. JOSEPH,² bapt. Aug. 9, 1649.
3. ii. SAMUEL, bapt. 1651.
4. iii. JEREMIAH, b. Jan. 1654.
5. iv. JOHN, b. Sept. 1656; probably died before 1683.
6. v. ZOPHAR, b. June 21, 1661.
7. vi. DANIEL, b. Aug. 1664.
8. vii. WILLIAM, b. June 2, 1666.
9. viii. MARY, b. Jan. 1670.
2. JOSEPH² NORTHROP (*Joseph*¹), bapt. August 9, 1649, Milford. Freeman, May 12, 1670; married to (?); died May —, 1700. Children born at Milford:
 8. i. JOSEPH,³ bapt. Oct. 1689.
 9. ii. JAMES, bapt. Jan. 1693.
 10. iii. MOSES, bapt. March, 1695.
 11. iv. MIRIAM, bapt. May, 1698.
3. SAMUEL² NORTHROP (*Joseph*¹), bapt. 1651, Milford. Freeman, May 11, 1671; married Sarah ——. Inventory dated Jan 30, 1712—13. Children born in Milford:
 11. i. SAMUEL,³ b. —.
 12. ii. AMOS, bapt. Sept. 1689.
 13. iii. JOEL, b. Feb. 1691.
 14. iv. MARY, b. Sept. 1694; m. April 9, 1717, Josiah, son of Josiah Tibbals (his 2d wife).
 15. v. HANNAH, b. Dec. 1696; m. James Smith.
 16. vi. ABIGAIL, b. May 1, 1699; m. Jan. 6, 1724, Dea. Jonathan Guernsey, son of Joseph.
 17. vii. MARGARET, b. Aug. 1702; m. (prob.) Joseph Gunn, son of Jeboniah, and settled in Waterbury.
4. JEREMIAH² NORTHROP (*Joseph*¹), born Jan. 1654, Milford. Married Phœbe —; died April 11, 1734. Children born in Milford:
 14. i. JOHN,³ bapt. Jan. 16, 1695.
 15. ii. JEREMIAH, bapt. Jan. 16, 1695.

16. iii. PHINEAS, bapt. Jan. 16, 1695.
17. iv. BENJAMIN, bapt. Oct. 1696.
- v. PHOEBE, bapt. Nov. 1705.
5. ZOPHAR² NORTHRUP (*Joseph*¹), born June 21, 1661, Milford. Married Sarah Tibbals, dau. of Josiah and Mary (Sherwood) Tibbals, of Milford (her parents married July 13, 1670); died 1729. Will made in 1728. Children born in Milford:
 - i. ZOPHAR,³ bapt. Dec. 1696. (Not mentioned in father's will.)
 - ii. JOSIAH, bapt. Oct. 1699. (Probably died before 2d Josiah was born.)
 18. iii. JOSIAH, bapt. 1702.
 - iv. MEHETABEL, bapt. Dec. 1708.
 - v. HANNAH, bapt. June, 1712.
 - vi. REBECCA. (Mentioned in father's will, 1728.)
6. DANIEL² NORTHRUP (*Joseph*¹), born August, 1664, Milford. Married Sarah ———; died 1728. Children born in Milford:
 - i. ROBERT,³ bapt. 1692.
 - ii. DANIEL, bapt. Dec. 1693.
 19. iii. GAMALIEL, bapt. May, 1696. Of Ridgefield, 1721.
 - iv. EBENEZER, b. May, 1698.
 20. v. DAVID, b. Aug. 1701.
 - vi. SARAH, b. July, 1702; m. March 6, 1727-8, Samuel St. John, and probably was of Ridgefield, 1734.
 - vii. NATHAN, bapt. Aug. 1705. Of Ridgefield, 1734.
 - viii. MEHETABEL, bapt. April, 1708; m. Aug. 23, 1733, Josiah Hine, son of Samuel.
 21. ix. JABEZ, bapt. Jan. 1710. Of Ridgefield, 1736.
 - x. JONAH, mentioned in will. Died March 31, 1736, Ridgefield.
7. WILLIAM² NORTHRUP (*Joseph*¹), born June 2, 1666, Milford. Married Mary Peck, dau. of Joseph; died 1728. Children born in Milford:
 22. i. WILLIAM,³ b. Dec. 1694.
 23. ii. EPHRAIM, b. 1696.
 24. iii. JOSEPH, b. 1698.
 - iv. HANNAH, b. Dec. 1699.
 25. v. THOMAS, b. 1701.
 26. vi. JOHN, b. 1703.
8. JOSEPH³ NORTHRUP (*Joseph*² *Joseph*¹), bapt. Oct. 1689, Milford. Removed to Ridgefield, Conn. Joseph and his brothers James and Moses united with others in the purchase of lands from the Indians in Ridgefield, March 18, 1715, Nov. 22, 1721, and July 4, 1727,—the 2d, 3d and 4th purchases from the Indians. Married Nov. 20, 1713, Susanna Roberts; died 1773. Children recorded at Ridgefield:
 - i. SUSANNA,⁴ b. Aug. 31, 1714.
 27. ii. JOSEPH, b. May 11, 1716.
 28. iii. ELI, b. May 1, 1718.
 29. iv. AARON, b. Nov. 30, 1720.
 30. v. ABRAHAM, b. Sep. 18, 1722. Removed to Lenox, Mass.
 31. vi. ISAAC, b. Nov. 10, 1725.
 - vii. MIRIAM, b. July 18, 1728.
9. JAMES³ NORTHRUP (*Joseph*² *Joseph*¹), bapt. January, 1693, Milford. Bought lands in Ridgefield with brothers Joseph and Moses, 1715, 1721, and 1727, and settled there. Also bought lands of Joseph Benedict for £60, March 29, 1714. Married 1st, Hannah Hine, of Milford, who died about 1737. Children by 1st wife recorded at Ridgefield:

32. i. JAMES,⁴ b. Nov. 9, 1719.
- ii. NATHAN, b. May 30, 1721; m. Eunice ———, of Salem, N. Y.
- iii. HANNAH, b. Nov. 16, 1723; d. before 1731.
- iv. STEPHEN, b. Dec. 13, 1725; m. Abigail; d. June 22, 1757.
33. v. THOMAS, b. Dec. 5, 1727.
- vi. HANNAH, b. Aug. 20, 1729; m. Aug. 23, 1747, Stephen Olmstead.
- vii. ANNA, m. Dec. 24, 1754, Jonah Smith, Jr.

JAMES,³ married 2d, wid. Lydia Mills, and by her had:

- viii. AMBROSE, b. April 30, 1740; d. Oct. 7, 1745.
- ix. JOHN, b. Nov. 28, 1743; d. March 20, 1761.
- x. BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 26, 1747.

10. MOSES³ NORTHRUP (*Joseph*,² *Joseph*¹), bapt. March, 1695, Milford. With his brothers Joseph and James (and others), purchased lands of the Indians in Ridgefield, Conn., in 1715, 1721, and 1727. Described in deed of Sept., 1714, as "of Milford," and in deed of May 11, 1716, as "of Ridgefield." Lived in Ridgefield until some time between Nov. 24, 1733, and August 2, 1734, when he removed to Dutchess Co., N. Y. Described himself in deed dated March 10, 1735, as "lately of Ridgefield now living at *Worstshire* in the Province of New York." Again, in 1740, "of *Worcester*, N. Y." Again, Feb. 7, 1744-5, "of *Worstshire*, Dutchess Co., N. Y." In "N. Y. Calendar of Land Papers, 1643-1803," Vol. XIII, pp. 139-140 (State Library, Albany, N. Y.), are two original Petitions, dated April 29, 1743, of Moses Northrup and Abigail his wife and Moses Northrup, Jr., for license to purchase vacant lands in the County of Dutchess, "where their dwelling stands," &c.—10,000 acres. Petitions denied. He married about 1721, Abigail Cornell, who survived him. She quit-claims her dower, &c., by deed Jan. 22, 1759. The sons convey Ridgefield lands of their father by deed Jan. 19, 1759. He died about January, 1759. The children born, some in Ridgefield, some in Dutchess Co. Order of birth not known.

34. i. MOSES,⁴ b. Nov. 1, 1722, Ridgefield, Conn.
- ii. JOSEPH.
35. iii. AMOS, b. 1730.
36. iv. BENJAMIN, b. about 1739.
37. v. CORNELL, b. probably about 1740-2.
- vi. ABIGAIL.
- vii. SARAH.

11. SAMUEL³ NORTHRUP (*Samuel*,² *Joseph*¹), b. in Milford. One of the original proprietors—not one of the "first 12 settlers"—of New Milford; list dated, Milford, April, 1706. Married Feb. 25, 1714, Sarah Andrews.

- i. MERCY,⁴ b. Sept. 1715.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. June, 1718.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. July, 1723; m. Lawrence Clinton, and had: 1. *Sarah*,⁵ b. Aug. 1747; 2. *Simeon*,⁵ b. Feb. 1749; 3. *Abigail*,⁵ b. Aug. 1751; 4. *Samuel*,⁵ b. July, 1754.

12. AMOS³ NORTHRUP (*Samuel*,² *Joseph*¹), bapt. Sept. 1689, Milford. Married Jan. 6, 1713-4, Mary Gunn. It is said he removed to New Milford and died not long after 1726; and that his widow married, 1729, Henry Peck, and removed to Brookfield, where his son Amos⁴ was brought up. Will dated Feb. 25, 1726. Ephraim Northrup was one of the witnesses.

38. i. AMOS.⁴
 ii. MARY, bapt. Sept. 1714; d. young.
 iii. JOAN, bapt. March, 1718; d. young.
13. JOEL³ NORTHRUP (*Samuel*,² *Joseph*¹), b. Feb. 1691, Milford. Married Ruth Andrews, dau. of Thomas; died 1752. Children, all born in Woodbridge, Conn.:
 i. RUTH,⁴ b. 1725; m. Hezekiah Camp, of Salisbury.
 ii. SARAH, b. 1727.
 iii. HANNAH, b. 1728.
 iv. MARY, b. 1730.
39. v. JOEL, b. 1732.
 vi. ABIGAIL, b. 1734; d. young—before 1740.
 vii. MARGARET, b. 1736.
 viii. ABIGAIL, b. 1740.
14. Lieut. JOHN³ NORTHRUP (*Jeremiah*,² *Joseph*¹), bapt. Jan. 16, 1695 (probably when several years old), in Milford. He and his brothers Jeremiah³ and Benjamin³ were among the first settlers of Newtown, Conn., where they took their "pitch" with others for home lots, commencing April 7, 1712, each to have 4 acres of meadow land; and again in 1720, the brothers John³ and Benjamin³ are together allotted 10 acres more. He was appointed Selectman in 1722 and held the office 13 years; was Town Clerk from 1739 to 1752. He was a weaver. Was known as "Lieut. John." Married Jan. 7, 1713-4, Mary Porter, who died March 19, 1786, aged 97 years. Died Jan. 9, 1767, very suddenly, "aged 80 years."
40. i. JONATHAN,⁴ b. March 3, 1715, Milford.
 ii. RUTH, b. Jan. 15, 1717; m. Nov. 30, 1737, Peter Ferris, son of Samuel, of Newtown. Peter d. 1795, aged 81 years. She died May 28, 1804. Had: 1. *Samuel*,⁵ b. May 10, 1740, d. Jan. 12, 1796; 2. *Martha*,⁵ b. Nov. 12, 1743; 3. *Joseph*,⁵ b. Aug. 2, 1746.
- iii. MARY, b. Oct. 17, 1725, Newtown; m. Aug. 21, 1743, Daniel Sherman.
41. iv. JOHN, b. July 9, 1732.
15. JEREMIAH³ NORTHRUP (*Jeremiah*,² *Joseph*¹), bapt. Jan. 16, 1695, Milford (probably when several years old). Married Hannah ———, who died March 19, 1767, aged 70. He died July 4, 1771, "in the 87th year of his age." Quite probably there was a *Job* in this family, b. in Milford.
 i. JEREMIAH,⁴
 ii. JOSHUA.
 iii. EZRA, b. 1724 or 5.
 iv. AMOS, b. 1727.
 v. WAITE, b. 1740.
 vi. ENOS, b. 1742, Brookfield, Conn.
 vii. HANNAH, m. Hawley. He d. May 12, 1790, aged 60.
 viii. PHOEBE, m. Weller.
16. PHINEAS³ NORTHRUP (*Jeremiah*,² *Joseph*¹), bapt. Jan. 16, 1695. Married Dec. 9, 1732, Elizabeth Brinsmeade, dau. of John.
 i. ELIZABETH,⁴ b. Jan. 1733; m. Enos Baldwin.
 ii. PHOEBE, b. April, 1735.
 iii. ANN, b. March, 1737; m. Beers.
 iv. SUSANNA, b. March, 1741; m. Sears.
 v. RACHEL, b. Dec. 1743; d. Aug. 22, 1750.
 vi. JOHN, b. Feb. 1746; d. Aug. 21, 1750.
 vii. PHINEAS, b. Feb. 1749; d. Nov. 1777.
17. Dea. BENJAMIN³ NORTHRUP (*Jeremiah*,² *Joseph*¹), bapt. Oct. 1696, Milford. A mason. His name appears on record in Newtown in

1712. Had land set off to him and his brother John⁸ in 1720. Was Deacon of Cong. Church in Newtown. Married March 4, 1724, Sarah Platt, who died Feb. 25, 1775, aged 75 years. He died Aug. 9, 1775, in a fit, aged 79 years. Children, born in Newtown:

- i. BENJAMIN,⁴ b. Feb. 7, 1725; d. Nov. 7, 1727.
 - ii. SARAH, b. Feb. 25, 1727; m. Wakeley.
 - iii. PHEBE, b. Feb. 25, 1727; m. May 14, 1760, Joseph Rockwell, of Danby, Conn.
 - iv. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 24, 1729.
 - v. ABIGAIL, m. Castle.
 - vi. MIRIAM, m. Bristol.
 - vii. MERCY, m. Monger.
 - viii. ALICE, m. Jan. 5, 1760, Joseph Botsford, of Newtown; d. April 5, 1774.
 - ix. NATHANIEL, b. 1740.
 - x. EUNICE, bapt. June 3, 1743; m. Nov. 7, 1768, Eben Castle, of Roxbury, Conn.
 - xi. ELIHU, bapt. Feb. 16, 1747.
18. JOSIAH³ NORTHRUP (*Zophar*,² *Joseph*¹), bapt. 1702, Milford. Married Mary Sanford, who was born July 5, 1702.
- i. JOSEPH,⁴ bapt. Jan. 1728.
 - ii. SARAH, bapt. Nov. 1728.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, bapt. Nov. 1728.
 - iv. MOSES, bapt. June, 1730; m. Elizabeth Baldwin, dau. of Joshua.
 - v. JONATHAN, bapt. May, 1732.
 - vi. ANNA, bapt. Oct. 1735.
 - vii. ISRAEL, bapt. Dec. 1739; d. Aug. 10, 1750.
19. GAMALIEL³ NORTHRUP (*Daniel*,² *Joseph*¹), bapt. May, 1696, Milford. Married Jan. 2, 1723-4, Mary Dauchy. In deed, Nov. 16, 1717, describes himself "formerly of Milford, now resident in Ridgefield, blacksmith." Dis. of estate July 31, 1783. Children recorded at Ridgefield:
- i. ELIZABETH,⁴ b. Oct. 2, 1723; d. March 14, 1725.
 - ii. MARY, b. May 26, 1726.
 - iii. SARAH, b. April 29, 1728.
 - iv. GAMALIEL, b. May 9, 1730.
 - v. DANIEL, b. July 17, 1733; d. Jan. 18, 1738.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 29, 1735-6.
 - vii. MEHETABEL, b. May 13, 1738; m. Sept. 15, 1756, Jesse Benedict (b. Feb. 2, 1735, d. Sept. 2, 1805, Ridgefield), son of Capt. Matthew and Ruth (Keeler) Benedict. 10 children. She d. Dec. 11, 1804.
 - viii. RACHEL, b. July 18, 1740.
 - ix. MARTHA, b. Dec. 2, 1744; m. John St. John.
 - x. HANNAH, b. May 1, 1747; m. Olmstead.
20. DAVID³ NORTHRUP (*Daniel*,² *Joseph*¹), born Aug. 1701, Milford. Married Rebecca Downs, dau. of Deliverance Downs (who in her will mentions "Rebecca, wife of David Northrup"). Describes himself in deeds Dec. 12, 1721, and March 8, 1722-3, "of Milford."
- i. DAVID, bapt. 1734.
 - ii. ISAAC, bapt. 1734.
 - iii. REBECCA, bapt. 1734.
 - iv. EUNICE, bapt. 1734.
 - v. SARAH, bapt. 1734.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, bapt. May, 1735.
 - vii. JOSIAH, bapt. Feb. 1738.
21. JABEZ³ NORTHRUP (*Daniel*,² *Joseph*¹), bapt. Jan. 1710, Milford.

Of Ridgefield in 1736. Married March 6, 1735, Sarah ———.
Children, born in Ridgefield:

- i. EUNICE,⁴ b. Oct. 6, 1735.
 - ii. JABEZ, b. Aug. 14, 1737.
 - iii. SARAH, b. June 21, 1741.
 - iv. LOIS, b. Feb. 16, 1743-4.
22. WILLIAM³ NORTHRUP (*William,² Joseph¹*), b. Dec. 1694, Milford. Signs "of Greenfield," 1736. Died (probably) in 1736 or 1737, as his children quit-claim in 1737.
- i. WILLIAM.⁴
 - ii. ANNA.
- (Perhaps others.)
23. EPHRAIM³ NORTHRUP (*William,² Joseph¹*), b. 1696, Milford. Married Nov. 26, 1730, Sarah Gunn, dau. of Samuel. Died Oct. 10, 1787.
- i. ABIGAIL,⁴ b. Aug. 1731; d. March 20, 1790, unmarried.
 - ii. EPHRAIM, b. April, 1733.
 - iii. LAZARUS, b. June, 1735; d. 1802. (Remembered in Lazarus Gunn's will.)
 - iv. MARTHA, bapt. July, 1737; m. March 8, 1757, David Lambert, son of Jesse.
 - v. MARY, bapt. Dec. 1739; m. Joel Smith.
 - vi. ESTHER, bapt. Sept. 1744; m. Feb. 23, 1763, Dr. Elias Carrington, son of Noadiah.
24. JOSEPH³ NORTHRUP (*William,² Joseph¹*), b. 1698, Milford. Married Jan. 10, 1725, Ruth Allen, dau. of Henry.
- i. MARY,⁴ b. Jan. 1729; m. Oct. 3, 1745, David Canfield, son of Jeremiah.
 - ii. RUTH, b. March, 1730; m. Joseph Camp.
 - iii. JANE, b. May, 1732.
 - iv. ANDREW, b. January, 1736.
 - v. ABEL, bapt. Dec. 1739.
 - vi. ALLEN, bapt. Dec. 1741.
 - vii. MERCY, bapt. March, 1743.
 - viii. CATHERINE, mentioned in will 1775; m. Ezra Merchant.
 - ix. HETH, mentioned in will as youngest.
25. THOMAS³ NORTHRUP (*William,² Joseph¹*), b. 1701, Milford. Married Abigail Terrill. Removed to Newtown, Conn., and resided there until the children were grown and settled. His wife died there, and he went to New Milford and resided with one of his sons. Residents of Newtown in 1712, Thomas Northrup, Benjamin and Jeremiah and John (brothers) Northrup.
- i. JOB,⁴ b. April 25, 1731; m. April 8, 1756, Violet Peck.
 - ii. THOMAS, b. Dec. 2, 1732; m. Aug. 25, 1757, Johanna Leach.
 - iii. ISAAC, b. Aug. 6, 1734.
 - iv. SARAH, d. at Newtown, aged 96.
 - v. ABRAHAM, b. Aug. 13, 1738; m. twice.
 - vi. JOEL, b. March 3, 1742; m. Eunice Marsh.
26. JOHN³ NORTHRUP (*William,² Joseph¹*), b. 1703, Milford. Married Aug. 14, 1728, Rebecca Roberts, at Ridgefield, whither he had removed.
- i. JOHN,⁴ b. Jan. 14, 1729.
 - ii. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 26, 1730; d. Jan. 14, 1734.
 - iii. ENOS, b. Sept. 14, 1733.
 - iv. REBECCA, b. Sept. 25, 1735.
 - v. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 6, 1737-8.
 - vi. RUTH, b. Jan. 11, 1742-3.
 - vii. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 2, 1746.

27. JOSEPH⁴ NORTHRUP (*Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Joseph*¹), b. May 11, 1716, Ridgefield. Married Aug. 9, 1738 (recorded at Ridgefield), Allyn Hayes (dau. of James Hayes of Norwalk, Ct., who had: 1, Eunice, married John St. John; 2, Mary, married Isaac Sherwood, Jr.; 3, Rachel, married Samuel Gates; 4, Allyn, married Joseph⁴ Northrup). She died Sept. 12, 1784, aged 66. He died Sept. 23, 1785. Both buried at Salisbury, Ct.
- i. ALLYN⁵ (dau.), b. May 13, 1739, Ridgefield.
 - ii. JOSEPH, b. March 20, 1742, Ridgefield.
 - iii. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 26, 1744, Ridgefield.
 - iv. ANNA, b. Sept. 10, 1745, Ridgefield.
 - v. ELIJAH, b. April 10, 1750.
 - vi. NATHANIEL, b. March 26, 1752.
 - vii. JEREMIAH.
 - viii. MARION.
 - ix. EUNICE.
 - x. ELIZABETH.
28. ELI⁴ NORTHRUP (*Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Joseph*¹), b. May 1, 1718, Ridgefield. Married Jan. 3, 1738-9, Abigail ———. Gave deed in Ridgefield Dec. 2, 1773. "Of Ridgefield," Feb. 20, 1777. Gave deed in "*Balltown*," Albany Co., N. Y., Oct. 25, 1779. (Doubtless *Ballston*, *Saratoga Co.*, *N. Y.*, Albany Co. then extending far to the North.) The deed was given to Josiah Northrup of Ridgefield. Children, born in Ridgefield:
- i. ELI,⁵ b. Feb. 2, 1742-3.
 - ii. JOANNA, b. Aug. 6, 1745.
 - iii. JANE, b. Oct. 21, 1747.
 - iv. ESTHER, b. Jan. 18, 1749-50.
 - v. BENAJAH, b. March 27, 1752. "Loyalist." Removed to New Brunswick 1783; d. May 17, 1838, leaving 14 children, 118 grandchildren and 111 great-grandchildren. (I have a great number of them.)
 - vi. WILSON, b. April 7, 1754.
29. AARON⁴ NORTHRUP (*Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Joseph*¹), b. Nov. 30, 1720, Ridgefield. Married Jan. 25, 1743, Rebecca Hyatt (b. June 20, 1723; d. March 9, 1800). He died March 21, 1802. Resided at Ridgefield and children born there:
- i. HANNAH,⁵ b. Dec. 3, 1744; m. 1st, Elisha Vibbert; m. 2d, Daniel Hoyt; m. 3d, ——— Godfrey.
 - ii. MARY, b. Oct. 13, 1746; m. Ephraim Smith.
 - iii. SARAH, b. Aug. 22, 1749; m. Samuel Nash, son of Abraham.
 - iv. AARON, b. June 21, 1751; d. May 21, 1768.
 - v. REBECCA, b. March 7, 1754; m. Joshua Jones, Ballston, N. Y.
 - vi. MILLICENT, b. Feb. 25, 1757; m. John Northrup, of Salem, N. Y., son of Nathan.
 - vii. JOSIAH, b. May 28, 1759.
 - viii. JARED, b. Nov. 19, 1761.
 - ix. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 16, 1764.
30. ABRAHAM⁴ NORTHRUP (*Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Joseph*¹), b. Sept. 18, 1722, Ridgefield. Married July 13, 1752, Mehetabel Gunn, of Newtown. Removed to Lenox, Mass. Gave deed there Dec. 2, 1773. Covenant—"non-importation," &c.—signed at Lenox, 1774, by Samuel, Elijah and Abraham Northrup, and others. (I have not yet ascertained his children.)
31. ISAAC⁴ NORTHRUP (*Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Joseph*¹), b. Nov. 10, 1725, Ridgefield. Married 1st, Hannah Gunn; married 2d, Jan. 16,

1752, Elizabeth Lobdell. Lived in Ridgefield until, at least, first six children were born, then in South Salem (giving deed there, Dec. 2, 1773), Westchester Co., N. Y., where he died July 9, 1810. Wife died about 1790. (?)

- | | | | |
|-------|---------------------------------------|-------|------------|
| i. | ISAAC, ⁵ b. Dec. 24, 1752. | | |
| ii. | DAVID, b. March 20, 1754. | | |
| iii. | ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 28, 1755. | | |
| iv. | LOIS, b. July 17, 1757. | | |
| v. | REBECCA, b. July 13, 1759. | | |
| vi. | EUNICE, b. Feb. 3, 1761. | | |
| vii. | PHALLE. | x. | MOLLY. |
| viii. | SARAH. | xi. | JONAH. |
| ix. | RUTH. | xii. | LEWIS. |
| | | xiii. | ISAAC. (?) |

These last seven mentioned in dis. of estate May 4, 1791, Ridgefield.

32. JAMES⁴ NORTHROP (*James,³ Joseph,² Joseph¹*). b. Nov. 9, 1719. Ridgefield. Married Jan. 13, 1742, Rachel Smith, daughter of Samuel, of Norwalk (b. March 27, 1723). Distribution of his estate July 26, 1784. Children, recorded at Ridgefield:

- i. JAMES,⁵ b. Jan. 22, 1744-5; d. before July 15, 1751.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. March 5, 1746; m. Prue Riggs.
- iii. MATTHEW, b. April 6, 1749; m. Hannah Abbott.
- iv. JAMES, b. July 15, 1751; d. ———.
- v. NATHANIEL, b. July 15, 1751; m. Nov. 5, 1772, Chloe Baldwin.
- vi. RACHEL, b. Jan. 28, 1754; m. Theophilus Taylor.
- vii. HANNAH, b. Feb. 28, 1755; m. Samuel Baldwin, and settled in Aurora, Portage Co., O.; d. about 1826.
- viii. STEPHEN, b. Jan. 22, 1759; m. 1st, Betsey Murch; m. 2d, Deborah Robinson.

33. THOMAS⁴ NORTHROP (*James,³ Joseph,² Joseph¹*), b. Dec. 5, 1727, Ridgefield. Married 1st, March 9, 1747-8, Rachel (b. Feb. 11, 1727, d. Oct. 4, 1759), daughter of Lemuel and Mary Morehouse; married 2d, Jan. 1, 1760, Mehetabel (b. April 11, 1738, d. July 30, 1808), daughter of John and Elizabeth Rockwell. Died Aug. 29, 1799.

- i. MARTHA,⁵ b. June 8, 1747-8.
- ii. THOMAS, b. Sept. 26, 1751.
- iii. JACOB, b. Feb. 21, 1762; d. April 28, 1784.
- iv. MOSES, b. Jan. 17, 1764.
- v. ELIJAH, b. Oct. 8, 1765; m. Aug. 3, 1786, Amy Williams.
- vi. JOSHUA, b. July 12, 1777, town of Lee, Mass.; m. 1st, Polly Wade; m. 2d, Harriet Wade.

34. MOSES⁴ NORTHROP (*Moses,³ Joseph,² Joseph¹*), b. Nov. 1, 1722, Ridgefield. Married Dec. 1749, Patience Beardsley (b. Dec. 22, 1729, d. Oct. 17, 1778). Removed with his father 1733-4 to Dutchess Co., N. Y., and united with him in petitions to purchase vacant lands, April 29, 1743. Had "land troubles" in Pawling, —was "wrongfully driven from his home,"—removed to New Milford, Conn., after Nov. 25, 1760, where he gave deeds in 1768, 1771 and 1774 of lands in Ridgefield. Deeds of division were given between Moses of New Milford and his brothers Benjamin of Hardiston, Sussex Co., N. J., Amos of Tyringham, Mass., and by him and Joseph of Philips Patent, Dutchess Co., N. Y.,—this last, March 14, 1774. Moses⁴ was a "loyalist" in the Revolution. Died Oct. 15, 1788.

- i. MOSES,⁵ b. Jan. 2, 1752; d. July 26, 1778.

- ii. JOHN, b. Nov. 12, 1753; d. March 20, 1755.
 - iii. JOSHUA, b. Sept. 10, 1755; m. Olcha Lowe, Nova Scotia.
 - iv. JOSEPH, b. April 30, 1757; m. Mary Foster, dau. of Thomas.
 - v. ABIGAIL, b. March 25, 1759; m. Elnathan Gunn; d. Jan. 12, 1787.
 - vi. EUNICE, b. Feb. 5, 1761; d. Sept. 4, 1788.
 - vii. CALEB, b. Dec. 13, 1763; m. July 3, 1785, Silvina Knowles.
 - viii. PAUL, b. Oct. 5, 1765; d. May 10, 1791.
 - ix. KEZIAH, b. March 8, 1768; d. Oct. 23, 1770.
 - x. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 25, 1770; mar. but had no children; d. April 9, 1796.
 - xi. PATIENCE, b. Sept. 7, 1772; m. Nathan Sanford; lived in Kingsbury, Wash. Co., N. Y. Died June 5, 1810.
35. AMOS⁴ NORTHRUP (*Moses*,³ *Joseph*,² *Joseph*¹), b. 1730, Ridgefield. Went with his father, 1733-4, to Dutchess Co., N. Y., thence to "Hop Brook," Tyringham, Berkshire Co., Mass., as early as 1771. Gave deed there April 2, 1771, to Moses Northrup of New Milford, of "lands divided or undivided" in Ridgefield. Farmer. Married, 1758, widow Hannah (Calkins) Hatch, who died April 22, 1804, in 68th year of her age. He died Feb. 9, 1810. Children, probably all born at Tyringham:
- i. MIRIAM,⁵ b. 1762; m. Dea. Seth Kingsley; d. Jan. 30, 1831.
 - ii. MARY, b. 1763; unm.; d. Dec. 16, 1843.
 - iii. AMOS, b. April 14, 1765; m. March 10, 1796, Betsey Stedman, dau. of Tristram. She was b. Dec. 18, 1773, and d. Nov. 15, 1852. Amos d. Oct. 12, 1835, Smithfield, Madison Co., N. Y. He had *Rensselaer*,⁶ b. Aug. 10, 1804, Tyringham, Mass., d. Aug. 8, 1874; and *Rensselaer*⁶ had *Ansel Judd Northrup*,⁷ b. June 30, 1833, Smithfield, Madison Co., N. Y.
 - iv. BARZILLAI, b. Aug. 15, 1768; m. June 6, 1791, Margery Rockwood.
 - v. ANNA, b. Sept. 1769; m. Gideon Hale; d. April 4, 1849.
 - vi. JOHN, b. Dec. 2, 1771; m. Jan. 7, 1798, Sarah Miller.
 - vii. ABRAHAM, b. April 9, 1774; m. Jan. 17, 1802, Pamela Jones.
 - viii. TIMOTHY, b. Dec. 1779; unm.; d. May, 1820, Pompey, N. Y.
 - ix. ENOS, b. June, 1781; m. Sophira Kingsbury.
36. BENJAMIN⁴ NORTHRUP (*Moses*,³ *Joseph*,² *Joseph*¹), b. about 1739, Dutchess Co., N. Y. Removed to Sussex Co., N. J., in 1760. In deed Nov. 22, 1760, describes himself "of Bateman's Point, Dutchess Co., N. Y." In deed Nov. 25, 1760, describes "of Newtown, Sussex Co., N. J." In deed May 3, 1768, describes "of Hardiston, Sussex Co., N. J." Married Leonora Holmes (*or* Whitehead) who survived him and married 2d, Peterson. Benjamin d. Sept. 4, 1774, "æ 35 yrs."
- i. BENJAMIN,⁵ unm.; d. 1812.
 - ii. MOSES, b. 1762; m. 1st, May 1, 1787, Sarah De Witt.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, m. John Gauterman. Had 2 children.
 - iv. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 7, 1765; m. Feb. 23, 1786, Lucy Price.
 - v. MARY, m. Daniel Harker, Sussex Co., N. Y.
 - vi. SALLY, m. Samuel Harker, brother of Daniel.
37. CORNELL⁴ NORTHRUP (*Moses*,³ *Joseph*,² *Joseph*¹), b. probably as late as 1740-2, in Dutchess Co., N. Y. In deed April 27, 1763, describes as "of Beekman's Precinct, in Dutchess County, Province of New York." Nov. 14, 1768, "Cornell Northrup of Sheffield in the County of Berkshire, in the Province of Massachusetts Bay," deeds to "Moses Northrup of New Milford, Yeoman, of Litchfield Co., Conn.," lands in Ridgefield (both divided and undivided.) No record of marriage or death. First 5 children are recorded at Sheffield, Mass.,—the others not recorded. He probably removed

from Sheffield after 1772, and finally to Coeymans, Albany Co., N. Y., where some of the last 4 children are said to have been born.

- i. JOHN,⁵ b. March 4, 1767; m. 2d, Tamarintha Nichols.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. March 3, 1768; m. Silas Dunham.
- iii. SARAH, b. May 29, 1769; m. John Cowel.
- iv. ELAM, b. Sept. 7, 1770; m. 1st, Elizabeth Edmunds; m. 2d, Martha Davenport.
- v. REBECCA, b. July 20, 1772; m. Peleg Le Valley; d. aged 70.
- vi. POLLY, m. Ezra Champions.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. June 4, 1778.
- viii. CORNELL.
- ix. EUNICE.
- x. JAMES. (?)

38. AMOS⁴ NORTHROP (*Amos*,³ *Samuel*,² *Joseph*¹), b. (prob.) 1713-14, Milford. Went to New Milford. Married Dec. 16, 1741, Anna, daughter of Solomon Baldwin of Milford. She joined the First Church in New Milford in 1748, by letter from Amity (Woodbridge). June 30, 1743, he bought of Dea. Job Terrill of New Milford, for £1600, 190 acres of land at (now) Park Lane, East of the road, including 17½ acres with a dwelling house thereon, where he lived and died. His will dated Oct. 1, 1788, and probated July 2, 1790.

- i. AMOS,⁵ b. Dec. 19, 1742. Recorded at Milford. Grandfather of Hon. Birdsey Grant Northrup, Lecturer, &c.
- ii. SOLOMON, b. Dec. 29, 1744; m. Lois Mallory.
- iii. DAVID, b. Jan. 27, 1746; m. Rachel Grant.
- iv. LOIS, b. Sept. 17, 1748; m. 1771, Rev. Abner Benedict (his 2d wife), son of Peter Benedict. Had 2 sons, distinguished ministers, and 3 daughters, one of whom, Irene, was mother of Hon. Joel T. Headley.
- v. ANNA, b. April 3, 1751; m. Aug. 31, 1774, Col. Nathaniel Taylor. Her granddaughter, Mary T., was wife of President Noah Porter, of Yale College.
- vi. JOEL, b. July 27, 1753; grandfather of Gen. Lucius Bellinger Northrup, and great-grandfather of Harry Pinckney Northrop, R. C. Bishop at Charleston, S. C.

39. JOEL⁴ NORTHROP (*Joel*,³ *Samuel*,² *Joseph*¹), b. 1732, Woodbridge, Ct. Married Oct. 12, 1756, Abigail Camp. Captain in the Revolution. Died 1786. Children, born in Woodbridge:

- i. JOEL,⁵ b. Feb. 1758.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. April, 1761; m. Eli Stillson.
- iii. ANNA, b. Jan. 1764.
- iv. HEZEKIAH, b. April, 1766; died young.
- v. MARGARET, b. April, 1771; d. young.
- vi. JOHN, b. 1772; d. young.
- vii. JOHN, b. 1775.
- viii. HEZEKIAH, b. 1778.
- ix. MARGARET, b. 1780.
- x. ABEL, b. 1781.

40. Capt. JONATHAN⁴ NORTHROP (*John*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Joseph*¹), b. March 3, 1715, Milford. Removed to Newtown, Conn., with his parents, when quite young. "Captain,"—commanded a Company under Gen. Braddock and afterwards in the Revolution. Married June 2, 1740, Ruth Booth, who died July 25, 1799. He died 1783. Children, born in Newtown:

- i. SOLOMON,⁵ b. March 8, 1741; had Joseph and Johanna.
- ii. GIDEON, b. May 20, 1742; m. 1st, Rhoda Northrup.

- iii. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 29, 1744.
 - iv. MARY, b. June 28, 1746; d. Feb. 22, 1753.
 - v. CLEMENT, b. April 15, 1749; m. Jerusha Clark, dau. of Jared.
 - vi. GEORGE, b. March 21, 1754; m. 1st, Kimberly; m. 2d, Booth.
 - vii. LEMUEL, b. May 31, 1757; m. Lois Woodward.
 - viii. AMOS, b. Sept. 7, 1759; married 3 times; had 14 children.
41. JOHN⁴ NORTHRUP (*John*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Joseph*¹), b. July 9, 1732, Newtown. Succeeded his father as Town Clerk of Newtown, 1752, and held the office until 1765. Married July 30, 1752, Lois, dau. of William Northrup of Newtown. She died Dec. 3, 1800, aged 68. He died March 11, 1805.
- i. PETER,⁵ b. July 3, 1754; m. Lucy Sherman; d. Nov. 27, 1810.
 - ii. MARY, b. Jan. 28, 1756; m. Feb. 2, 1773, Solomon Glover.
 - iii. NANNY, b. May 14, 1758; m. May 22, 1778, Elijah Sherman.
 - iv. AMY, b. Feb. 9, 1760; m. John Sanford.
 - v. LOIS, b. Jan. 25, 1762; m. Jacob Wallace.
 - vi. BETTY, b. Jan. 15, 1764; m. Daniel Foote.
 - vii. HULDAH, b. Oct. 26, 1765; m. Abner Betts.
 - viii. RUTH, b. Oct. 5, 1768; m. Solomon Johnson.
 - ix. JOHANNA, b. Nov. 10, 1770; d. July 9, 1771.
 - x. JOHN, b. Aug. 2, 1772; m. Nabby Baldwin.

NOTE.—I intend soon to publish a Genealogy of the Northrup, -rop family, and also of the Northup family; and I should welcome any suggestions respecting the foregoing preliminary sketch. Any aids or hints from any source, in this matter, will be gratefully received and fully appreciated. A. J. NORTHRUP.
Syracuse, N. Y.

MEMORANDA OF ALL THE INSCRIPTIONS IN THE OLD BURYING-GROUND AT COLCHESTER, CONN.

WITH SOME NOTES FROM THE TOWN RECORDS.

By FRANK E. RANDALL, Esq., of New York City.

[Continued from page 191.]

- 407. Frederick P. Rand b. Middletown 13 June 1812 d. Hartford 13 July 1854.
- 408. Henry P. s. of Frederick P. and Harriet W. Rand, d. 10 Sep. 1844 æ. 11 m. 21 d.
- 409. Sarah, relict of Lieut. James Ransom, d. 12 May 1793 in 83d. yr.
- 410. Lieut. James Ransom d. 8 Feb. 1773 in 60th. yr.
- 411. Mr. Israel Ransom, son of Lieut. James Ransom and Sarah his wife, d. 4 June 1758 in 5th. yr.
- 412. Asahel Ransom d. 3 May 1854 æ. 70.

Robert Ransom had recorded at Colchester:

- 1. John, b. 13 Nov. 1709.
- 2. Mary, b. 30 Aug. 1711.
- 3. James, b. 13 Mch. 1713. (No. 410.)
- 4. Joshua, b. 3 May, 1715.
- 5. Robert, b. 25 Mch. 1717.
- 6. Alice, b. 6 Sep. 1719.
- 7. Newton, b. 21 Feb. 1722.
- 8. Peleg, b. 20 Sep. 1724.
- 9. Amos, b. 17 Feb. 1727.

- By wife Alice: 10. Elizabeth, b. 1 May, 1729.
11. Amy, b. 2 Aug. 1732.

413. Mrs. Mary Riggs d. 2 Apr. 1761 in 88th. yr.

The will of Mary Riggs of Colchester dated 18 June, 1759, names the following persons:

Her first husband Joseph Beckwith of Lyme; granddaughter Mary Beckwith, only daughter of her son Nathan Beckwith of Lyme, deceased; daughter Mary, wife of Capt. Matthew Marvin, and her daughter Mary Marvin; daughter Dorothy, wife of Simeon or Simon Smith of New London; daughter Susanna, wife of Amos Tinker of Lyme and her daughter Mary Gilbert; daughter Lydia Crossman; and her sons Joseph, Thomas, Zachariah and Elijah Beckwith of Lyme and Stephen Beckwith (see 14) of Colchester. Son Thomas Beckwith, Executor.

414. Mr. Cornelius Roberts d. 3 Oct. 1757 in 66th. yr.

415. Mr. Benjamin Roberts d. 23 Apr. 1770 in 44th. yr.

The will of Cornelius Roberts (No 414), dated . . . 1756, proved 6 Mch. 1758, mentions three sons, Benjamin (? 415), Cornelius and Aaron Roberts.

416. Mrs. Bethia, wife of Mr. Daniel Rowle, d. 7 May 1750 in 25th. yr.

417. Bethia, d. of Daniel and Bethia Rowle, d. 8 Jan. 1749 in 3d. yr.

418. Reuben, son of Moses and Martha Rowlee, d. 12 Aug. 1747 in 22d. yr.

Moses Rowlee m. . . . Sep. 1707 Martha Porter and had recorded at Colchester:

1. Mary, b. 15 Dec. 1708.
2. Martha, b. 11 Feb. 1710-11.
3. Moses, b. 5 Sept. 1714.
4. Ann, b. 5 Apr. 1716.

Administration was granted, 14 Sep. 1747, to Daniel Rowlee (see 416), on Estate of Reuben Rowlee (No. 418) of East Haddam, decd.

419. Caroline, d. of Hezekiah and Maria Rudd, d. 13 Apr. 1819 æ. 7 weeks 4 d.

420. Capt. Danl. Scovel d. 29 Nov. 1781 in 29th. yr.

421. Harriet Louisa, dau. of Chas. Shary?, d. 3 Jan. 1846 æ. 4 y. 2 m. 20 d.

422. Oliver E. Sheldon d. 1860 æ. 26, also his son æ. 20 mos.

423. Adelbert, son of Oliver and Almira Sheldon, d. 1863 æ. 2 y. 7 m.

424. Dea. John Skinner d. 27 Aug. 1740 in 66th. yr.

425. Capt. Aaron Skinner, Dea. of 1st. Ch. in Colchester, d. 17 Nov. 1766 in 54th. yr.

426. Dr. Thomas Skinner, d. 7 Aug. 1790 in 56th. yr.

427. Mary, d. of Dr. Thomas and Jerusha Skinner, d. 8 Jan. 1792 æ. 5.

428. Mrs. Ann Skinner, wife of Joseph Skinner, d. 3 June 1815 in 73d. yr.

429. Justin Skinner s. of Joseph and Ann Skinner d. 23 May 1796 in 18th. yr.

John Skinner (424) had recorded at Colchester:

1. Sarah, b. 17 July, 1697.
2. An, b. 1 Oct. 1700; m. 29 Oct. 1721, Seth Dean.
3. John, b. 30 Aug. 1703.
4. Daniel, b. 30 Aug. 1705.
5. Joannah, b. 27 Jan. 1707; m. 28 Feb. 1728-9.
Caleb Lomis. (See note 319.)
6. Joseph, b. 7 Oct. 1710.
7. Aaron, b. 14 June 1713. (No. 425, see notes 446-8).

430. John Smith Jun., son of Capt. John Smith and Mrs. Temprans, his wife, d. 17 Aug. 1752 in 24th. yr.

431. In mem. of 3 sons of Capt. John and Temprans Smith.

Shubell d. 18 May 1736 æ. 4 yrs. 8 mos.

Caleb d. 22 Dec. 1740 æ. 11 mos.

David d. Aug. 17, 1752, in 9th. yr.

432. Abby L. d. of Denison and Louisa Smith, d. 25 Aug. 1825 æ. 26.
 433. Caroline, d. of Denison and Louisa Smith, d. 4 Nov. 1849 æ. 28.
 434. Charles D. s. of Denison and Louisa Smith d. 12 Sep. 1846 æ. 18.
 435. Mary, only dau. of Rev. Rufus and Clarissa Smith, d. 14 Apr. 1847 æ. 21.
 Rufus a son grad. at Yale Coll. Aug. 1846 d. New Orleans 14 Oct. 1847 æ. 26.
 436. Gustavus F. D. son of Rev. Andrew M. and Julia L. Smith, d. 6 June 1837 æ. 8 mos.

The will of Simon Smith of Haddam, dated 20 July, 1742, proved 8 Apr. 1746, says that he is far advanced in years, mentions his father Simon Smith, decd.; his sons Simon and David; Susannah, dau. of his decd. son James; daus. Elizabeth and Ann; Lydia and Elizabeth, children of his decd. dau. Hannah Seward; dau. Esther, deceased, leaving children; Jonathan, John (? see 430 and 431) and Deborah, children of his deceased son Jonathan.

437. Gardner Southworth d. 9 Nov. 1851 æ. 59.
 438. Sarah T. wife of Gardner Southworth, d. 30 May 1869 æ. 73.
 439. Mrs. Juliette, wife of Alanson Stanard, d. 4 Mch. 1821 æ. 22.
 440. Mr. James Starks d. 10 June 1812 in 44th. yr.
 441. Mr. Zebulon Strong d. 11 Sep. 1805 in 66th. yr.
 442. Esther, wife of Zebulon Strong, d. 4 June 1815 æ. 73.
 443. Mr. John, son of Zebulon Strong and Esther his wife, d. 25. Mch. 1801 in 27th. yr.
 444. Dr. Zenas Strong b. 3 June 1764 d. 29 Oct. 1824 æ. 60.
 445. Mary C. wife of Dr. Zenas Strong, d. 18 July 1842 æ. 72.
 446. Charles Taintor d. 16 Mch. 1807 in 85th. yr.
 447. Mary, consort of Charles Taintor, d. 23 Nov. 1823 æ. 80.
 448. Mrs Anna Taintor dau. of Michael Taintor and Eunice his wife d. 31. Jan. 1755 in 21st. yr.

Micaiell Taintor, m. 3 Dec. 1712 Uniss Foot and had recorded at Colchester :

1. Uniss, b. 13 Apr. 1717, m. Aug. 1737 Aron Skinner (425).
2. Micaiell, b. 31 Dec. 1719 d. 1748.
3. Charles, b. 8 Feb. 1722-3 (446).
4. John, b. 23 July 1725.
5. Mary, b. 6 Nov. 1727.
6. Prudence, b. 9 Dec. 1729.
7. Sarah, b. 3 Apr. 1731.
8. Ann, b. 21 Oct. 1734, d. 31 Jan. 1755 (448).

Micaiell Taintor, Esq., d. 19 Feb. 1730-1.

449. Caroline, dau. of Benj. and Nancy Talbot, and gr. dau. of John R. Watrous, d. Aug. 23 1827 æ. 6 y. 4 m.
 450. Joseph Taylor d. 19 Jan. 1816 in 76th. yr.
 451. Sibyl, wife of Joseph Taylor, d. 18 July 1808 in 70th. yr.
 452. Mrs. Hannah, wife of Joseph Taylor, d. 29 Apr. 1812 in 61st. yr.
 453. Charles, s. of Capt. Joseph and Mrs. Sibbel Taylor, d. 17 Aug. 1777 in 14th. yr.
 454. Clarissa, d. of Capt. John and Sibbel Taylor, d. 22 July 1777 in 3rd. yr.
 455. Mr. Daniel Taylor d. 11 May 1812 in 46th. yr.
 456. Joseph Taylor d. 27 Sep. 1828 æ. 60.
 457. Nancy M. d. of Joseph and Esther Taylor, d. 4 Dec. 1822 æ. 16.
 458. Mary, wife of Charles Taylor, d. 24 Nov. 1822 æ. 29.
 459. Polly, wife of Eliphalet Tisdale, d. 21 Oct. 1831 æ. 46.
 460. Eliphalet Tisdale d. 16 Oct. 1828 æ. 42.
 461. Mary, d. of William and Rachel Townsend, d. 1 Sep. 1786 æ. 16 mos.

462. Mr. James Treadway d. 26 May 1728 in 52d. yr.
 463. Mrs. Sarah Treadway, wife of James Treadway, d. 17 Feb. 1753 in 68th. yr.
 464. Sarah, wife of James Treadway, d. 8 Jan. 1761 in 53d. yr.
 465. Marcy, d. of James and Sarah Treadway, d. 27 June 1750 in 4th yr.

James Treadway, "Malster from Watertown" (462), had recorded at Colchester by wife Sarah (463):

1. Mary, b. 15 July, 1709.
2. Sarah, b. 15 Apr. 1711.
3. Lydia, b. 16 Jan. 1714.
4. Eunice, b. 4 Nov. 1717.
5. Lois, b. 2 Feb. 1720.
6. Elijah, b. 8 Apr. 1722.
7. Anne, b. 9 Mch. 1724.
8. Abigail, b. 29 May, 1726.

"Sarah ye wife of John Sweetland who was ye widow Treadway Deceased February 28th., 1753, Old Style."

James Treadway (? son of 462) m. 4 June 1729 Sarah Mun (464).

466. Elizabeth, wife of Benjamin Trumbull, Esq., d. 20 Oct. 1828 æ. 46.
 467. Julia, d. of Mr. B. and Mrs. E. Trumbull, d. 7 Oct. 1806 æ. 5 y. 8 m. 4 d.
 468. John, son of Mr. B. and Mrs. E. Trumbull, d. 11 Sep. 1806 æ. 1 y. 8 m. 19 d.
 469. Jane, dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth Trumbull, d. 4 June 1839 æ. 16.

To be continued.

EXTRACT FROM ENGLISH PARISH REGISTERS RELATING TO KING AND HAINES FAMILIES.

Communicated by RUFUS KING, Esq., of Yonkers, New York.

Baltonsborough Parish, Somerset.

Children of Richard Kinge.

William, bap. June, 1540.

Richard, " July, 1545.

Mary, " February, 1551.

Christian, " " "

Rafe, " ———, 1556.

1620, William King, Senior, buried.

1620, Richard Hayne, churchwarden.

1621, Stephen Kinge, "

The Curate of Baltonsborough states that there are many later entries of the name King.

East Coker Parish, Somerset.

1595, Edward Kinge married.

1596, Bartholomew, son of Edward Kinge, bap.

1598, John, " " " "

Gillingham Parish, Dorset.

1594, Sept. 2, William Kinge, son of Christopher Kinge, bap.

*Combe-Hay Parish, Somerset.**Baptisms.*

- 1587, Nov. 14, John Heynes.
 1588, Mar. 16, George Heynes.
 1589, " 28, ——— Hayne (christian name illegible).
 1591, May 20, Marie Heynes.
 1592, Dec. 10, Alice Heynes.
 1593, Feb. 17, Dorothy Haines.

Shapwick Parish, Somerset.

- 1592, Jan., Anna, filia Jois Tayler, als Kinge, bap.
 1593, ———, William Kinge and Margereta Showell, mar.
 1594, ———, Margereta, dau. Will'mi Kinge, bap.
 1594, ———, " uxor " " bur.
 1595, ———, " dau. " " "
 1596, ———, Petra, son Petri Kinge, bap.
 1597, ———, Will'mus Hatch and Bridgitta Kinge, mar.

Dundry Parish, Somerset.

- 1633, Dec. 2, Mary, dau. William King, of Littleton, bur.
 1640, Ap^r. 2, William King, bur.
 1641, Ap^r. 14, William King, bur.

Glastonbury, St. Benedict Parish, Somerset.

- 1622, Oct. 28, William Parsonns and Rose King, mar.
 1623, June 1, Rose, wife of William King, bur.

Glastonbury, St. John's Parish, Somerset.

- 1623, Mar. 8, Richard Kinge, bur.
 1629, Aug. 20, Richard Kinge, bap.
 1629, Mar. —, Elizabeth Joan Kinge, bur.

*Worminghall Parish, Oxfordshire.**Baptisms.*

- 1562, Jan. 4, Richard Kynges.
 1564, Feb. 12, Elizabetha Kynges.
 1566, Apr. 10, Phylipp Kynges.
 1567, June 20, Alivia Kynges.
 1568, Oct. 23, Phillippe Kynges.
 1570, June 11, Thomas Kynges.
 1572, Apr. 20, Dorithea Kynges.
 1575, Oct. 3, Edmund Kynges.
 1591, Jan. 17, Henricus filius John Kynges.

Marriages.

- 1616, Nov. 7, Stephanus Radford et Agnetes Kinge.
 1623, Jan. 29, Thomas Kinge and Maria Cook.
 1631, Nov. 10, Laurentius Kinge et Sarah Rippinghall, vidua.
 1647, Nov. 8, Johannis Philips, et Sara Kinge.

Burials.

- 1577, July 14, Edwardus Kynges.
 1592, Jan. 14, Phillipus Kynges.
 1606, Mar. 22, Elizabetha Kynges.
 1632, Jan. 5, Elizabetha, filia Laurentii King.

WILL AND INVENTORY OF GEORGE WALDERNE OF ALCESTER, ENG.,

GRANDEATHER OF MAJOR RICHARD WALDRON, OF DOVER, N. H.

By JOHN B. NEWCOMB, Esq., of Elgin, Ill.

IN the January number of the REGISTER, pp. 60-64, I gave a copy of the will and inventory of Foulke Waldron, of Coventry, Warwickshire, Eng., and now give from the Probate Registry at Worcester, Eng., a copy of the will and inventory of his grandfather, George Walderne, of Alcester, Warwickshire, Eng. This George Walderne was also the grandfather of William, the Dover, N. H., recorder, and Maj. Richard Waldron, of Dover, who was killed by the Indians, 1689. George Walderne married in Alcester, July 8, 1576, Joan Shallard, and was buried April 12, 1588. Joanne, widow (husband's name not given), buried Jan. 27, 1627, in Alcester.

In the Name of God Amen the xith daye of Aprij in | the yeare of o^r Lorde God a thowsand & fyve hundred | & fower score and eight I George Walderne of Alcester | in the Dioces of Worcester Sick in my Bodye But thancks | bee unto God of a good & p^rfect memory doe ordeyne con | stytute and make this my laste Wyll and Testament in | manno^r and forme followinge. Fyrste I bequeth my Sowle | unto Almightye God my Creator and to Jesus Christ my Savior | and Redemer and my Boddy to bee buried in the Church of | Alcester aforesayed. Item I geeve and bequeth unto Willia^d Walderne my Sonne and heyre all those my lands tenements | and hereditaments whatsoever lying and being in the | Towne and prsh of Alcester aforesayed and my whyte heyfore wh heyfore to be delyvered unto his use and p^rfyete | immediatlye after my decesse. All the rest of my goode | moveabell and unmoveabell cattells what soever they bee I | gyve and bequeth unto Joane Walderne my wyffe and John | Walderne my yeongest Sonne equally to bee devyded betwen | them boeth, my debpts and other my funall being pd | and discharged foerth of those my goods and cattells | Also my Wyll ys that John Walderne my Sonne shall | have all his porcyon of goods delyverd unto him when | hee shall come to the age of xvij^{ten} yeares my wyffe having | the use of his portyon of goodes hearin gevin untill hee | shall come to the age of xvij^{ten} yeares putting in sufficient | security for the same and keping him untill sutch tyme and yff my Wyeffe shall chaunce to marry before the tyme | he shall come to xvij^{ten} yeares then shée to delyver all those his goods hearin gyven unto the seyd John Walderne my Sonne, and hee to have the use of hit himseeffe. I | make my Executrix to this my last Will and Testament | to see my bodye buried my debpts payed Joane Walderne my Wyeffe.

Debpts owinge mee

Imp ^s Hodgkins and Cureles too Butchers of London . . .	xiijs ^s iiij ^d
It M ^r Clearck psun of Kynnerton . . .	iiij ^s ij ^d
It Thomas Tyler of Asoncawntley for meat for his wedding . . .	v ^s iiij ^d
It John Honnt on the Rydgway and his ij Sonnes for meat . . .	iiij iiij ^d
It To Henry Woode the Elder . . .	vj ^l

A trewe Inventory of all sutch goodes and | chattells as George Walderne of the Towne | of Alcester dyed ceasid of the same being | taken and sett downe by the p'tyes whose | names are under wrytten geaven the xxvjth daye | of Apryll in the xxxth yeare of the reaygne of | o^r Sovereigne Lady Elizabeth by the grace of | God of England Fraunce and Ireland &c | Quene Defender of the Fayethe as followethe &c |

Imps xxx ^{xi} peaces of pewter valewed att	. . . . .	xv ^s
Item ij Brasse Potts valewed att	. . . . .	viiij ^s
Item iiij owld brasse Cawtherns p'ised att	. . . . .	vj ^s viij ^d
It iiij Brasse Candlestickes & i skimmer valewed att	. . . . .	ij viij ^d
It xvj ^{ten} peaces of Greene Ware valewed att	. . . . .	v ^s iiij ^d
It ij tabell boerds & ij frames fower joyned stoles ij chayers j foerme j Benche w ^h y ^e waynescottein y ⁿ the hawle & y ^e glasse in y ^e hawle wyndowes p'ised att	. . . . .	xx ^s
It j payer of Cobberds j Broetch & ij payer of Linckes	. . . . .	xx ^d
It ij lether bottells j frying pan p'ised att	. . . . .	xij ^d
It ix Coffers	. . . . .	xiiij ^s
It j Fetherbed xij ^s & iiij Flock bedds xv ^s iiij bolsters viij ^s & six pillowes viij ^s Six coverletts xxx ^s six blanketts extre x ^s iiij payer of flecshin sheets xx ^s , v paye ^r of heppen sheets xx ^s , vj paye ^r of noggan sheets ix ^s , ij Boerd cloethes on of flex the other of noggan iiij ^s ij dosen of tabell napkins vj ^s viij ^d ij Towells iiij ^s .		

It Fyve pillowes boards iiij^s iiij^d Fower quishions & j Brushe xvij^s.

It j clock pr'ede xij^s iiij^d j swoerd xij^d j saddell xx^d Clevers knyves w^t all other impelments to his occupacion ij^s viij^d hemp unspoon iiij^s iiij^d.

It eight pouds of fethers ij^s viij^d ij spinning wheelles xij^d j hatchell vj^d j hoope j^d j payer of comes ij^d j heare seve iiij^d j paye^r of boots vj^d.

It iii kyne iiij^l Fyve yearling calves — ls. Item Corne on y^e grownd p'ysed att

Signed
John J G
Grange

Signed Edward
Walderne

Signed
Æ Xptofram
Cartwright

SOLDIERS IN KING PHILIP'S WAR.

Communicated by the Rev. GEORGE M. BODGE, A.M., of East Boston, Mass.

[Continued from page 198.]

No. XXVI.

CREDITED WITH MILITARY SERVICE IN THE VARIOUS GARRISONS.

OF the many garrisons occupied by the English during the war, the importance varied according to the movements of the army. Marlborough, for instance, was, during the most of the war, a rendezvous and general headquarters, and thus it was necessary to devote an entire chapter to that, and the operations thereabout. Mendon, Brookfield, Hadley, Northampton and several others later, like Scarborough and Wells, became prominent by their position as

frontiers, or as supply and recruiting stations. It will be understood that these items of credit occur in the Treasurer's book mixed with other credits under the various officers, &c., and not consecutively, as presented here. These garrisons are arranged alphabetically by names of places, for the convenience of the reader; and for the same reason, two lists already published in these papers are reprinted here.

AT THE GARRISON AT BILLERICA.

November 30, 1675.

John Boyd	03 00 00	Joseph Dowse	02 14 00
James Poply	03 00 00	William Chapman	03 06 00
Thomas Welch	02 14 00	David Jones	03 00 00

December 20, 1675.

John Gale	03 01 08	James Smith	00 07 00
John Essery	03 06 00	Daniel Caldwell	03 00 00
Joseph Dowse	00 07 08	John Fisk	03 06 00
Joseph Low	03 01 08	Richard Satell	03 12 00
James Poply	00 06 00	Stephen Coolidge	03 06 00
John Boyde	00 06 00	Richard Livermore	02 14 00
James Barnard	03 01 08		

January 25, 165-6.

Humphry Millard	03 18 00	Stephen Coolidge	02 01 00
Daniel Baldwin	01 19 04		

April 24, 1676.

Francis Wainwright	01 04 00
--------------------	----------

June 24, 1676.

Howell Davis	02 11 04
--------------	----------

July 24, 1676.

Richard Sautill	00 19 08	John Fisk	01 06 06
Francis Nichols	04 16 00	Edward Bishop	00 06 00
William Chapman	01 10 00	Ephraim Jones	05 14 00

August 24, 1676.

Francis Bond	06 11 00	George Wyatt	05 14 00
--------------	----------	--------------	----------

September 23, 1676.

Francis Wainwright	06 12 00
--------------------	----------

AT THE GARRISON AT BROOKFIELD, OR "QUABAUG."

February 29, 1675-6.

John Weld	00 08 06
-----------	----------

June 24, 1676.

John Rayman	01 00 00	John Norton	01 09 00
James Kelling	05 01 00	John Mansell	01 18 00
Ezekiel Levett	01 04 00		

July 24, 1676.

Joseph Hide	01 00 06	John Algar	03 02 06
Isaac Perkins	01 01 04	Thomas Stacie	01 12 00
George Norton	00 06 04	Silvester Haies	04 10 00
Nicholas Rawlins	00 07 00	John Simple	03 02 06
Benjamin Dunnage	00 04 03	John Glide	05 08 00
John Axtsell	01 08 00	Benjamin Bucknall	04 15 00
Benjamin Dunnage	01 04 00	Ephraime Savage Lt.	04 07 09
Thomas Scott	01 04 00	Christopher Cole	03 02 06
Thomas Cooper	05 00 00	Charles Blinco	04 13 00
Thomas Philips	05 03 06	John Mansell	01 10 00
Joseph Garfell	00 17 00	Nathaniel Partridge	05 08 00
Benjamin Pickerin	04 10 00	John Sargent	03 02 06
Charles Duckworth	03 15 00	John Cromwell	02 09 09
John Cromwell	03 15 03	Charles Duckworth	02 09 06
John Norton	01 12 06	Edward Blancher	05 10 00
William Bodkin	04 12 06	David Crouch	02 06 02
John Jeffery	04 19 04	David Jones	07 06 06
Joseph Swady	04 12 06	Philip Sandy	05 08 00
Ebenezer Engelsbee	04 12 06	Thomas Phillips	00 18 00
Henry Pellington	05 07 00	John Cutler	05 09 08

AT THE GARRISON AT CHELMSFORD.

November 20, 1675.

Moses Cleaveland	02 12 08	Samuel Parris	02 12 08
------------------	----------	---------------	----------

November 30, 1675.

Zachariah Shedd	03 00 00	Joseph Simons	03 00 00
John Ellis	04 10 00	John Roby	01 04 00
Richard Nevers	03 00 00	John George	04 16 00
Joseph Samson	04 10 00	Hopewell Davis	04 16 00
Thomas Sawin	03 00 00	William Fisher	04 16 00
Thomas Train	03 00 00	Henry Harris	04 16 00

December 20, 1675.

Francis Nichols	02 11 04	Thomas Estman	01 04 00
Hezekiah Pilsbury	01 04 00	Richard Beach	03 08 06
Joseph Estman	01 04 00	William Foster	00 06 00
John Martin	01 04 00	Henry Harris	00 06 00
Benjamin Allin	01 04 00	Joseph Lamson	00 12 00
Amos Singlater	01 04 00	Hopewell Davis	00 06 00
Nathaniel Ladd	01 04 00		

January 25, 1675-6.

John Bear	00 09 04	John Eliot	01 17 08
John Darling	00 09 04	Joseph Simons	01 15 02
George Wyatt	00 09 04	John Salendine	02 14 00
Samuel Parry	01 00 06	Arthure Crouch	02 14 00
Robert Shelston	02 09 08	William Ballard	02 08 00
Walter Davis	00 09 04	Moses Cleaveland	00 06 00
Thomas Wenmore	00 09 04	Richard Nevers	02 08 00
Benjamin Lernet	04 16 00	John George	02 04 06
Moses Cleaveland	02 08 10	Thomas Train	02 08 00

February 29, 1675-6.

John Welch	00 07 08	Ephraim Matson	01 04 00
------------	----------	----------------	----------

March 24, 1675-6.

Thomas Henchman	01 10 00	Joseph Parker Jun ^r .	00 12 00
Joseph Parker Sen ^r .	00 12 00		

June 24, 1676.

Daniel Woodward	03 08 06	Robert Parker	00 10 00
Josiah Clarson	03 16 02	Nathaniel Graves Capt.	12 01 00
Henry Harris	03 12 10	Timothy Day	04 16 00
Samuel Cleveland	03 07 08	George Stedman	02 12 02
John Clark	03 12 00	John Polly	02 18 00
Henry Sparkes	03 12 00	George Parson	01 16 00
John Mirecke	03 13 08		

July 24, 1676.

John Solinden	06 12 00	John Priest	05 02 00
William Fisher	06 12 00	George Sowder	04 03 00
Arthur Crouch	06 12 00	Samuel Damman	03 10 00
John George	06 12 00	Suball Stearnes	03 05 00
Thomas Traine	06 12 00	Samuel Heberd	04 00 06
Samuel French	03 08 06	George Person	04 00 06
John Elliot	03 18 00	Alexander Alhort	02 10 06

August 24, 1676.

Nicholas Lunn	03 10 00	Henry Harris	03 00 10
John Mirick	06 00 00	Samuel Perry	03 18 00
John Barbene	06 13 08	John Polly	00 18 10
Joseph Simons	03 18 00	John Barbene	05 04 06

September 23, 1676.

John Priest	02 08 00	John Bateman	07 11 00
William Peirce	07 12 06		

*"AT DEDHAM."**July 24, 1676.*

David Falkner Sen ^r .	04 09 06	David Falkner Jun ^r .	03 03 06
----------------------------------	----------	----------------------------------	----------

September 23, 1675.

Andrew Lewis	02 14 00
--------------	----------

*AT BLACKPOYNT.**July 24, 1676.*

John Lowell	06 02 06	Ezekiell Hamlin	06 00 00
-------------	----------	-----------------	----------

August 24, 1676.

Edward Milton	03 05 02
---------------	----------

*AT THE GARRISON AT DUNSTABLE.**January 25, 1675-6.*

Anthony Baker	06 15 04
---------------	----------

February 29, 1675-6.

John Cary

03 03 04

June 24, 1676.

Samuel Selsby

01 04 00 Jonathan Crisp

02 07 00

John Cary

05 12 02 James Mathews

03 18 00

John Maloone

08 15 08 Thomas Webb

05 10 00

August 24, 1676.

Robert Parris

04 12 06 Abraham Parker

04 12 06

September 23, 1676.

John Maloone

02 18 00 James Carr

02 14 00

Robert Parris

04 12 06 John Barnard

02 14 00

Abraham Parker

04 12 06 Ephraim Sawyer

02 14 00

AT THE GARRISON AT GROTON.

November 9, 1675.

Samuel Read

01 16 00 John Largin

02 04 06

John Bush

03 07 08 Timothy Forgley

02 02 00

Samuell Bull

02 04 06 Samuel Whitney

00 04 04

November 30, 1675.

Thomas Chamberlain

02 09 08 William Gill

03 07 08

Jeremiah Morse

02 02 00 John Hawes

01 10 00

Thomas Bancroft

00 10 00 Onesiphorus Stanly

03 05 02

John Wood

01 13 04 John Dammon

03 01 08

Josiah Wheeler

02 12 02 Daniel Starling

03 03 04

Hugh Taylor

03 01 08 Jonathan Sprague

03 00 00

Jacob Dane

03 00 00 Thomas Dunnell

03 00 00

David Church

04 10 00 Jacob Winslow

03 06 00

Shuball Sternes

03 00 00 Pelatiah Smith

03 00 00

Thomas Wood

03 01 08 Thomas Micheson

03 05 02

December 20, 1675.

John Codington

01 15 02 Daniel Canada

04 10 00

Jonathan Parker

03 08 00 Nathaniel Domton

03 00 00

Ephraim Bemish

03 08 04 Sebread Taylor

03 00 00

Timothy Frogly

01 16 00 Thomas Frost

03 12 00

John Tedd

03 06 00 Samuel Allin

03 09 04

Samuel Hagar

03 06 00 William Doule

03 00 00

Israel Hill

02 06 02 William Halford

03 18 00

January 25, 1675-6.

Benjamin Simons

02 08 00 Simon Stone

03 18 00

Lot Johnson

03 00 00 Samuel Hager

00 18 00

Samuel Bull

02 02 00 Ephraim Bemis

00 12 00

Samuel Cleaveland

02 08 00 Subaell Stearnes

01 10 00

Daniel Canada

00 18 00 Thomas Frost

00 07 08

Jacob Dane

00 18 00 Timothy Frogly

00 07 08

Jeremiah Moss

00 06 00 David Church

01 06 06

*February 29, 1675-6.***"UNDER CAPT. WHEELER AND AT GROTON GARRISON."**

Nath Hill	01 12 10	Samuel Fletcher Jun ^r	01 12 10
Jonathan Hill	01 12 10	Eleazer Brown	01 19 04
Joseph Foster	01 12 10	Cyprian Stevens	00 14 03
John Waldo	01 12 10	Benjamin Graves	01 19 04
Francis Dudley	01 12 10	John Bates	01 12 10
Samuel Fletcher Sen ^r	01 04 05	Stephen Goble	01 12 10

April 24, 1676.

Thomas Foster	03 00 00	Jonath Crisp	02 10 06
Eleazer Ball	00 06 00	Daniel Adams	00 06 10

June 24, 1676.

Zachary Crisp	02 15 08	John Hands	01 06 06
Mathias Smith	01 06 06	Morris Truelove	01 06 06
Nathaniel Green	01 12 06	Joseph Pollard	01 11 00
William Clough	01 06 06	Moses Wheat	02 08 00
John Goff	01 11 00	Humphry Millard	00 06 10
James Chever	01 11 00	Thomas Region	02 14 00
Edmund Gage	01 06 06	Timothy Cutler	02 08 08
William Bordman	01 02 03	Richard Griffith	01 16 10
Benjamin Graves	01 10 00		

July 24, 1676.

Richard Pasmore	04 04 00	John Potter	01 04 00
John Bush	01 02 00	Symon Willard	01 19 00

AT THE GARRISON AT HADLEY.*June 24, 1676.*

Benjamin Chamberlain	06 12 00
----------------------	----------

July 24, 1676.

John Chub	08 12 02	Joseph Smith	12 03 04
John Records	09 00 00	Philip Kertland	03 17 00
Joshuah Phillips	13 04 00	Thomas Chard	05 17 00
Isaiah Toy	05 11 00	John Upham	12 06 00
Tryall Newberry	14 08 00	John Chamberlain	13 06 00

August 24, 1676.

Jacob Hewens	07 05 04	Ephraim Regiment	07 09 02
Thomas North	10 16 00	John Hadlock	11 04 00
Benjamin Poole	09 18 00	Thomas Staines	04 10 04
Robert Coates	09 14 06	John Largin	04 00 00
Nicholas Dourell	08 02 00		

September 23, 1676.

Thomas Bryant	13 10 00	Thomas Pore	13 16 00
Richard Snowden	10 16 00	John Whitteridge	11 08 00
John Strabridg	02 00 00	Stephen Grover	14 07 00
Joseph Griffin	07 16 00	Moses Morgan	05 13 00
Robert Bardell	16 07 00	John Prat	16 16 00
James Moulte	11 07 00	James Verin	08 08 00

Jeremiah Clothar	12 06 00	Joseph Hovey	00 08 06
Benjamin Lathropp	03 18 00	Moses Dudee	04 04 00
Hugh Pike	14 11 00	Henry White	14 14 00
John Trickey	06 00 00	Thomas Jones	14 12 00
John Fisher	08 06 00	John Bill	11 15 00
William Chub	06 04 00	Archebell Forest	05 18 00

" AT HATFIELD."

July 24, 1676.

William Batt	03 00 00
--------------	----------

September 23, 1676.

Robert Dawes	08 18 00	Jabez Musgrove	14 12 00
Edward Bishop	06 17 00	Richard Smith	14 15 00

AT LANCASTER GARRISON.

October 19, 1675.

Peter Jennings	00 18 00	Thomas Wenmon	01 04 00
Joseph French	01 03 03	Richard Grotis	01 04 00
Walter Davis	00 18 00	Thomas Whitney	01 10 00
John Nash	01 04 00	Henry Elliott	03 00 00
George Wiatt	01 04 00	Joseph Birch	00 06 00
Edward Young	01 04 00		

November 30, 1675.

Michael Berstow	01 16 00	John Beare	01 16 00
Stephen Parker	01 14 02	Munnings Sawyer	01 16 00
Palsgrave Wellington	01 16 00	George Wyatt	01 04 00
Henry Salter	01 16 00		

December 20, 1675.

Thomas Wenmon	01 16 00	Peter Jennings	01 16 00
Walter Davis	01 16 00	Thomas Whitney	01 16 00

January 25, 1675-6.

John Roberts	03 01 08	Francis Nichols	01 10 00
Stephen Fish	03 00 00	Thomas Woods	00 18 00
Nathaniel Hadlock	03 01 08	Walter Davis	01 03 02
John Fitch	03 01 08	Henry Salter	01 08 02
John Stanwood	03 01 08	Munning Sawen	01 15 02
Zacharia Eyres	03 01 08	Palsgrave Willington	01 15 02
Stephen Parker	03 01 08	Michael Bairstow	00 19 08

February 29, 1675-6.

Francis Nichols	00 18 00	Edward Young	01 18 06
Thomas Marble	01 18 06	John Nash	01 18 06

April 24, 1676.

William Pashle	04 16 00
----------------	----------

June 24, 1676.

Henry Sparkes	01 16 10
---------------	----------

AT THE GARRISON OF MARLBROW.

September 21, 1675.

Darby Morris	01 13 04	Thomas Owen	04 13 04
John Dunster	02 00 00	Joseph Barber	02 14 00
William Turner	01 19 04		

October 19, 1675.

James Cheevers	02 14 00	Henry Gibbs	03 07 00
Thomas Turner	02 12 02	Richard Roberts	04 04 00
William Blockwell	03 02 06		

November 30, 1675.

Timothy Laskin	04 13 04	Jacob Adams	04 13 04
William Ferman	02 08 00	Jonathan Jackson	04 13 04
Samuel French	03 00 00	Daniel Wright	04 13 04
Richard Young	03 12 00	John Figg	01 10 00
David Roff	03 02 00	John Broughton	02 12 02

January 25, 1675-6.

John Baker	03 08 06	Daniel Davison,	
Richard Young	03 06 00	"Commis."	05 06 00
Henry Gibbs	02 19 00	Jonathan Orris	03 12 00
John Nash	00 18 00	Richard Roberts	02 16 06
Jonathan Jackson	01 05 08	William Turner	04 16 00
Obadiah Searle	06 08 00		

February 29, 1765-6.

Robert Rownden	07 04 00	William Farman	03 17 00
Thomas Owen	02 18 02	Gustin John	01 19 04

March 24, 1675-6.

Richard Young	00 13 00
---------------	----------

April 24, 1676.

Thomas Hopkins	00 09 00	Benjamin Parmater	02 03 08
----------------	----------	-------------------	----------

June 24, 1676.

Daniel Wright	02 09 08	Thomas Dennis	01 05 06
---------------	----------	---------------	----------

July 24, 1676.

Timothy Laskin	02 09 03	John Burges	03 00 10
----------------	----------	-------------	----------

September 23, 1676.

Morgan Jones	08 02 00	Joseph Davis	06 00 00
--------------	----------	--------------	----------

AT THE GARRISON AT MEDFIELD.

April 24, 1676.

Thomas Davis	02 02 00	John Howell	02 02 00
Humphrey Richards	01 16 00		

June 24, 1676.

Clement Maxfield	00 18 00	Thomas Sherman	02 11 04
James Parker	02 08 00	Elisha Hollaway	05 04 06
Thomas Davis	01 15 00	Charles Cohon	03 18 10
Vincent Shuttleworth	02 11 04	Thomas Jones	03 04 02

July 24, 1676.

James Harrington	02 11 04	Edward Goose	02 16 06
Charles Cahan	01 10 00	John Belcher	00 10 02
James Parker	01 10 10	Darby Morris	03 03 00
Moses Hubbard	00 18 00	Samuel Smith	03 06 00

August 24, 1676.

Samuel Procter	01 08 00	Anthony Hancock	06 13 08
Alexander Mackenny	02 02 00	Samuel Smith	01 17 08

September 23, 1676.

Daniel Meginsky	00 18 00	John Richardson	04 04 00
Thomas Sherrard	00 12 00	Israel Hill	02 14 10
Edward Goose	01 16 10	James Marshall	02 05 04
Darby Morris	01 17 08	Vincent Shuttleworth	02 01 00
James Harington	02 12 02		

AT THE GARRISON AT MENDAM (MENDON).

September 14, 1675.

John Harrison, Serg ^t	02 06 06	David Landon	00 18 00
Henry Tite	01 10 10	Thomas Hansett	01 03 00

October 19, 1675.

Jonathan Dunning	01 00 06	Thomas Pliny	00 11 00
John Tuckerman	02 12 03	Henry Pettington	
Samuel Moore	03 02 06	(Pellington)	01 12 06
Joseph Griffin	02 04 06	John Starr	00 11 00
John Gosse	00 11 00	Edward Barton	05 02 06

December 20, 1675.

William Bosway	04 14 02	John Andrews	04 11 06
Jonathan Dunning	04 04 00	John Sawen	00 10 00
John Roulstone	04 04 00	Simon Stone	00 10 00
William Jaques	04 16 00	John Stearnes	00 10 00
Richard House	05 06 10	John Willington	00 10 00
Richard Godfrey	02 02 10	Samuel Goff	00 12 00
Jonathan Torry	01 14 02	John Gepson	00 10 00
Thomas Beedle	02 02 10	Samuel Thatcher	00 10 00
John Weld	01 10 00	Stephen Cooke	00 10 00
Thomas Hanchat	01 13 04	Thomas Browne	00 10 00
Israel Leavitt	02 08 00	James Waumesly	01 07 04
Brian Morphy	02 08 00	John Long	00 10 00
Joseph Griffin	04 07 00	Thomas Crassell	00 10 00
Gilbert Foresight	04 01 00	John Ellis	05 06 03

January 25, 1675-6.

Thomas Andrews	04 04 00	John Low	02 02 10
Henry Pellington	04 04 00	Theophilus Cushing	02 02 10
Thomas Jones	00 13 04	William Cole	01 16 00
Thomas Brideltine	00 18 00		

February 29, 1675-6.

William Cole	01 10 00	John Tuckerman	00 06 00
--------------	----------	----------------	----------

June 24, 1676.

John Roulstone	01 10 00	Benjamin Dyer	00 12 00
----------------	----------	---------------	----------

*AT THE GARRISON AT NORTHAMPTON.**September 23, 1676.*

Samuel Souch	14 11 00	John Rowleston	08 13 00
Philip Matoon	08 02 00	Samuel Tiley	08 02 00
William Halford	10 16 00	John Roberts	08 19 06

*AT PUNCKAPAUGE.**March 24, 1675-6.*

John Paison	00 13 00
-------------	----------

April 24, 1676.

James Pemerton	00 09 03	Benjamin Badcock	00 09 00
John Clark	00 09 03	Robert Parker	00 09 00
Samuel Trescott	00 09 00	George Witty	00 09 00
Joseph Adams	00 09 00	Samuel Maxfield	00 09 00
John Basse	00 09 00	Clement Maxfield	00 09 00
Joseph Long	00 09 00	Samuel Gulliver	00 13 00
John Spurr	00 09 00	Jeremiah Hall	00 09 00
Joseph Holmes	00 09 00	John Daniel	00 09 00
Thomas Swift	00 15 00	Henry Roberts	00 09 00
Robert Braine	00 09 00	Samuel Clap	00 12 00
Thomas Holman	00 13 00	George Lyon	00 09 00
John Winchester	00 09 00	Samuel Picher	00 09 00
Stephen Gulliver	00 09 00	Thomas Lawrence	00 09 00
Samuel Wadsworth	01 16 00	Jonathan Picher	00 09 00

June 24, 1676.

John Riply	00 13 00	Joseph Crosby	00 13 00
Martin Sanders	00 13 00	Samuel Hall	00 09 00
John Thare	00 09 00	Christopher Webb	00 09 00
Thomas Drake	00 13 00	John Mills	00 13 00
Jacob Nash	00 13 00	John Belcher	00 06 04
Joseph Penniman	00 13 00	Ebenezer Williams	00 09 00
Isaac Griffin	00 09 00	Thomas Modslly	00 09 00
Moses Pain	00 09 00	John Ripley	04 10 00
Samuel Pain	00 09 00	Martin Sanders	04 10 00

August 24, 1676.

David Walsbery	00 09 00	John Herse	00 13 00
Isaac Umpphre aſs		Roger Bulling	00 13 00
Humphry	00 09 00	Edward Brinkford aſs	
Hopetill Clapp	00 09 00	Linsford	00 06 04
John Wells	00 09 03	Thomas Berd	00 07 06
John Minott	00 13 00	Hopetill Humphry	00 09 00
Ephraim Newton	00 09 00	Joshuah Hinsher	00 09 00
Israel Meade	00 09 00	Robert Willts	00 09 00

September 23, 1676.

James White	00 13 00	Charles Davenport	00 09 00
Joseph Tucker	00 09 00	Thomas Davinport	00 09 00

AT THE GARRISON AT SPRINGFIELD.

February 29, 1675-6.

John Lowden 01 10 00

March 24, 1675-6.

Jonathan Tainter 01 04 00

June 24, 1676.

Samuel Irons	09 01 16	John Cragge	08 13 00
John Pitcher	10 15 00	George Seddon	11 09 08
Joseph Holmes	10 07 04	Isaac Gleson	17 04 09
Josiah Rockwood	10 16 00	Joseph Pike	10 04 04
Joseph Willington	13 17 00	John Smith	09 01 06
John Pinchon Majr	21 14 03	Gershom Swan	11 06 06
William Pilsbery	10 07 00	John Lowden	12 09 00
John White	11 18 00		

July 24, 1676.

John Bradshaw	10 14 04	Matthew Abdee	12 02 00
Samuel Jewell	13 05 00		

August 24, 1676.

Daniel Galusha	14 05 00	Roger Prosser	03 02 06
Jeremiah Norcross	12 03 00		

September 23, 1676.

Nathaniel Lyon	13 16 00	Benjamin Knowlton	16 12 00
Thomas Elliott	16 16 00	Thomas Bond	13 10 00
Isaac Cakebread	16 16 00	John Mirick	14 12 00
Thomas Friend	08 08 00		

AT THE GARRISON AT WESTFIELD.

July 24, 1676.

John Langworthy 13 01 00

August 24, 1676.

Solomon Bates	12 06 00	John Lamb	12 13 09
Abraham Kingston	12 06 00	Nathaniel Osborn	16 05 08
Joseph Chamberlain	14 08 00		

September 23, 1676.

George Manning	13 05 08	Robert Hastings	06 09 00
James Hadlock	02 07 00	Thomas Watts	07 10 00
William Rogers	13 02 00	William Peacock	14 14 00
Thomas Norton	13 18 00	Fearnot King	15 16 00

AT THE GARRISON AT WOODCOCK'S.

August 23, 1675.

Daniel East 00 11 02

September 3, 1675.

Jonathan Freeman 00 10 04

September 14, 1675.

Daniel Wight	00 10 04	Samuel Guild	00 10 04
William Arnold	00 12 08	John Fuller	00 10 04
Daniel Hawes	00 10 04		

June 24, 1676.

Samuel Colbron	00 10 02
----------------	----------

July 24, 1676.

Nathaniel Weare	00 19 04	Henry Chamberlain	03 18 00
-----------------	----------	-------------------	----------

August 24, 1676.

Ellis Barron	00 16 02
--------------	----------

September 23, 1676.

Richard Benner	00 10 00
----------------	----------

AT THE GARRISON AT WADING RIVER.

September 14, 1675.

Thomas Mudg	02 10 06	John Leroby	02 10 06
Simon Grover	02 10 06	Benjamin Bridgham	00 18 00

GARRISON AT WRENTHAM.

November 20, 1675.

John Starr	04 16 00	John Hammon	05 06 03
John Mason	05 06 03	Thomas Wadduck	04 19 04
John Allin	05 06 03	John Ellis	05 06 03
Thomas Phinly	04 16 00	Edward Gross	01 11 08
John Goff	04 16 00		

January 25, 1675-6.

Anthony Hancock	01 18 06	Thomas Hoppin	02 14 00
John Ellis	02 02 00	Israel Hill	02 01 00
John Mason	01 16 10	John Hammon	02 02 00

February 29, 1675-6.

John Parker	02 08 00
-------------	----------

April 24, 1676.

Isaac Heath	00 07 08	John Ellice	02 19 00
-------------	----------	-------------	----------

June 24, 1676.

John Starr	02 01 00	David Faulkner	01 04 00
John Hammon	02 08 00	John Parker	02 07 00
Clement Hamlin	04 04 00		

July 24, 1676.

John Bacon	00 12 00
------------	----------

September 23, 1676.

John Allin	05 02 00	Peter Buckley, of the	
Robert Ware	04 16 10	Traine	00 18 00
Mark Baker	00 12 00		

ASSIGNMENT OF WAGES.

The following lists show the custom of the times. The towns assumed the payment of the wages of its own soldiers, to their families left at home; the families thus receiving sure and immediate aid, and the towns being credited to that amount upon their colonial "rates," or taxes. It was doubtless a means of great help to the families, and of saving to the towns, as it secured at once the support of the families without public charge, and at the same time the prompt payment of taxes.

The value of these lists to the historical and genealogical student will appear in the evidence they afford as to each man's residence at that time. The proof might not be positive in every case, yet in general it may be concluded that where a man assigns his wages to a town, it is because he considers that his place of residence.

August 24, 1676.

				£	s.	d.
Braintree-Towne Cr. By Sundry accep ^{ts} Viz.				42	17	06
Edward Bishop p ^d him as p			Robert Parker			03 09 10
Assignment	06	09	02	James Franklin		03 18 06
Richard Evens "	01	14	02	John Lamb		10 18 10
George Witty	00	09	00	Abraham Kingston		09 03 09
Joseph Adams	00	09	00	James Atkins		01 03 06
John Bass	00	09	00	Caleb Raye		00 16 04
Jonathan Pitcher	00	09	00	Samuel Spencer		01 01 04
John Belcher	00	10	02	Martin Sanders		00 06 10
Samuel Irons	01	09	01			

				£	s.	d.
Dorchester-Towne Cr. By Sundry accep ^{ts} Viz.				37	00	05
James Haughton p ^d as p			John Pason			05 03 00
Assignment	00	19	08	Samuel Triscot		00 09 00
Samuel Maxfield	00	09	00	Timothy Tilston		02 05 00
Clement Maxfield	01	07	00	Jonathan Atherton		02 15 00
Benjamin Allin	01	16	10	Samuel Blake		02 05 02
Jeremiah Hall	00	09	00	Thomas North		09 00 04
Henry Leadbetter	02	11	00	John Smith		00 12 09
Samuel Rigby	03	06	08	John Minot		00 13 00
John Spurr	01	18	00			

				£	s.	d.
Dedham-Towne Cr. By Sundry accep ^{ts} Viz.				70	07	02
Timothy Dwite p ^d him as			Ephraim Pond			02 08 00
p Assignment	17	00	00	Daniel Hawes		01 06 06
Samuel Guile	06	08	04	Jonathan Guy		02 08 00
Daniel Wight	02	09	08	Samuel Colborn		02 04 09
Davia Falkner	03	17	06	Thomas Bishop		07 06 09
David Falkner Jr.	02	15	06	Nathaniel Weare		00 19 04
John Day	01	13	06	John Batle		00 12 00
John Day	02	14	09	Jeremiah Fisher		00 12 00
John Bacon	00	12	00	Benjamin Wight		00 12 00

Ephraim Wilson	00 12 00	Peter Woodward	00 17 02
John Thurston	00 12 00	Richard Bennett	03 11 00
Nathaniel Farington	00 12 00	John Ware	01 14 03
Edward Sewell	00 12 00	John Aldis	02 08 00
John Groce	00 12 00	Benjamin Mills	01 03 06
John Coochow	00 04 02	David Freeman	01 03 06
James Hening	00 05 00		

Ditto.

Hingham-Towne Cr. By Sundry accep ^{ts} Viz.	56 18 02		
Paul Gilford pd. him as		John Dunbarr	02 03 11
p Assignment	01 03 10	Paul Gilford	02 19 00
John Chamberlaine	10 09 11	Richard Francis	01 00 00
Samuel Gill	02 09 06	Benjamin Bates	05 15 02
John Cutler	15 00 00	John Jacob	07 17 00
Thomas Thaxter	02 16 00	John Bull	02 12 06
Samuel Nicholson	02 11 04		

August 23, 1676.

Hull-Towne Cr. By Sundry accep ^{ts} Viz.	12 13 09		
James Chever pd. him as		James Chever	02 05 00
p Assignment	00 18 09	John Angell	03 12 00
Henry Chamberlaine	03 18 00	John Jacob	02 00 00

Ditto.

Milton-Towne Cr. By Sundry accep ^{ts} Viz.	47 11 09		
George Lyon pd. him by		John Daniel	00 09 00
Assignment	00 09 00	John Pitcher	00 12 10
John Redman	00 18 00	John Fenno	00 15 04
Samuel Wadsworth		Richard Silvester	00 18 00
p Abigail	16 15 06	John Pitcher	03 17 07
Henry Roberts	00 09 00	Thomas Voss	07 10 00
John Jourdan	00 07 00	Samuel Pitcher	00 09 00
Walter Mory	00 07 00	Thomas Holman	02 18 10
Richard Silvester	04 12 08	Ephraim Newton	00 09 00
Benjamin Badcock	03 09 06	Thomas Swift	01 02 06
Samuel Gullifer	00 13 00	Benjamin Badcock	00 09 00

August 24, 1676.

Medfield-Towne Cr. By Sundry Accep ^{ts} viz.	14 04 06		
John Plimpton pd. as p		Josiah Rockwood	03 14 08
Assignment	02 14 00	Vincent Shuttleworth	02 11 04
John Hammon	02 08 00	Edward Groce	02 16 06

Ditto.

Roxbury-Towne Cr. By Sundry Accep ^{ts} Viz.	51 17 01		
William Davenport pd. as		John Clark	00 09 03
p Assignment	02 10 00	Hugh Clark	01 05 00
Samuel Williams	05 01 00	Joseph Lyon	01 06 05
Joseph Smith	09 13 02	John Whitney	00 18 00
Isaac Johnson p his widow	01 05 00	John Scott	00 10 09
John Curtis	02 08 01	John Weld	10 16 08
Onesiphorus Stanly	01 11 03	Henry Bowen	00 15 00
Jonathan Fairbanks	03 01 00	Samuel Williams	01 17 06

John Weld	03 06 06	John Weld	01 11 00
John Watson	00 18 00	Joshuah Lamb	02 02 10
Richard Hall	05 10 06	Andrew Levens	01 10 00
John Newell	00 17 08	Robert Seaver	01 02 06
John Pason	00 10 00		

August 24, 1676.

Weighmouth-Towne Cr. By Sundry Accep ^{ts} viz.	52	01	10
Benjamin Poole pd. as p		Joshuah Philips	09 19 05
Assignment	09 18 00	John Record	04 00 00
Thomas Bayley	01 16 10	John Pinchon Esq ^r	10 00 00
John Pinchon Esq ^r	12 10 01	Richard Adams	03 17 06

Ditto.

Bradford-Towne Cr. By Sundry Accep ^{ts} viz.	04	01	03
John Griffin pd. him as p		William Smith	03 02 00
assignment	00 19 03		

Ditto.

Beverly-Towne Cr. By Sundry Accep ^{ts} viz.	31	01	06
John Dodge pd. as p		John Rayment	03 11 00
Assignment	01 10 00	John Hull	04 14 02
William Dodge	01 00 00	John Clark	03 08 00
Joseph Eaton	05 18 06	Samuel Hebert	04 00 06
Jonathan Mosse	01 05 10	Mark Hascall	05 13 06

Ditto.

Glocester-Town Cr. By Sundry Accep ^{ts} viz.	17	05	10
Benjamin Jones pd. as p		Philip Stanwood	03 08 06
Assignment	01 04 00	Samuel Stanwood	02 11 06
John Fitch	02 15 10	John Day	03 15 00
John Stanwood	01 02 00	John Hascall	02 09 00

August 24, 1676.

Hampton-Towne Cr. By Sundry Accep ^{ts} viz.	50	14	03
Edward Colcord pd. as p		William Sanborn	01 04 00
Assignment	02 00 00	Thomas Roby	01 04 00
Joseph Cask	03 08 06	John Browne	01 04 00
Benjamin Molton	03 01 02	Palmer	01 08 06
Ephraim Matson	01 03 00	Joseph Smith	01 17 06
John Lovitt	00 14 00	James Hobbs	03 05 00
Israel Blake	01 00 00	John Palmer	04 19 04
Abraham Drake	00 13 08	Ebenezer Perkins	01 15 00
Morris Hobbs	01 04 00	John Browne	06 12 05
Francis Jennings	00 19 06	Benjamin Sweett	05 01 00
John Sleeper	00 18 00	Samuel Colcord	01 01 04
Isrel Clifford	00 00 00	Michael Towsly	01 15 00
Micael Towsly	00 17 00	Thomas Browne	03 08 04

Ditto.

Ipswich-Towne Cr. By Sundry accep ^{ts} viz.	67	15	09
John Chub pd. as p		Joseph Fellows	01 15 00
Assignment	06 04 06	Isaac Fellows	01 05 06
Alexander Alhort	02 10 06	Simon Grow	02 07 05
Samuel Bishop	01 10 00	Joseph Marshall	04 00 00

Samuel Ingols	01 10 10	Jonathan Wade	06 00 10
Amos Gourdine	01 00 00	Thomas Smith	01 13 04
Edward Neland	02 00 00	Thomas Dennis	01 05 06
Josiah Clark	02 16 06	John Line	04 02 06
Simon Adams	06 03 00	John Pengilly	03 18 03
Joseph Proctor	00 17 00	Joseph Jacob	02 09 10
John Browne	02 08 00	Isaac Perkins	00 15 04
John Potter	01 04 00	Thomas Philips	04 11 06
Richard Pasmore	02 12 05	Jacob Wainwright	02 14 00

August 24, 1676.

Linn-Towne Cr. By Sundry Accep ^{ts} viz.		59	19	11
Samuel Ireson pd as p		Isaac Lewis	03	02 00
Assignment	03 03 03	Thomas Barker	04	16 09
John Linsly	00 18 00	Robert Coates	07	08 00
Philip Cartland	04 17 08	William Dellow	03	03 06
John Man	02 08 00	Joseph Burrell	01	04 00
John Burrell	03 06 00	Samuel Fisk	00	16 06
John Moore	01 10 00	Elisha Fuller	02	02 04
Thadeus Berry	03 03 06	Thomas Leonard	00	15 03
Thomas Browne	03 11 00	Moses Chadwell	01	01 00
Isaac Wellman	02 05 00	Daniel Johnson	03	04 00
Samuel Graves	01 13 00	Timothy Bread	03	03 06
Eliazer Linsey	01 16 00	James Robinson	00	11 03

August 24, 1676.

Marblehead-Towne Cr. By Sundry Accep ^{ts} viz.		25	10	10
Gregory Sowder pd as p		George Cross	01	16 03
Assignment	04 03 00	Walter Emmett	02	10 00
Ephraim Jones	05 14 00	Augustine Ferker	01	04 00
Rowland Ravensbee	01 07 04	John Parmer	01	00 06
Enoch Lawrence	03 00 00	Mark Pitman	01	16 10
Thomas Russell	01 14 00	Thomas Stanford	01	04 06

Ditto.

Newbury-Towne Cr. By Sundry Accep ^{ts} viz.		21	05	02
Jonathan Emery pd as p		John Wilcott	04	10 00
Assignment	05 09 00	Richard Browne	03	03 04
Edmond Browne	03 01 08	Edward Ordway	01	09 02
Henry Sparkes	03 12 00			

Ditto.

Rowly-Towne Cr. By Sundry accep ^{ts} viz.		27	02	10
John Wood pd. as p		Samuel Cooper	01	16 00
Assignment	03 15 03	Thomas Lever	03	03 06
Samuel Smith	03 03 06	Robert Eames	04	17 05
Daniel Wicomb	04 17 09	Joshuah Boynton	05	09 00

August 24, 1676.

Salem-Towne Cr. By Sundry accep ^{ts} viz.		151	19	04
Thomas Fuller pd. as p		William Wainwright	02	09 10
Assignment	01 10 00	William Pilsbury	03	17 06
John Dodge	03 13 06	Henry Kenny	03	03 06
Edward Bishop	00 16 00	Joseph Deares	01	15 00

Abraham Snitchell	00 11 06	Nicholas Deurell	07 18 00
William Woodbury	05 10 00	Francis Jefford	05 16 09
John Bullock	14 03 00	Henry Cooke	02 03 00
Symon Broadstreet Esq ^r	04 10 00	Peter Jennings	04 02 00
Nathaniel Pease	04 06 00	Samuel Pickworth	00 11 06
William Hathorn	07 05 09	Richard Norman	01 10 00
Jeremiah Neale	03 00 00	Joseph King	01 16 00
John Richards	28 17 00	Robert Pease	03 16 06
George Wyat	05 14 00	Francis Nichols	04 16 00
Thomas Robinson	05 06 00	Francis Bond	06 11 00
Edward Counter	02 01 00	William Stacie	00 12 00
John Smith	01 10 10	Abel Oazier	01 16 00
Jacob Pudenter	01 04 00	Thomas Bell	01 16 04
Thomas Howard	03 02 00	Thomas Veasie	02 18 10
Joseph Jeffords	01 09 00		

Ditto.

Topsfield-Towne Cr. By pd. as p Assignment

John Wild 06 15 06

August 24, 1676.

Wenham-Towe Cr. By pd. as p Assignment

Thomas Kemball 02 07 03

*Ditto.*Haverell-Towne Cr. By Sundry Accp^{ts} viz. 14 16 08

Samuel Huchins pd. as p		Thomas Hartshorn	00 12 00
Assignment	00 15 06	Richard Allin	01 17 06
Nathaniel Haseltine	01 00 06	Robert Swan	00 11 10
Samuel Aires	00 08 06	Henry Kemball	01 06 10
John Keisar	00 08 06	Benjamin Grealy	01 00 06
John Clements	00 08 06	Jonathan Henrick	00 15 04
Amos Singletons	00 05 00	John Corly	00 15 04
Nathaniel Lad	00 05 00	John Roby	00 08 06
Daniel Lad	00 05 00	Samuel Ladd	03 17 00
George Brown	00 13 00	Thomas Kinsbury	01 12 04
John Johnson	00 02 06	Robert Swan	01 04 00
Philip Esman	00 15 04	John Haseltine	01 04 00
Benjamin Singletorry	00 15 04	Samuel Watts	00 13 06
Thomas Durston	00 17 10	Joseph Bond	00 13 06
Thomas Eastman	01 04 00		

*Ditto.*Andover-Towne Cr. By Sundry Accp^{ts} viz. 25 19 00

John Lovejoy pd. as p		Roger Mark	02 09 00
Assignment	01 10 00	John Matson	02 14 00
Stephen Johnson	01 02 06	Joseph Parker	01 10 00
Samuel Phelps	02 14 00	Nathaniel Stephens	02 09 06
John Preson	02 10 00	Ebenezer Barker	02 02 00
Zechariah Ayres	01 10 00	James Fry	02 14 00
Joseph Abbott	02 14 00		

*August 24, 1676.*Billerrica-Towne Cr. By Sundry accp^{ts} viz 05 06 04

Nathaniel Hill pd. as p		John Saunders	02 14 00
Assignment	00 12 10	Thomas Farmer	01 19 06

Ditto.

Cambridge-Towne Cr. By Sundry accp ^{ts} viz.			113	04	01
Thomas Frost pd. as p		David Mead		00	09 04
Assignment	01 00 06	John Dowgin		00	09 04
Jonathan Lawrence	01 14 06	Justinian Holding		00	07 06
Crackbone	00 05 00	Isaac Beech		00	09 04
Samuel Prentice	00 09 04	William Rider		00	10 02
John Gibson	01 12 10	John Streeter		03	17 05
Philip Russell	02 06 00	Samuel Goft		01	00 00
William Bordman	01 02 03	Edward Goft		01	13 04
John Dickson	01 01 04	Daniel Woodward		02	05 00
Nathaniel Green	01 12 06	John Stedman		01	17 00
Mathew Abdee	05 16 01	Joseph Cooke		04	02 00
Thomas Eams	01 08 04	Peter Towne		00	07 06
Thomas Frost	00 09 06	John Cragg		04	17 00
John Jones	00 09 04	Ephraim Philips		01	15 06
Christopher Muskings	02 06 09	Robert Robins		00	09 04
Justinian Houldin	00 15 08	Samuel Gibson		00	03 04
John Salter	02 10 04	Joseph Pratt		00	15 04
John Bradshaw	06 11 04	Nathaniel Green		01	08 06
Joseph Holmes	04 06 04	Isaac Gleson		06	18 10
Zechariah Paddlefoot	01 02 06	Jacob Hill		05	12 00
Daniel Woodward	03 08 06	Justinian Houlding		01	15 06
John Watson	00 14 00	Edward Mitchenson		03	15 00
James Chevers	01 16 08	Samuel Green		01	16 07
William Hely	02 07 05	Abraham How		02	10 00
Ambros Mackfasset	02 13 02	Samuel Green		03	15 00
Samuel Cooper	02 17 00	Daniel Gookin Esq ^r .		03	07 06
Jonathan Remington	05 17 08				

August 24, 1676.

Chelmsford-Towne Cr. By Sundry accp ^{ts} viz.			05	05	06
Joseph Hide pd. as p		Jacob Willer		02	15 00
Assignment	01 00 06	John Barrett		01	10 00

Ditto.

Concord-Towne Cr. By Sundry accp ^{ts} viz.			45	06	04
John Wheeler pd. as p		Nathaniel Billing		04	10 00
Assignment	01 07 06	William Kean		04	14 06
Joseph Wheeler	02 09 00	John Hadlock		06	12 03
Abraham Temple	02 02 00	Joseph Chamberlain		08	06 11
Thomas Wheeler jun ^r .	04 00 00	Stephen Goble		01	12 10
Daniel Gobely	01 10 00	Benjamin Chamberlain		06	00 00
Benjamin Graves	00 10 00	John Lakin		00	15 00
James Sawyer	00 04 04	Richard Blood		00	12 00

Ditto.

Charles-Towne Cr. By Sundry accp ^{ts} viz.			308	15	06
Cornelius Church pd. as p		Giles Fifield		00	16 10
Assignment	02 15 09	Daniel Baldwin		00	03 04
Benjamin Switzer	00 04 02	John Newman		04	07 02
John Upham	10 03 05	Zechariah Brigden		00	15 06
Charles Duckworth	02 09 06	John Walker		01	06 10
John Prescott Sen ^r .	05 00 00	Hugh Taylor		04	05 06
John Mirecke	03 09 08	Joseph Lowe		01	06 11

Samuel Lord	01 14 10	Edward Smith	04 14 00
Nathan Dunklins	03 09 10	Samuel Hunting	01 01 00
John Rosse	01 14 00	Benjamin Lathrop	02 08 00
James Miller	01 12 10	William Stephens	02 15 08
John Mirick	06 00 00	Samuell Jewell	03 16 08
David Crouch	01 05 00	Joseph Harris	01 10 00
Solomon Phips	02 09 04	Henry Salter	01 04 04
Jonathan Cary	01 01 00	James Miller	00 10 06
Hopewell Davis	01 09 00	Henry Harris	03 00 10
Edward Smith	00 14 06	John Long	02 02 06
Richard Scott	02 02 00	Matthew Griffin	04 04 09
Obadiah Wood	00 15 08	Samuel Scripture	01 15 06
William Vines	01 09 02	Lawrence Hammond	05 00 00
Thomas White	00 14 00	William Rawson	07 02 06
David Crouch	03 10 08	Samuel Jewell	01 00 00
Samuel Blaincher	00 08 10	Hugh Taylor	01 13 08
Joseph Douss	02 09 06	John Cromwell	02 09 06
Samuel Cutler	00 16 10	John Essery	02 06 09
James Kelling	04 09 06	Nathaniel Graves	12 01 00
Josiah Wood	01 03 04	Joseph Pike	01 11 00
John Cromwell	02 18 00	John Edes	00 06 08
Thomas Rand	01 04 10	Joseph Royal	00 10 02
Thomas Henchman	06 15 10	Arthur Clouch	06 12 00
Henry Harris	02 01 02	Edward Wilson	00 09 00
Nathaniel Douse	01 07 04	Ephraim Roper	04 07 06
Richard Scott	03 10 06	Silvester Hares	04 10 00
Francis Earle	00 10 02	Zechariah Johnson	00 14 10
Samuel Dalton	01 00 07	Isaac Johnson	00 05 02
John Mousall	00 02 04	Samuel Hunting	03 00 00
David Jones	05 15 06	John Simple	04 18 00
James Louden	00 10 00	Henry Berisford	01 15 07
Thomas How	01 00 00	Samuel Champine	00 11 06
John Barrett	02 07 01	John George	06 12 00
Thomas Davis	02 05 00	William Fisher	06 12 00
Zechariah Jones	00 05 04	Joshuah Edmunds	00 06 10
Thomas Wheeler	01 03 04	John Goodwin	02 13 00
James Richardson	10 10 00	James Smith	05 17 08
John Spaulden	02 00 00	Josiah Smith	00 08 10
Zechariah Fowle	02 10 00	John Eliot	03 18 00
Josiah Hobbs	03 01 00	Jacob Amsden	03 00 00
John Sellenden	06 12 00	William Clough	00 14 00
John Eliot	01 18 00	John Smith	00 03 04
Thomas Croswell	01 12 10	John Douss	00 10 00
John Elliot	01 13 06	Joseph Lambson	01 05 08
William Chapman	01 10 00	Thomas Stacy	03 15 04
Isaac Fowl	00 08 00	Joseph Lambson	00 16 03
Jonathan Johnson	02 05 04	William Whiting	01 03 04
Richard Scott	04 00 00	Joseph Lampson	00 12 00
John Shepheard	03 12 00	Zechariah Brigdon	02 03 00
Howell Davis	02 06 04	James Richardson	06 02 06
Daniel Smith	03 00 06	Henry Harris	03 12 10
John Tarball	03 04 10	Daniel Edmonds	02 06 08
William Ward	03 10 06	Joseph Pike	02 07 05

August 24, 1676.

Medford-Towne Cr. By Sundry accep ^{ts} viz.		04	02	05
Evan Jones pd. as p	James Parker			02 17 09
Assignment		01	04	08

August 24, 1676.

Maulden-Town Cr. By Sundry accep ^{ts} viz.		49	11	03
John Winslow pd. as p	William Green			00 17 00
Assignment	Phineas Sprague	02	09	10 00 17 00
John Pemberton	Ellis Barron	02	12	00 00 16 02
John Ross	Jonathan Sprague	02	09	00 04 02 04
Samuel Hayward	Ellis Barron	01	19	04 02 02 04
John Martine	William Green	00	09	04 00 08 06
Robert Carter	Phineas Sprague	00	09	04 00 07 00
James Nichols	John Green	00	08	06 00 07 00
James Winslade	John Dexter	00	09	04 00 07 00
William Laraby	Samuel Green	00	09	04 00 07 00
John Wait	Joseph Wilson	03	05	00 00 07 00
Jonathan Sprague	John Lind	00	18	10 00 07 00
Triall Nubury	Thomas Newell	09	05	05 00 07 00
Bernard Peach	John Sprague	01	04	00 00 07 00
John Flyode	Thomas Mudge	10	19	08 00 07 00

Ditto.

Redding-Towne Cr. By Sundry accep ^{ts} viz.		12	17	10
Daniel Galushah pd. as p	Thomas Hodgman			01 08 00
Assignment	Samuel Damman	04	17	06 04 02 00
Jonathan Parker		02	10	04

Ditto.

Water-Towne Cr. By Sundry accep ^{ts} viz.		146	10	00
Abraham Williams pd. as p	Joseph Wait			00 15 04
p Assignment	Samuel Sterns	03	05	06 03 03 06
Richard Sawtell	John Parke	00	19	08 02 14 00
Enos Lawrence	John Fisk	00	08	09 04 13 06
Jonathan Stimpson	John Eames	00	02	06 04 05 00
George Woodward	John Bigello	00	07	08 00 09 00
Thomas Whitney	Daniel Peirce	00	02	06 02 12 06
William Goddard	Richard Child	00	09	04 03 03 06
Joseph Willington	Joseph Garfell	04	18	03 02 07 00
Samuel Whitney	John Cutting	00	19	08 00 18 06
Zechariah Cutting	Daniel Warrin	02	09	10 00 09 08
John Sawin	Ephraim Bemish	03	03	06 03 05 00
Joseph Peirce	Joseph Smith	01	06	00 01 00 00
Theophilus Philips	John Stone	02	18	06 03 03 06
John Prescott	Thomas Train	10	00	00 06 12 00
Moses Whitney	Samuel Church	02	16	00 01 18 00
Isaac Leonard	Michel Bastow	01	15	02 02 16 06
Joseph Bemish	Thomas Whitney	02	10	00 00 04 02
John Sterns	John Willington	01	07	00 02 08 06
Jonathan Smith	John Oynes	01	10	00 00 15 08
William Bond	Henry Spring	01	00	00 02 19 10
Josiah Jones	Jonathan Whitney	01	02	00 03 08 02

William Shattucke	04 10 00	Munning Sawin	00 12 00
Samuel Thacher	01 04 03	Eliazer Beeres	00 12 00
Jeremiah Norcrass	09 05 08	John Coolidge	02 10 00
Daniel Smith	01 05 06	Seubael Sternes	03 01 00
William Price	02 13 00	John Hastings	00 19 08
John Stone	01 10 10	Stephen Coolidge	01 02 02
Thomas Chadwick	01 10 10	John Oyne	02 00 00
Samuel Perry	03 18 00	Thomas Swann	01 08 10
William Bull	00 04 02	John Bright	04 10 00
William Price jun ^r	01 07 03	Daniel Gookin Esq ^r .	02 11 02 $\frac{1}{4}$
Samuel Perry	01 05 06	Samuel Wood	00 13 01 $\frac{1}{2}$

August 24, 1667.

Wooborn-Towne Cr. By Sundry accp ^{ts} viz.		107	12	08
John Barbene pd. as p ^y				
Assignment	03 19 02	Josiah Clarson	02 07 10	
John Malloone	08 02 08	Joseph Simons	02 07 10	
John Baker	03 00 00	Josiah Clarson	03 11 02	
Robert Simson	03 12 00	William Butler	02 19 02	
Joseph Simons	04 17 00	Increase Winn	01 12 10	
John Cutler	04 15 02	Benony Macktonell	02 09 06	
Benjamin Simons	02 12 00	Thomas Parker	03 11 03	
Joseph Winne	00 14 00	Joseph Richardson	03 01 08	
John Priest	03 05 00	Thomas Hall	01 06 00	
John Kendall	02 16 10	Thomas Pierce	00 14 03	
John Polly	01 06 00	John Richardson	00 17 00	
John Bateman	02 02 00	Increase Wing	00 14 03	
John Polly	00 18 10	Richard Francis	02 00 00	
Joseph Waters	02 13 09	Nathaniel Richardson	00 14 03	
Abraham Parker	04 10 10	Samuel Richardson	00 10 00	
Isaac Brookes	01 01 06	John Priest	05 02 00	
Joseph Wright	04 10 00	Moses Cleaveland	03 03 06	
John Baker	05 15 03	Samuel Cleavland	03 07 08	
John Barben	05 04 06	John Wilson	00 14 00	
		William Green	00 12 00	

GENEALOGY OF RICHARD BAKER.

Compiled by EDMUND J. BAKER, of Dorchester, Mass., President of the Dorchester Antiquarian and Historical Society.

RICHARD¹ BAKER, the first American ancestor of those known distinctively as of the Dorchester family of Baker, arrived in this country from England in 1635. The date may be fixed with precision as November 28 of that year. In his journal of current events, Gov. Winthrop notes the arrival at Boston on that day of a vessel which he describes as "a small Norsey bark of twenty-five tons;" and he adds, "her passengers and goods all safe." This phrase, "Norsey bark," was for some time after the original publication of the "Journal," a mystery to the historians; but the later issue of Winthrop papers,* including letters written by Edward

* Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 4th Series, vol. vi. p. 325 *et seq.*

Hopkins in London to John Winthrop, Jr., solved the mystery, for Hopkins, in referring to the same vessel, calls it a "North-sea boat." He also used the word "barque" in designating the vessel. It is from these letters of Hopkins that the first information as to Richard Baker is derived, and they explain very clearly the circumstances of his coming to these shores. Edward Hopkins was the agent in London of a colonizing company or association, the chief members of which were Lord Say and Seal, Lord Brook, Lord Rich, Sir Richard Saltonstall, and others of influence politically and socially. They had obtained a grant of territory which included what is now the State of Connecticut, and were anxious to get military control of the region by establishing a fort at the mouth of the Connecticut River in anticipation of a like movement on the part of the Dutch of New Amsterdam, who also claimed possession or rights of trade there.

To this end the projectors needed a staunch vessel of light draft to ply between Boston and the mouth of the Connecticut during the building of a fort. This North Sea boat, which was named the "Bachelor," was obtained, and a master and crew of eight in all were engaged to sail the vessel across the sea and on coastwise voyages here during the construction of the fort. The vessel was laden with material, iron work, etc., suitable for such construction, as the invoice contained in Hopkins's letter shows. Four passengers were taken, Sergeant Lyon Gardiner, a military engineer; his assistant, and the Sergeant's wife and maid. The letter of Hopkins containing the first mention of Richard Baker is dated London, Aug. 18, 1635, and states in the postscript that the Bachelor was cleared from Gravesend below London on that day. It gives the names of the master and crew, Richard Baker being second in command, or "master's mate." The wages to be paid each and the terms of their employment are also stated. The letter was addressed to John Winthrop, Jr., the agent of the company in this country, and, as it was foreseen that he might be in Connecticut on arrival of the vessel in Boston, the alternative was added, "or, in his absence, to the worshipful Jno. Winthrop the elder, at Boston aforesaid." Hopkins speaks somewhat in derogation of a part of the crew, for which, as appears, he had good reason, and remarks in an explanatory way that "it was not easy here to get any at this time to go in so small a vessel." He remarks incidentally that "the master hath a desire, as he tells me, to continue in the country." He does not say that of the master's mate, with whom (Richard Baker being then a young man of not much more than one and twenty) he probably held no conversation. But the reasons effective with the master in the matter would likely to be so with the mate, and, if they related only to pursuit of the mariner's calling, there were with the latter other not less potent reasons.

At the last moment, when the barque was at Gravesend, four of the crew, whom Hopkins names, renounced their contract so far as it provided for service on the vessel in New England. "Whereupon," he says, "being put to some straits I was in a manner constrained to yield to their desires." Of the other four, one of whom was the master's mate, he says that they, "sticking to the former agreement, will be able, I conceive, with small help more, to sail the barque in the country." On the back of the next letter from Hopkins, dated London, 21 Sept., 1635, is a memorandum in the handwriting of John Winthrop, Jr., of four items, one of which reads: "3 bills of exchange of 30 li to be paid to Rich: Baker." These bills, forwarded by a vessel sailing a month later than did the Bachelor, indicate sufficiently on the part of the person in whose favor they run, not merely a desire but a purpose to continue in the country.

This recital of remote, and, in part, unimportant facts of record is pertinent here as evincing to those who will chiefly be interested in this genealogy that their common ancestor came to America under circumstances highly creditable to himself. They give proof that he was a man of great courage and of skill and resources in the mariner's art; that in an exigency which men of small soul took advantage of he was one of those who did equity by "sticking to the former agreement"; and that he was of a frugal habit, preferring to take passage where he would have nothing to pay out, but a considerable sum in pocket at the end of his ocean and coast-wise voyages. The bills of exchange may also be taken as evidence of a like habit in money matters while he was yet in his native land.

The next date of record of Richard Baker is November 4, 1639, when he became a member of the church in Dorchester. It is probable that he was married about that time. His wife, Faith Withington, is recorded under her maiden name as a member of the same church of earlier date. She was a daughter of Henry Withington, the ruling elder of the Church. The office was one of much honor, and various facts show that the family of Withington was one of social distinction. Mary, a sister of Faith, married Thomas Danforth, who became deputy governor of the colony. Near relatives of Richard Baker were Thomas Baker, his brother, a resident of Roxbury and owner of the historical tide-mill there; and John Baker of Boston, a nephew of both Richard and Thomas, who in different documents describes himself as "smith" and "mariner." These descriptive appellations do not indicate that he was merely an employé in either business. He was a prominent and enterprising citizen of the metropolis, and carried on business extensively. He died a comparatively young man, about twenty years before either of his uncles, and his inventory shows that he had acquired property in shipping and real estate amounting to £799, a considerable estate for that period.

It does not appear of record that Richard Baker assisted in sailing the Bachelor coastwise, but his contract required him to do so if the owners desired. It is certain, as appears in others of the Winthrop letters, that the vessel was thus employed. If he was in that service, a part, at least, of the interval between 1635 and 1639 is accounted for. In the records of Dorchester, very soon after the latter date, he is put down as a considerable owner of real estate in that town. His homestead was a tract of land fronting southerly upon the road now called Savin Hill Avenue. The site of his dwelling-house was undoubtedly that of the building known to the contemporary generation as the "Tuttle Mansion." He added from time to time to the original area by purchase of adjoining lands.

One of these additions appears to have been a tract on the northwesterly slope of Savin Hill, where, up to a recent date, stood two dwellings known from time immemorial as the Baker houses. One yet remains. That which has been demolished was in all probability the house which Richard Baker, as he states in his will, built for his son John. The statement is made in connection with a bequest to this son of adjacent lands. Richard Baker bequeathed his homestead estate to his son James, who lived a bachelor. He in turn bequeathed it to his nephew John Wiswall, and the property remained in possession of the Wiswall heirs until 1826, when it was sold to Mr. Tuttle. The premises referred to as bequeathed to John Baker continued uninterruptedly in possession of some of his descendants till the year 1872.

Richard Baker was made a freeman of the colony May 18, 1642. He

became a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1658. In nearly every year from 1642 to 1685 his name is of record as exercising some office in the town administration of Dorchester. He appears not to have aspired to the highest station, and during only one year, 1653, is he recorded as a selectman. In 1668 he was elected a ruling elder of the church, but declined the office. Both in the town and the church records his name appears from time to time with those of others who were among the principal citizens in the making up of important committees. He was a proprietor in all the "Divisions" of town lands subsequent to the date of the "Great Lots." The "Divisions" covered much the larger area. The inventory of his estate amounted to £1,315 15^s. He died Oct. 25, 1689; his wife died Feb. 3, preceding. Children:

- i. MARY,² chr. Feb. 14, 1641; m. Samuel Robinson; she d. Aug. 27, 1714.
2. ii. JOHN, chr. April 30, 1643; m. Preserved Trott.
- iii. SARAH, chr. June 22, 1645; m. James White, Feb. 22, 1664; she d. Oct. 13, 1688.
- iv. THANKFUL, chr. March 19, 1646; m. William Griggs.
- v. ELIZABETH, chr. Oct. 27, 1650; d. young.
- vi. JAMES, chr. April 30, 1654. As stated, to him was bequeathed the homestead estate of his father; this comprised considerable tracts of land adjoining and near to the dwelling house; he appears to have been a prosperous farmer; only once did he take a public office, that of viewer of fences of common corn fields; he died, single, March 30, 1721.
- vii. ELIZABETH, chr. July 20, 1656; m. William Pratt of Weymouth, Mass.; they resided in Dorchester for a while, and went thence with the church organized in that town, Oct. 22, 1695, for missionary purposes in South Carolina; they had a daughter Thankful, born in Weymouth Oct. 14, 1683.
- viii. HANNAH, b. Jan. 9, 1662; m. John Wiswall, May 5, 1685.

2. JOHN² BAKER (*Richard*¹), son of Richard and Faith, was born in Dorchester and was christened, as appears by the church records, April 30, 1643. He married Preserved Trott, July 11, 1667. He lived at Savin Hill, in the dwelling house already referred to. The site is about two rods south-easterly of the present boundary of the street, and, in an air line, about 260 feet due north-east from the centre of the highway bridge over the Old Colony railroad. The house was occupied as a barrack for American troops during the siege of Boston. John Baker owned a large area of farming land, though his homestead tract was comparatively small. He appears to have been an efficient townsman, and served during a succession of years in different town offices. He died Aug. 26, 1690; his wife died Nov. 25, 1711. Children:

- i. SARAH,³ b. Aug. 12, 1668; m. Oliver Wiswall, Jan. 1, 1690.
- ii. MARY, b. Nov. 10, 1670; d. Jan. 26, 1670.
3. iii. JOHN, b. Nov. 25, 1671; m. Hannah Withington.
4. iv. JAMES, b. Aug. 4, 1674; m. Judith Maxfield.
- v. MARY, b. Aug. 24, 1676; m. John Minot, May 23, 1696; she d. Feb. 15, 1716.
- vi. THANKFUL, b. April 13, 1679; m. Hopestill Capen, Aug. 4, 1702; she d. Dec. 6, 1761.
- vii. HANNAH, b. July 22, 1682; d. Aug. 9, 1683.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. July 18, 1684; also called "Betsey"; d. single.
- ix. HANNAH, b. July 11, 1687; d. Nov. 12, 1690.
5. x. ABIJAH, b. Feb. 25, 1690; m. Hannah Lyon of Milton, Mass.

3. JOHN³ BAKER (*John*,² *Richard*¹), son of John (2) and Preserved, was born in Dorchester, Nov. 25, 1671. He married Hannah Withington, May 16, 1708. His dwelling house was situated on "the great country road," so called, now Washington Street, in Dorchester. The site is three or four rods east of that street, and probably projects slightly upon the southerly sidewalk of the present Melville Avenue. The premises were bought by John Baker of William Stoughton, as appears by deed of March 30, 1698. The house was occupied by the descendants of John Baker down to a date within the recollection of the oldest persons now living. It faced south, with the west end towards the road, and was of two stories in front, the long slope of the northerly roof making it to be one story in the rear. He owned extensive farming tracts adjoining and in the vicinity. He died Oct. 9, 1746; his wife died April 30, 1768, aged 82 years. Children:

- i. HANNAH,⁴ b. June 9, 1709; m. Benjamin Clapp, a great-grandson of Capt. Roger Clapp, Dec. 29, 1730; they lived in Stoughton, Mass., after 1740; she d. there.
6. ii. JAMES, b. May 24, 1713; m. Priscilla Paul.
- iii. JOHN, b. in 1711; d. in infancy.
7. iv. JOHN, b. June 28, 1715; m. 1st, Sarah Wiswall; m. 2d, Jane Wheeler.
8. v. THOMAS, b. May 3, 1717; m. Ann Mattox.
9. vi. ELLIAH, b. May 14, 1720; m. Hannah Puffer.
10. vii. GEORGE, b. Aug. 13, 1724; m. 1st, Ruth Williams; m. 2d, Mary Jones; m. 3d, Susan Viles.

4. JAMES³ BAKER (*John*,² *Richard*¹), son of John (2) and Preserved, was born Aug. 4, 1674. He married Judith Maxfield, also called "Judah." He lived in the house at Savin Hill which had been his father's, coming into full ownership by quit-claim deed of other heirs, Aug. 7, 1712. He died Aug. 24, 1734; his wife died Dec. 21, 1757. Children:

- i. MARY,⁴ b. Nov. 22, 1708; m. Hopestill Withington, Feb. 11, 1730; she d. Feb. 28, 1760.
11. ii. PRESERVED, b. Feb. 14, 1711; m. Martha Harrington.
12. iii. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 16, 1719; m. Johanna Kiteley.
- iv. SARAH, b. Nov. 18, 1723; m. Samuel Hall, Sept. 27, 1739.

5. ABIJAH³ BAKER (*John*,² *Richard*¹), son of John (2) and Preserved, was born in Dorchester, Feb. 25, 1690. He married Hannah Lyon of Milton, Mass., and about the year 1717 removed to Medfield, Mass. His homestead was about a mile and a half from the centre of the town, on the Walpole road, now called High Street. A house of later construction occupies the site, but the well which he constructed is still in use. He died Dec. 31, 1761; his wife died Sept. 16, 1776. Children:

- i. MICAH,⁴ b. Nov. 13, 1712; d. Jan. 24, 1712.
13. ii. EBENEZER, b. Oct. 14, 1714; m. Esther Kingsbury.
14. iii. ABIJAH, b. Oct. 15, 1718; m. Esther Hill.
- iv. THANKFUL, b. May 2, 1721; m. Daniel Morse of Walpole in 1742.
- v. MARY, b. Aug. 14, 1724; m. John Ellis, April 17, 1746.
- vi. ELIZA, b. Nov. 9, 1728 (twin); m. Bezaleel Turner, May 10, 1747.
- vii. HANNAH, b. Nov. 9, 1728 (twin); d. April 9, 1729.
15. viii. MICAH, b. Feb. 19, 1730; m. 1st, Abigail Streeter; m. 2d, Elizabeth Whittemore.

6. JAMES⁴ BAKER (*John,³ John,² Richard¹*), son of John (3) and Hannah, was born May 24, 1713. He married Priscilla Paul, Dec. 14, 1738. He inherited and lived in the house described above as that of his father, at Melville Avenue, in Dorchester. His inventory shows that he was an extensive farmer. He died Nov. 18, 1776; his wife died Nov. 26, 1750, aged 32 years. Children:
 16. i. JAMES,⁵ b. Sept. 5, 1739; m. Lydia Bowman.
 17. ii. EBENEZER, b. Nov. 19, 1743; m. 1st, Abigail Preston; m. 2d, Susanna Glover.
 18. iii. JOHN, b. Dec. 14, 1746; m. 1st, Ann Pierce; m. 2d, Eliphal Swift; m. 3d, Christiana Colson.
 - iv. MARY ANN, b. March 17, 1750; m. 1st, Jonathan Holden, July 14, 1768; m. 2d, John Pierce, Feb. 23, 1792; she d. Sept. 23, 1792.
7. JOHN⁴ BAKER (*John,³ John,² Richard¹*), son of John (3) and Hannah, was born in Dorchester, June 28, 1715. He married 1st, Sarah Wiswall, Feb. 7, 1738; she died April 4, 1788, aged 69 years. He married 2d, Jane Wheeler, Feb. 2, 1790. His homestead was on the road now called Norfolk street, in Dorchester, the estate having by descent gone into the name of Capen. The dwelling house stood about four rods north from Norfolk street, and partly on land now in the westerly sidewalk of a new street called Darling street. He died Nov. 11, 1798. Children:
 - i. ELIZABETH,⁵ b. June 25, 1740; m. John Tolman, April 6, 1761; she d. Nov. 23, 1762.
 - ii. SARAH, b. June 18, 1743; m. Hopestill Hall, May 3, 1763; she d. Sept. 20, 1808.
 - iii. THANKFUL, b. Oct. 7, 1744; m. Phineas Holden, Sept. 30, 1766; she d. April 15, 1819.
8. THOMAS⁴ BAKER (*John,³ John,² Richard¹*), son of John (3) and Hannah, was born May 3, 1717. He married Ann Mattox. As appears by deed bearing date, June 1, 1738, he bought of Ebenezer Mawdsley a dwelling house and ten acres of land bounded westerly by the highway leading to Boston, southerly by land of John Baker, easterly by Capen, and northerly by Robert Searle, Jr. The description is sufficient to fix it as contiguous to the land which John Baker bought of William Stoughton, and fronting on "the great country road." Thomas Baker died Dec. 29, 1745; his wife died Oct. 5, 1758. Children:
 - i. SARAH,⁵ b. Nov. 24, 1739; m. Abram Wheeler, Nov. 15, 1759; she d. Feb. 11, 1776.
 - ii. HANNAH, b. Aug. 3, 1741; m. John Clapp, Nov. 29, 1764, the same described in the Clapp genealogy (p. 228) as "John Old Times"; she d. Aug. 10, 1779.
 - iii. ANN, b. Oct. 5, 1744; d. Oct. 6, 1757.
9. ELIJAH⁴ BAKER (*John,³ John,² Richard¹*), son of John (3) and Hannah, was born in Dorchester, May 14, 1720. He married Hannah Puffer of Stoughton, Mass., Nov. 29, 1744. He removed to "Stoughtonham," now Sharon, and settled on the westerly side of that part of the "Bay road" which is the boundary between Stoughton and Sharon. His dwelling house still stands, and is about 30 rods back from the Bay road, and a somewhat greater distance southerly from Stoughton Street. He died Nov. 8, 1802; his wife died April 6, 1806, aged 80 years. Children:

- i. HANNAH,⁵ b. Dec. 25, 1745; m. Nathaniel Fisher of Stoughton, April 22, 1763.
 - ii. SARAH, b. Dec. 16, 1747.
 19. iii. THOMAS, b. Sept. 28, 1749; m. Eliza Cony.
 - iv. ABIGAIL, b. May 21, 1751; m. John Box Bronsden of Milton, Mass., Aug. 9, 1774.
 20. v. ELIJAH, b. April 12, 1753; m. Olive Rogers.
 - vi. MARY, b. Dec. 26, 1754; m. Joseph Belcher of Sharon, Oct. 28, 1775 (intention of that date).
 - vii. BATHSHEBA, m. Nehemiah B. Sampson of Rochester, N. H., Oct. 1, 1789.
 - viii. SUSANNA, m. Oliver Shepard of Stoughton, July 24, 1796.
 21. ix. JOHN, b. March 2, 1765; m. Abigail Blake.
 - x. MEHITABLE, m. Neil McCoy of Utica, N. Y.
 22. xi. JAMES, b. April 21, 1768; m. Martha Bird.
10. GEORGE⁴ BAKER (*John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), son of John (3) and Hannah, was born in Dorchester, Aug. 13, 1724. He enlisted in the Cape Breton expedition, which sailed from Boston March 24, 1745. He returned disabled with ship fever. His brother Thomas took the disease from him, and died in consequence. He married 1st, Ruth Williams, Feb. 24, 1747; she died June 30, 1751, aged 34 years. He married 2d, Mrs. Mary Jones, April 11, 1753; she died Dec. 9, 1776, aged 54 years. He married 3d, Susanna Viles, Oct. 2, 1777; she died Sept 26, 1810. He died March 4, 1810. His homestead was in Dorchester, on the northerly side of the road now called Norfolk Street, near the crossing of the N. Y. & N. E. railroad and not far from the Dorchester station of that railroad. His dwelling stood within what is now a small triangular lot, bounded south by the street and north-west by the railroad. Children:
- i. GEORGE,⁵ b. Feb. 4, 1748; d. single, Sept. 16, 1807.
 - ii. MARY, b. Feb. 21, 1754; m. Nathaniel Swift, Sept. 25, 1777; she d. Jan. 15, 1785.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, b. April 25, 1756; m. Ebenezer Withington, Dec. 19, 1775; she d. April 14, 1776.
 - iv. ANN, b. April 4, 1758; m. Lemuel Withington, Jan. 27, 1779; she d. May 12, 1826.
 - v. STEPHEN, b. June 30, 1760; d. Oct. 3, 1761.
11. PRESERVED⁴ BAKER (*James*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), son of James (4) and Judith, was born Feb. 14, 1711. He married Martha Harrington, March 16, 1737. He owned and occupied the homestead property at Savin Hill, which had been his father's and grandfather's. He died April 28, 1777; his wife died Feb. 10, 1805, aged 88 years. Children:
- i. MARTHA,⁵ b. March 2, 1739; m. Paul Hall, Feb. 11, 1761; she d. April 16, 1776.
 - ii. MARY, b. June 25, 1740; m. Joseph Trescott, June 3, 1762; she d. Oct. 18, 1809.
 23. iii. JAMES, b. Nov. 9, 1742; m. Lydia Lacy.
 24. iv. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 15, 1744; m. 1st, Elizabeth Clapp; m. 2d, Sarah Clark.
 25. v. PRESERVED, b. Nov. 17,^{*} 1746; m. Submit Clapp.
 - vi. JUDITH, b. Dec. 17, 1748; m. Aaron Wilson of Roxbury, Mass., Nov. 19, 1778.
 - vii. JOSEPH, b. 1751; d. in infancy.
 - viii. SARAH, b. July 24, 1753; m. ——— Beecher.
 - ix. STEPHEN, d. in infancy.

12. SAMUEL⁴ BAKER (*James,³ John,² Richard¹*), son of James (4) and Judith, was born in Dorchester, Aug. 16, 1719. He was married in King's Chapel, in Boston, to Johanna Kiteley, Nov. 26, 1748. They lived for a while in Stoughton, where the two eldest children were born. The others were born in Dorchester. Circumstances indicate that the Dorchester residence was at Upper Mills Village, now Mattapan, and that he was employed in the paper-making business. He died in Springfield, Mass., June 1, 1759. His widow married a man named Morgan. She died in Dorchester, Sept. 8, 1814. Children:
- i. JOHANNA,⁵ b. Aug. 21, 1749; m. Josiah Wilder of Gardiner, Me.
 26. ii. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 16, 1751; m. Patience Jones.
 - iii. DAVID, b. March 4, 1753; died at sea.
 27. iv. THOMAS, b. Feb. 24, 1755; m. Abigail McDaniels.
 - v. MARGARET, b. Aug. 24, 1757; m. William Pierce, Dec. 7, 1780.
 - vi. SILENCE, b. Sept. 15, 1759; m. Benjamin White of Hallowell, Me.
13. EBENEZER⁴ BAKER (*Abijah,³ John,² Richard¹*), son of Abijah (5) and Hannah, was born in Dorchester, Oct. 14, 1714. He removed when a child with his parents to Medfield. He married Esther Kingsbury, March 23, 1736. He died Nov. 29, 1797. They lived in Walpole, Mass., where their children were born. Children:
- i. ESTHER,⁵ b. April 20, 1739; m. Joshua Morse in 1768.
 - ii. SAMUEL, b. July 1, 1744; m. Mary Boyden of Wrentham. He d. at Foxboro', Mass.; she d. Dec. 30, 1807, aged 67 years. They had but one child, Esther, who married Eleazer Belcher.
 - iii. EBENEZER, b. March 22, 1748; d. in 1769.
 - iv. THANKFUL, b. June 3, 1750; m. Isaac Eaton of Franklin, Mass.
 - v. ABEL, b. July 4, 1753; m. Sarah Smith of Walpole, Mass. He removed to Fitzwilliam, N. H., and died there, leaving no children.
 28. vi. ZIBA, b. July 14, 1757; m. Millie Cleveland.
 - vii. HANNAH, b. Jan. 21, 1771; m. Amor Harding, Oct. 13, 1789.
 29. viii. EBENEZER, b. July 29, 1775; m. Lucy Maxfield.
14. ABIJAH⁴ BAKER (*Abijah,³ John,² Richard¹*), son of Abijah (5) and Hannah, was born in Medfield, Oct. 15, 1718. He married Esther Hill of that town in 1742, and his children were born there. His homestead was on the present South Street, one fourth mile south from Medfield centre, the premises being, in 1889, owned by Frank Rhodes. In 1761 Abijah Baker removed to the north precinct of Wrentham, now the town of Franklin. He settled on a by-way extending into the wilderness from the present Beaver Street. The premises are now a part of what is known as the Elias Baker Farm. The old cellar and remnants of an orchard yet mark the spot, which is about half a mile from Beaver Street, and an eighth mile on the by-way beyond the Elias Baker farm-house. Later the family domicile was established on Lincoln Street, as it now is extended, about a mile north of the town centre. Abijah Baker's descendants still own and live there. He died Sept. 27, 1780; his wife died Sept. 23, 1802, aged 79 years. Children:
- i. JAMES,⁵ b. March 16, 1743; d. Oct. 5, 1750.
 - ii. SILAS, b. June 11, 1744; d. in infancy.
 30. iii. PRESERVED, b. May 15, 1745; m. Elizabeth Daniels.
 - iv. THANKFUL, b. July 1, 1747; d. in 1833, single.
 31. v. ABIJAH, b. Aug. 11, 1749; m. 1st, Esther Parker; m. 2d, Phœbe Boyden.

32. vi. JOHN, b. Nov. 5, 1751; m. Molly Harding.
 - vii. ESTHER, b. Oct. 11, 1753; d. young.
 - viii. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 26, 1756; d. May 11, 1777. Probably killed in the army service near Saratoga.
 - ix. ESTHER, b. April 24, 1759; m. Noah Hill of Douglas, Mass., May 20, 1784.
 - x. JAMES, b. 1761; d. in Franklin, Oct. 5, 1850, "aged 89 years."
 - xi. MARY, d. single, April 18, 1790.
15. MICAH⁴ BAKER (*Abijah*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), son of Abijah (5) and Hannah, was born in Medfield, Feb. 19, 1730. He married 1st, Abigail Streeter of Walpole, Jan. 13, 1751; she died Sept. 18, 1761. He married 2d, Elizabeth Whittemore, Jan. 19, 1763. About the year 1790 he removed to Royalston, Mass. He died in that town, April 25, 1808; his wife died there Dec. 25, 1814, aged 74 years. Children:
- i. REBECCA,⁵ b. June 29, 1752, in Medfield; m. Joshua Hews of Royalston, Mass., Nov. 25, 1773.
 - ii. HANNAH, b. July 12, 1754; d. Sept. 9, 1754.
 - iii. MICAH, b. Sept. 3, 1755; d. young.
 - iv. MARTHA, b. April 13, 1757; d. 1777.
 - v. ABIGAIL, b. July 16, 1758 (probably m. Amos Parker).
 - vi. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 10, 1763; m. Jonas Warren of Littleton, Mass., Sept. 14, 1788; she d. at Bethlehem, N. H., March 6, 1797.
 - vii. RHODA, b. March 12, 1765, in Medfield; m. Jonathan Gale of Royalston, Mass.
33. viii. MICAH, b. Nov. 29, 1766, in Walpole; m. Polly Hopkins.
- ix. HEPSIBAH, b. Sept. 1768, in Walpole; m. Peter Barton of Croydon, N. H.
 - x. AMOS, b. March 17, 1772, in Medfield; removed to Springfield, O., and d. there July 12, 1832; his children were Molinda, Amos, Sally, Reuben and Judith.
 - xi. ABIJAH, b. Dec. 12, 1773, in Medfield.
 - xii. SARAH, b. July 1, 1777; d. July 9, 1778.
- 16.* JAMES⁵ BAKER (*James*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), son of James (6) and Priscilla, was born in Dorchester, Sept. 5, 1739. He graduated at Harvard College in 1760. He married Lydia Bowman, daughter of Rev. Jonathan Bowman, in 1769. He practised as a physician for some time in Dorchester, but eventually established a country store connected with his then new house, a building yet standing on its original site at the corner of Washington and Norfolk Streets. Until after the building of the town house on the opposite corner of Norfolk Street, the place was known to the towns-people and to travellers as "Dr. Baker's Corner." In the year 1772 he began the manufacture of chocolate at Dorchester Lower Mills, a business which was developed into great magnitude by his son and grandson. Dr. Baker did not remove to the Lower Mills, but continued at the "Corner," where he died Jan. 2, 1825; his wife died July 26, 1816. Children:
35. i. EDMUND,⁶ b. April 20, 1770; m. 1st, Sarah Howe; m. 2d, Elizabeth Lillie.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 20, 1774; d. single, May 2, 1805.
 - iii. LYDIA, b. Jan. 1, 1777; d. single, Dec. 27, 1851.

* With this number the regular numerical succession ceases for the present occasion, and the genealogy is continued in the line of James only. The numerals attached to the subsequent names are those of the full genealogy, which is to be issued in pamphlet form.

35. EDMUND⁶ BAKER (*James,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), son of James (16) and Lydia, was born in Dorchester, April 20, 1770. He married 1st, Sarah Howe, Sept. 29, 1791; she died Jan. 29, 1802. He married 2d, Mrs. Elizabeth Lillie, a daughter of Daniel Vose of Milton, Mass., Oct. 5, 1803. At the time of the first marriage he became a resident at the Lower Mills Village, and took sole charge of the manufacture which had been begun by Dr. Baker 20 years prior. Mr. Baker enlarged the works from time to time, and became owner of all the mill privileges above the bridge on the Dorchester side of the River, at the lower falls. His homestead was comprised in the lot at the northerly corner of Washington and Richmond Streets. He died Oct 11, 1846; his wife Elizabeth died March 28, 1843. Children:
61. i. WALTER,⁷ b. June 28, 1792; m. 1st, Deborah Smith Mott; m. 2d, Eleanor Jameson Williams.
 - ii. CHARLES, b. March 26, 1795; d. single, in Vermont, in May, 1830.
 62. iii. HORATIO, b. July 19, 1797; m. Mary A. Southworth.
 63. iv. EDMUND JAMES, b. Nov. 15, 1804; m. Sarah Howard Sherman.
 - v. LYDIA BOWMAN, b. Feb. 28, 1806; m. Rev. Benjamin Huntoon, July 7, 1841; she d. Oct. 2, 1844.
 - vi. JAMES EDMUND, b. May 13, 1809; m. Martha Neal of Portland, Me.; he d. at Lagrange, Fla., Sept. 11, 1837, leaving no children.
61. WALTER⁷ BAKER (*Edmund,⁶ James,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), son of Edmund (35) and Sarah, was born in Dorchester, June 28, 1792. He graduated at Harvard College in 1811, and afterwards began the study of law at Litchfield, Conn. While there his attention was drawn to the woollen manufacture. He relinquished the law and started a factory for woollen goods. The enterprise proved profitable during the continuance of the war with England, but ceased to be so on the general resumption of importations. Bringing this business to a close he spent some years at the South, taught school for a while at Natchez and carried on trade in New Orleans. In 1824 he took sole charge of the chocolate manufacture at Dorchester Lower Mills. The business had been well established by his father, who now retired. Under the new style of "Walter Baker" it became large, prosperous and widely known. After some previous service as an officer of the State militia Walter Baker was, in 1827, commissioned as colonel of the First Regiment, and thereafter was generally known and spoken of as "Col. Baker." He was a popular citizen and for many years a favorite presiding officer, or "moderator," of the Dorchester town meetings. He served three terms as representative of the town in the General Court, viz., in 1833, 1839 and 1840. His residence was at the southerly corner of Washington and Park streets in Dorchester, the site being indicated on the city atlas of this date by the name of Mrs. Baker. For many years the estate was owned and occupied by Lt. Gov. Andrew Oliver, who undoubtedly built the mansion which still adorns the grounds. The land was bought by Oliver in 1737, and, with the dwelling house, it was sold by his administrator to Benjamin Hichborn in 1782. Col. Baker married 1st, Deborah Smith Mott of Boston, March 10, 1825; she died Dec. 13, 1838. He married 2d, Eleanor Jameson Williams of Boston, May 14, 1840. He died May 7, 1852. Children:

84. i. WALTER,⁸ b. Jan. 5, 1827; m. Frances Cordelia Tremlett.
 ii. ELEANOR WILLIAMS, b. Sept. 21, 1841; d. March 29, 1845, in Boston.
 iii. ANNA GURNEY BUXTON, b. Nov. 30, 1843; d. July 11, 1846, in Geisslingen, Germany.
 iv. ROBERT WILLIAMS, b. Oct. 1, 1845; d. Nov. 6, 1846, in Boston.
 v. EDITH, b. Jan. 8, 1850; d. July, 1854, at Bellows Falls, Vt.
62. HORATIO⁷ BAKER (*Edmund,⁶ James,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), son of Edmund (35) and Sarah, was born in Dorchester, July 19, 1797. He married Mary A. Southworth of Stoughton, Mass., Nov. 15, 1820. He lived in Dorchester until 1825, when he removed to Westford, Mass. He died at Alstead, N. H., April 20, 1845; she died April 15, 1881. Children:
 85. i. JAMES EDMUND,⁸ b. Aug. 28, 1821; m. Lucinda M. Gardner.
 ii. MARY SOUTHWORTH, b. Sept. 20, 1823; m. Henry Allen, May 7, 1843; she d. July 4, 1880.
 iii. MARCUS SOUTHWORTH, b. Sept. 21, 1828; m. Harriet Hansell, April 25, 1847; he d. Oct. 29, 1866, leaving no children.
 86. iv. HORACE, b. Nov. 30, 1833; m. Susan C. Cole.
63. EDMUND JAMES⁷ BAKER (*Edmund,⁶ James,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), son of Edmund (35) and Elizabeth, was born in Dorchester, Nov. 15, 1804. He received an academic education. For some years he followed mercantile business, but preferring an out-of-door occupation he took up that of surveying. One of his early surveys was of the towns of Dorchester and Milton, it being part of a general survey of the State, the law requiring every town to furnish a map of its territory. For some years he was a resident of Milton, and from 1838 to 1842 was postmaster of that town, and, in 1837, its representative in the Legislature. He was one of the founders of the Dorchester Antiquarian and Historical Society, in 1843, and from 1873 to the present time its president. He is also president of the Dorchester Fire Insurance Co. His dwelling house, at the northerly corner of Washington and Richmond streets, in Dorchester, built in 1872, stands upon the same lot as did that of his father. The site is nearly the same, the present building being a little farther south and east than its predecessor, but occupying in the northerly half of its western piazza the same ground. He married Mrs. Sarah Howard Sherman of Augusta, Me., Sept. 1, 1847; she died June 27, 1870, aged 61 years. Children:
 - i. LYDIA BOWMAN,⁸ b. Nov. 11, 1848; m. 1st, John Hughes Edwards, Oct. 1, 1867; he d. in Philadelphia, Feb. 12, 1877; m. 2d, Orray Augustus Taft, Jr., April 24, 1879; he d. Feb. 12, 1889.
 ii. ELLYN LITHGOW, b. Feb. 16, 1851; d. Nov. 29, 1867.
84. WALTER⁸ BAKER (*Walter,⁷ Edmund,⁶ James,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), son of Walter (61) and Deborah, was born in Dorchester, Jan. 5, 1827. He married Frances Cordelia Tremlett, Aug. 15, 1851. He died in Worcester, Mass., May 22, 1887. Children:
 - i. FLORENCE MOTT,⁹ b. Aug. 4, 1852, in Dorchester.
 89. ii. WALTER SYDNEY, b. in 1858; m. Kitty Constance Barling.
85. JAMES EDMUND⁸ BAKER (*Horatio,⁷ Edmund,⁶ James,⁵ James,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), son of Horatio (62) and Mary, was born in Dorchester, Aug. 28, 1821. He married Lucinda M. Gardner in Hinckley, Medina Co., O., Dec. 19, 1847. She was born in Mid-

dleburg, Cayhauga Co., O. They resided in Pre-emption, Mercer Co., O., where he followed the vocation of a farmer, and where their children were born, viz.:

- i. HENRIETTA ALMIRA,⁹ b. May 20, 1849.
- ii. CELIA EMMA, b. Feb. 9, 1851.

86. HORACE⁸ BAKER (*Horatio*,⁷ *Edmund*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), son of Horatio (62) and Mary, was born in Westford, Mass., Nov. 30, 1833. He married Susan C. Cole of Stoughton, March 25, 1852. His residence is in Brockton, Mass., where his children were born. He served from April 29, 1861, to July 8, 1864, as private in the Mass. 12th or "Webster regiment." He was for some time a prisoner of war in Libby prison, in Richmond, Va. He received in the battle of the Wilderness a wound which caused the loss of his left arm. His official service in a civil capacity has been that of messenger of the General Court and member of the City Council of Brockton. Children:

- i. WALTER EDMUND,⁹ b. June 2, 1854; m. Mary Alden Barrows of Middleboro', Mass., Feb. 14, 1883; their children are Bertha Lydia, b. Feb. 12, 1884, and Edmund Walter, b. Sept. 22, 1885; they reside in Brockton.
- ii. MARCUS BURTON, b. April 25, 1867.
- iii. HORACE CLINTON, b. Oct. 31, 1874.

89. WALTER SYDNEY⁹ BAKER (*Walter*,⁸ *Walter*,⁷ *Edmund*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), son of Walter (84) and Frances, was born at Mamaroneck, N. Y. From boyhood he has been a resident in England. He married Kitty Constance Barling, who was born in the parish of Lynsted, Kent. The marriage took place April 25, 1885, in All Souls' Church, South Hempstead, London. He resides at Dartford in Kent. Children:

- i. SYDNEY TREMLETT,¹⁰ b. April 18, 1888, at Wimbledon, Surrey, Eng. It will be observed in tracing the direct ancestors of this last of record in the present series, through Walter S. (89) and the accompanying italic list, that each of these is senior by birth in his generation. Sidney Tremlett has like priority in the tenth generation, which, in respect to nativity, begins where the first did, in Old England.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By HENRY F. WATERS, A.M., now residing in London, Eng.

[Continued from page 168.]

MARGERY PATE of the parish of St. Pulkers, London, widow, 22 September 1617, proved 2 October 1617. My body to be buried within the church of St. Pulkers near unto my former husband Richard Quille. To my godson John Miller, to Hudson Miller, to Anne Miller wife of Thomas Miller, to my cousin Thomas Miller and to his daughter. To Judith Claxton and her daughter Ann Nicholes. To Elsibeth Pynnocke and to Robert Lide. To James Williams twenty shillings, to Alice Williams,

wife unto James Williams twenty shillings. To Alice Quille (certain household goods and wearing apparel). To Elizabeth Albroke. To Elizabeth Lide, wife unto Henry Lide and to Henry, James, Maurice and Cassandra Lide, children unto Henry Lide. To Roger Williams, son unto James Williams, twenty shillings. To Robert Williams, son of the said James Williams, twenty shillings, and to Katherine Williams, daughter unto the said James Williams, twenty shillings. To Elizabeth and Sarah Webster, daughters of John Webster, and John Webster, his son and the rest of Webster's children. To Edward Goodcoole, Richard Bradley, Elizabeth Younge, widow, and Michael Bolton. Henry Lide of Westminster Esq., to be sole executor and James Williams of St. Pulkers, merchant taylor, overseer. Weldon, 100. (P. C. C.)

JAMES WILLIAMS, citizen and merchant tailor of London, 7 September 1620, proved 19 November 1621. I will and my mind is that, my debts being paid and funeral expenses discharged, all the residue of my goods and chattels shall be divided into three equal parts; one third part whereof I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Alice for her part and portion therein, according to the custom of the city of London. And, for that my son Sydrack and my daughter Catharine, now the wife of Ralph Wightman, citizen and merchant taylor of London, have "binn" by me already preferred and each of them hath received a sufficient portion of my estate, therefore I will that neither of them shall claim or have any customary part or portion of that estate whereof I shall be possessed at the time of my decease. And yet, nevertheless, my will and meaning is that my sons Roger and Robert Williams shall have but one moiety or half part of the other third part of my estate equally between them to be divided, and the other moiety thereof to remain to such other child or children as I shall have living at the time of my decease. The other third part of my estate, which is in my power to dispose, I give and bequeath as followeth, viz^t. to my son Sydrack twenty and five pounds and to my said daughter Catherine Wightman twenty-five pounds, to be paid to each of them severally within one year next after my decease, and to my said sons Robert and Roger Williams twenty and five pounds apiece, to be paid unto each of them severally at his age of four and twenty years. To my godson James Wightman, son of the beforenamed Katherine Wightman my daughter, five pounds in money, to be paid unto his father for the use of his said son. To Elizabeth Pemberton, Ellen Woolley and Elizabeth Bryan, my god daughters, to every of them twenty shillings apiece, to be paid to their several parents or governors &c. To Thomas Nicholson, citizen and currier of London, ten shillings, to Elizabeth Kinge, wife of Robert Kinge, clothworker, twenty shillings, and to my kinswoman Alice Harris, now dwelling with me, forty shillings. To Robert Parke my "Jemmall" ring and to Edward Waterhouse my dagger, knife, chain and girdle. To the poor of St. Sepulchres without Newgate, London, wherein I now dwell, ten pounds in money and bread to be distributed amongst them on the day of my funeral or the day after, as follows, viz^t. to the poor in Smithfield quarter thirty five shillings in money and thirty five shillings in bread, to the poor in Holborn Cross quarter twenty shillings in money and twenty shillings in bread, to the poor in Church quarter fifteen shillings in money and fifteen shillings in bread, and to the poor in old bayley quarter thirty shillings in money and thirty shillings in bread. To the poor of the said parish without Smithfield Bars twenty shillings in bread. To Alice and Roger Bryan,

children of Henry Bryan, coachmaker, ten shillings apiece. The residue to my wife Alice Williams whom I do make and appoint sole executrix of this my last will. And overseers thereof I do make and appoint my brother in law Roger Pemberton, my said son in law Ralph Wightman, my kinsman Thomas Morse and the said Robert Kinge, to whom twenty shillings apiece.

Com. Court of London, Vol. 24, fol. 50.

ALICE WILLIAMS of St. Sepulchres without Newgate, London, widow, 1 August, 1634, proved 26 January, 1634. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Sepulchres. To my son Sidrach Williams one hundred pounds to be paid within ten years after my decease (*i. e.* ten pounds yearly). If he shall not live to receive the whole one hundred pounds what remaineth unpaid at his decease shall be paid to such children as he shall leave behind him.

Item I give to my son Roger Williams now beyond the seas ten pounds yearly to be paid unto him by my executor for and during the term and space of twenty years next after my decease. And if he the said Roger shall not live to receive the same himself fully in such manner as aforesaid then I will what remaineth thereof unpaid at his decease shall be paid to his wife and to his daughter, if they survive, or to such of them as shall survive. And it is my will that my executor shall give security to the overseers of this my will for the due payment of both the said legacies, as well to my eldest son Sidracke Williams as to my son Roger Williams, in such manner and form as aforesaid by assignment of the lease or leases (of my dwelling house and other tenements standing and being on that side of the way wherein my dwelling house is situated) unto the overseers of this my will, or to such other persons as they shall think fit and indifferent to be trusted, by such sufficient assurance and conveyance thereof as my said overseers shall think fit and convenient.

To my daughter Katherine the now wife of John Davies, clerk, twenty pounds yearly for and during the like term and space of twenty years next after my decease. In case of her death what remains unpaid &c. shall be paid as follows, the one half to the children she had by her former husband Ralph Wightman deceased, or to the survivor of them, and the other half to the said John Davies, if he shall survive, or to his children by my said daughter, or to the survivor of them. Security to be given for such payment out of the lease of the messuage or tenement called the Harrow in Cow Lane, over against my dwelling house on the other side of the way, and of three several tenements backside next adjoining.

To my grand child James Williams, son of the said Sidrack Williams, five pounds within four years after my decease. To my grand child Anne Williams my chain of gold, two of my gilt spoons and one of my gilt cups. To my grand child James Wightman two of my silver beakers one wine bowl and two silver spoons. To Dorcas Wightman, his sister, one broad silver bowl and one other silver bowl; and to her sister Rebecca Wightman one other silver bowl and one other broad bowl of silver. To my grand child Elizabeth Davyes one silver salt and two gilt spoons, and to my grand child Hester Davies one beaker, one pot tipt with silver and two spoons. I will and bequeath that my chest of linen, that is to say, the wainscot chest now standing at my bed's feet in my lodging chamber under the window, to be equally divided between my said daughter's five children before-named &c. To my god daughter Alice Ballard my best gown and kirtle,

my scarlet petticoat, best petticoat, two best smocks, two best coyfes and forty shillings in money, and to her daughter ten shillings, To her brother Roger Bryan forty shillings. To Alice, the wife of Robert Barthorpp, the ten pounds which her husband oweth me and ten pounds more and my bible and my tawney rug. More to the said Robert Barthorpp and his wife five pounds to buy them blacks for mourning and twenty shillings apiece to their three children. To my said son Sidracke Williams for blacks for his mourning three pounds and to my said son John Davies for blacks for himself his wife and children ten pounds. To my maid servant now dwelling with me my gown and kirtle with the embroidered lace and ten shillings. To my godson Robert Wolly twenty shillings, and to my other two god sons Tobyas Harvest and John Walker ten shillings apiece. To the poor of St. Sepulchres seven pounds, in bread or otherwise, about the time of my funeral, and forty shillings to be at that time bestowed upon a supper for my tenants at the house over the way called the Harrow. To my said son John Davies, my loving friend and neighbor John May, scrivener, my good friend Robert Kinge, clothworker, and to the aforesaid Robert Barthorpp for their pains to be taken for me in assisting my executor as overseers of this my will twenty shillings apiece.

All the rest and residue of my goods &c. &c. to my son Robert Williams, he paying my debts and legacies and performing my funeral and I make, constitute and ordain the said Robert Williams my full and sole executor.

Wit: Henry Walker, John Collys (his mark), John Thomas, John Hubbard, John May scr. Com. Court of London, Vol. 27, fol. 12.

RALPH WIGHTMAN, citizen and merchant taylor of London in the parish of Mary le Bow, 27 December 1628, proved 9 February 1628. To be buried in the parish church aforesaid by my wife Judith deceased. My estate, according to the custom of this City, to be divided into three parts. The one part I give unto my loving wife Katherine Wightman; a second part I give unto my three children now living, James, Dorcas and Rebecca Wightman, and, if my wife should now be with child, to him or her also a part of my second part; and the third part of my estate I give as follows, unto the parish of Inckley* and Wickham in Leicestershire, for the poor thereof, forty shillings, to the poor of Mary le Bow twenty shillings, to my cousin Ezechias Wightman twenty shillings, to my cousin Ralph Prior twenty shillings, to my sister Eaton twenty shillings and to every one of her children now born five shillings apiece, to my mother Williams twenty shillings to buy her a ring, to my brother George's wife ten shillings and to every of his children five shillings apiece, to my brother Robert Williams ten shillings, to my servants with me at my decease five shillings apiece. And the rest of my third part, the legacies, debts and funeral charges paid, to be divided into three parts; one I give to my wife Katherine, a second part to my son James and a third part to my two daughters. If my wife shall die before my children and all my children die before they come to age, then (by a certain division) to my brother George and his children, my sister Eaton and her children, my cousin Ezechias, my cousin Ralph Prior and my wife's brother and their issue, viz^t. my brother Sidrach, my brother Roger and my brother Robert Williams or any of their children living. My wife Katherine Wightman to be sole executor and my brother Sydrach Williams, my brother George Wightman, my brother Roger Williams and my cousin Theophilus Riley to be overseers, and to have twenty shillings apiece to buy them a ring. Ridley, 18.

* Otherwise Hinckley.

A Marriage License was granted to Sydrach Williams, of St. Gabriel Fenchurch Street, merchant taylor, and Anne Pinner of St. Michael ad Bladum (St Michael Querne), widow of Francis Pinner grocer,—at St. Michael aforesaid.—10 Oct. 1621.

B.

[Col. Chester's Marr. Lic. &c.]

Admon. of the goods &c. of Sydrach Williams lately of St. Olave Hart Street, London, but at Barwick in the County of York deceased, was granted 29 April 1647, to John Myster principal creditor.

Admon. Act Book (1647) fol. 46.

RALPH MOORE of St. Alban's, Herts, gentleman, 1 May 1618, proved 28 October 1620. All my goods and chattels &c. to the poor of the parishes of St. Alban's and St. Peter's in the town of St. Alban's. Ralph Pemberton of St. Alban's, gentleman, to be executor. Roger Pemberton of St. Alban's, gentleman, to be overseer. Nicholas and Raphe Cotchett among the witnesses.

Soame, 105.

ROGER STOKES of the town of St. Alban's in the Co. of Hertford, draper, 3 July 1578, proved 4 August 1578. To my father-in-law John Arnold, one of the chief Burgesses of St. Albans, ten pounds. To my father in law John Shadd, late of St. Albans, ten pounds. To my brother Robert Stokes and to Thomas Holden M^r. of Art, the lease &c. of the two tenements wherein I now dwell. My brother Robert Stokes to be executor.

The executor, Robert Stokes, having died, Admon. was granted Roger Pemberton next akin.

Langley, 32.

ROBERT STOKES of St. Alban's &c. M^r. of Art, 2 August 1578, proved 4 August 1578. To my cousin Roger Pemberton my customary and copyhold lands within the manor of Park, Gorham &c. My friend Thomas Holden of St. Albans. My cousins Frances and Thomas Blackborne. My cousin Thomas Blackborne. To mine Aunt Pemberton an Angel in gold.

Langley, 32.

ROGER PEMBERTON of St. Alban's &c. Esq. 13 November 1624, proved 5 December 1627. To be buried in the parish church of St. Mary Bow, London. Provides for an almshouse for six poor widows, having purchased, for that purpose, a close or meadow or pasture in Bowgate in the parish of St. Peters, in the town of St. Alban's, in mine own and my son Ralphe's name. My three sons John, Robert and Ralphe and my son Wolley and their heirs shall have the placing and displacing of the same widows in the several rooms, they to be above three score years of age and of good honest life and behavior and of civil carriage, two to be of St. Peters two of St. Stephens one of St. Michael and one of Shenley. To my son in law Robert Wolley one signet of pure and fine gold of the value of five pounds, with my arms to be engraven thereupon. To my friend and brother in law M^r. Francis Kempe one signet of pure and fine gold, to be of the value of five marks, with my arms to be engraven thereupon. To my brothers in law Nicholas Cotchett and Jeremy Odell, to either of them, one hoop ring of gold, of the value of twenty shillings apiece, with this poesie (not the gift but the giver) to be engraven thereon. To my wife and my daughter Tecla Wolley, to each of them a hoop ring &c. with this poesie (my love to you). To each of my daughters in law Katherine Pemberton, Susan Pemberton and Frances Pemberton one hoop ring, with this poesie (keep the golden mean).

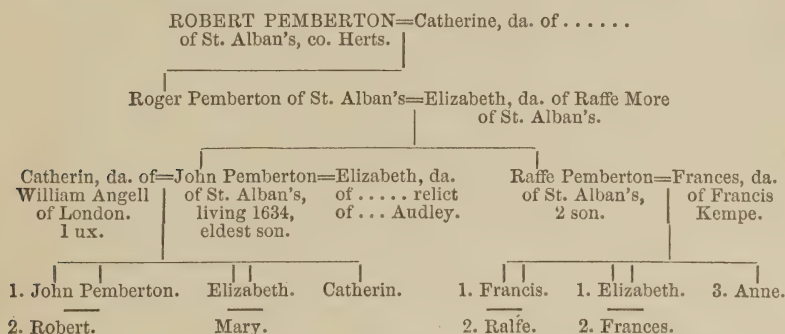
Item I give and bequeath unto my cosen and Godsonne Roger Williams the somme of ten pounds of lawfull english money. To my two godsons

Ralph Cotchett and Roger Odell twenty shillings apiece. To each of my grandchildren Ellen Wolley and the three Elizabeth Pembertons one hoop ring of pure gold, of the value of thirty shillings apiece, with this poesie to be engraven therein (feare God). My wife and my son Ralph to be executors.

A codicil to this will was made 7 November, 1627, in which are mentioned various other grandchildren (including Robert, son of John Pemberton).

Skyner, 117.

[The above will makes it clear that the Roger Pemberton whom James Williams called "brother in law" and who himself referred to Roger Williams as "cosen" (*i. e.* nephew) "and godsonne," belonged to a family residing at St. Alban's, Herts., whose pedigree is thus given in the Visitation of Hertfordshire, 1684, published by the Harleian Society in 1886:—



Among the Funeral Certificates at the College of Arms is one for the Right Worshipful Roger Pemberton, of St. Alban's, co. Herts, Esq., who departed this life 13 Nov. 1627. The names and matches of his children and the names and ages of his grandchildren are given. His second son, Robert Pemberton, married Susan, daughter of Roger Glover of Beckett or Bewcott, in co. Berks, Esq., and sister of the Rev. Josse Glover of New England, and died at St. Alban's in the Summer of 1628. His will, proved in the Prerog. Court of Canterbury, I expect to give in connection with that of his father in law and other wills bearing on the various alliances of the Glover family.

Admon. of the goods of Robert Pemberton was granted in the Court of the Archdeacon of St. Alban's, 30 September, 1578, to his widow Katherine Pemberton.

License to marry was granted, 6 May, 1579, to Roger Pemberton of St. Alban's, Herts., and Elizabeth Moores, spinster, of the same — at St. Anne and St. Agnes, London. The two marriage licenses of his son John may also be found in Col. Chester's Marriage Licenses of London.

Now it so happens that there was a clergyman named Roger Williams living contemporaneously with Roger Pemberton in St. Alban's, to the Rectory of which he was inducted 30 April, 1583. He was also inducted to the Vicarage of St. Peter's, in the same Borough, 1 March, 1592. He must have died before 2 January, 1626, when his (nuncupative) will, made 26 June, 1619, was proved in the Court of the Archdeacon of St. Alban's (Book Dainty, Fol. 166). The witnesses were Andrew Zinzan and James Rolfe Esq^{rs}, and his wife Afradosa. It was to the effect that his wife should have all. Being asked by the said James Rolfe if he would give nothing from her to his kindred, he replied and said no, for he had done well for them already. And then his said wife coming into the Parlor where he lay on his bed, the said Andrew Zinzan and James Rolfe being still there present, the said James Rolfe said unto her, Mrs. Williams you are beholden to your husband, for his will is you shall have all his goods and estate at his death and will give nothing from you to his kindred, whereunto the said Roger answered and said, in her presence, no, I will give nothing to them from her for I have done enough for them already.

Affradosa, above named, was not his first wife, for I find license granted to Roger Williams, clerk, of St. Alban's, Herts., and Alice Asheton, spinster, of Chishull Magna, co. Essex, dau. of William Asheton, clerk, Vicar of Meldreth in the Diocese of Ely, to be married at Chishull Magna aforesaid, 23 January, 1583-4.—*Col. Chester's Marr. Lic.*

I trust that I may be allowed a departure from my usual custom of letting the evidence gathered in my gleanings speak for itself, and be permitted to call attention to the significance of a few of the facts in the present case.

The will of Alice Williams, here given, made in the summer of 1634, refers to her son Roger as "now beyond the seas;" she does not say where, she does not even say "in New England." Are there any good reasons for supposing that he was our famous "asserter of religious freedom," as Mr. Savage has called him. How do the known facts tally? Our Roger Williams called himself nearly four score years of age in 1679. Roger the son of James and Alice Williams had an elder brother Sydrach who received license to marry in 1621. It seems reasonable to suppose that he was from twenty one to twenty-four years of age at date of marriage. Allowing a difference of two years between their ages, Roger, his brother, would have been born, say, between 1599 and 1602. So we are not met by any apparent discrepancy in the matter of age. Mrs. Alice Williams mentions, besides Sidrach and Roger, another son, Robert. Our Roger had (according to Savage) a brother Robert. In August, 1634, the Roger spoken of by his mother as "beyond the seas" had a wife and a daughter. At that very time our Roger was beyond the seas, so far as his English relatives were concerned, and with a wife (Mary) and a daughter (Mary), the other children whom he is known to have had being born after that date. Thus far then there seems nothing improbable in the theory that Roger, the son of James and Alice Williams of London, was the very Roger Williams who founded Providence Plantations; on the contrary, to me, I confess, it seems very plausible. What stands in the way? Only TRADITION, which says that he was born in Wales. Tradition, I frankly acknowledge, does not weigh much with me. I will only say that it seems to me as easy to believe that Roger, the son of James and Alice Williams, was born in Wales as that our Roger, who is said to have been at Charter house from 25 June, 1621, to 9 July, 1624, was born there. In fact it would take very strong evidence to make me believe it of either. We have one well known fact, bearing upon this, which Mr. Savage refers to, but with the omission of what I must deem a very important part. I refer to the memorandum written on the back of one of our Roger Williams's letters by Mrs. Anne Sadleir, daughter of Sir Edward Coke, which was as follows:—

"This Roger Williams, when he was a youth, would, in a short hand, take sermons and speeches in the Star Chamber and present them to my dear father. He, seeing so hopeful a youth, took such liking to him that he sent him to Sutton's Hospital, and he was the second that was placed there."

That a Welsh boy of that period should be practising short hand, frequenting the Star Chamber in Westminster and taking notes of speeches delivered there, seems to me absurd on the face of it. Such a statement could only apply, with any show of reasonableness, to a London boy, and then only to one occupying a good position. In Roger, the son of Alice Williams, we find a lad who was closely related to a gentle family, the Pembertons, known in London as well as in St. Alban's; and perhaps in the person of Henry Lyde,* Esq., of Westminster, with whom the father, James Williams, was so closely connected in the management and oversight of Mrs. Margery Pate's estate, we may find the channel of influence by which young Roger Williams got access to the Star Chamber.

In my view of the absurdity of the supposition of Mrs. Sadleir's statement applying to a Welsh lad, I am confirmed by my friend David Jones, Esq. I have his permission to quote what he says about the formerly accepted theory:

"The story, viewed as a whole, is so highly improbable and inconsistent that it falls to pieces upon very slight examination; that is, when you have once begun to suspect its unsoundness. There is of course nothing seriously improbable or preposterous in the supposition that the son of a Welsh farmer, of the reign of James I., should go to a Welsh College at Oxford,† take orders in

* A pedigree of this family may be found in the Visitation of London (1634), published by the Harleian Society (Vol. II. page 66). See also Visitation of Oxford.

† This allusion to a "Welsh College of Oxford" refers to the theory maintained by Prof. Elton, in his life of Roger Williams, that he was the Rodericus Williams admitted into

the Church and afterwards distinguish himself amongst his fellows. The thing has been done over and over again, in a greater or less degree, both during Williams's period and since his day. But to say that a LAD from the midst of the hilly district in mid South Wales should in the reign of James have received in 'his native hamlet' an education fitting him to take down in short hand 'sermons and speeches in the Star Chamber,' and coming to London all unfriended does all this and becomes on friendly terms with great judges of the high courts of law, and to this owes altogether his stepping stone to a University career, is a story which one does not expect to read anywhere outside the covers of the 'Arabian Nights.' At any rate it would answer admirably for a new collection of tales of imagination and marvel. On the other hand there would be nothing marvellous in a clever London youth, of the reign of James, picking up short hand, doing just what Mrs. Sadleir has described *her* Roger Williams as having done, and the clever youth thus getting his 'leg up' on the horse on which he gallops off to the University and so on to the grand highway of life."

Since the foregoing was put into type I have obtained, through the kindness of Archdeacon Lawrence, of St. Albans, the following extracts from the parish register of St. Albans, which begins 17 Nov. 1558 :—

BAPTISMS.

Randall Pemerton 19 March 1559.
 Ellin Pemberton 22 November 1561.
 John Pemberton, son of Robert, 20 June 1563.
 Alice Pemberton, daughter of Robert, 18 February 1564.
 Elizabeth Moore, daughter of Rafe, 18 March 1564.
 Mary Pemerton, daughter of Robert, 1 February 1566.
 Sara Pemerton, daughter of Robert, 26 September 1568.
 John Pemerton, son of Roger, 15 Dec. 1583.
 Robert Wolley, son of Robert, 7 March 1590.

BURIALS.

Robert Pemerton 15 December 1560.
 Joane Pemerton 8 January 1560.
 Randall Pemerton 6 July 1561.
 Roger Stokes 4 July 1578.
 Robert Pemerton 16 July 1578.
 John Pemerton 19 July 1578.
 Robert Stokes 5 August 1578.
 Florence Pemerton 6 August 1578.
 Ellen Pemerton 7 August 1578.
 ——— Pemerton 16 August 1578.
 Alice wife of Mr. Roger Williams, parson of the parish church of St. Albans,
 3 April 1613.
 Mr. Roger Williams, B.D. and parson &c 10 November 1626.

MARRIAGES.

Roger Stokes and Emme Arnold 9 June 1578.
 Robert Rawlinson and Mary Pemerton 19 September 1586.
 Mr. Roger Williams and Mrs Aphrodoza Moore, widow,* 7 June 1613.

With the help of Mr. A. Parkins, parish clerk of St. Peter's, in the same borough, I am enabled to publish the following extracts from the register of that parish, which also begins 17 November 1558 :—

BAPTISMS.

Elizabeth Pemberton, daughter of Roger, 27 December 1585.
 Robert, son of Mr. Roger Pemberton, 23 December 1586.
 Elizabeth, daughter of Mr. Roger Pemberton, 26 May 1590.
 Tecla, daughter of Mr. Roger Pemerton, 27 September 1592.

Jesus College, Oxford, 30 April 1624, the theory which, I understand, is not now held by any New England genealogists. With the name Rodericus staring in one's face, a name certainly not interchangeable with Rogerus, the wonder is that such a theory was ever broached.

* She was widow of William Moore, gent, of St. Alban's, and daughter of Alexander Zinzan, of St. Michael in St. Alban's, gent (see Col. Chester's Marr. Lic.).

Ellen, daughter of Mr. Robert Wolley, 15 October 1611.
 Roger, son of Mr. Robert Wolley, 12 November 1612.
 Robert, son of Mr. Robert Wolley, 2 August 1615.
 Elizabeth, daughter of Mr. Robert Wolley, 15 June 1618.
 Elizabeth, dau. of Rafe Pemerton by Frances his wife, 30 November 1618.
 Katherine, dau. of Mr. Robert Wolley by Thecla his wife, 25 July 1620.
 Frances, dau. of Rafe Pemerton by Frances his wife, 21 August 1620.

BURIALS.

Mrs. Marie Pemerton, wife of Mr. Rafael Pemerton Esquire, 1 May 1610.
 Roger, son of Mr. John Pemerton, 27 July 1611.
 Roger, son of Mr. Robert Wolley, 9 December 1615.
 Mr. Roger Pemberton Esq. 20 November 1627.
 John, son of Mr. Robert Wolley, 31 March 1628.
 Mr. Robert Pemberton 29 May 1628.
 Martha, daughter of Mr. John Pemmerton, 12 July 1628.
 Susan, ——— of Mr. John Pemberton, 9 November 1630.
 Katherine, wife of Mr. John Pemberton, 2 December 1630.
 Elizabeth, daughter of Mr. John Pemberton, 21 March 1625.
 Mr. Raph Pemberton 11 October 1644.
 Mr. John Pemberton 7 January 1644.
 Mrs. Elizabeth Pemberton, widow, 15 July 1645.
 Anne, daughter of Mr. Ralph Pemberton, 22 March 1654.
 Anne, daughter of Mr. Robert Pemberton, 13 May 1658.
 Mrs. Frances Pemberton, widow, 25 May 1659.

MARRIAGES.

Mr. Samuel Bedford and Mrs. Frances Pemberton 28 December 1644.

I have also since then received from Mr. Dean a cutting from the Boston Evening Transcript of Friday, 5 April, 1889, containing an abstract of a paper read before our society, on the preceding Wednesday, by R. A. Guild, LL.D., Librarian of Brown University, on "The Birth, Parentage and Life of Roger Williams," in which he advances the theory that he was the third son of William Wilyams of Roseworthy, near Gwinear, Cornwall, born 21 and baptized 24 Dec. 1602 at Gwinear, and that he had brothers William and Arthur and a sister Margaret.

I trust it is not necessary for me to say that my own attention was drawn to this case long ago, before I learned of that significant clause in the memorandum of Mrs. Sadleir, referring to the short-hand notes taken in the Star Chamber. Bearing in mind what I supposed was regarded by all genealogists as an accepted fact, viz., that our Roger Williams had a brother Robert Williams, and seeing no sign of a Robert in this family, I made up my mind, as I believe every sound genealogist would have done, that I must wait until more light should be thrown on the subject or a better and more promising case appear. So far then as it depended on my judgment the hearing in the case of Roger Williams of Gwinear may be considered as having been adjourned *sine die*. If I had been called upon to render a verdict it would have been the Scotch verdict of *not proven*. Upon receipt of the abstract of Dr. Guild's paper I read it with the most careful scrutiny, again and again, and took pains to consult sundry of my antiquarian friends whose opinions in such matters I valued; but with the same result; allowing the *same* conditions as before the verdict would have been as before, *not proven*. Dr. Guild's method of getting round the obstacle by the assumption that our Roger Williams in calling Robert Williams "brother" meant "brother-in-law" seemed altogether too violent an assumption. I knew of course, every antiquary of experience knows, that instances may be found, many instances in fact, where the term brother was used and brother-in-law is to be understood. I have no doubt that several instances may be found in these Gleanings. Ralph Wightman, for example, in his will speaks of *brothers* Sidrach, Roger and Robert Williams. Every one, who sees that, will assume that *brothers-in-law* was meant, and would be justified in such assumption. The same Ralph Wightman speaks of a *brother* George Wightman. Would any one be justified in assuming that, here too, *brother-in-law* was meant? Can Dr. Guild cite a single instance of the sort to support him in such an assumption? And, if so, will he give the particulars and surrounding conditions and circum-

stances? I can imagine, to be sure, a case where there might be evidence in other ways so overwhelming in its weight as to compel us to have recourse to such an assumption; but I can truly say that I do not recall ever having met with such a case. Has Dr. Guild? Certainly this cannot be called such a case.

But since the receipt of Dr. Guild's paper, Mr. J. O. Austin, the compiler of the Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, has sent me a bit of information which settles the case of Roger Williams of Gwinear, as every genealogist will admit. It seems that the founder not only alluded to Robert Williams as "brother," but in one instance, at least, called him "mine own brother." No one, I suppose, would dream of substituting "brother-in-law" for that expression; and we may therefore consider the claim of Roger of Gwinear as finally dismissed, and judgment entered against the claimant.

Before leaving the consideration of Dr. Guild's paper, let me say that I have to thank him for one item of information which I did not know before, i.e. that Roger Williams also alluded to another brother (besides Robert) whom he describes as "a Turkey merchant in London." This may very well apply to Sidrach Williams, whom we already know to have been a merchant taylor of London. I have found, in the course of my investigations (and it is well known by English antiquaries), that it was a very common thing for members of the great companies to be engaged also in other trades and businesses and to be members of other companies. In my examination of the Books of Apprenticeships belonging to the Company of Skinners, some years ago, I found several instances, such as—William Towerson, Skinner and Merchant Adventurer of Muscovy, Turkey and of Eastland"; "William Cockaine, Skinner and Merchant Adventurer and Merchant of Spaine and Portingale," &c. &c. If the books of the Merchant Taylors' Company are ever examined in the course of this investigation, as they ought to be, I would advise that a very careful search be made, say between 1620 and 1647, for all references to Sidrach Williams, with the hope of finding some such entry as the above.

Dr. Guild makes another statement which seems worth calling especial attention to, viz., that Roger Williams was accompanied to New England by "Thomas Angell, a lad of fourteen, who had been indentured as his servant." Savage had already referred to this as one of two traditions, but also added that he "came from London." In connection with all this the following Marriage License becomes interesting:

John Pemberton, citizen and grocer of London, and Katherine Angell, of St. Thomas Apostle, said city, spinster, daughter of William Angell,* of same, citizen and fishmonger of London—at St. Thomas Apostle aforesaid. 19 Jan. 1609-10. B. (Col. Chester's Marriage Lic.)

Now turn to the Pemberton pedigree, already given, and note the significance of this fact. That very John Pemberton was cousin german to the Roger Williams who was "beyond the seas" in 1634. I suppose we may be allowed to look upon such a coincidence as a genealogical *straw*, may we not?

The question of the wealth, either of James Williams of St. Sepulchre's, London, or of William Wilyams of Roseworthy, Cornwall, I do not feel competent to discuss. I have not the data on which to base an opinion, nor do I have any faith that with searching I could find out enough to warrant me in forming an opinion that I should feel justified in making public. I am quite ready to believe that both families were well-to-do.

Let me suggest however to Dr. Guild that he has no right to use the term *heir* instead of *co-heir*, as if they were equivalent terms. Alice Williams was, in fact, a daughter and *co-heir* of Roger Honeychurch. And let me also suggest to the readers of his paper that until we learn, first, what the value of Roger Honeychurch's estate was, and, secondly, how many daughters and co-heiresses there were for this estate to be distributed amongst, it will be useless to attempt to form any opinion about the wealth of Mrs. Alice Williams or to base any argument thereon as to the riches of her son Roger. The terms *heir* and *co-heir*, so often found in Heralds' Visitations, merely show that in the lack of male heirs the inheritance of an estate passed to females; and nothing can

* For this William Angell, Esq. (as he is styled in pedigree and will), see Visitation of London (Harl. Soc. Pub.), Vol. I. p. 18. He was sergeant of the Catery, &c. His will may be found registered in P. C. C. (Ridley, 83). The will of his son James (Lee, 49) mentions a wife and six children, among whom a son Thomas.

be predicated as to the value of such an estate. Whether Roger Honeychurch left ten pounds or ten thousand pounds his daughter Alice would still have been called co-heiress. But, allowing that we *knew* the Honeychurch estate to be a large one, it would still be unsafe for any one to pronounce Alice Williams wealthy until the number of co-heiresses should be known. There *may* have been a good many of them and each single share, consequently, a small one. We read of some rather large families in former times. Some years ago I found, at the British Museum (in Stowe MSS. IX.-70), a declaration made by one Thomas Greenhill, 1 Sept. 1698, that he had been the seventh son and thirty ninth child of William Greenhill, of Greenhill in Middlesex, by his only wife, Elizabeth daughter of William Dwight, of London. On this account, we are told, he was allowed by the Heralds (*inter alia*) to have the paternal crest (a demi griffon) powdered with thirty nine mullets *Or*. And, not long since, I heard this story confirmed from another quarter, by a gentleman who had seen a portrait of this very Mrs. Elizabeth Greenhill, on the back of which had been inscribed the statement that she had been the mother of thirty-nine children. Thirty-two of these must have been daughters. Fancy even a large estate divided among thirty-two co-heiresses! By this time, I trust, the reader will have come to a conclusion, with me, that the only value which, with our present information, we can safely attach to the "co-heiress," as applied to Alice Williams, is a purely heraldic one as entitling her lawful issue to quarter the arms of Honeychurch upon their paternal coat.

In regard to the wealth of Roger Williams, himself, too, I do not see sufficient data furnished to warrant me in forming an opinion. The description of his house in Salem is painted in colors so bright as compared with the more quiet and subdued tints used by my friend and colleague, William P. Upham, Esq., that I dare not take it at Dr. Guild's valuation. I learn from this paper that our Roger Williams referred to Chancery suits in which he lost large sums. The examination of Chancery Proceedings may enable us to learn how much he lost there. "His banishment and forced flight in mid-winter" (we are told) "debarred him from Boston, 'the chief mart and port of New England,' was a loss to him, using his own words, 'of many thousand pounds.'" At first this seemed something definite and conclusive; but on looking at it again and noting more particularly that first clause, giving the reason for his loss, *i.e.* that he was debarred from the chief mart and port of New England, the question *would* arise in my mind: Did he mean "many thousand pounds" *in esse* or *in posse*? Was it so much money actually owned and then lost, or was it so much money which he had expected to make and by banishment from this "chief mart" was "debarred" from making? I have been left in such a state of doubt that, at the risk of appearing stupid, I have concluded it best to await the result of the Chancery investigation or the discovery and publication of an inventory of his estate before making up my mind on this subject.

I see that the dates of his entrance into the Charter House School and of the Exhibition which he gained there, once considered so well settled and established, are utterly denied in this paper, but no exact dates given in place of them, only a vague statement that he "probably remained there until 1620, after which he studied law with Coke." This, of course, will impose upon some more cautious plodder the task of making a re-examination of the School Register and getting an exact statement of the actual facts in the case, so far as Charter House School is concerned.

At the end of the paper we incidentally come upon another New England worthy of the same name. He it was (at least so says Dr. Guild) who entered into Charter House in 1621 and gained that exhibition in 1624. Six years afterwards he crossed the seas to New England and settled in Dorchester. "Probably" (says Dr. Guild) he was the son of Mr. Lewis Williams of St. Albans, and born in August, 1607. If the newspaper report of this specimen of genealogizing is correct I feel constrained to express my opinion that Dr. Guild does not set before beginners in the study of genealogy as a science an example that I could honestly advise them to follow.

In conclusion let me congratulate all who are interested in the subject upon the extreme probability that at last we have "struck the trail" beyond the seas in the case of Roger Williams. There is a good deal yet to be done in the way of research, and I hope that some one will be moved to carry on the work of investigation among probate records, the books of the Merchant Taylors' Com-

pany and the Public Records. If James Williams was apprenticed in his youth to a merchant taylor, the entry of his apprenticeship would undoubtedly disclose the name, occupation or condition and place of abode of his father. In probate records the names of Alice Harris, Thomas Morse and John and Katherine Davies should be hunted for. That will of Mrs. Margery Pate should be studied, &c. &c. I can see plenty of work to be done, and regret that I am debarred from attempting it.

HENRY F. WATERS.

A proof of the above wills and Mr. Waters's first annotations on them was sent to Dr. Guild, of Providence, the author of the paper which Mr. Waters refers to in his later annotations. Dr. Guild sends me the following notes.

1. In a letter to Gov. Winthrop, dated Plymouth, 1632, the Roger Williams of Rhode Island speaks of his conversion in childhood, and of the persecution which he suffered from his family in consequence:—"In Christ Called and persecuted even in and out of my father's house these twenty years." In the case of this Roger Williams of St. Albans, or London, there seems to have been good feeling towards him on the part of the family. The father, James, died in 1620; his brother-in-law, Ralph Wightman, died in 1628; and his mother Alice died in 1634. They all remembered him in their wills, giving to him the same as they gave to his brothers, Sidrach and Robert. In the case of the Willyams family of Cornwall it was without doubt different. This was an aristocratic and wealthy family, included in Burke's "History of the Landed Gentry." Such families had little sympathy with Puritans and Separatists, whom they "persecuted," as the early history of New England fully shows.

2. Our Roger Williams in his "George Fox" (Nar. Club Edition, page 146) speaks of a brother as being a member of the great and wealthy corporation known as the "Levant or Turkey Company of Merchants," whose coat of arms is given by Guillim in his "Display of Heraldry," and whose membership included not a few of the nobility and gentry:—"Myself have seen the Old Testament of the Jews, most curious writing, whose price (in the way of trade) was three score pound, which my brother, a Turkey merchant, had and shewed me." This Roger Williams of St. Albans had an older brother Sydrach, a "merchant taylor," who died in 1647, and upon whose "goods &c." John Myster the "principal creditor" appears to have been administrator. His brother-in-law, Ralph Wightman, who died in 1628, was also a "merchant tailor." The Roger Willyams of Cornwall had two older brothers, William who succeeded to his father's title and estate, and Arthur who died in 1669.

3. In his "George Fox" (page 413), speaking of judicial oaths, Williams refers to "cases that have befallen myself in the Chancery in England &c. and of the loss of great sums which I chose to bear through the Lord's help (rather) than yield to the formality (then and still in use) in God's worship; though I offered to swear as F. H. mentions they have done, and the judges told me they would rest in my testimony and way of swearing, but they could not dispense with me without an act of parliament." This was probably before Williams left England, which was in 1630, and refers it would seem to the settling of an estate. If the founder of Rhode Island was of the Willyams family, of Cornwall, then his father died in June, 1623, at the age of 84, and he himself became of age in December following. His mother, who was an heiress, died in 1606, and her estate may be supposed to have been divided among her four children, William, Arthur, Roger and Margaret, upon the death of the father. In the case of Roger Williams of St. Albans, the father died in 1621, bequeathing to him twenty-five pounds, payable when he was 24 years of age, and one twelfth of the estate. This would hardly seem to meet the case of "great sums" which the founder of Rhode Island chose to lose rather than take the required oath.

4. The exact age of Roger, the son of James and Alice Williams, is undetermined. Roger, the son of William and Alice Willyams, of Cornwall, was born on the 21st of December, 1602. He lacked, therefore, three months of being 30 years old, when Roger Williams of Rhode Island wrote to Gov. Winthrop, saying that he was "nearer upwards of 30 than 25." Had he been born say in June, 1602, he would have been quite "upwards of 30." If he was born in 1599, as has been generally supposed, then he must have been 25 years of age when he entered college. If, on the other hand, he was born on the 21st of

December, 1602, then he entered college (at the beginning of the second term) in just one month and eight days after he had attained his majority. This seems more probable if he had then come into possession of his share of his mother's or father's estate. The usual age for boys to enter college at this early period, it may be added, was fourteen.

5. The Roger Williams of St. Albans and the Roger Williams of Cornwall were both of English birth. The tradition is that the founder of Providence Plantations was a Welshman. This can be readily accounted for if he was born near Gwinear, Cornwall. The ancient Cornish language, says Max Müller, was a Celtic language formed from the Cymric and Gaelic, in which the Welsh dialect was predominant. Being brought up in the neighborhood of Wales, and possessing an ardent Welsh temperament, he would naturally be regarded as a Welshman by those who gave information in 1771 to Morgan Edwards, who has handed down the tradition, and who was himself a Welshman. Williams in his writings frequently refers to England as his native country, but never to Wales.

6. The objection made by some to the Cornwall theory of the birth of Roger Williams, is that he calls Robert Williams his brother, when he may have been his brother-in-law, either as the brother of his own wife, or the husband of his sister Margaret. This, however, is not uncommon, as the readers of the REGISTER well know. In these Genealogical Gleanings Ralph Wightman also calls Robert Williams his brother. It is earnestly hoped that in all these researches and discussions the birth and parentage of the great apostle of civil and religious freedom may be ascertained, as in the case of John Harvard, the founder of Harvard University, beyond doubt or question.

R. A. GUILD.

The editor of the REGISTER would add a few remarks on Dr. Guild's annotations.

1. I do not think enough is known about the religious sentiments of either of the Williams families to decide which would be most likely to resist the Puritan tendencies of a child.

2. It is possible that one of the sons of William Wilyams of Cornwall may have been a member of the Levant or Turkey Company, but if he was I do not think he would be likely to take such an active part in its affairs as to be styled a "Turkey merchant." Mr. Waters's notes in relation to Sidrach Williams are commended to the reader.

3. The reference to the chancery suit is important, and the Chancery Proceedings may throw light on the parentage of our Roger Williams. Even if it is conceded that the matter related to the settling of an estate, which is not proved, we are not sure by whom the property was left. The time may have been before Williams left England or it may have been later, say during his visit to England in 1643-4.

4. Nothing can be inferred from the respective ages of the two Rogers. One was born in Dec. 1602, and the other was under 24 in 1620, but how much under we do not know.

5. The fifth point is worth noting. But the name Williams is considered of Welsh origin, and this may account for the tradition which cannot be traced back very far.

6. Roger Williams calls Robert Williams his brother in several places, and once he calls him his "own brother," namely in George Fox (vol. 5, of the Publications of the Narraganset Club, page 47), where he says: "Mine own Brother Mr. Robert Williams School-Master in Newport desired to speak," &c. I do not think it necessary to add anything on this point to what Mr. Waters has written.

Though I cannot agree with Dr. Guild in his conjecture as to the parentage of Roger Williams, I am ready to concede to him great praise for his researches, during more than twenty years, into the life of Williams.

The editor would be glad, if space allowed, to transfer to these pages the earliest statements relative to the life of Williams before he came to New England, but he will have to content himself with referring the reader to the books where these statements appear, namely:—Rev. Mr. Hubbard's History of New England, written about 1680 (Mass. Hist. Coll., vol. 15, page 202); Stephen Hopkins's History of Providence, written in 1765 (Mass. Hist. Coll., vol. 19, page 168); Rev. Morgan Edwards's Materials for the History of the Baptists of Rhode Island, compiled in 1771 (R. I. Hist. Coll., vol. 6, page 316); Rev. John

Sanford's entries in 1775, on the records of the First Baptist Church of Providence (Benedict's Hist. of the Baptists, vol. 1, pages 473-4); Rev. Isaac Backus's History of New England, with particular reference to the Baptists, vol. 3, published in 1796 (2d ed. vol. ii. p. 489); Mrs. Anne Sadleir memorandum on a letter to her by Roger Williams, written about 1652-3 (Pub. of the Narraganset Club, vol. 6, 1874, pages 252-3). See also Knowles's Memoir of Williams, 1834, page 23; Elton's life of Williams, 1853, pages 9-12; Guild's Biographical Introduction to the Writings of Williams, 1866 (Pub. Narraganset Club, vol. 1), pages 5-9, and Arnold's History of Rhode Island, vol. 1, 1859, pages 47-50.]

SAMPSON COTTON, of the parish of St. Michael Pater Noster in the Royal, London, citizen & draper of London, 17 January 1634, proved 23 July 1635 by Elizabeth Cotton, relict and executrix. To be buried in the parish church of St. Michael Pater Noster, aforesaid, as near to the place where my loving father Mr. Thomas Juxon was buried as conveniently may be. All debts paid and funeralls discharged, all my personal estate, &c. according to the laudable custom of the City of London, shall be divided into three equal parts or portions; one third to wife Elizabeth; one other full third part unto & amongst Anne, Elizabeth, Johan, Hester, James, Sarah and Thomas Cotton, the children of me, the said Sampson Cotton, equally &c.; the other third part to discharge legacies & bequests &c.

To my sister Elizabeth Rosewarden, widow, ten pounds per annum during her natural life; at her death, to my said children. To my sister Anne Fuller, widow, two hundred & fifty pounds at the end of six months after my decease. To my mother-in-law, Mrs. Elizabeth Juxon, twenty pounds. To my brother Elias Juxon ten pounds. To my sister Mary Hobbey, widow, five pounds. To John Hobbey five pounds. To my cousin Michael Handcorne five pounds. To Thomas Juxon three pounds. To Richard Juxon three pounds. To Philip Bowles three pounds. To Mr. Worme forty shillings. To the church warden of St. Michael Pater Noster in the royal, whereof I am a parishioner, towards the repairs of the said parish church, five pounds. To Andrew Vaughan three pounds. To Richard Sotherne three pounds. To Edward Lowe three pounds. To William Outram forty shillings. To Sibill Maybanke, my servant, twenty shillings. To my cousin Elizabeth Decon twenty nobles currant English money. All these said several legacies, from Mrs. Elizabeth Juxon unto my cousin Elizabeth Deacon, my will & mind is shall be paid at the end of six months after my decease. To my apprentice Thomas Lightfoote twenty nobles, to be paid him at the expiration of his apprenticeship, if he be then living & shall faithfully and diligently dwell with me and serve my said wife during the whole term of his apprenticeship. To seventy poor men ten shillings apiece after my funeral. My wife to be sole executrix, and my friends, Philip Bowles and Michael Handcorne, overseers.

Wit; Richard Rochdale, scr. and Samuel Ball servant to the said scr.

A codicil, of same date, contains nothing that seems of importance genealogically. Sadler, 82.

[The testator of the above will was the father-in-law of Edmund Sheafe (see the latter's will), and grandfather of Sampson Sheafe of New England. That he did not belong to the same family as the Rev^d. John Cotton of Boston, would seem probable from a tricking of the arms of Sheafe impaling Cotton (1640), in Harleian MS. 1466, fo. 5^b, to which my friend Mr. Eedes called my attention, in the British Museum, and which must apply to this match. These arms are as follows, viz.:—*Ermine, on a chevron gules, between three pellets, as many garbs or, impaling, per fesse, argent & azure, a lion rampant counterchanged.*

From this will we get another line of ancestry for Sampson Sheafe and his descendants, viz.: the "famous family" of Juxon.

I have numerous wills and other notes relating to the Sheafe and Juxon families and their alliances.—H. F. W.]

THOMAS JUXON, citizen and merchant taylor of London, 20 October 1620, with codicil dated 6 November 1620, proved 5 December 1620, by Elizabeth Juxon, relict & executrix. To be buried in the parish church of S^t. Michael Pater Noster in the Royal, where I am a parishioner, at the upper end of the aisle on the right hand going into the said church, as near the place where my daughter Katherine was buried as may be. My personal estate to be divided into three equal parts, according to the honorable custom of the City of London. One full third part to my faithful wife Elizabeth Juxon. One other equally just third part unto & amongst my children unadvanced—that is to say—Albone Juxon, Elias a^{ls} Ellis Juxon, Thomas Juxon, Richard Juxon, my sons, and Sara Juxon, my daughter, the children of me the said Thomas Juxon and the said Elizabeth Juxon my wife (equally). The other third part I reserve for myself to pay legacies &c. Fifty pounds to the church wardens of the church of S^t. Michael Pater Noster in the Royal, towards the repairing of the said parish church and of the windows belonging to the same, by and with the consent and direction of M^r. Angell, M^r. Archdale, M^r. Browne, M^r. Jadwin,¹ M^r. Worsopp, M^r. Cotten and M^r. Rochdale, or any four of them (being vestrymen of the said parish); the said fifty pounds to be paid within one year after my decease and to be expended in three years. To M^r. Woorme, parson of the said church, six pounds thirteen shillings four pence, wherewith to buy himself a mourning gown, or otherwise to be by him, at his own freewill, disposed of.

I do give and bequeath the great ladder & hook, with a pole in it, now remaining in the said church and made and paid for by me, unto the said parish for the help of the parishioners and other neighbors upon occasion of accident of fire (from which need Good Lord defend us and this famous city) and, to the end the same may be safely restored if it shall so happen the same to be lent out of the parish, my will is that the church wardens of the said parish do cause a mark to be set thereupon whereby it may appear unto what parish the same do belong. I give unto the Company of Merchant tailors in London, whereof I am a member, wherewith to make them a dinner on the day of my funeral, twenty & five pounds. To the clerk of the same Company fifty three shillings four pence & to the Bedell of the same Company twenty six shillings & eight pence. Unto Susan Juxon, the daughter of my son Albone, fifty pounds, to be paid unto her at her full age of one & twenty years, or her day of marriage &c. &c.

Item I do give and bequeath unto my son in law Sampson Cotton the sum of one hundred pounds, currant English money; and I do also give & bequeath unto my son Sampson Cotton to and for the use of Anne, Elizabeth, Mary, Joane and Hester, the children of the said Sampson and Elizabeth his wife, the daughter of me the said Thomas Juxon, fifty pounds apiece, currant English money &c. I do give and bequeath unto my son in law Richard Hobby one hundred pounds, and also, to and for the use of Robert, John, Richard, Anne, Rachell and Mary Hobby, the children of the said Richard Hobby and Mary his wife, the daughter of me the said Thomas Juxon, the sum of three score pounds &c. To my son in law William Pitt and Rebecca his wife one hundred pounds; and unto such child as my said daughter Rebecca is now big and goeth withall, ten pounds. And so God bless my sons in law Sampson Cotton, Richard Hobby and William Pitt, their wives and children.

To my son Albone, one hundred pounds. To my son Elias a/s Ellis one hundred pounds. To Thomas, Richard and Sara Juxon, my children, one hundred pounds apiece. My desire and request unto my said son Sampson Cotton is that he be aiding and assisting unto my said wife in the discharge of the trust which by this my last will I have reposed in her. Provision made to buy mourning for wife, sons & daughters & their children and mourning cloaks for all such as shall be my servants at the time of my decease, and also mourning for my maid servants. And for William Pitt the elder a mourning cloak and for William Marsh, a mourning cloak, or four pounds apiece in money (the two) wherewith to provide them cloaks. Also for to provide forty poor mens gowns to be given unto forty poor men, to wear at my funeral, and no more mourning to be given at my charge either unto my own or my wife's kindred. To St. Bartholomew Hospital, near West Smithfield, ten pounds. To Christ Hospital, near Newgate Market, London, twenty nobles. To my apprentice William Waunderton ten pounds, to be paid him at the end of his apprenticeship if he shall serve my said wife or my son Sampson Cotton the full term of his apprenticeship, truly, dutifully, faithfully and diligently. To all my workmen within my house, viz.: Michael Handcorne, Andrew Vaughan, Richard Southwood, Edward Lowe and Richard Weare, forty shillings apiece. To my said wife ten pounds to this end & purpose, that she shall give and distribute the same unto Mary Hanckinson, my said wife's sister.

To my wife all my lands, tenements &c. in Newbury, and the towns, parishes, fields & hamlets about Newbury, in Berks, &c. My messuage in Colman Street, on the West side of the street, to my son Thomas and tenements in Newbury. My son in law Sampson Cotton & son Ellis Juxon to be overseers.

Wit: Ellis Crispe, Robert Angell, Edward Browne, John Worsopp, John Saal and Richard Rochdale scr.

In the codicil he revokes the bequest of a hundred pounds to Richard Hobby and gives to his loving friend Ellis Crispe, citizen & salter of London, two hundred & fifty pounds at the end of twelve months next and immediately ensuing after that Elizabeth, the testator's now wife, shall after the decease of him the said Thomas Juxon, either marry or otherwise depart this mortal life, which of these two shall first and next happen or come after the decease of the said Thomas. Soame, 116.

[Thomas Juxon was an "adventurer" or member of the Virginia Company of London.

¹ Thomas Jadwin, a member of the Virginia Company of London.

John Jadwin patented 650 acres of land on the south side of Rappahannock River, at the head of Sharp's Creek, formerly taken up by John Sharp, Nov. 13, 1658, now renewed Feb. 12, 1662. Va. Land Registry, Book No. 4, p. 566. It appears that a son of John Jadwin, patentee, went into Talbot Co., Md., in 1672. C. C. Jadwin, Honesdale, Wayne Co., Penn., has in preparation a Jadwin Genealogy.—R. A. BROCK, *Richmond, Va.*]

JOHN SCOT of Mattox, Westmoreland County, Virginia, merchant, 28 May 1700, now bound to sea. To my two sisters and their children that I believe is in Ireland, whose maiden names are Jane and Rebecca Scott, one hundred pounds sterling, to be paid by my executor, Gustavos Scott of Bristol. To my brother James's son, named Gustavos, thirty pounds sterling, to be paid out of the money his father and mother "is due" to me. To my brother Gustavos twenty pounds sterling, out of the said money due by sister. And in case the Ship Potomack Galley that I have shipt most of my tobacco on board should miscarry and not get safe home, as God for-

bid, then my will is the above legacies to be paid but the half part of what I have above named, and the remainder to my wife and children &c. To my son John my plantation I now dwell on, that I bought of Capt. Thomas Mountjoy. If he dies before marriage, or before he cometh of age, the said plantation to go to my daughter Jane and her heirs. To the said Jane the tract of land, five hundred acres on the North East branch of the Potomack River in Maryland, called in the "Paton" Strabane, with remainder to John and his heirs. The plantation of mine at the head of Pope's Creek which I bought from Abraham Field to my wife Sarah;—also the benefit of the plantation I now dwell on until my son John come of age. The rest of my estate equally between my children John, Jane and my wife; and if she be with child then such child shall have one equal share. If my children all die without heirs, remainder to my nephew Gustavos Scott, next to my brother Gustavos. When my son John attains to the age of eight or nine years he shall be sent to England to his uncle Gustavos, to be kept at school there.

My wife Sarah to be the executrix in trust and my kinsman Mr William Graham and Mr. Andrew Munroe² the executors in trust to my children until they come of age. My son John and brother Gustavos Scott of Bristol to be executors. A mourning ring to John Hoare, and to his son John, my godson, a thousand pounds of tobacco. To my kinsman William Graham ten pounds (in money) and my watch which I carry to England to be repaired. To Mr. Andrew Munroe my silver hilted sword and belt, a case of pistols and holsters. To Mr. David Wilson a gold ring.

Wit: Nathaniel Pope, Charles Tankersly, James Mason, David Wilson, Thomas Wickers.

Corke 7b^r y^e 29th. 1702 My Deare this comes to advise that I thanke God I am safe arrived here and in good health and shall be cleere to Sale this weeke I can heare of noe convoy as yet if there be any hopes of Convoy in any short time I will stay for it. if not I will sayle as soone as I get cleere. our beef stands us 5^s. a bar. more then I can buy for now. fouer of yours I have received which is a great satisfaccion to mee to heare of your health & wotel doles (*sic*) I pray God continue it to you and send you a safe delivery in his own goode time, I have receivd a Letter from Virginia from Couzen W^m. Graham and the Copy of my Brothers Will which I have sent you & brother Galbraith with a Letter of Attorney by a Publ Notary for I heare the little John is gone for Bristol. So I would have brother and you to take Councill and act as you see fit in for I am whole Executor in the Will next post I will write you more at large my love to brother and sister I hope bathing will prove effectual wth them. I thanke M^{rs}. Long for her and give mine to her againe, and I wish her a good husband, my Deare be sure not to be forgettfull of what I formerly write you from Waterford that is to be kind to yourselfe I will send you by M^r. fflowles some Tongues and Salmon I sent you by M^r Becher S^r. John Duddlestons sonn abroad peece with my kind love to yo'selfe I am yo^{rs} GUST: SCOTT.

Loving Brother. Inclosed is a Letter to you from W^m. Graham and a power of Attorney by a Not. Publ. from me and a copy of my broth^{rs} to Capt. ffracklen tell me that M^r. Marten is gone to Bristoll so my desire is that you may take Councill and do in it as you see fitt I doe suppose that Coll^l. Lee has wret to me w^{ch} per gues w^{ch} may be some direction to you I have no more to Ad, but have dranke yo^r health in a full glass of good Clarrett with some of yo^r ffreinds, Give my kind Lo. to Betty & Dolay &

Gusay & Wotel Delay when they comes to Towne and Margaret and the same to your selfe. I rest yo^r Lo. Brother GUST. SCOTT.

Pray sell the little bagg of Indico of mine y^t at yo^r house and you will oblige yo^r bro: G: S:

William Galbraith of the City of Bristol Merchant maketh Oath that on or about the Twentieth day of August last past Gustaves Scott of the City of Bristol Mariner, brother of John Scot late of Mattox of Westmoreland County in Virginia Merchant deceased set sail from the Port of Bristoll in a voyage for Cork in Ireland and Montserat and he further saith that on or about the Seventeenth day of October last past this Deponent received by the Post a letter from the said Gustaves Scott from Cork aforesaid with one within on the same sheet of paper, for Elizabeth the wife of the said Gustaves Scott which letter is hereto fixed for the contents thereof this Deponent referreth himself and he saith that enclosed in the said letter there came a copy of the last Will and Testament of the said John Scott attested from Virginia which copy of the said Will this Deponent apprehends by the said letter he the said Gustaves received whilst he was at Cork aforesaid. And this Deponent saith that after his receipt as aforesaid of the said letter from the said Gustaves Scott this Deponent delivered the copy of the said Will to the said Elizabeth Scott together with the Letter aforesaid which Copy of the said Will this Deponent received again from the said Elizabeth Scott and the same was lately delivered by this Deponent or his agent unto Mr. John Hill one of the Proctors of the Pre-rogative Court of Canterbury. And this Deponent further saith that these said letters are all the proper hand writing of the said Gustaves Scott with whose hand writing this Deponent is well acquainted. W^m. GALBRAITH.

Jurat apud Civit^{at} Bristoll xiiii^o die Decembris 1702 Coram me Tho: Oldfield un^o m^{ro} Cu^m Cant Ext^r.

Decimo nono die mensis Decembris Anno Domini Millesimo septingentesimo secundo Emanavit Commissio Elizabethae Scott ux et Attornatae Ilimae Gustavi Scott modo in partibus transmarinis fratris n^{ra}lis et l^{imi} et unius Executorum nomina^t in Testamento Johaⁿis Scott nup^{er} de Mattox in Com^{itatu} Westmorlandiæ in Virginia def^{uncti} he^{re} etc. Ad Administrandum bona jura et heredita^{ria} dictⁱ def^{uncti} juxta tenorem et effectum Testam^{enti} ipsius defuncti in usum et beneficium et durante ab^{sentia} d^{omi}ni Gustavi Scott de bene et fideliter administrando eadem Ad S^{an}c^ta Dei Evangelia Jurat vigore com^{missi}.

Herne, 206.

[² This was probably Rev. Andrew Munroe, who appears among the ministers of the Established Church in 1696. Small patents of land were granted an Andrew Munroe in Northumberland Co., Va., the first of 200 acres, June 8, 1650, in which he is named as one of the "Head Rights." Book No. 1, p. 225, Va. Land Registry.

Rev. John Munroe was a Rector in Northumberland Co., Va., in 1692. The tradition in Virginia is that Andrew Monroe, the ancestor of President James Monroe, was a Major in the Royal Army, and came to Virginia after its defeat. Spencer Monroe, the father of the President, and John Monroe, appear among the signers to "Westmoreland Association," formed in opposition to the Stamp Act, Feb. 27, 1766.—R. A. BROCK.]

JOHN PAGE of Gloucester County in Virginia, designing shortly a voyage for England, 20 April 1709, proved 2 January 1718. To my dear and loving daughter Elizebeth Page all her mother's clothes, rings and jewells and five guineas to lay out on such jewell or ornament as she shall think proper, at the age of twelve years, which will be on the fourth day of

November in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and fourteen, and such a certain sum of money besides as with what is due from the estate of Capt. Francis Page³ and Mrs Elizabeth Page (her mother) deceased, which will appear by my account of the said estates given into the General Court, will make the full sum of three thousand pounds of lawful English money, to be paid her at the age of twenty one years. To my dear and loving daughter Mary Page the full sum of three thousand pounds; that is to say two thousand pounds of the said sum to be paid her three months after the day of her marriage or at the age of twenty one years, which shall first happen, and the other thousand pounds to be paid her at the age of twenty one years, which will be on the twenty eighth day of January in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and twenty seven; also a pair of gold ear-rings set with rubies and rose diamonds, in a shagreen case, and one large gold wedding ring, one gold ring enamelled with blue and another with black, which were her mother's, and the half of all my china ware in my now dwelling house in the said Gloucester County. To my loving daughter in law Martha Page⁴ all her mother's rings and jewells except the ear-rings and the other three rings already bequeathed to my daughter Mary, and the other half of my china ware &c., and one large common prayer book, with a shagreen cover, plated with silver and clasps, which was her mother's. To my loving son in law Mann Page,⁵ upon his arrival in Virginia, a saddle horse such as he shall choose upon any of my plantations, and a large folio Bible with a turkey leather cover, plated with silver and clasps, a silver watch, a silver hilted sword, a "Tortes" shell and silver hilted hanger and belt, and one "Torter" shell and silver handed horsewhip, a crimson velvet housen and holster cape trimed with silver lace, and a silver tobacco box, which were his father's, also five pictures in double lackered frames, now hanging in the parlor of my said dwelling house &c. (viz^t) of his father Col. Matthew Page, of his mother Mrs Mary Page, of himself and of his two sisters Alice and Martha.

Reference made to a bond to pay the said Mann Page (now under twenty one) to the value of two thousand pounds sterling in negroes, cattle, horses, mares, sheep, hogs, household necessities, working tools &c., and forty hogsheads of prized tobacco upon the plantation of the said Mann Page in New Kent County, which is to be in full payment of what is due to the said Mann Page out of his said father's estate. And whereas it would be a very great hindrance and loss to my said son in law Mann Page to have his plantation in Gloucester County unstocked when they shall come into his hands, therefore my will is that he may have the whole stock of negroes except George and Jemmy two of my carpenters and Doll and Poll two housewenches and their children (together with other stock &c). To my godson South Napier,⁶ son of Robert Napier formerly of New Kent County, twenty pounds six months after my decease to buy him a young negro. To my god son Edward Diggs, son of Col. Dudley Diggs, twenty pounds at the age of twenty one years. To my godson Matthew Walker, son of M^r Joseph Walker of York County, thirty pounds in six months after my decease, to be laid out in purchasing two negro children, which, with their increase, to go to him at the age of eighteen years.

To my son John Page all the residue, both real and personal in England and Virginia or elsewhere, and he to be executor, at the age of eighteen years, which will be on the twenty second day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventeen; and until my said son John Page shall attain to the age of eighteen years I appoint my loving friends

Mr. Edward Barkley, of Gloucester County, Mr. Joseph Walker, of York County, Mr. Robert Anderson junr, of New Kent County, and Mr. Richard Wiltshier of Gloucester County, Trustees to see this my last Will and Testament duly executed, and my son in law Mann Page to be joined in this Trust at his age of twenty one.

Wit: Guy Smith cler., John Pratt, Hugh Hughes.

2 January 1718, Deposition of Micajah Perry and Richard Perry, of the parish of St. Katherine Cree Church, London, merchants, and John Page, of York County in Virginia, gentleman, that they were well acquainted with John Page the elder, late of Gloucester County in Virginia, but at Bethnal Green in the parish of Stepney in the County of Middlesex, merchant, deceased, and with his handwriting for several years next before and till the time of his death, which happened sometime in the year one thousand seven hundred and ten &c. &c.

The above will was proved by the oath of John Page the executor &c.

Browning, 14.

[³ John Page, son of Matthew the emigrant, married first, Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Francis Page and his wife Mary daughter of Edward Digges; and secondly, Martha, widow of Matthew Page.

⁴ Wife of his son John.

⁵ Son of his second wife.

⁶ The name Napier is still represented in Virginia. The will of Patrick Napier, "chirurgion," was probated in York county, Va., April 12, 1669. He mentions wife Elizabeth, son Robert, and daughter Frances.—R. A. Brock.]

JOSEPH THOROWGOOD (ante, page 154). We are favored by Mr. Brock with the following extract from a letter to him by Langdon Cheves, Esq., of Charleston, S. C., relating to the persons and places mentioned in Mr. Thorowgood's will, printed in the REGISTER at the above reference:

The plantation mentioned in that will is situated in St. James's (Goose Creek) parish in Berkeley county, about 20 miles from Charleston. It is still known as "Thoroughgood." It was granted to Joseph Thorowgood by the Lords Proprietors, and after his death passed to William Thorowgood, from whom it passed to Andrew Allen, of Charleston, Esq., and from him by descent to the Deas family. Joseph Thorowgood was, I believe, a son of Sir Benjamin Thorowgood, Knt., Alderman of London.

The John Ashby mentioned was second son of George Ashby, Esq., of Quenby Hall, Co. Leicester. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Benjamin Thorowgood, Knt. (above mentioned). (*See Burke's Com. Vol. IV., "Ashby"*). He was active in the settlement of Carolina and was created a "Cassique" under Locke's Constitution.

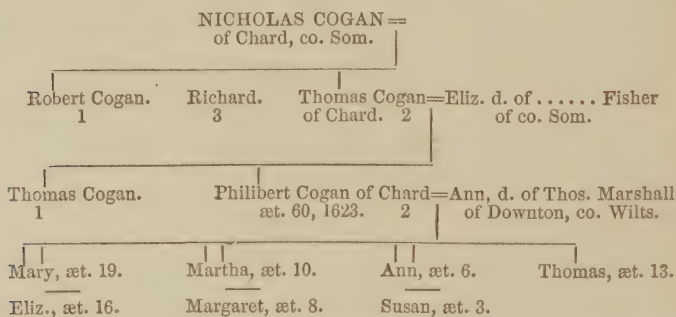
His son John Ashby, Esq., of Quenby (in St. James's parish, South Carolina), second Cassique, was Receiver General of the Province. His family remained in possession of Quenby until after the war, 1861-1865.

PHILOBERT COGAN of Chard in the County of Somerset, gentleman, 10 February 1640, proved 12 April 1641. To the parish church twenty shillings. To the poor of the town of Chard twenty shillings. To my son Thomas Cogan one gold ring, or ten shillings. To Mary Ludloe, my daughter, one gold ring, or ten shillings. To Elizabeth Endecott, my daughter, one gold ring, or ten shillings. To Martha Holway, my daughter, one gold ring, or ten shillings. To Margaret Cogan, my daughter, three hundred pounds. To Ann Robinson, my daughter, one gold ring, or ten shillings. To Susan Cogan, my daughter, one gold ring, or ten shillings. The rest to Ann my now wife whom I do make and ordain sole executrix of this my last will and testament. To my son Thomas (sundry moveables) after the decease of my said wife. And if he die without issue my daugh-

ter Susan shall hold and enjoy my closes of land, meadow and pasture (described). If William Cogan, my cousin, do discharge my said executrix of all such bonds, bills and obligations as I do stand bound with and for him unto M^r. John Barcroft and Margaret Webb widow then I do give and devise unto him my said Cousin William the sum of fifty pounds. I desire my good friends M^r. John Hody Gent. and my son in law M^r. Peter Holway to be my overseers of this my last will and testament.

Evelyn, 40.

[The following pedigree of this family is copied from vol. xi. page 26 of the Publications of the Harleian Society containing the Visitation of Somerset, in 1623. The arms are: Gules, three leaves erect argent.]



[Signed]

PHILOBERT COGAN.

H. F. W.

The christian name of the last wife of Gov. John Endicott was Elizabeth. Winthrop in his History of New England, under date of August 18, 1630, has this entry: "Capt. Endicott and ——— Gibson were married by the governor and Mr. Wilson." According to Hubbard's New England, page 165, Roger Ludlow, deputy governor of Massachusetts, was a brother-in-law of Endicott. By the above will of Philibert Cogan, we find that Cogan had daughters, Mary Ludlow and Elizabeth Endicott. I infer that they were respectively the wives of Roger Ludlow and John Endicott. The christian name of the wife of Ludlow is not given in the Ludlow pedigree, by Messrs. Ludlow-Bruges and Scull (REGISTER, vol. 42, page 183). Mrs. Endicott may have been a widow in 1630, when she was married. All of Gov. Endicott's children were by his last wife, and this discovery will be particularly interesting to his descendants.

Whether John Cogan of Boston, Mass., was related to this family or not, I do not know. He appears to have been from Devonshire, as in 1639 he gave Isaac Northcut, of Iloniton, a power of attorney to receive any legacy under the will of his mother, widow Eleanor Cogan, of Tiverton in Devon.—(Lechford's Note Book, page 144.) He had wives, Ann and Mary, the latter of whom died 14 Jan. (11 mo.) 1651-2 (REGISTER, x. 71). His last wife was Mrs. Martha Winthrop, widow of Gov. John Winthrop, to whom he was married, 10th March (1 mo.) 1651-2, "p' M^r John Endicott Governor" (REGISTER, x. 222; xx. 144). She was a daughter of Capt. William Rainsborough, and her first husband was Thomas Coytmore (REGISTER, xxxiv. 254; xl. 161). See letter of Rev. John Davenport, where her death is noticed in Mass. Hist. Coll., vol. 30, page 45.—EDITOR.

A coincidence worth examining is the fact that Peter Holwey, of Taunton, England, 1623 (Visitation of Somersetshire, page 57), may have been the husband of Martha Cogan. Possibly her brother Thomas Cogan may have been the Taunton New England settler of 1643, who died 1653 (Savage). May not John Barcroft of Lynn, 1632-3, mentioned by Savage under Bancroft, have been the person named in Philibert Cogan's will?—JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN.]

COLUMBIA COLLEGE ALUMNI WHO HAVE HELD OFFICIAL POSITIONS.

By RICHARD H. GREENE, A.M., of New York City.

IN the latter part of 1746, the year New Jersey College was founded, the N. Y. Legislature passed an act for raising £2,250 by a public lottery for encouragement of learning and founding a college. In 1751 the money was raised and Trustees appointed. A charter was finally obtained 31st Oct. 1754, a year after the Public Academy at Philadelphia. Large cities are literary centres; while as we have seen the others moved from their first location, Boston, Philadelphia and New York held the colleges established near them, but the original name "Kings" was naturally supplanted by "Columbia" in 1784.

Rev. Dr. Samuel Johnson (Yale, 1714) had been invited in 1753, and came from Stratford, Conn., in April following, and soon entered on his duties. Chauncey Whittelsey (Yale, 1738) was appointed his assistant, but he declined and William Johnson (Yale, 1743) took the place. The first examination for admissions was held in July, 1754, and eight were admitted. Of the earliest graduates, 1758, three were educated at Philadelphia or Princeton.

The work was intermitted in 1776, and the College did not resume its functions until the close of the war, since which time it has been prosperous and honored.

VICE-PRESIDENT U.S.

Class.

1795 Daniel D. Tompkins, two terms, 1817-25.

NATIONAL AND CABINET OFFICERS.

1764	John Jay,	Secretary of Foreign Affairs.
1765	R. R. Livingston,	" " "
1774	Alexander Hamilton,	Secretary of the Treasury.
1827	Hamilton Fish,	" " State.
1764	John Jay,	Chief Justice U. S.
1837	Samuel Blatchford,	Associate Justice U. S.

U. S. ENVOYS AND MINISTERS.

1764	John Jay,	Minister to Spain,	Envoy to Great Britain.
1765	R. R. Livingston,	" France.	
1768	Gouverneur Morris,	" "	
1790	John Graham,	" Portugal.	
1808	P. D. Vroom, Jr.,	Envoy to Prussia.	
1810	John Slidell,	Minister to Mexico and Central America.	
1811	P. V. B. Livingston,	" Ecuador.	
1818	W. B. Lawrence,	Chargé d'Affaires, London.	
1826	Charles E. Anderson,	" " Paris.	
1827	Hamilton Fish,	Plenipotentiary to Great Britain.	
1827	Henry Ledyard,	Chargé d'Affaires, Paris.	
1830	Henry Cruse Murphy,	Minister to Hague.	
1831	John L. O'Sullivan,	" Portugal.	
1836	John Jay,	" Plenipotentiary to Austria.	
1867	Nicholas Fish,	" Belgium.	
1871	O. S. Straus,	" Turkey.	

U. S. SENATORS.

1768	Gouverneur Morris.	1810	John Slidell.	
1786	De Witt Clinton.	1827	Hamilton Fish.	4

DELEGATES AND MEMBERS OF CONGRESS.

1764	John Jay.	1809	John Fine.	
1765	Egbert Benson.	1810	John Slidell.	
1765	R. R. Livingston.	1811	Charles G. Ferris.	
1768	Gouverneur Morris.	1811	William Hogan.	
1774	Alexander Hamilton.	1812	Ogden Hoffman.	
1788	James Cochran.	1813	N. G. Pendleton.	
1789	John P. Van Ness.	1815	James John Roosevelt.	
1792	Jotham Post, Jr.	1824	William Duer.	
1793	James Parker.	1825	John McKeon.	
1793	George Clinton, Jr.	1827	Hamilton Fish.	
1794	Cyrus King.	1827	J. H. H. Hawes.	
1795	D. D. Tompkins.	1830	H. C. Murphy.	
1795	Rensselaer Westerlo.	1830	Henry Nicoll.	
1797	George William Clinton.	1834	Isaac C. Delaplaine.	
1798	Rudolph Bunner.	1835	John R. R. Thurman.	
1801	Gulian Verplanck.	1842	Abram S. Hewitt.	
1803	Gouverneur Kemble.	1847	John W. Chanler.	
1805	E. H. Pendleton.	1854	Stewart L. Woodford.	
1808	Henry H. Ross,	1876	Philip H. Dugro.	
1808	P. D. Vroom, Jr.			39

U. S. JUDICIARY.

1765	Egbert Benson, Circ. N. Y.	1837	S. Blatchford, Circ. & D. N. Y.	
1774	Robert Troup, Dist. N. Y.	1840	Ogden Hoffman, Jr., Dist. Cal.	
1797	W. P. Van Ness, Dist. N. Y.	1863	Emile H. Lacombe, Circ. N. Y.	6

GOVERNORS.

1764	John Jay, N. Y.	1808	P. D. Vroom, Jr., N. J.	
1786	De Witt Clinton, N. Y.	1818	W. B. Lawrence, R. I.	
1795	D. D. Tompkins, N. Y.	1827	Hamilton Fish, N. Y.	6

JUDGES OF THE HIGHEST STATE COURTS.

1758	Isaac Ogden, Supr. Can.	1815	John L. Mason, Supr. N. Y.	
1764	John Jay, Chf. Suprm. N. Y.	1815	J. J. Roosevelt, Suprm. N. Y.	
1765	Egbert Benson, Supr. N. Y.	1817	Daniel P. Ingraham, Supr. N. Y.	
1766	R. R. Livingston, Chanc. N. Y.	1820	William Mitchell, Supr. N. Y.	
1793	Samuel Jones, Chf. Supr. and Chanc. N. Y.	1825	A. L. Robertson, Chf. Supr. N. Y.	
1795	D. D. Tompkins, Supr. N. Y.	1849	A. C. Monson, Supr. Cal.	
1798	P. D. Vroom, Jr., Chanc. N. J.	1841	J. Emott, Jr., Supr. & App. N. Y.	
1799	David M. Hoffman, Supr. N. Y.	1845	Samuel T. Jones, Supr. N. Y.	
1810	Robert Emmet, Supr. N. Y.	1862	R. B. Canfield, Supr. Cal.	
		1876	Philip H. Dugro, Supr. N. Y.	19

COLLEGE PRESIDENTS.

1789	John M. Mason, Dickin.	1808	Henry Vethake, Wash. Va.	
1793	Philip Milledoler, Rutg.	1816	Isaac Ferris, N. Y. U.	
1802	N. F. Moore, Columb.	1831	Robert Emory, Dickin.	
1804	John Watts, Jr., P. & S., N. Y.	1851	James De Koven, Rac. Wis.	
1808	Timothy Clowes, Wash. Md.			9

RESUME.

Vice-Presidents U. S., two terms, 1. U. S. Cabinet Officers, 4. Chief and Associate Justices U. S., 2. U. S. Senators, 4. U. S. Ministers, 16. Congressmen, 39. U. S. Judges, 6. State Judges, 19. Governors, 6. College Presidents, 9.

ELLERY FAMILY.

By Miss MARY K. TALCOTT, of Hartford, Ct.

WILLIAM¹ ELLERY, of Gloucester, Mass., whose first appearance in Gloucester is at the time of his marriage to Hannah, daughter of William Vinson, Oct. 8, 1663; freeman, 1672; Selectman several years, representative, 1689. His first wife died Dec. 24, 1675, and he married 2d, June 13, 1676, Mary, daughter of John and Mary (Stevens) Coit, born June 4, 1655. He died Dec. 9, 1696. The place where he lived was long called Ellery's Cove. Children:

- i. WILLIAM,² b. 1664; d. young.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 1667; m. 1st, Job Coit; 2d, William Carde.
- iii. BENJAMIN, b. 1669; settled in Rhode Island; the ancestor of William Ellery, the signer of the Declaration of Independence, and of the Rev. William Ellery Channing, D.D.
- iv. SUSANNA, b. 1673; m. John Harris; d. Jan. 15, 1705.
- v. MARY, b. 1677; m. 1693, Samuel Stevens, of Gloucester.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. 1679; m. Capt. John Prince.
2. vii. JOHN, b. June 25, 1681.
- viii. NATHANIEL, b. 1683; lived in Gloucester.
- ix. JEMIMA, b. 1686.
- x. ELINOR, b. 1688.
- xi. ELINOR, b. 1691.
- xii. WILLIAM, b. 1694; lived in Gloucester; d. Sept. 20, 1771.
- xiii. DEPENDANCE (son), born 1696; lived in Gloucester; d. ab. 1761.
2. JOHN² ELLERY (*William*¹), of Boston; born in Gloucester, June 25, 1681; apparently settled in Rhode Island for a time, as he was living in Newport, in March, 1708, and then styled himself "mariner." He married, in Boston, August 30, 1710, Jane, daughter of Capt. John Bonner, b. May 2, 1691. Thomas Hutchinson and Sarah, his wife, convey, Dec. 23, 1724, to John Ellery, mariner, land and dwelling-house, in Boston, "on the Street leading to the Common or Training-field." He died July, 1742, his wife having died before him, in 1739. His will is dated Dec. 11, 1741, admitted to probate July 31, 1742. He mentions "his dear wife deceased," his "Honoured Mother," Mrs. Mary Ellery, of Gloucester, widow—"Kinswoman Mary Ellery, dau^r of my Brother William who hath lived with me for these Ten years past"—"well-Beloved son, John Ellery, of Hartford, Merchant"—the latter to have the whole property, legacies being paid. Also gives his negro man-servant, Gloucester, his freedom after seven years from his decease. Children:
3. i. JOHN,³ b. in Boston, Feb. 19, 1712.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. in Boston, April 7, 1716. (Probably d. young.)
- iii. MARY, b. in Boston, Jan. 1, 1717-18; d. Sept. 15, 1721.
- iv. NATHANIEL, b. in Boston, Aug. 1, 1720; d. Oct. 17, 1721.
- v. JANE, b. in Boston, Oct. 20, 1727; d. June 8, 1728.
3. JOHN³ ELLERY (*John*,² *William*¹), of Hartford, born in Boston, Feb. 19, 1712; married 1st, Nov. 20, 1735, in Boston, Elizabeth, daughter of John Ruck, Esq.; 2d, in Hartford, July 28, 1737, Mary, daughter of John and Mary (Stanley) Austin. Apparently he lived in Boston for a time after his second marriage; called "of Boston" in the will of John Austin, 1741-2; evidently he came to Hartford soon after

that time. He died in Hartford, Nov. 14, 1746. His will is dated Sept. 5, 1744. The legacies are numerous: "to the South Church in Hartford my largest Silver Tankard which was formerly my late Hon^d Fathers Capt. John Ellery of Boston Deceased for the use of the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper"—"to the North Church in Hartford £30 to be laid out in the purchase of silver for the use of the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper"—to Harvard College £150 for the use of poor students—to Yale College £100, "to be used towards maintaining needy students designed for the ministry"—to the poor Indians under the care of Rev. Mr. Sergeant, at Housatonic, Sheffield, £120, "in books, clothing, goods, or trading stock"—to his honored uncle Capt. John Bonner, of Boston, "£50 to put himself in mourning"—to honored uncle Joseph Clark, of Boston, £20—for the benefit of poor, pious and faithful ministers in Connecticut, £250 in books, clothing, &c.—to Mr. Samuel Grant, of Boston, Shopkeeper, Mr. Samuel Savage, of Boston, Merchant, and Mr. John Welch, of Boston, Carver, £200, to be disposed of in pious and charitable uses as they should think would most redound to the glory of God—to the poor of the town of Hartford, £50—he says that by the death of his late honored grandmother, Mrs. Mary Ellery, of "Glocester," he has something coming to him, and leaves it to be disposed of by his honored uncles, Capt. Nathaniel Ellery, and Capt. William Ellery, of Gloucester, "for the benefit of his poor Relatives in or about Gloucester,"—orders his Negro Man Servant Gloucester to be manumitted, July 19, 1749, agreeable to the will of his deceased Father, Capt. John Ellery, whose servant he formerly was, and gives him £20. Mentions wife Mary, and children; gives his eldest son no more than the others, because his grandfather, John Austin, gave him more than he gave the others. A distribution of this estate was made April 1, 1767, to the following: to the Heirs of Mr. John Ellery, son of the above mentioned Mr. John Ellery, deceased—to William Ellery, son of the above mentioned Mr. John Ellery, deceased—to Jane Ellery, daughter of the first mentioned Mr. John Ellery, deceased. Children:

4. i. JOHN,⁴ b. April 17, 1738.
5. ii. WILLIAM, b. May 8, 1740.
- iii. MARY, b. April 28, 1742; probably d. young.
- iv. THOMAS, b. ———, 1743; d. at the age of six weeks.
- v. JANE, b. Dec. 1745; d. unmarried, Aug. 23, 1787, in Hartford; administration granted on the estate of Jane Ellery, June 23, 1789, to William Ellery and Joseph Hart.

His widow, Mary, married 2d. John Ledyard, of Hartford, as his second wife, and had five children. She was buried, Nov. 25, 1797, aged 82.

4. JOHN⁴ ELLERY (*John*,³ *John*,² *William*¹), of Hartford, born April 17, 1738; Yale College 1758; married, Nov. 27, 1760, Eunice, daughter of Capt. Nathaniel and Eunice (Talcott) Hooker, of Hartford. He died April 14, 1764, aged 26. His widow, Eunice, died July 8, 1800, aged 60. John Ellery mentions in his will, his wife, daughter Eunice, Brother William, Brother Ledyard, Sisters Jane, Abigail, Lucy, Lucretia and Anna; date April 7, 1764. Children:

- i. EUNICE,⁵ b. Aug. 23, 1762; m. July 1, 1784, Joseph Hart, of Hart-

ford, b. Jan. 13, 1755, son of Rev. William Hart, of Saybrook. He was engaged in mercantile business in Hartford, from 1785 to 1800, in the West India trade with his brother, Gen. William Hart. He became embarrassed, left the country, and was lost at sea in 1810. She d. in Hartford, Oct. 25, 1813, aged 50. They had seven children.

5. WILLIAM⁴ ELLERY (*John*,³ *John*,² *William*¹), of Hartford, born May 8, 1740; married 1st, Nov. 26, 1761, Susanna Keith, baptized Jan. 13, 1739–40, daughter of Capt. William and Marian (Lawrence) Keith, of Hartford. She died June 22, 1768, in New Hartford, Ct., while on a visit to her mother, who had married, 2d, Rev. Jonathan Marsh. He married 2d, Experience Ledyard, daughter of his step-father, John Ledyard, and his first wife, Deborah Young, baptized April 5, 1747; she died March 25, 1773, aged 25. He married 3d, Hannah Marsh, daughter of Rev. Jonathan Marsh, of New Hartford, who had been the wife of Caleb Watson. She was born March 18, 1761.

He was a merchant on a large scale, both before and after the Revolution, and in 1776 his "Great Store" was on the river bank, near the foot of the present Potter St. He was appointed postmaster by Franklin in 1775, but had held the office for seven or eight years before. He died Aug. 27, 1812, aged 72. His widow, Hannah, died January 15, 1838, aged 76. Children:

- i. MARY,⁵ b. June 15, 1762; d. Aug. 21, 1781, aged 19.
- ii. SUSANNAH, b. Oct. 25, 1763; m. 1st, Edward Blagg, of New York; 2d, Dr. Joseph Edwards, of Watertown, Conn.
- iii. JANE, b. April 24, 1766; m. June 19, 1804, Major Henry Seymour, of Hartford, son of Hon. Thomas and Mary (Ledyard) Seymour; he d. May 13, 1846, aged 82; she d. Oct. 15, 1851. They were the parents of Col. Thomas H. Seymour, Governor of Connecticut and U. S. Minister to Russia.

LETTERS OF ROGER WILLIAMS.

Communicated by GEORGE ALAN LOWNDES, Esq., of Barrington Hall, Hatfield Broad Oak, England.

[AFTER the greater portion of the Gleanings of Mr. Waters relating to the Williams family in this number was in type, I received a letter from him calling my attention to two letters by a Roger Williams in the collection of Mr. Lowndes, of Barrington Hall, as reported by the Historical Manuscripts Commission in their Seventh Report (Appendix, page 546). Mr. Waters suggested that these might be by our Roger Williams, and by his advice I procured a tracing of Williams's autograph which I sent to Mr. Lowndes, asking him to compare it with the signatures in the letters in his collection, and if he thought them to be by the same person, I solicited him to furnish copies for printing in the REGISTER. Mr. Lowndes sent me a transcript of the letters, which are here printed. The transcript was accompanied by the following letter:

BARRINGTON HALL,
HATFIELD BROAD OAK, ESSEX,
June 13, 1889.

DEAR SIR:

I have had great pleasure in complying with your request. I have compared the writing of Roger Williams with the copy you sent, and also shown them to an expert, who agrees with me that they are identical.

I enclose you copies of the letters. Mr. Williams, at the time of writing them, was chaplain to Sir William Masham, of Otes, in the parish of High Laver, Essex (where the second letter is dated from). Sir William was the ancestor of Mrs. Masham's husband, who played such a prominent part in the reign of our Queen Anne. Locke, the philosopher, died at Otes, and is buried in High Laver Churchyard. I think it very doubtful whether Roger Williams ever held church preferment in this country (although he mentions in his letter to Lady Barrington that he had had the offer of two livings). Probably his disappointment in love was one of the causes of his emigration.

There is no doubt he proposed to a niece of Lady Barrington, as suggested by his first (undated) letter, and the refusal brought the second, which very much offended Lady Barrington.

Trusting this information is what you require, and if I can answer any further inquiries you may make, I shall be very pleased to do so.

Believe me, dear sir,

Yours faithfully,

J. Ward Dean, Esq.

G. ALAN LOWNDES.

I think the readers of the REGISTER will agree with me that the internal evidence is in favor of the letters being written by the founder of Rhode Island. This, added to the identity of the handwriting, I consider conclusive. The letters did not reach me till after Mr. Waters's article was made up, but fortunately I am able to print them in the same number. They will be welcomed as a very important discovery. They give us positive information concerning a portion of the life of Roger Williams of which very little has hitherto been known, and they open the way to future researches.—EDITOR.]

[Without date, written before next letter dated May 2, 1629.]

To his honorable

good ladie

Y^e Lady

Barrington at

Hatfield Priorie

these

MADAM

Your Laddiship may wonder at this unwonted absence! & also aske what meanes this Paper deputie! Give me leaue (deare Madame) to say with David, to his brothers in y^e field: is there not a cause? A just happily a knowne & open cause, I am sure to yo^r Lady^{sh} (who as an Angell of God discerneth wisely) a known & open cause.

Many & often speeches haue long fluttered or floune abroad concerning

your Ladships neere kinswoman & my unworthy selfe. What little care I haue given that may (further then I haue harkened after your Ladships mind) all that know me here doe know. Yet like a rowling snow ball or some flouing streame y^e report extends & gathers stronger & stronger which causes me this day to stand behind the Hangings & will not be seen any way countenancing so great a busines w^{ch} happily may want strength to bring it forth to see the light. It is y^e command of y^e God of wisdome by y^t wise King Salomon Establish thy thoughts by counsell. I presume therefore to consult (as most of right I acknowledge I ought) with y^e soonest with y^r Ladship, especially considering her loving & strong affection together with y^e report as story abroad.

Good Madame may it please you then to take notice. I acknowledge my selfe altogether unworthy & unmeete for such a proposition. The neerenes of her blood to y^r Ladship & godly flourishing branches hath forc't me to confesse her Portion, in y^t regard, to be beyond compare invaluable. Yet many feares have much possest me Longe I haue to discover y^t sinceritie & Godlines which makes y^e Lord himselfe to like his Creature & must make me if ever I haue receiued some good Testimonials from mine own experience more from others not the least from yo^r good Ladships selfe. Objections haue come in about her spirit, much accused for passionate & hastie, rash & unconstant, other feares about her present condition it being some Indecorum for her to condescend to my low Ebb there I some what stick: but were all this cleared, there is one barr not likely to be broken & y^t is the present Estate of us both. That portion it hath pleased God to allot her (as I heare) is not for present & happily as things stand now in England shall never be by us enjoyed. For my own part It is well knoune (though I would gladly conseale my selfe) Now a gracious God & tender conscience (as Balak said to Balaam) hath kept me back from honour and preferment Besides many former offers & y^t late New England call, I haue since had 2 severall livings profferred to me each of them 100£ per annum; but as things yet stand among us I see not how any meanes & I shall meet y^t way. Nor doe I seeke nor shall I be draune on any tearmes to part (even to my last parting) from Oates so long as any competencie can be raised or libertie afforded. I shall impart the utmost to your Ladship (more punctually than ever yet to any): beside this meanes I now from hence enjoy little there is yet I can call mine. After the death of an aged loving mother amongst some other Children I may expect (though for the present she be close & will not promise) some 20£ or 20 marks per annum. At hand undisposed of I haue some 7 score pieces & a little (yet costlie) studie of bookes. Thus possessing all things I haue nothing, yet more than God owes me, or then my blessed Saviour had himselfe.

Poore yet as I am I haue some few offers at present one put into my hand, person & present portion worthy. Yet stand they still at dore & shall until the fairest end y^e Lord shall please to give to this shall come to light. I haue been told to open to your Ladship the whole Anatomie of this busines. To wrong your precious name and answer her kind love with want would be like gall to all the honey of my life, & marr my marriage joys. The kind affection of your deare Ladship & worthy niece is of better merit and desert. I shall add for the present I know none in the world I more affect & (had y^e Lord been pleased to say amen in those other regards) should doubtles haue fully answered (if not exceeded) her affection.

But I haue learned another Lesson to still my soule as a weaned childe

& give offence to none. I have learn'd to keepe my studie and pray to y^e God of heaven (as oft as I doe pray) for the everlasting peace and well fare of your kind Ladiship, whose soule & comfort is in y^e number of my greatist cares. The Lord that hath caried you from the wombe to gray haire crown those gray haire by making your last dayes (like y^e close of some sweet harmonie) your rest fruitfull (like Sarah) in old age: out shining all those starrs y^t shine about you: going downe in Peace, rising in Glory in the armes of yo^r dearest Saviour. To w^{ch} everlasting armes he often commits your Soule & yours, who is

y^e unworthiest (though faythfull) of all y^t truely serve & honour you.

ROGER WILLIAMS.

To his honorable good
Lady y^e Lady Barrington
at Hatfield

these

Otes May 2^d 1629

MADAME

I am forc't (with y^e Seaman) for want of a full gale to make use of a side wind & salute your Ladiship by another, being for a time shut out my selfe I doubt not but your good wisdome & loue haue fairely interpreted my carriage in y^e late treatie, & I also trust, quieted & still'd the loving affections of your worthy niece. We hope to live together in the heavens though y^e Lord have denied that union on Earth. Dear Madame, Let me beg your christian Pardon if I shall acquaint your Ladiship with a busines of more waight & consequence & much neerer concerning your selfe. I beseech you to reade no further before you resolve to pardon & take with the right hand of love, from the Lord himselfe, a message sent by me, his unworthy Servant. A better hand might better pen it, A better heart more tender of your peace & everlasting good, none y^t know you (if I can) shall carrie toward you.

What I shall now expresse to your Ladiship hath long lyen like fire in my bones Jer 20: 9. I said I should not make mention of his name in this kind to you but his word was in my heart as A burning fire shut up in my bones & I was weary with forbearing & I could not stay.

Good Madame it is not for nothing, y^t y^e God of Heaven hath sent such thunderclaps of late and made such great offers at the dore of your Ladiships heart. Distractions about children & their afflictions; deprivall of a deare & tender yooke fellow, weaknesses of the outward & troubles in the inward man, what are they but loud alarums to awake you?

The father of lights be pleased himselfe to show you the interpretation of these dreams, certainly (Madame) y^e Lord hath a quarrell against you. Woe unto me if I hold my peace & hide y^t from you, which may seeme bitter at present, it may be sweeter than hony at the latter end. Incouragement to be naked & plaine your Ladiship was pleased to give me at Otes. If ever (deare Madame) when there is but the breadth of a few gray haire betwene you & your everlasting home let me deale uprightly with you.

I know not one professor amongst all I know whose truth and faythfullness to Jesus Christ is more suspected, doubted, feared, by all or most of those y^t know the Lord.

Woe to me if I shall conceale what great thoughts of heart the Lord suffers yet to be & breake forth in his dearest Saints about you. And yet

no hand in this is with me, The God of Heaven & your deare Self only know these secret lines. It hath almost astonisht me (& I trust will deeply affect your Ladiship) y^t not only inferiour Christians but ministers, eagle eyed, faithfull & observant to your Ladiship; after so many yeares of God's patience towards you so long profession, such helpes, meanes incomparable should yet be driuen to sigh, to say little, to suspend their Judgments, to hope but feare & doubt.

I know (deare Madame) your heart is full at these relations, I beseech you (as David said) on me let your thoughts & the burthen fall, but what have these sheepe done? when 2 or 3 or few are excepted: y^t names of so great a number may well be spared.

Three things especially have I often gathered from them. First, feares are y^t the world hath choakt those blessed Seeds y^t have been souned & keepest the fruite from true perfection. 2^{dly} a strangenes from the faithfull in spirituall societie: This is the fayrest evidence of Adoption. If this Pin breakes all falls. & 3^d a stand or stay in the wayes of holynes young plants of yesterday giving fairer testimonies of greater fruitfulness.

Deare Madame I beseech you by all those multitudes of tender motherly mercies y^t are in God & exprest to you: by y^t inconceivable patience of the Lord toward you: by y^e bowells and blood of y^e Lord Jesus by all those sweet cords of love, whereby the blessed Spirit of God hath striven to draw you make a stand and spread my letter (as Hezekiah) before y^e Lord in secret.

If ever (good Madame) cry hard & y^e Lord help me to cry for you. Let these 2 petitions Psal. 51. 11 & 71. 9 be cleare to you. Rememb: I beseech you Revel 2. 2. 3 y^e Church of Ephesus was much esteemed by God, for her works, her labour, her patience her not bearing with those y^t were Evill, for y^t she had borne, & for his sake laboured, and not fainted & yet angry was he & he had something against her: & it was because she had left her first love. The Lord establish my hope for I hope it may be but so with your Ladiship only I beseech you to lay to heart these few considerations.

1. First Job 34. 9 [Qu. 19?]. He with whome we deale excepteth not the persons of princes nor regardeth the rich more than the poore for they are all the worcke of his hands.

2. When birth greater, maintenance, more ample time longer and means of grace more plentiful, then a great account of the Lord is expected. Luc 12.

3. The Lord will doe what he will with his owne. He owes you no mercy.

Exod 33. 19. I will be gracious to whom I will be gracious & I will shew mercy to whome I will shew mercy.

4. Call to mind what a cutt, what a gnawing worme it will be (y^e Lord, y^e Lord forbid it) if ever you cast up your eye toward heaven, & see so many blessed branches in the bosome of Christ & y^t stock rejected.

5. Slight not I beseech you all these late loud alarums & sharp files with which y^e lord hath striven to burnish you Ezech 24.

6. Remember I beseech you your candle is twinkling & glasse neare run y^e Lord only knows how few minutes are left behind. Psal 95. 10. Fourtie yeares was I grieved, then I swore in my wrath they should never enter into my rest. No heart but a trembling heart can get assurance y^e Lord hath not sworne: to y^t heart he hath sworne to be gracious. In y^t Petition my soule follows hard after him & still will I wrastle untill

you say, a blessing is come, a blessing of a heart softened & trembling of a Soule gasping after Jesus Christ. A blessing of Joye refreshing to the faythfull & to him who is ever

Your Ladiships most faythfull and
truly ob servant

ROGER WILLIAMS.

NOTE BY THE EDITOR.—These letters have an important bearing upon the question of the parentage of Rev. Roger Williams discussed in Waters's *Gleanings*. As the writer of the letters had an aged mother living in 1629, it is evident he was not the Roger Williams of Roseworthy, whose mother had then been dead twenty-three years. The writer's expectation of property to be received at the death of his mother does not come far from the sum, ten pounds per annum, which Roger, son of James, actually received. The lowest sum named in the letter is twenty marks per annum. It is evident that the writer was not a wealthy man.

The letters furnish us with the residence of Williams in 1629. It was at High Laver in Essex, not more than a dozen miles from Chelmsford, where Rev. Thomas Hooker preached. This explains why Hooker and Williams were together in their ride to and from Sempringham, as related by the latter in his "Bloody Tenent yet More Bloody," as follows:

"Possibly Master Cotton may call to minde that the *discusser* (riding with himself and one other person of precious memory (Master Hooker) to and from Sempringham) presented his *Arguments* from *Scripture* why he durst not join with them in their use of *Common prayer*."—(Pub. Nar. Club, iv. 65.)

Lady Joan Barrington, to whom these letters were addressed, was the widow of Sir Francis Barrington, bart., who died in 1628. They were the parents of Lady Masham. Lady Barrington was a daughter of Sir Henry Cromwell and an aunt of the Protector Cromwell. Knowles, in his *Memoir of Roger Williams*, says, "It has been supposed that he [Williams] was a relative of Oliver Cromwell, one of whose ancestors was named Williams"; and he cites Baylies's *New Plymouth* as his authority. But the tradition to which Baylies refers concerned Richard Williams of Taunton, not Roger of Providence. In these letters Williams claims no relationship to Lady Barrington.

THE HASSAM FAMILY.

ADDITIONAL NOTES.

By JOHN T. HASSAM, A.M., of Boston.

THE printed reports of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston have made the Boston Records accessible to all antiquaries and others interested in our local history. The Commissioners are entitled likewise to the gratitude of all genealogists for the good work they are doing in regard to the Church Records of baptisms, marriages and burials in Boston.

It is well known that the records of births, marriages and deaths in Boston prior to 1849, unlike those of most of the towns in Massachusetts, were very imperfect, apparently not more than seven per cent. of the births and deaths and only about two thirds of the marriages ever having been recorded.

These gaps in the municipal records can only be filled by reference to the ecclesiastical records; but the latter, being in private hands and generally without indices, are practically inaccessible to the inquirer.

The Commissioners have, therefore, caused MS. copies of these Church Records to be made and deposited in the office of the City Registrar. The series is not yet complete, but many volumes are now on the shelves, and the work is still in progress. These records are now, many of them for the first time, available to the investigator of family history.

One of the first results of this addition to our sources of information will necessarily be the revision and rewriting in the light of this newly discovered evidence, of much that has been written concerning Boston families.

In consequence of this, I wish to add the following to what I have published in the article on the Hassam Family in the Register for October, 1870 (xxiv. 414), concerning Samuel Hassam, of Boston, who married Oct. 24, 1728, Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Dawes, of Boston. He was admitted a member of the Old South Church, June 12, 1726.

The children of Samuel and Sarah Hassam, as therein stated, were Samuel,³ born May 15, 1729, and Sarah,³ b. July 15, 1731. They were baptized in the Old South Church, May 25, 1729, and July 18, 1731, respectively.

The son, Samuel,³ who married (1st) in Boston, May 22, 1751, Hannah Simpson, had, according to the Church Records, the following children:

Hannah,	baptized at the Hollis Street Church,	Oct. 6, 1751.
Sarah,	" " " " " "	Sept. 30, 1753.
A son (not named),	baptized at the West Church,	Dec. 28, 1755.
A son	" " " " " "	Jan. 22, 1758.
Elizabeth,	" " " " "	Jan. 10, 1762.
Stephen,	} twins,	" " " " "
John,		
Jonathan Mayhew,	" " " " "	June 14, 1767.
Elizabeth,	" " " " "	June 4, 1769.

The name of his second wife, whom he married in Boston, March 20, 1774, is given as Mary Fenny in the original return of the marriage, and not Finney, as appeared by the record before the recent correction was made by the present City Registrar.

John, the twin brother of Stephen⁴ Hassam, is said by tradition to have died in infancy.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

THE CURTISS FAMILY OF STRATFORD, CONN.—The various statements in local histories bear evidence that in the compilation of the genealogical history of the Curtiss family of Stratford, Conn., tradition was more often consulted and relied upon than recorded facts, and as a consequence, the English origin of the family—like Homer's birth-place—has many locations.

The first recorded knowledge we have of the family at Stratford is in 1658, at which time the will of widow Elizabeth Curtiss was proved, Volume 1648-1656, page 17, Records of Court of Probate within and for the District of Fairfield, Conn. This will makes mention of her sons John Curtiss and William Curtiss, and grandsons John Curtiss and Jonathan Curtiss, sons of her sons John and William. In item fourth of her will she says: "I doe give unto my grand-child Mary Curtiss ye daughter of Thomas Curtiss forty shillings and to be paid unto her by my sonns John and William within a year after my decease."

This is the only recorded direct evidence of the existence of a son Thomas,

and from this record it will be seen that there were living at the time the will was made, two sons John and William, grandsons John and Jonathan, and a granddaughter Mary, and that she also had a son Thomas, who died previous to the making of the will. At this time she was a widow, and nowhere on the records of Stratford does the name of her husband appear.

In "A Note of ye Estates and Persons of the Inhabitants of Roxbury," about 1638-40, and at a time previous to the date of the above will, appears the name of John Corteis, having fifteen acres, with five persons in his family. This family disappears, and a thorough and exhaustive search in the records in Massachusetts, Rhode Island and Connecticut fails to find them or any of them until the records of Stratford are reached.

That it is reasonable to believe that the John Corteis of Roxbury was a brother of William of Roxbury, and the husband of Elizabeth of Stratford, is evidenced by the records both of England and America. In the "Memorials of the Pilgrim Fathers of Nazing and Waltham Abbey," by Mr. W. Winters, F. R. Hist. Soc., of Waltham Abbey, Essex, England, page 46, are the names of William Curtiss, who married Sarah Eliot, the sister of John Eliot the Indian Apostle, and one of the original settlers of Roxbury, Mass., and John Curtiss who married Elizabeth Hutchins, April 19th, 1610, and had children John, baptized Feb. 26th, 1614-15; William, baptized June 21st, 1618, and Thomas, baptized March 12th, 1619-20. The ship "Lion" arrived in Boston harbor, Sunday evening, Sept. 16th, 1632. She brought, so Winthrop says, one hundred and twenty-three passengers, of whom fifty were children. Of the one hundred and twenty-three passengers on this trip, the names of about thirty only are matters of record, one of whom was William Curtiss, above referred to. We know, however, that the arrivals by the "Lion" were what may be termed the better class. The ministers were well educated and influential. The laity were educated and possessed a certain degree of wealth that enabled them to live in the enjoyment of comforts.

The records of Massachusetts Colony distinctly show, as stated above, that John Corteis possessed not only a personality, but was a land owner. The recorded passengers of the "Lion" are known to have been persons of means, and it is reasonable from the known worth of John, and his appearance at Roxbury, at about the time of William and other "Lion" passengers, to conclude that John was a passenger of the "Lion," and therefore an emigrant from Nazing. If this conclusion is correct, there can be no doubt that this John is the John mentioned in the records of Nazing, and the husband of Elizabeth, the recorded ancestress of the Curtiss family of Stratford, Conn. He probably died in Massachusetts or while in route to Connecticut. When or where he died is not a matter of record in Massachusetts or Connecticut.

John and William came with their mother Elizabeth to Stratford at an early period of its settlement. Trumbull in his History, Vol. I., published 1795, page 105, says they came from Roxbury, about 1639, and that Stratford was settled by emigrants from Massachusetts and not by emigrants directly from England, with the exception of Mr. Fairchild, who was a prominent man and the first one in Stratford invested with civil authority. He came directly from England. John and William Curtiss were amongst the prominent men in the town at this early period.

Cleveland, O.

STILES H. CURTISS, A.M.

BURR'S ALPHABET.—A cryptogramic alphabet with this name was in use as a matter of curiosity and amusement some fifty years ago. It is said to have been invented by Aaron Burr, and used by him in his treasonable correspondence. It was considered of so much importance that a specimen of it was engraved on a tombstone in a Hartford cemetery, where it stands, expressing the phrase "Holiness to the Lord." The letters are very simple in construction, being made with six straight lines at right angles, thus:

a	b	c	d	e	f	$\begin{array}{cc} & t \\ w & x \end{array} \begin{array}{cc} u & \\ & y \end{array} z$
g	h	i	k	l	m	
n	o	p	q	r	s	

Each division represents a letter, or with a dot (.) a second letter. Thus a =

j, b = j, c = j, d = j, and so on. The i and the j were not distinguished, nor were the u and the v, showing the invention not recent.

I would suggest an improvement which will add much to the beauty of the written page. I would discard the oblique lines, which do not look well when written, and use only four straight lines, giving *three* letters to each division, adding to each a dot or a dash, as the case might require.

a b c	d e f	g h i
j k l	m n o	p q r
s t u	v w x	y z

Thus a = j, b = j, c = j, d = j, e = j, f = j, &c. The alphabet is easily made and easily remembered, and a page of it written carefully in the latter form makes a fine appearance.

Guilford, Conn.

ALVAN TALCOTT.

KIMBALL.—In examining the records of Boxford, Mass., recently, I found the following: Jonathan Kimball and Hepzibah Jewett; Jonathan, born Sept. 15, 1723; Jonathan, born March 27, 1735. Further, Jonathan Kimball married Mehitabel Robinson, July 25, 1745. Hepzibeth, born Jan. 22, 1746; married June 27, 1770, Rev. Hezekiah Smith.

In the almanac of the Rev. Mr. Cushing, occurs the statement, Aug. 12, 1746: this day died Jonathan Kimball, aged 23, y^e last of a whole family; y^e parents and eight children are all gone. This entry evidently refers to the Jonathan that was born in 1723. A reference to the original town book shows that the second Jonathan above was not Jonathan, but Stephen. Making this correction, the whole record becomes plain.

S. P. SHARPLES.

QUERIES.

TABOÛËT.—In 1834, *Vincent Tabouët*, son of *John Baptiste Tabouët*, lawyer, in Paris, left France for the United States. He was accompanied by an aged lady, a friend of his family, who was returning to New Orleans, near which dwelt her daughter, *Madame d'Estréhan*. He went to St. Louis, where he took the name of *Frederic*, and entered upon the raising, dealing and exportation of horses. What became of him?

13 Rue Cujas, Paris, France.

LEON FAUCOU,
Editor of *L'Intermédiaire*.

YOUNG—BURCHAN.—Mary Young, born in Boston, Mass., 1762; died in New York City, May 1, 1796; married Robert George Burchan in Boston. Her mother was Mehitabel —, born in 1727; died in Boston, Oct. 7, 1797. Wanted:—The date of Mary's marriage, and the names and dates and places of births, marriages and deaths of her parents, grandparents and great-grandparents; also, the names of Mehitabel's parents and grandparents, with dates and places. Robert George Burchan was born in Philadelphia, 1758; died in Boston, May 25, 1796. Wanted:—The names of his parents, grandparents and great-grandparents, with dates and places. His father was Robert, who died in Philadelphia; his mother was Ann —, who was born in 1731, and died in Washington, D. C., June 28, 1811.

Flushing, Long Island, N. Y.

ALBERT W. FERRIS, M.D.

NOYES.—Information is wanted concerning: (1.) Name of wife, and date and place of death of Moses Noyes, born in Newbury, Mass., 12 May, 1744, son of Moses and Susannah (Jaques) Noyes? (2.) Name of wife, and date and place of death of Moses Noyes, born in Newbury, Mass., 16 Dec. 1743, son of Moses and Hannah (Smith) Noyes? (3.) Rev. William Noyes, Rector of Cholderton, Co. Wilts, England, 1602 till 1616, when he died. When and where was he born, and what were his parents' names?

Box 950, New York, N. Y.

J. ATKINS NOYES.

KENYON.—1. Information is sought of the first two generations of the Kenyon family in America, especially such as may aid in connecting it with the English branch. Will anyone who has such information, no matter how slight, published or unpublished, kindly send as soon as possible, a summary with reasons or list of accessible proofs to the Rev. R. W. Kenyon, care of Brown, Shipley & Co., London, England?

2. If this meet the eye of anyone knowing of the existence of such data, will he not bring this query directly to the attention of the one in whose possession it may be?

BRADFORD-RAYMOND.—Was that Rachel Bradford who married Nathaniel Jones in Ipswich, January 3, 1704, a granddaughter of Rachel (Scruggs) Raymond of Beverly? John and Rachel Raymond had children: *Bethia*, Abigail, *Rachel*, Eliza and *Jonathan*, born 1655-1666. Abigail and Rachel are not accounted for in the Raymond genealogy. In 1707 this Jonathan Raymond was brother-in-law to William Bradford. Rachel (Bradford) Jones had children: Nathaniel, *William*, Hannah, *John*, Benjamin and *Bethia*, born 1705-1719. Can anyone confirm or disprove this conjecture?

Portland, Me.

C. T. L.

HAMPDEN (HAMDIN, HAMBDEN).—John Hampden ("The Patriot") was associated with the Mass. Colony, and a person bearing his surname was in New Plymouth in 1623.

There is reason to suppose this emigrant was a progenitor of the Barbados Branch and that he married Martha ———?

Can anyone ascertain particulars respecting him? Also the baptism and marriage of Charles, presumably his son? Also mention of Ezekiel and George?

Cradley, Malvern, Herefordshire.

E. R. HAMPDEN (Rector).

PRATT.—Information desired in regard to the descendants of Spencer Pratt and Lucy Sweeting of Norton, married 15 day of April, 1771:—Lucy, born Dec. 6, 1771; Spencer, born Nov. 5, 1773; Apollos, born June 26, 1776; Jonathan, born Feb. 2, 1779; Rachel, born Oct. 4, 1781, died Feb. 19, 1817; Lewis Sweeting, born Oct. 3, 1784; Betsy Charlotte, Greenleaf Jenison, born May 11, 1788. Two of these, Jonathan and Apollos, said to be physicians.

Who was Martha, second wife of Mr. Henry Sweeting of Rehoboth, married 1788-9. Who was his first wife, Joanna.

Troy, N. Y.

MRS. CHARLES L. ALDEN.

ELLIOTT AND SWEETING QUERIES.—1. *Nathaniel Elliott* of Woodstock, Conn., and Northampton, Mass., was of Beverly, son of John of Newbury and Beverly, son of William son of Andrew. Mr. Walter Graeme Elliott has issued a genealogy of Andrew's descendants. Nathaniel married Abigail Edmunds or Edmonds of Roxbury, dau. of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Griggs) Edmunds. Further information in regard to the parentage of Ebenezer Edmunds and Elizabeth (Griggs) Edmunds is desired.

2. *Seth Hurlburt* (son of James and Eleanor), James,⁴ Jr., James,³ John,² William¹ the Emigrant) was bapt. July 24, 1763. He married 1st, 6 March, 1782, Priscilla Pomeroy, Southampton, Mass. She died 24 Feb. 1783, aged 18. He married 2d, published Dec. 1789, Elizabeth Elliott, dau. of Nathaniel and Abigail (Edmunds) Elliott, and had: 1, Seth, Jr., bapt. 1 March, 1791; 2, Betsy, bapt. 7 July, 1793; 3, Lorana, bapt. 29 July, 1795; 4—5, twins, Fanny and Rufus, bapt. 5 April, 1803. Seth Hurlburt went to Chenango Co., N. Y., and there died, and Elizabeth married Deacon Cook of Connecticut, and died, it is said, in 1837 in Ohio. When did Seth Hurlburt die, and where? and were there children by 2d husband? Any further information as to their descendants desired.

3. *John Elliott*, second son of Nathaniel Elliott, married in Northampton, Rebecca Gardner, and had children bapt. in Easthampton Church: 1, Chester; 2, John; 3, George Washington in 1800, and three daughters. He and his family removed to Ohio, and in 1832 was a Revolutionary pensioner from Geauga Co., Ohio. It is especially desired to have these descendants.

4 *Rev. Walter Sweeting*, of Marcey Vicarage, Market Deeping, has traced the Sweetings of Somersetshire, and among them finds Lewis, who had sons Lewis and Henry. One or both of these were in Monmouth rebellion, but escaped to Rehoboth, and died there. One of them was the father of Mr Henry Sweeting of Rehoboth, and the other probably the father of Dr. Henry Sweeting of Providence, died in 1748. Dr. Henry Sweeting speaks of wife Mary, son Henry and son Joseph, son-in-law Ebenezer Marhead, two daughters, one probably Elizabeth, who married Isaac Wood, and Bethia Marshoe. Both these sons were members of St. John's Church, Providence. Later I find, Mary Sweeting and Timothy Bennett married June 27, 1745. Mary Sweeting buried July 18, 1763.

5. *Sarah Sweeting* and *Jeremiah Hawkins* married, Nov. 23, 1775. Henry Sweeting married Sally Durfee, May 17, 1795.

Any information desired in regard to these and their descendants.

Troy, N. Y.

MRS. CHARLES L. ALDEN.

NEW HAMPSHIRE LAWYERS.—Information will be thankfully received by the undersigned, respecting the following named persons, who are said to have been practising lawyers in New Hampshire, at about the several dates here given.

Joseph B. Abbott, Portsmouth, 1817.

Samuel Allen, Swanzey, 1820.

Samuel A. Arms, Plainfield, before 1830.

Henry Crawford, Walpole, 1820.

William G. Field, Walpole, 1814, &c.

Elijah Foot, Hinsdale, 1818.

John M. Foster, Stoddard, 1807.

Elijah Knight, Surry, 1821.

Thomas Sterne, Cornish, 1801.

Larkin Thorndike, Pelham, 1812.

I shall be glad to learn the parentage of each; the time and place of his birth; his parents' names; the school and college where he was educated; where or with whom he studied his profession; in what places he practised, and how long in each; whom he married; the number of his children, and, indeed, every known fact of interest concerning him. A single one of the above particulars will be acceptable.

Exeter, N. H.

CHARLES H. BELL.

REPLIES.

ALVAN CLARK.—In the Autobiography of Alvan Clark, the distinguished astronomical-instrument maker, published in the REGISTER for January last, there is an important error on page 52. His father's name is called *Abram*, whereas it was *Alvan*. The name was correctly given in Mr. Clark's manuscript, as appears by the original manuscript. The error was made by the type-writer who copied it for the press.

Alvan Clark, whose autobiography was printed, was a descendant in the 7th generation from Thomas¹ Clark of Plymouth, who arrived in the Anne, in July, 1623, through Andrew,² Scotto,³ Scotto,⁴ Barnabas⁵, and Alvan⁶ his father. See "Clark-Clarke Genealogy," by Rev. William W. Johnson of North Greenfield, Wisconsin, a brother-in-law of Alvan Clark, Jr. The Rev. James Freeman Clarke, D.D., of Boston, a sketch of whose life is printed in the REGISTER, vol. 42, page 310, was of the same stock.

COBB (*ante*, xxxvi. 322).—In answer to query in the REGISTER, July, 1882—Who were the parents of Mary, wife of Benjamin Cobb, of Taunton and Norton? Mr. Isaac H. Wilcox, of Taunton, has discovered that she was daughter of John and Mercy () Mason. Who were their parents? Was he son of Robert (² or ³) Mason, of Medfield? Robert Mason, of Dedham, had, Robert, John and Thomas.

Troy, N. Y.

MRS. CHARLES L. ALDEN.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

REV. JOHN MAVERICK OF DORCHESTER, MASS.—Joseph Foster, Esq., of London, England, whose Alumni Oxonienses or Matriculation Registers of Oxford University 1500–1714 was announced by us last January, has sent the editor of the REGISTER the following extract from that work relating to Rev. John Maverick of Dorchester, who died according to Winthrop (Hist. of New England, I. 181), February 3, 1635–6, aged nearly 60. The following entry makes him born about 1578, and consequently he was about 58 years old when he died. Before he came to New England he was a preacher in some place about forty miles from Exeter.

“John Maverick of Devon cler. fil. Exeter Coll. matric. 24 Oct. 1595 aged 18. B.A. 8 July 1599, M.A. 7 July 1603.”

We understand that Mr. Foster is compiling an “Institutiones Clericorum” which will be arranged in alphabetical order. When it is completed he will be able to tell the livings each clergyman held, and will furnish extracts under any surname at a fixed rate.

This will be a desideratum.

REV. NATHANIEL WARD AS A LAWYER.—In 1868, when the present editor of the REGISTER wrote his memoir of Nathaniel Ward, the author of the Massachusetts Body of Liberties and of the Simple Cobbler of Aggawan, he was unable to ascertain to which of the several Inns of Court Mr. Ward belonged. Recently he informed his friend J. Paul Rylands, Esq., F.S.A., of Cloughton, Lancashire, of his inability to ascertain the fact. Mr. Rylands had searches made and finds that Ward's name is on the Admission Book of Lincoln's Inn, 15 May, 1607. The following note from Mr. Marriott, the steward of that Inn, to Mr. Rylands, contains a copy of the entry:

“DEAR SIR—

“Lincoln's Inn Hall, London, W. C.
4 June, 1889.

Nathaniel Warde.

I have made the search you asked for.

1607 – 5 Jac. May 15

Ad: Nathaniel Warde of Essex Gent.

Yours faithfully,

A. WEATHERBY MARRIOTT,
Steward.

J. P. Rylands, Esq.”

Since the above was in type we have received the date of Warde's admission to Lincoln's Inn, as above, from Joseph Foster, Esq., of London, with the additional fact that Warde was “nominated a barrister 17 October 1615.”

We understand that it is proposed to place in the Essex County Court House, Salem, a tablet to the memory of Warde, as the earliest lawyer in Essex County.

GRAY'S INN ADMISSION REGISTER, 1521–1887.—Joseph Foster, Esq., of London, whose “Alumni Oxonienses” was noticed by us in January last, has in press, privately printed for subscribers, the Admission Register of Gray's Inn. It will form the first of a series of Registers of the Inns of Court: “The Registers of the various Inns of Court,” Mr. Foster informs us in his prospectus, “are known to be the most highly prized genealogical manuscripts in my collection, and to be almost equal in importance to the Oxford Matriculation Registers, already published, being only second to them in extent, and affording even more precise information as to the parentage of the Students—a point of the very highest importance to American genealogists. I consider that the entrances to Gray's Inn during the 17th century are the most important of all the Inns of Court.” The next volume will probably be the Register of the Inner Temple, 1506–1800. The Gray's Inn Admissions will make a large octavo volume, and will contain over twenty thousand admission entries. Subscription price, three guineas. Address, Joseph Foster, 21 Boundary Road, London, N. W., England.

THE PENNSYLVANIA SOCIETY OF SONS OF THE REVOLUTION gave its first annual dinner on April 3d at the Bellevue, Philadelphia. It began a year ago with fifteen members, and now numbers ninety-two. Among these are a large number of names of Revolutionary fame, and many equally noted at the present time. The Governor of Pennsylvania and several distinguished officials are members. Those of past days are represented by the names of Wayne, Cadwalader, McKean, Lewis, Biddle, Rawle, Morris, Washington, Hazelhurst, Frazer, Hutchinson, North, Marshall, Craig, etc.

"The Constitution and By-Laws, List of Officers and Members," a little pamphlet of twenty-three pages, is of interest to genealogists. The kinship of descendants from those who assisted in achieving American independence in a civil or military capacity given there offers clues to the family pedigrees. Fresh interest has already been awakened in Philadelphia in Revolutionary biography, and general history for the object of the Society is to renew an interest in Revolutionary studies, especially to perpetuate "the American idea" and promote patriotism. The New York Society, which has been established a few years, has an influential membership among its best citizens. The earnest and active efforts of these organizations should be followed in every State in the Union by the founding of similar Societies.

529 Cooper Street, Camden, N. J.

WILLIAM JOHN POTTS.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. government, the holding of other offices, graduation from colleges or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of births, marriages, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

Estes. By Mr. Charles Estes, of Warren, R. I.

Merchant. By Mr. George E. Merchant, of Gloucester, Mass.—Mr. Merchant is looking up this family with a view to making as nearly a complete chart as possible, and requests information as to dates of birth, marriage and death of persons of this name. Copies of ancient documents and papers, or abstracts of them, are particularly desired.

Parker. By Mr. Theodore Parker, 106 Piedmont St., Worcester, Mass.—Mr. Parker is preparing a history of the Parker family of Lexington, Mass., originally from Reading, Mass., and a genealogy of their descendants. In this family is included Capt. John Parker, who commanded the minute men at Lexington who were fired upon April 19, 1775, by the British troops; and his grandson the Rev. Theodore Parker, of Boston. The compiler would be pleased to receive manuscript documents and other communications from those interested. Descendants should send genealogical data as soon as possible.

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Boston, Massachusetts, Wednesday, January 2, 1889.—The annual meeting was held at the Society's House, 18 Somerset Street, this afternoon at half past three o'clock, the president, Abner C. Goodell, Jr., A.M., in the chair.

The annual reports were presented, namely those of the corresponding secretary, the treasurer, the librarian, the library committee, the publishing committee, the committee on papers, the trustees of the Kidder Fund, and the heraldry committee. A special report was made by John T. Hassam, A.M., on the Public Records, the dangers to which they are exposed, and the proper method of preserving them.

Mr. Frank E. Bradish, in behalf of the committee to which was referred the

invitation to attend at New York on the 30th of April, the centenary of the Inauguration of Washington as president of the United States, reported in favor of accepting the invitation, and sending a delegation of which the president should be chairman.

Mr. Benjamin B. Torrey, chairman of a committee appointed to prepare resolutions on the bequests of Mr. Ira B. Peck and the Rev. Increase N. Tarbox, D.D., reported resolutions which were adopted.

Mr. Henry H. Edes, chairman of the nominating committee, reported the following list of candidates for officers, which were unanimously chosen:—

President.—Abner C. Goodell, Jr., A.M., of Salem, Mass.

Vice-Presidents.—Hon. William Endicott, Jr., A.M., of Boston; Hon. Joseph Williamson, A.M., of Belfast, Me.; Hon. Joseph B. Walker, A.M., of Concord, N. H.; Hon. James Barrett, LL.D., of Rutland, Vt.; William Gammell, LL.D., of Providence, R. I.; Hon. Edwin H. Bugbee, of Killingly, Conn.

Recording Secretary.—David Greene Haskins, Jr., A.M., of Cambridge.

Corresponding Secretary.—Francis Henry Brown, M.D., of Boston.

Treasurer.—Benjamin Barstow Torrey, of Boston.

Librarian.—John Ward Dean, A.M., of Medford.

Councillors.—For three years:—Rev. Andrew Preston Peabody, D.D., LL.D., of Cambridge; Hamilton Andrews Hill, A.M., of Boston; Robert Charles Winthrop, Jr., A.M., of Boston. For two years:—Hon. William Claflin, LL.D., of Newton; Henry Austin Whitney, A.M., of Milton; John Tyler Hassam, A.M., of Boston. For one year:—William Blake Trask, A.M., of Boston; Greenville Howland Norcross, LL.D., of Boston; Frank Eliot Bradish, A.B., of Boston.

The following are Councillors *ex officio*:—Abner Cheney Goodell, Jr., A.M., of Salem; William Endicott, Jr., A.M., of Boston; David Greene Haskins, Jr., A.M., of Cambridge; Francis Henry Brown, M.D., of Boston; Benjamin Barstow Torrey, of Boston.

A resolution recognizing the faithful services of the corresponding secretary, Hamilton Andrews Hill, A.M., who declined a reelection, was passed.

RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Providence, Tuesday, January 8, 1889.—The annual meeting of this Society was held at eight o'clock this evening in their cabinet in Waterman Street, the president, William Gammell, LL.D., in the chair.

The Treasurer, Richmond P. Everett, made his annual report showing that the receipts during the year had been \$807.23, and the expenses \$786.53, leaving a balance of \$20.70 in the treasury.

The invested funds amount to \$3,659.43.

President Gammell delivered his annual address.

Annual reports were received from the several committees, namely on new members, on the library, on buildings, on publication, and on genealogical research.

The following officers were elected for the ensuing year:

President.—William Gammell.

Vice-Presidents.—Charles W. Parsons, Horatio Rogers.

Secretary.—Amos Perry.

Treasurer.—Richmond P. Everett.

Committee on Nominations.—Albert N. Jencks, William Staples, William Maxwell Greene; *on Lectures*.—Amos Perry, William Gammell, Reuben A. Guild; *on Buildings and Grounds*.—Isaac H. Southwick, Henry J. Steere, Royal C. Steere; *on the Library*.—Charles W. Parsons, William B. Weeden, Stephen H. Arnold; *on Publication*.—Samuel L. Caldwell, William B. F. Jackson, Thomas R. Slicer; *on Genealogical Research*.—Henry E. Turner, Horatio Rogers, John O. Austin; *Audit Committee*.—Lewis J. Chase, Edwin Barrow, Henry T. Beckwith.

It was voted to print 500 copies of the Annual Report.

OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Taunton, Mass., Tuesday, April 9, 1889.—A quarterly meeting was held this evening in Historical Hall, the president, the Rev. S. Hopkins Emery, in the chair.

President Emery delivered his annual address. In it he announced that since the last meeting, the Society has received a very unusual gift. The

"Dighton Rock," which has a world-wide reputation, has been committed to the care of this Society. Whether the hieroglyphics on this rock are the work of native Indian tribes or of the Northmen, its antiquity and its relation to the early history of this country entitles it to the "watch and care" of antiquaries; and it is fitting that it should be placed in the custody of the Old Colony Historical Society. It lies in Berkeley, within the territory of ancient Taunton. At the suggestion of Ole Bull, the celebrated Norwegian violinist, his friend, Mr. Neils Arnzen, of Fall River, a member of this Society, in 1857 purchased the rock and the surrounding land from the owner, Mr. Thomas F. Dean, paying for it fifty dollars. In June, 1860, Mr. Arnzen conveyed the property to the Royal Society of Northern Antiquaries of Copenhagen as a gift to his countrymen. In 1877 the Royal Society ceded the rock to the special care and charge of the Scandinavian Memorial Club of Boston, Massachusetts, composed of antiquarian gentlemen. Several of the members of the club having died, the remaining members courteously relinquished all claim to the possession of the rock, and approved its reconveyance to this Society, within whose jurisdictional limits it is located. The deed of conveyance from the Royal Society of Northern Antiquaries to the Old Colony Historical Society is dated January 30, 1889, and was received in this country in February. The boundaries are described, as: "Beginning at a point where an east and west line drawn 17½ feet south of said rock intersects a line drawn north and south 35 feet east of said rock, thence west to the channel of Taunton River; thence south by said channel 35 feet; thence east to the first mentioned corner." This conveyance has been effected through the instrumentality of Mr. Arnzen, who has been persevering in his efforts to effect it.

The president in his address also noticed other matters of interest to the Society.

Capt. John Williams Dean Hall read two papers, one entitled "Reminiscences of Shays's Rebellion," and the other, "A Brief History of the Purchase and Conveyance of the 'Dighton Writing Rock,' so called."

The president's address and the two papers are printed in full in the *Taunton Daily Gazette Extra*, April 9, 1889, from which this abstract is made.

CONNECTICUT HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Hartford, Tuesday, May 28, 1889.—The annual meeting was held at the Athenæum, this evening, with the largest attendance ever seen, perhaps, on such an occasion.

The Society voted to have a field day excursion to Deerfield, Mass., on Tuesday, June 4.

Mr. J. T. Morris, the treasurer, made his annual report, showing that all bills had been paid, with a fair balance on hand, and with the funds in sound condition.

The report of Mr. Frank B. Gay, the librarian, showed as additions to the library and cabinet, 169 volumes, 341 pamphlets, and 41 other articles.

Hon. J. Hammond Trumbull, LL.D., who had been in the service of the society for over forty years, and had held the office of president twenty-six years, declined to be a candidate for reelection. A committee was appointed to draft suitable resolutions in view of his retirement and the high character of his services.

The annual election then took place, and the following officers were chosen for the ensuing year:

President.—Hon. Robbins Battell, of Norfolk.

Vice-Presidents.—John W. Stedman, of Hartford; Franklin B. Dexter, of New Haven; John P. C. Mather, of New London; Louis N. Middlebrook, of Bridgeport; James Phelps, of Essex; Dwight Loomis, of Rockville; Charles B. Andrews, of Litchfield.

Treasurer.—Jonathan F. Morris.

Recording Secretary.—Frank B. Gay.

Corresponding Secretary.—Charles J. Hoadly.

Librarian.—Frank B. Gay.

Auditor.—Roland Swift.

Tuesday, June 4.—The field day excursion left Hartford for Deerfield, Mass., at 5.55 A.M. At south Deerfield the party was met by Hon. George Sheldon, president, and Dea. Nathaniel Hitchcock, secretary, of the Pocumtuck Valley

Memorial Association. Carriages were provided and the party were driven to the scene of the famous Bloody Brook Massacre and other places of historic interest. They also visited the Memorial Hall of the Pocumtuck Valley Association, and returned to Hartford in the evening well pleased with the excursion.

NEW HAVEN COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

New Haven, May 2, 1889.—The postponed April meeting was held this evening. A paper on "The Three Constitutions of Connecticut" was read by Prof. Simeon E. Baldwin, A.M., president of the Society.

May 15.—The closing meeting of the season was held this evening, president Baldwin in the chair. A paper on "Evidence of the French Discoveries in New York Previous to the Colonization by the Dutch" was read by George R. Howell, A.M., of Albany, N. Y., a corresponding member of the Society. At the close of the reading an informal discussion of the pre-Columbian voyages to this continent was held, and a statement made by Capt. Charles H. Townshend of some of the manuscripts now preserved in the west of France. After tendering Mr. Howell a vote of thanks for his able and interesting paper, the announcement was made that Guilford would celebrate the 250th anniversary of its foundation Sept. 10th, and the meeting then adjourned.

MAINE GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Portland, Wednesday, May 22, 1889.—A meeting was held this evening.

Mr. George E. Burgess read a paper on The Pictured Rock Inscriptions found in different parts of the New World. It was illustrated by numerous views.

The secretary read a letter from a former member of the society, enclosing a check for one thousand dollars, a gift to the society. The donor requested that his name should not be made public.

The president announced the death, since the last regular meeting, of two members, Messrs. Thomas Tash and Cyrus Woodman. A committee was appointed to prepare suitable resolutions.

NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by HAMILTON ANDREWS HILL, A.M., Historiographer of the Society.

THE Historiographer would inform the Society, that the sketches prepared for the REGISTER are necessarily brief in consequence of the limited space which can be appropriated. All the facts, however, which can be gathered are retained in the Archives of the Society, and will aid in more extended memoirs for which the "Towne Memorial Fund," the gift of the late William B. Towne, is provided. Four volumes, printed at the charge of this fund, entitled "MEMORIAL BIOGRAPHIES," edited by the Committee on Memorials, have been issued. They contain memoirs of all the members who have died from the organization of the society to the year 1862. A fifth volume is in preparation.

STANTON BLAKE, A.B., of Boston, a life member, admitted to the Society June 6, 1878, was born in Boston, May 8, 1837, and died in the same city, April 22, 1889. He was the third child of George Baty and Ann Hull (Blake) Blake; the two children born before him, had died almost immediately, so that he was the only child when he was born, and the oldest of the family to survive and grow to maturity. He was named for John Stanton, his maternal grandfather; and he was seventh in line of descent from William Blake, of Over Stowey, Somersetshire, who came to this country in 1630, arriving in Nantasket, May 30 in that year, and settling in Dorchester. He

passed seventeen months at school in Vevey, Switzerland, and, on his return to the United States, completed his preparation for college under Mr. R. H. Chase, of Cambridge. He graduated at Harvard College in the celebrated class of 1857, and, soon after, sailed for England, and entered the counting house of Messrs. George Peabody & Co., in London. After remaining with this firm for some months, during which the memorable commercial crisis of the autumn of 1857 took place, he entered the counting house of Messrs. Edward Moon & Co., in Liverpool. A few months later, he came back to Boston, and went into the office of Messrs. Blake, Brothers & Co., bankers. He soon became a member of the firm, and in 1859 went to New York as the resident partner in that city. In 1860 a branch of the firm was opened there, of which he was the head.

Mr. Blake retired from his father's firm and from active business in 1872, and came back to Boston to reside. In January, 1879, he resumed active business in New York, as one of the members of the Netherlands Trading Society of Holland, a prominent and influential corporation, having its headquarters at Amsterdam, and being connected with the Dutch Government. At the end of three years he again retired from business, and has since made his home in Boston. During all this time, Mr. Blake had been in the habit of going to Europe perhaps every year, and he must have crossed the Atlantic more than seventy times. He had nearly as many friends, and was as much at home in Europe, as in his own country.

When the great fire of 1872 took place in Boston, Mr. Blake, being at leisure, volunteered his services for the necessary work for the relief of the sufferers. He served on the Executive Relief Committee, and was thus engaged for about six months. From this time, when not attending to his own business, he was almost constantly at the service of his fellow citizens, for every good work. After the fire at St. John, New Brunswick, in 1877, he was appointed one of the committee to deliver contributions raised by the people of Boston for the sufferers. He, with the other members of the committee, received a most hearty welcome from the municipal authorities of St. John, and the visit was made the occasion of cordial international courtesies. He was not only ready to give his money to charitable and educational objects, but his time and strength were at the disposal of institutions and enterprises which needed his support and which he thought to be worthy of it. He was a trustee of the Institute of Technology, and of the Museum of Fine Arts; and he was one of the principal projectors of the statue erected in Boston to the memory of William Lloyd Garrison. He did not desire public office, but he took a deep interest in politics; he was never a partisan, and party ties sat loosely upon him; but he was most solicitous for a pure and honest administration of public affairs, in the municipality, as well as in the State and nation, and took a deep interest in associations organized for this object. He was an honest and intelligent and sincere friend of political reform. His private life was singularly modest, unobtrusive, transparent and disinterested. His manners were courteous, his disposition was most friendly, and his conversation was elevated and suggestive. He had all the elements of popularity among those who knew him well, and his death, after a comparatively short illness, was regarded by them as a personal no less than a public loss. He was one of the comparatively few, who, having been highly endowed by nature and thoroughly trained by favorable surroundings and conditions, are profoundly sensible of their responsibility to their fellow citizens and their fellow men, for a wise and unselfish use of the gifts and talents committed to their hands.

BOOK NOTICES.

THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.

Royal Arms and other Regal Emblems and Memorials in use in the Colonies before the American Revolution. A paper read before the Massachusetts Historical Society at its monthly meeting, January 10, 1889. By the Rev. EDMUND F. SLAFER, A.M., Resident Member of the Society. Boston: Privately Printed. 1889. 8vo. pp. 28. With Illustrations.

The history of the fate of the royal insignia so generally in use in the churches, public buildings and halls, and on public documents, tavern signs, shops,

newspapers articles of household furniture, and in many other ways, forms very interesting reading at the distance of a century from the time when they were lost, destroyed, carried off or privately preserved during the exciting period of the Revolution. Before that time, they were looked upon with respect and loyalty as emblems of the sovereignty that gave the young colonies protection and counsel. Now the feeling that animates us is of quite a different character. It is a feeling of interest in them as historical relics of a period long since passed away, and as such worthy of careful preservation and record.

The author has minutely described the Royal Arms in St. James's Church, near Charleston, S. C., the only instance, so far as is known, of any regal insignia remaining undisturbed in their original place until nearly the present time. They were destroyed in the great earthquake in August, 1886. Mr. Slafter fortunately secured an oil painting of them, by which means they were restored in their original shape in the church. The illustration in the book, copied from this painting, shows them to have been in fine preservation until their destruction in 1886. They are the Arms of the House of Hanover.

The Royal Hanoverian Arms formerly in the Old Province House at Hartford, Conn., the Arms of William and Mary at the church at Wallingford in the same State, now at St. Andrews, N. B., the Arms of the same sovereigns in Christ Church, Philadelphia, the Hanoverian Arms in the Old Province House in this city now in the keeping of the Massachusetts Historical Society and the same Arms formerly in the old State House, which were carried to Halifax at the time of the evacuation of Boston by the British forces, and which are now in Trinity Church, St. John, N. B., are all described with much careful detail, and are accurately illustrated, except those at Hartford.

Mr. Slafter has shown much patient research in this little pamphlet, not only in his account of the Royal Arms, but in his description of the names and titles of sovereigns bestowed upon streets, towns, counties, states, and the various geographical features throughout the original thirteen colonies. The pamphlet invites the attention of the historical scholar as a work of much interest.

By Oliver B. Stebbins, Esq., of South Boston.

The Historical Families of Dumfriesshire and the Border Wars. By C. L. JOHNSTONE. Second edition. Dumfries: Anderson & Sons. Edinburgh and Glasgow: John Menzies & Co. London: Simpkin, Marshall & Co. 8vo. pp. 220. 1889. Price 3 shillings.

The situation and character of Dumfriesshire, a populous and fertile district upon the border of England, has naturally given it an important share in Scottish history, and Mr. Johnstone has set forth its part in a very attractive light in his interesting narrative. From the Norman Conquest to the end of the Stuart period, it furnishes a clear and concise account of events, not only upon the Border but within both Scotland and England. Much important historical matter, hitherto very scantily treated or entirely omitted by writers, is contained in this work; and a great deal of valuable information may be obtained from it by genealogists.

By Henry E. Woods, Esq., of Boston.

The Government of the People of the United States. By FRANCIS NEWTON THORPE, Ph.D., Professor of History and Political Science in the Philadelphia Manual Training School, and Lecturer on Civil Government in the University of Pennsylvania. Philadelphia: Eldredge & Brother. 1889. 12mo. pp. 308. Price \$1. For sale by Charles H. Kilborn, 3 Tremont Place, Boston, Mass.

We are inclined to examine a text book in a critical spirit, as it is of especial importance that such a work should be fair, accurate, and in all respects trustworthy. This volume of Prof. Thorpe will be found very useful, as it contains a vast amount of information which every intelligent citizen ought to possess, but which the great majority we fear do not. The early pages give a concise account of the events and methods of government in the mother country and in the colonies of North America which laid the foundations of our great Republic and made it a possibility. All the essentials pertaining to our system of national and local self government are stated clearly, and the chapters and divisions of the book are judiciously arranged. We think more might have been said of that interesting political unit, the New England Town, which comprises a sort of local republic not found elsewhere, the county officials performing the func-

tions of the town officers very largely in other sections of the United States, where the county organization is all important, and this form of local administration is carefully explained by the author. The volume contains the May Flower compact, the Declaration of Independence, the Constitution of the United States and other documents of a kindred nature. There are several good illustrations and a map showing the acquisition of territory by the United States at different times. The print is excellent, and there is a proper index.

By George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B., of Needham, Mass.

Suffolk Deeds, Liber IV. Boston: Rockwell & Churchill, City Printers. 1888. 8vo. pp. viii.+330+178.

The Fourth Volume of Suffolk Deeds, printed in consequence of an order of the Board of Aldermen of Boston, approved by the mayor Dec. 22, 1886, is a most important addition to the series. Those only who have examined the original records can appreciate the necessity of this publication, which was petitioned for by prominent members of the Bar. The original was copied verbatim by Frank E. Bradish, Esq., and the proof was compared, not with the copy, but with the ancient record itself by William Blake Trask, A.M., the veteran antiquary. Volume IV. includes the years 1661-65, and on the fly leaves entries were made as late as 1676 by John Davenport, who unsuccessfully claimed to be recorder, although for nearly three months he was not in possession of Vol. IX., in which the record should have been kept. The value of this book to historical students and genealogists as well as to conveyancers cannot be overestimated. The four printed volumes of Suffolk Deeds are worthy of an era in which the priceless records of the past are better appreciated than they have ever been before, and which has seen the York Deeds and the Maine Wills printed, and which we trust will see the publication of the early records contained in many registries of Deeds and of Probate. The index prepared under the supervision of John T. Hassam, Esq., who has been instrumental in securing the preservation and rendering available these and other public records, is in five divisions, and is as complete and perfect as could be desired.

By George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B., of Needham, Mass.

Birthday of the State of Connecticut. Celebration of the Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Adoption of the First Constitution of the State of Connecticut. by the Connecticut Historical Society and the Towns of Windsor, Hartford and Wethersfield, Thursday, January 24th, A.D. 1889. Hartford, Conn.: Published by the Connecticut Historical Society. 1889. 8vo. pp. 98.

On the 14th of January, 1638, old style, corresponding to the 24th of January, 1639, new style, the inhabitants and residents of Windsor, Hartford and Wethersfield, on the Connecticut river, met at Hartford, entered into a "combination or confederation," and adopted a form of government. A motion was made in the Connecticut Historical Society, on the 3d of January, 1888, to have the quarter millenary of this important event properly commemorated. The people of the above named towns were invited by the Society to coöperate with them, which they did; and on the 24th of January last, the two hundred and fiftieth birthday of Connecticut was celebrated. Meetings were held in the afternoon in the First Church and in the evening at the Academy of Music.

The volume before us contains the proceedings on this interesting occasion. Hon. Henry Barnard, LL.D., presided, and an historical address was delivered by the Rev. Joseph H. Twitchell, in which he surveys the causes which led the three influential towns of Newtown, Dorchester and Watertown, or a majority of their inhabitants, to leave their possessions in Massachusetts and remove themselves out of the jurisdiction of that colony to the banks of the Connecticut in an interior wilderness. A principal cause, Mr. Twitchell thinks, was a dissatisfaction with the aristocratic tendencies of the Massachusetts government, and a desire to live under a more democratic form. Of the event this day commemorated the orator says:

"That assemblage was the first of its kind ever held—a convention met to provide a permanent general government for a people, in which the people all took part. The eleven 'Orders' or Articles in which that unique popular convention embodied the law of the new State, was 'the first written Constitution in the history of nations.' The government under that law which it ordained was the first government of *law alone*, alike for magistrate and for private citizen,

that was ever framed. In the institution of this government there was recognized no outside human authority whatsoever as the source and basis of its powers. It was to be 'established according to God,' but no King, nor charter, nor Parliament, nor previously existing government had mention in the instrument upon which it was organized. The Connecticut Constitution of 1639 was the first, the original, practical assertion on earth of the democratic idea of government, of the principle that 'governments derive their just powers from the consent of the governed.' In none other of the American colonies had this principle, at that time, any place. There was, to be sure, popular suffrage at Plymouth, but distinctly on a religious rather than a political construction of its purport. The Mayflower cabin compact, sometimes denominated the dawning point of American democracy, had formally acknowledged the King as the source of all authority. The government of the mother colony of Massachusetts was a government by royal charter, and at the same time was exercised by a magistracy in limited association with a privileged class of freemen. It was the same in the New Haven colony, which was then and for twenty-six years thereafter a separate jurisdiction. It does not in any respect exceed the strict truth to affirm, as does our latest historian, Professor Johnston of Princeton College, that 'the government of the people, by the people, for the people, first took shape in Connecticut,' and that 'the American form of commonwealth originated here and not in Massachusetts, Virginia or any other colony,'—that 'the birth-place of American democracy is Hartford.'"

The other exercises were also of a high order. Among the gentlemen who took part were Hon. J. Hammond Trumbull, LL.D., president of the Connecticut Historical Society; Hon. Morgan G. Bulkeley, governor of Connecticut; Hon. Henry C. Robinson; John Hooker, Esq.; Hon. John H. Perry; Hon. Alfred E. Burr; Prof. Albert B. Hart; Mayor John G. Root and Senator J. R. Hawley.

Parish Notes. By EDWIN P. BARROW, M.A., Rector of Choulderton, Wilts. Salisbury: Brown & Co., Canal. 1889. Fcp. 8vo. pp. 49. Price one shilling.

Choulderton in Wiltshire, England, was the birth place of the Rev. James Noyes, of Newbury, Mass., whose father was rector of the parish at the time. The pamphlet before us contains much historical matter concerning the parish and the church. A list of the incumbents from 1297 to the present time, a descriptive list of the parish registers and other documents, and the monuments and inscriptions will particularly commend the pamphlet to genealogists.

An Address delivered before the Essex Bar on the opening of the New Court House at Salem, February 2, 1889. By Hon. EBEN F. STONE. Salem, Mass.: Printed at the Salem Press. 1889. 8vo. pp. 50.

This is a very able address. Col. Stone devotes the chief portion of it to sketches of the lives and analyses of the characters of Rufus Choate, Caleb Cushing and Robert Rantoul, Jr., "three extraordinary men who were not only natives of the county and contemporaries, but members of this Bar at the same time." Essex county "has produced," says Col. Stone, "its full share of distinguished men; but never in its history has it proved more clearly the vigor and high character of its stock than when it gave birth, about the beginning of this century, to Choate, Cushing, Garrison, Hawthorne and Rantoul, and, to mention one still living, Whittier—men of very uncommon and superior gifts, when measured by the highest standard of excellence."

The author graphically sketches the lives of the three distinguished Essex lawyers, Choate, Cushing and Rantoul, and throws new light on some phases in their characters.

1788. *August 9th.* 1888. *Judson Centennial Services. A Compilation of the Addresses, Papers and Remarks given at these Services; together with Extracts from Letters received by the Committee, etc.* By Rev. J. NELSON LEWIS, Pastor of the First Baptist Church, Malden, Mass. Mystic Side Press: A. G. Brown, Steam Printer. 1889. 8vo. pp. 75.

The centenary of the birth of the Rev. Adoniram Judson, the celebrated Baptist Missionary to Burmah, who died April 12, 1850, was celebrated at Malden, Mass., his birthplace, on the 9th of August last. An account of the celebration with the addresses, papers and other literary exercises, which were of a high order, are printed in this pamphlet.

The American Genealogical Queries for 1889. Newport, R. I.: R. H. Tilley. 1889. 8vo. pp. 23.

The second annual number of Mr. Tilley's Genealogical Queries is before us. It is a very useful medium of intercommunication for genealogical students. The plan of the work is very fully stated in our April number. The charges for inserting queries are for five lines or less \$1, from 6 to 10 lines \$2, and from 11 to 15 lines \$3. "If a sufficient number of Queries are received by September to warrant the extra expense of printing, a list of the Historical Societies in the United States will be published in the next issue," which will be ready early in January next.

Annual Reports of the Dedham Historical Society, 1889. With By-Laws and List of Members. Dedham, Mass.: Printed at the office of the Standard. 1889. pp. 15.

The annual address of the president, Don Gleason Hill, Esq., which is printed with this report, shows that the Dedham Historical Society has made good progress during the last year. A view of the Society's building, which embellishes the pamphlet, shows they have commodious and elegant quarters.

Report on the Custody and Condition of the Public Records of Parishes, Towns and Counties. By CARROLL D. WRIGHT, Commissioner. Boston: State Printers. 1889. 8vo. pp. 379.

The Massachusetts State Government has well entered upon a most important duty in this comprehensive report. The introductory letter of Mr. Commissioner Wright will acquaint the public with the condition of these records, heretofore known only to a few officials, historical students and antiquarians. This is followed by a reprint of the able report of Mr. Hassam, made to the New England Historic Genealogical Society, last January, and the inquiry of Mr. Brown, the Corresponding Secretary of the same Society, to the clerks of the different towns and cities in this Commonwealth. The body of the report is preceded by a chronological digest, with date of enactment and citation of the volume and page where printed, of the laws relating to records of courts, of towns and cities, of births, deaths and marriages, and of proprietors' records. The information obtained is presented in a series of tables, entitled: Proprietors' Records, Church Records, Town (and City) Records, Court Records and County Records. These tables are preceded in each case by explanatory paragraphs, largely historical, and the tables are supplied on every page with copious references to facts, events and statements relating to the same; the whole forming a vast compend of historical matter, no where else accessible in so condensed a form. This is of great value, aside from the subject matter of the volume.

The investigation, of which we have here the fruits, was commenced under the administration of Gov. Robinson, and very much of the collection made simultaneously with the census enumeration of 1885. So much was gathered, and of so valuable a character, that the Legislature of 1888 authorized an especial compilation and tabulation thereof. Despite the good results obtained, it is quite apparent that the work must be continued, closer research must be conducted, and a more satisfactory and specific characterization of the records made than can be embraced under "good and fair"; which are the two general specifications of the conditions. These we understand to be the replies made by the clerks and officers in charge to the inquiries and circulars of the Commission. Some definition or determination of these terms is sadly wanted. We apprehend that an expert examiner would qualify many of the reports thus made. The character of the paper and the ink; the security of the safes, or other deposit; to what extent indices are complete, and whether or not original papers referred to in the record are carefully, or otherwise, preserved, are severally important points to which heedful scrutiny and rigid attention should be given. Justice to past generations whose deeds are recorded, to the present whose deeds are being placed on record, and to the future for whose benefit and instruction the record is made, requires that the most supreme regard should be exercised in their preservation. To ascertain the present status, and to provide for the future, is the duty of an intelligent and intellectual community, like the people of Massachusetts. Much praise is due the Commission that they have accomplished so much in the initial effort, which warrants the confidence that they possess sufficient qualification and fitness for further prosecution.

By George A. Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

Publications of the American Statistical Association. Boston: W. J. Schofield, Printer. 8vo. New Series No. IV., Dec., 1888, pp. 127 to 181. Price \$1.25. No. V., March, 1889, pp. 183 to 240. Price 50 cts.

The American Statistical Association was organized in December, 1839, and is now in the fiftieth year of its existence. Last year the Association commenced a new series of its Publications, the first number of which was noticed by us in July last. The various papers read before the Society and other statistical information are printed in this periodical. No. IV. contains—1, Life Insurance in the United States, by Walter C. Wright; 2, Review of Reports of Bureaus of Labor Statistics for 1887, by Prof. Richmond M. Smith; 3, Index to Reports of Bureaus of Labor Statistics, 1887; 4 to 8, Miscellany. No. V. contains—1, Notes on the Statistical Determination of the Causes of Poverty, by Amos G. Warner, Ph.D., with Remarks by Rev. Samuel W. Dike, LL.D.; 2, Statistics of Divorce in the United States and Europe, by Rev. Samuel W. Dike, LL.D.; 3 to 10, Miscellany. Those who are interested in statistical literature will find much valuable and interesting matter in the pages of this serial. The papers printed are by gentlemen who have made a special study of the several subjects treated of.

Southern Historical Society Papers, Vol. XVI. Edited by R. A. Brock, Secretary of the Southern Historical Society. Richmond, Va.: Published by the Society. 1888. 8vo.

The Southern Historical Society is fortunate in securing the services of Mr. Brock as secretary and editor of its publications. His qualifications for these positions are well known to American antiquaries. To a wide knowledge of American history and particularly that of the southern states, he adds zeal and indomitable industry. The volume before us is an evidence of this.

Among the papers in this book may be named "Heroes of the Old Camden District, S. C., 1776-1861," by Col. Edward McCrady, Jr.; "Stonewall Jackson's Scabbard Speech," by William A. Obenchain, A.M.; "The Battle of Belmont," by Gen. Marcus J. Wright; "The Signal Corps in the Confederate States Army," by Edmund H. Cummins; "The Wee Nee Volunteers of Williamsburg District, S. C.," by Major John G. Prenley; "The Lost Cause," by Judge J. A. P. Campbell; "Southern Genius, how War developed it," by Gen. M. C. Butler; "Battle of Shiloh," by Gen. Thomas Jordan; "They Wore the Gray—the Southern Cause Vindicated," by Hon. Peter Turney; "The Blue and the Gray United," "The Trial of John Brown," by Gen. Wright; "The Battle of Chickamauga," "The Old South," by Lieut. Gen. D. H. Hill; and "The Seal of the Southern Historical Society and the Great Seal of the Confederate States of America," by Mr. Brock the Secretary.

The last article contains engravings of both seals, the design of the former being adopted from that of the latter. In it will be found an account, by Hon. Thomas J. Simmes, of the adoption of the Confederate Seal.

The sixteen volumes of the publications of the Southern Historical Society which have been issued, preserve a mass of valuable historical material, and the present volume is one of the best.

Collections of the Virginia Historical Society, New Series, Vol. VIII. Abstract of the Proceedings of the Virginia Company of London, 1619-1624. Prepared from the Records in the Library of Congress. By CONWAY ROBINSON. And Edited with an Introduction and Notes by R. A. Brock, Corresponding Secretary and Librarian of the Society. Vol. II. Richmond, Virginia: Published by the Society. 1889. 8vo. pp. 300.

This is the second and concluding volume of the Records of the Virginia Company. It was for many years a source of regret to historical students that these records, of which no copy existed except that in the Library of Congress, had not been printed, and thus placed beyond the reach of accident. In writing of them over thirty-one years ago in the *Historical Magazine* for February, 1858, the late John Wingate Thornton, A.M., said: "The records of the Commercial Companies in England for the colonization of America constitute the Genesis and Exodus of our English-American history; and the publication of these original documents would be a splendid and invaluable service to American History, worthy of our National Government." The subject of the printing these records at the national expense was pressed upon the attention of Con-

gress on various occasions, but without avail; and it was left to the enterprise of the Virginia Historical Society to do what Congress so long neglected to do. Those who know the worth of such material should see that the Society does not suffer loss by its enterprise.

The two volumes of the Collections of the Virginia Historical Society which preserve these records contain an abstract of the proceedings of the Virginia Company from April 28, 1619, to June 7, 1624, more than five years. They are carefully edited and annotated by Mr. Brock, whose thorough knowledge of American and particularly Virginia history, so well known, is shown in these volumes. He has prefixed an exhaustive Introduction and added a full index. The two volumes will be supplied by the Society at the rate of \$5 a volume or \$10 for the set.

The Families of Wyoming Valley, Biographical, Genealogical and Historical Sketches of the Bench and Bar of Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. By GEO. B. KULP, Historiographer of the Wyoming Historical and Geological Society. In Three Volumes. Vol. II. Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania. 1889. Royal 8vo. pp. 505 to 1038+7. Price \$7.50 per volume, by mail \$7.79. Address George B. Kulp, 18 North Franklin St., Wilkes-Barre, Pa.

The design of this work is to furnish biographies and as far as possible the genealogical records of the families from whom the past and present members of the bar of Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, are descended. Biographies of non-resident members of the bar of that county as well as resident are included in the plan of the work. "A complete biography," says the author in his Preface, "of the members of a bar as numerous and admittedly conspicuous for their professional talent as that of Luzerne County, if made to include a genealogy of the families represented—and no biography is complete without that (See Matthew i. and Luke iii.)—is necessarily in great part a history of the county itself."

The first volume of this work was published in 1885, and was noticed by us in January, 1886. To this notice we would refer for fuller details as to the history, plan and execution of the work. It was then thought that the work could be got into two volumes, but the material proved so abundant and valuable, and the reception accorded to the first volume was so cordial and flattering, that the compiler decided to add a third volume which is now in preparation. The volume before us is evidently the result of great and conscientious labor.

Colonial and Revolutionary History of the Lockwood Family in America, from A.D. 1630. Compiled by FREDERIC A. HOLDEN and E. DUNBAR LOCKWOOD, Philadelphia. Privately printed for the family. 1889. 1 Vol. 8vo. pp. 884, with numerous insets and illustrations, consisting of portraits, autographs, facsimiles of old documents, &c.

This is a volume of great merit, most worthily printed and bound. The paper is of the best, the type legible, and the ink unfading; three very desirable points of excellence. Its contents embrace the genealogy of one of our oldest families, descendants of Robert Lockwood, of Watertown, 1630. There are added a copious appendix, various useful and comprehensive indices, lists of officers in the military service during the colonial, revolutionary and national periods, and other important lines of biographical and historical importance. It outlines and puts upon record the careers of many notable men of this family, illustrative of an extended influence in the growth and development of the continent. In the church, at the bar, in the legislature, in the army and navy, as explorers, surveyors and pioneers, as well as in the quieter walks of useful citizenship, its members have occupied honorable and distinguished stations for two hundred and fifty years.

The family is most ancient, and is one of the numerous class deriving their name from Lók, the Scandinavian deity, recognized in their mythology as presiding over one department of nature, as witness Locke, Locock, Lockett, Loket, Lockard, Lockerby, Lockhart, Lockman, Lockwood, Lockyer, Blacklock, Whitlock and others. Lók was one of the trinity, Odin, Hönir and Lók, and was, originally, conceived as the divinity of life—giving warmth, particularly of the household fire, an office of great importance in hyperborean regions. As fire is not, however, always the obedient servant of mortals, its destructive capacity, caprice and characteristics became so apparent to the common people that the conception under the unfavorable aspect regarded Lók as the spirit of

mischievous, corruption and wickedness. As thus, the embodiment of the evil principle, he became the prototype of the modern devil.

The Editors of this sumptuous volume have been most diligent in collection, in compilation from works already published, from public and private records, and from the files and papers of public offices. The result is, in every way, satisfactory, and constitutes an inestimable treasure for the comfort and enjoyment of this family, represented, to-day, in every state and territory. The statistics here gathered would, to a large extent, soon have perished in the oblivion which attends the best remembrance, and their preservation is unusually gratifying; so seldom is so much toil and cost expended on what is, at the best, a labor of love.

By George A. Gordon, A.M., of Somerville.

Libels on Washington with a Critical Examination thereof. By GEORGE H. MOORE, LL.D., Superintendent of the Lenox Library. New York: Printed for the Author. 1889. 8vo. pp. 22.

"There is a curious propensity in human nature," say Dr. Moore in the pamphlet before us, "to recognize with readiness, if not seek with eager interest, for any possible blot on the fair escutcheon of a virtuous and honorable life and character; to spy out defects, if not to magnify them; and thus reduce the loftier heads more nearly to the average line of elevation." The author finds examples of this propensity in two charges against Washington of violence of temper and gross profanity under its influence on two occasions, the first on the battle field of Monmouth, June, 1778, and the second in his house in Philadelphia, in December, 1791. Dr. Moore proves clearly the falsehood of these stories, which have often been repeated and are well known. We hope they will no longer disgrace our historical literature.

Constitution and By-Laws of the Harford Historical Society, with a Sketch of its History. Baltimore: Guggenheimer, Weil & Co. 1889. 8vo. pp. 37.

This Society, whose object is to preserve materials illustrating the history of Harford county, Maryland, was organized at Bel Air, the county seat, in the autumn of 1885, and was incorporated in 1886. It was formed in response to a resolution adopted by the Maryland Historical Society, April 13, 1885, recommending that auxiliary historical societies be organized in the several counties of Maryland. One of the most active persons in forming this society was John Silver Hughes, Esq., a native of Harford county, then residing at Baltimore, but now of Minneapolis, Minn. This was the first county historical society in the state. But two months later, in December, 1885, the Ann Arundel Historical Society was formed. County and town historical societies have proved very useful. Appealing to local pride they gather up material that state societies cannot reach. This society shows vitality and has a bright prospect before it.

The present pamphlet, which is handsomely printed, contains lists of the officers, members and contributors of the society, a sketch of its history, the constitution and by-laws, the titles and dates of papers read before it, and a plan for genealogical records with a specimen of the "Register Plan." A quaint poem on "The Antiquary," written in 1863 by my friend the late John H. Sheppard, A.M., is printed as a motto.

Journal kept by Sergeant David Holden of Groton, Mass., during the latter part of the French and Indian War. February 20 to November 29, 1760. With Notes and an Introduction. By SAMUEL A. GREEN, M.D. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son, University Press. 1889. 8vo. pp. 30.

Some Indian Names. 8vo. pp. 3. 1889.

Note-Book Kept by Capt. Robert Keayne, an Early Settler of Boston. By SAMUEL ABBOTT GREEN, M.D. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son. 1889. 8vo. pp. 7.

We give above the titles of three recent communications by the Hon. Samuel A. Green to the Massachusetts Historical Society. They are valuable papers and are all reprinted from the Proceedings of that Society.

The Journal of Sergeant Holden is a daily record of what he saw in the Expedition for the Total Reduction of Canada. To it Dr. Green has prefixed a biographical and historical preface.

The next pamphlet treats of three Indian names found in a deed of land in the vicinity of Groton by Rev. John Wilson, Dec. 3, 1660. The names are "Pen-

nichuck Brook," "South eggenocke River," and "Quo-gunna-pussackessa-nay-noy." The first two names Dr. Green identifies with modern names, but he is not aware that any trace of the last still survives in the geographical nomenclature of the neighborhood.

The paper on Capt. Keayne's Note Book is a description of an interesting manuscript by Keayne in the possession of the Massachusetts Historical Society, with remarks and extracts from it. The first entry in the book is November 23, 1639, and the last May 22, 1642. It contains besides abstracts of sermons a "report of two curious cases of ecclesiastical discipline,—one against Sergeant Richard Wait, and the other against Mrs. Ann Hibbens." Sergeant Wait made confession and was restored to church fellowship, and the unfortunate Mrs. Hibbens, who fifteen years later was hung as a witch, was excommunicated.

A Cutler Memorial and Genealogical History. Compiled by NAHUM S. CUTLER, Greenfield, Mass. Press of E. A. Hall & Co., Greenfield, Mass. 1889. 8vo. pp. 665. Price \$5.00.

Ancestry of the Children of James William White, M.D. Compiled by WILLIAM FRANCIS CREGAR, author of "Ancestry of William Shipley Haines," etc. Philadelphia. 1888. Super Royal 8vo. pp. viii.+194.

Leonard Weeks of Greenland, N. H., and Descendants. 1639-1888. By Rev. JACOB CHAPMAN, Exeter, N. H. Albany, N. Y.: Joel Munsell's Sons. 1889. 8vo. pp. xviii.+184. Price \$4.00.

A Genealogical History of the Descendants of the Rev. Nehemiah Smith of New London County, Conn., with Mention of his Brother John and Nephew Edward. 1638-1888. By H. ALLEN SMITH, Brooklyn, N. Y. Albany, N. Y.: Joel Munsell's Sons, Publishers. 1889. 8vo. pp. 317.

History of the Dudley Family, with Genealogical Tables, Pedigrees, etc. By DEAN DUDLEY. Wakefield, Mass.: Dean Dudley, Publisher. 1889. 8vo. 100 pages (197 to 297) in this number. Price \$1 for the number.

A Genealogical Record, with Short Biographical Sketches of Some of the Descendants of Capt. Josiah Chapin and Including the History of some of the Allied Families, 1635-1889. Fort Wayne, Ind.: R. C. F. Rayhouse, Printer. 1889. 12mo. pp. 59.

John Hill of Dover in 1649 and Some of his Descendants. Compiled by W. B. LAPHAM. Augusta: Maine Farmer Job Print. 1888. 8vo. pp. 16.

An Account of the Cavendish, Candish or Candage Family. By R. G. F. CANDAGE of Brookline, Mass. Bangor, Me.: R. A. Burr, Printer. 1889. 8vo. pp. 9.

Genealogical Record of the Compiler's Branch of the Gerrish Family. By JOHN J. GERRISH. Portland: Tucker Printing House. 1880. 18mo. pp. 13.

We continue in this number our quarterly notices of recent genealogical publications.

This bulky volume devoted to the genealogy of the Cutlers bears evidence of extensive and thorough research. It contains "the names of a large proportion of the Cutlers in the United States and Canada, and a record of many individual members of the family, with an account also of other families allied to the Cutlers by marriage." Previous to the appearance of this book the only accounts of the family were the thin volume by the late Rev. Abner Morse, issued soon after his death, and the slight genealogical matter in the memoir of Dr. Robert Cutler (H. C. 1741), written in 1811. The origin of this work the author gives in his preface: "In the year 1882, I became especially interested in the investigation of my own ancestral line. In the prosecution of my researches I soon discovered that the branches of our family tree were so numerous and involved that I resolved to attempt a systematic genealogy of the Cutlers of the United States and Canada. This expansion of my original design has claimed much thought and time, many journeys to various places were necessary, correspondence with a large number of persons was required and no little expense was incurred." His desire to make a complete history of the family led him to seek every available source of information, and the result is the valuable book before us. The arrangement is on the plan used in the REGISTER. The biography as well as the genealogy of the Cutlers is very full and precise. The book is handsomely printed on fine white paper, is embellished with fifty-seven illustrations, many of them fine portraits on steel. It has good indexes. A

"Study on the Origin of the Cutler Name," with the result of English researches concerning the Cutlers is appended.

The next book is devoted to the families from which the children of James W. White, M.D., of Philadelphia, born 1826, are descended. We have here sketches of the White, Newby, Rose, Cranmer, Stout, Smith, Stockton, Leeds, Fisher, Gardiner, Mathews, Elton, Revell, Stacey, Tonkin, McLorinan, Dowse, Jewett, Hunt, Reddinge, Isbell and Griswold families. The compiler, Mr. Cregar of Annapolis, Maryland, is an authority on the genealogy of his section of our country. The present work was commenced nearly seven years ago. The original plan was to prepare a manuscript account of the White, Stockton, Gardiner, Elton, McClaren and Dowse families. But so much material was collected concerning other lines that the family desired Mr. Cregar to enlarge the scope of the work and continue his investigations. He has been indefatigable in his researches. The result was so satisfactory that it has been preserved in print in the elegant volume before us. The plan of the compiler is to devote a chapter to each of the twenty-two families. He has succeeded in obtaining full and reliable accounts of the several families in the lines to which he confines himself. The authorities for the facts given are cited very fully, which adds much to the value of the work. The book is handsomely printed, with clear type, on fine white paper with a wide margin, and is illustrated with a facsimile of a Map of Burlington, drawn in 1696 by Daniel Leeds, and a genealogical table of the ancestors of Dr. White's children besides a number of coats of arms. The work does much credit to Mr. Cregar. It is well indexed.

The volume on the Descendants of Leonard Weeks, is, like all of the Rev. Mr. Chapman's books, the result of thorough and extensive research. He presents here full and reliable records of Leonard Weeks, the immigrant, of his family and of his other descendants. The researches of the Rev. Mr. Poynton of Kelston, England, printed in this book, show that Leonard Weeks was the son of John and Anna Wyke of Moreton, England, where he was baptized Aug. 7, 1639. He was a descendant in the fifth generation from Henry Wyke of Stanton Wyke, Somersetshire, according to the pedigree furnished by Rev. Mr. Poynton. The book contains also the early records of families connected with the Weekses, among which are those of Bailey, Bartlett, Brackett, Burley, Chapman, Chesley, Clark, Eastman, Folsom, Fowler, French, Frost, Haines, Hilton, Home, Lane, March, Mead, Moody, Moore, Philbrook, Pickering, Perkins, Rollins, Sanborn, Scammon, Thompson, Wiggin and Wingate. The book is arranged on the Register Plan and is thoroughly indexed. Ruled writing paper for family records is bound at the end.

The next book is devoted to the descendants of the Rev. Nehemiah Smith, who came to this country about 1638, settled first in the Plymouth Colony and thence removed to New London County, Connecticut. A brother John and a nephew Edward also came to New England. The records of ten generations of this family have been collected by H. Allen Smith, Esq., of Brooklyn, N. Y. He has clearly arranged them, and they are printed in this volume. The author has succeeded in obtaining full details with precise dates. The accounts of the settlers themselves and their children are particularly full and valuable. The book is handsomely printed and bound, and is illustrated with twenty-five photogravure portraits and views. It is well indexed.

Another number of Mr. Dudley's valuable History of the Dudley Family, making four in all, has appeared. It contains one hundred pages intended to be placed between the second and third numbers. It gives biographical sketches of prominent persons of the name in England and America. The early generations of the descendants of Gov. Thomas Dudley are also given in this number. Some wills, inventories and other documents are found here. The number is illustrated with portraits, views and autographs. The work is commended to the patronage of the Dudleys and their descendants.

The Chapin book is by the Hon. Augustus A. Chapin of Fort Wayne, Ind., and is well prepared. The family is descended from Dea. Samuel Chapin, who came to New England about 1636 and settled at Roxbury, whence he removed to Springfield. His descendants through his son Capt. Josiah are here given. The allied families are Taft, Kelley, Clark, Emerson and Kellogg. Blanks for family records are appended.

The Hill genealogy is by Dr. Lapham of Augusta, Maine, whose reputation is

a sufficient guarantee that the work is well done. The pamphlet is printed at the expense of Mr. John F. Hill of Augusta, and is preliminary to an extended record that Mr. Hill hopes to have printed. Those interested are requested to send to Mr. Hill pledges towards the expense of the proposed book, stating the number of copies they will take at a price not exceeding 75 cts. for each 100 octavo pages, or in that proportion.

Mr. Candage's account of the Cavendish, Candish or Candage family was prepared for the Bangor Historical Magazine and is reprinted from its pages. The principal part of this useful pamphlet is devoted to the descendants of James Candage, who removed from Massachusetts to Blue Hill, Maine, in 1766.

The Gerrish pamphlet gives one line of the descendants of Capt. William Gerrish, who came to New England as early as 1639 and settled at Newbury, whence he removed to Boston and died there June 14, 1677, aged 58.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

PRESENTED TO THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY TO JULY 1, 1889.

I. Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.

An Essay on the Autographic Collection of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence and of the Constitution. From Vol. 10, Wisconsin Historical Society Collections. Revised and enlarged by Lyman C. Draper, LL.D. New York: Burns & Son, Publishers, 744 Broadway. 1889. Royal 8vo. pp. 114.

An Account of the Cavendish, Candish or Candage Family. By R. G. F. Candage, Brookline, Mass. Bangor, Maine: B. A. Burr, Printer. 1889. 8vo. pp. 9.

A Newspaper Libel, A Handbook for the Press. By Samuel Merrill. Boston: Ticknor & Company. 1888. 8vo. pp. 304.

State Papers of New Hampshire, Vol. 17th. Vol. 4 of the War Rolls. Isaac W. Hammond, A.M. Manchester: John B. Clark, Printer. 1889. 8vo. pp. 819.

Narrative of the Captivity of Stephen Williams, who was taken by the French and Indians at Deerfield, February 29, 1703-4. Edited by George Sheldon. Deerfield, Mass. 1889. 8vo. pp. 35.

History of Paxton, Mass. By Ledyard Bill. Worcester, Mass.: Putnam, Davis & Co. 1889. 8vo. pp. 121.

Diaries of Rev. Timothy Walker. The First and Only Minister of Concord, N. H., from His Ordination, Nov. 18, 1730, to Sept. 1, 1782. By Joseph B. Walker. Concord, N. H.: Ira C. Evans, Printer. 1889. 8vo. pp. 80.

John Hill of Dover in 1649 and some of his descendants. By Dr. W. B. Lapham. Augusta, Maine: Maine Farmer Job Print. 1889. 8vo. pp. 16.

An Address delivered before the Confederate Survivors Association in Augusta, Georgia, on Memorial Day, April 26, 1889. By Col. Charles C. Jones, LL.D., President of the Association. Augusta, Ga.: Chronicle Publishing Company. 1889. 8vo. pp. 34.

"The Early Northwest." An Address before the American Historical Association, in Washington, Dec. 26, 1888. By the President, William Frederick Poole, LL.D. New York: The Knickerbocker Press. 1889. 8vo. pp. 26.

Address on the Centennial Anniversary of Washington's Inauguration in Christ Church, Alexandria, 1789-1889. By Rev. Philip Slaughter, D.D., Historiographer of the Diocese of Virginia. Alexandria, Va.: Robert Bell's Sons, Stationers. 1889. 8vo. pp. 16.

Libels on Washington, with a Critical Examination thereof. By George H. Moore, LL.D. 1889. New York: Trow's Printing and Bookbinding Company. 8vo. pp. 22.

A Paper read before the New York Historical Society, Tuesday, April 2, 1889, by the Hon. George S. Boutwell, on "The Progress of American Independence." New York: Printed for the Society. 1889. 8vo. pp. 31.

Royal Arms and other Regal Emblems and Memorials in use in the Colonies before the American Revolution. A Paper read before the Massachusetts Historical Society at its Monthly Meeting, January 10, 1889, by the Rev. Edmund F. Slafter, A.M., Resident Member of the Society. Boston: Privately Printed. 1889. 8vo. pp. 28.

The Problem of the Northmen. A Letter to Judge Daly, the President of the American Geographical Society on the opinion of Justin Winsor that "though Scandinavians may have reached the Shores of Labrador, the soil of the United States has not one vestige of their Presence." By Eben Norton Horsford. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son, University Press. 1889. Large 4to. pp. 23.

Brief Account of the Family of Homer or de Homere of Ettingshall, Co. Stafford, England, and Boston, Mass. Albany, N. Y.: Joel Munsell's Sons, Publishers. 1889. [By B. Homer Dixon.]

Southern Historical Papers, Vol. XVI. Edited by R. A. Brock. Richmond, Va.: Published by the Society. 1888. 8vo. pp. 464.

Collections of the Virginia Historical Society. New Series, Vol. 8. Virginia Company 1619-1624, Vol. 2. Richmond, Va.: Published by the Society. 1889. 8vo. pp. 300. [Edited by R. A. Brock.]

An Address delivered before the Essex Bar on the opening of the New Court House at Salem, Feb. 2, 1889. By Hon. Eben F. Stone. Salem, Mass.: Printed at the Salem Press. 1889. 8vo. pp. 50.

John Hill of Dover in 1649 and some of his Descendants. Compiled by W. B. Lapham. Augusta: Maine Farmer Job Print. 1889. 8vo. pp. 16.

Some Indian Names. 8vo. pp. 3. (By Samuel A. Green.)

Journal kept by Sergeant David Holden of Groton, Mass., during the latter part of the French and Indian War, February 20—November 29, 1760. With Notes and an Introduction. By Samuel A. Green, M.D. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son, University Press. 1889. 8vo. pp. 30.

Miscellaneous Genealogica et Heraldica. Second Series, Vol. III. No. 18. July, 1889. Edited by Joseph Jackson Howard, LL.D. London: Mitchell & Hughes, 140 War-dour Street. Royal 8vo. 16 pp. (301 to 316). With Illustrations.

II. Other Publications.

Proceedings of the Bostonian Society at the Annual Meeting, January 8, 1889. Boston: Old State House. Published by order of the Society. 1889. 8vo. pp. 48.

Transactions of the Oneida Historical Society at Utica, N. Y., 1887-1889. The New Hartford Centennial, 1788-1888. Utica, N. Y.: Ellis H. Roberts & Co. Printers. 1889. 8vo. pp. 200.

Book of Berkshire. Papers by its Historical and Scientific Society. Pittsfield, Mass.: Press of the Sun Printing Company. 1889. 8vo. pp. 108.

Some American Conchologists. An Address delivered at the Eighth Anniversary Meeting of the Biological Society of Washington, by William H. Dall, President of the Society. Washington, D. C.: Printed for the Society. 1888. 8vo. pp. 134.

Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of Duxbury, Mass., June 17, 1887. Plymouth: Avery & Doten, Printers. 1887. 8vo. pp. 96.

Commemorative Services at the Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Gathering of the First Church in Dedham, Mass. Observed November 18-19, 1888. Dedham: Published by the Joint Committee of the two Churches. 1888. 8vo. pp. 114.

Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society at the Annual Meeting held in Worcester, Oct. 22, 1888, Vol. 5, Part 3. Worcester, Mass., U. S. A.: Press of Charles Hamilton. 1889. 8vo. pp.

Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, Sixth Series, Vol. 3, Winthrop Papers, Part 5. Boston: Published by the Society. 1889. 8vo. pp. 579.

General Catalogue of Bowdoin College and the Medical School of Maine, 1794-1889. Brunswick, Maine: Published by the College. 1889. 8vo. pp. 176.

Proceedings of the New Hampshire Historical Society, Vol. 2, Part 1, June, 1888, to Jan. 1889. Concord: Printed for the Society. 1889. 8vo. pp. 64.

Proceedings of the New Jersey Historical Society. Vol. X. Second Series, No. 3. 1888. 8vo. pp. 164.

Leonard Weeks of Greenland, N. H., and his Descendants, 1639-1888. With early Notices of Families connected, including the following Names: Bailey, Bartlett, Brackett, Burley, Chapman, Chesley, Clark, Eastman, Folsom, Fowler, French, Frost, Haines, Hilton, Home, Lane, March, Mead, Moody, Moore, Philbrook, Pickering, Perkins, Rollins, Sanborn, Scammon, Thompson, Wiggin and Wingate. By Rev. Jacob Chapman, of Exeter, N. H. Albany, N. Y.: Joel Munsell's Sons, Publishers. 1889. 8vo. pp. viii.+184.

Commemorative Discourse on the Seventy-fifth Anniversary of the Reorganization of the Second Church of Exeter, N. H. By Rev. Geo. E. Street, Pastor. December, 23, 1888. Exeter, N. H.: Published by John Templeton. 1889. 8vo. pp. 24.

A Memorial of Philip Henry Sheridan, from the City of Boston. Boston: Printed by order of the City Council. 1889. Royal 8vo. pp. 121.

DEATHS.

Mrs. CHARLES FRANCIS ADAMS died at her residence in Quincy, on Thursday evening, 6 June. The death of this venerable lady will be felt with the keenest emotion by a very large circle of friends, old and young, in both America and Europe. Mrs. Adams was the third and youngest daughter of the late Hon. Peter C. Brooks; the sister of Messrs. Edward, Gorham, Peter C. and Sidney Brooks, all well known and highly esteemed citizens; of Mrs. N. L. Frothingham and Mrs. Edward Everett, and of other brothers and sisters who died in infancy or early manhood. She was born 25 April, 1808; was married 3 September, 1829, to Charles Francis Adams, whose illustrious father was then in his first year of retirement after his presidency. They were the parents of seven children, of whom five are living, and celebrated their "golden wedding" in 1879, being the third successive generations of couples in the Adams family who have lived to behold such an event.

Mrs. Adams accompanied her husband to Washington in 1859, and in his arduous missions to London and Geneva, and to her, not less than to him, are the thanks of all her countrymen due for maintaining her country's honor in the most trying circumstances of English social life, where the aristocratic sentiment was notoriously hostile, with a combination of generosity, playfulness, frankness, constancy, culture and dignity, which none but herself perhaps could have so thoroughly exhibited, to the admiration of her new friends in England, and the profound satisfaction of all Americans. Of late years a painful complaint had largely removed her from the sociability which was her delight, and to which she contributed a devoted recognition of every claim of kindred and friendship which is rare indeed. Her untiring and sympathetic companionship was given to her illustrious husband alike in his days of public service and in those of retirement, and since his decease she had lived in a narrower circle, but her wide accomplishments, her overflowing geniality, her keen attention to all whom her regard embraced—and they were very many—her constant liberality, her unflinching sense of duty, will keep her memory green

in many hearts long after the last duties are paid.

More than one newspaper, in mentioning Mrs. Adams's death, gave her the name of *Abigail Brooks*. This is quite an error. Her father named two daughters successively for his mother, Abigail Brown, the daughter of the Rev. John Brown of Haverhill (1696-1742; Har. Coll. 1714). Through this lady Mrs. Adams was descended from the Cottons, Saltonstalls, Wards and Rosseters. Mrs. Abigail (Brown) Brooks was probably named for her grandmother Abigail (Dodge) Brown, through whom she was descended from the Dodges and Woodberrys of the Beverly Settlement. Her husband, Rev. Edward Brooks (1733-1781; H. C. 1757) had himself a grandmother Abigail, the wife of James Boutwell. On her father's side, Mrs. Adams was related to her husband. Thomas Boylston of Brookline was the father of Peter and Sarah Boylston. Peter's daughter Susan was mother of President John Adams; and Sarah married Samuel Brooks of Medford, whose grandson Edward Brooks was grandfather of Mrs. Adams.

By William Everett, Ph.D.

JAMES STEDMAN CHANDLER died at his residence in Oswego, New York, on the 8th day of June, 1889, aged 84 years 10 months and 12 days. He had been failing in health for four or five years but had been confined to his bed only one day—his last. He was of the sixth generation of this Chandler family in America, from William¹ and Annis Chandler, of Roxbury, Mass., 1637; through Dea. John² and Elizabeth (Douglas of New London) Chandler of Woodstock, Conn.; Capt. Joseph³ and Susanna (Perrin of Rehoboth) Chandlers; Peter and Mary (Hodges of Taunton) Chandlers and Maj. John Wilkes and Mary (Stedman daughter of Capt. James Stedman of Hampton, Captain of the Hampton Company in the war of the Revolution) Chandler, all of Pomfret, Conn.

James⁶ Chandler was their seventh child, born in Pomfret on the 26th July, 1804, and married on the 5th March, 1828, Mary Sweeting, born 25th of April, 1807, daughter of Dea. Henry Sweeting by his wife Sarah (Durfee of Providence, R. I.) Sweeting. Their golden wedding was

celebrated at Oswego, N. Y., on the 5th of March, 1878, and they lived more than eleven years together until his death on the 8th of June, 1889.

The early years of James Chandler were devoted to farming on his mother's farm and on the farm of his brother-in-law, Mr. Levi Hoppin. He was for two years a clerk in the store of George W. Fox, in Providence, R. I. He moved his family in a wagon all the way from Pomfret to Mexico, in Oswego County, N. Y., where he associated himself with his brother Peter Chandler in mercantile business, and afterwards he kept that store of goods for about twenty years. Then in company with Leonard Ames they established the banking house of Chandler and Ames, which was conducted by them until 1865, when Mr. Ames moved to Oswego. But after about two years Mr. Chandler was obliged to close his bank from outside management of others.

In 1867 he moved to Oswego and went into the manufacturing of knit woolen underclothing with Hon. Cheney Ames, for a while. Afterwards he was a clerk in the Custom House in Oswego. While residing in the village of Mexico he was prominent in establishing and securing for its inhabitants, such educational and religious and other advantages as few villages possess. To his influence Mexico is largely indebted for its excellent academy, its church edifices, its fruit and its noble shade trees which ornament its streets.

His influence was always for the right, his wife said.

He was a good citizen and an honest man.

By George Chandler, M.D.

STEPHEN WELLS CLARKE, A.M., who died at Manchester, N. H., April 24, 1889, was born at Pittsfield, N. H., June, 30, 1837, and was the youngest of the four sons of Capt. John Clarke, and seventh in descent from Nathaniel Clarke, of Newbury, Mass. His maternal grandfather was Stephen Wells, a soldier of the Revolution, for whom he was named. He attended school in his native town till he entered Phillips Exeter Academy in 1854, where he was President of the Golden Branch Society, and later made an excellent record for scholarship at Dartmouth

College, from which he graduated in 1862. After leaving College he was instructor in Greek and mathematics for upwards of a year at Nichols Academy in Dudley, Mass., of which his elder brother John Theodore Clarke, A.M., was the Principal. He then taught in various places until 1867, when he accepted a position as assistant in a high school at Portsmouth, N. H., becoming principal in 1874, when the high schools of the city were consolidated into one. He was very successful and faithful as a teacher, and took a prominent part in benevolent work and in public affairs. His health failing he resigned as principal of the high school in January, 1881, his resignation taking effect in February, and the same year removed to Manchester, where he engaged in business. He was elected a member of the School Board of that city in the autumn of 1885, and devoted himself to the interests of education with characteristic fidelity, at the same time doing his utmost to further every good object, and to render service to the community in which he lived. Although in feeble health he was prominent in many organizations and societies, including the Masons, the Odd Fellows, and the Knights-Templars, and gave himself with untiring zeal to the religious work of the Methodist Church of which he was a consistent member. As his strength failed he won the admiration of all who witnessed his wasted body made subject to his undaunted will, continuing his labors on the School Board, and discharging his many duties until shortly before his death. A fine classical scholar, a man of the highest integrity, courteous to all, and faithful to every obligation, when most men would have despaired of accomplishing anything, he gained a place in the affections of his associates and of the entire community, which called forth the warmest tributes to his memory. He married May 5, 1868, at Portsmouth, Jane Annie Hill, who with three daughters survives him.

[*Com.*]

Mrs. CHLOE P. ROBINSON, widow of Robert Robinson, died at New Bedford, Mass., April 10, aged 100 years 4 months. She was born at Myrickville, then within the limits of Taunton, now a part of Berkley, Mass., Dec. 10, 1788. She has been a widow for fifty years or more.

LIBRARY
OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS



Lewis Woodman.

THE HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

OCTOBER, 1889.

MEMOIR OF CYRUS WOODMAN, A.M.

By CHARLES DEANE, LL.D., of Cambridge.

INTELLIGENCE of the sudden death of our associate, Cyrus Woodman, at his residence in Cambridge, at midday on the 30th of March last, produced a shock among his numerous friends everywhere. While in the office of the Boston Union Safety Deposit Co., he was taken ill with a severe pain in the heart. A carriage was called and he was taken to his home, where he died soon after.

Mr. Woodman was born in Buxton, Maine, June 2, 1814, son of Joseph Woodman, a well-known lawyer, and Susanna daughter of the Rev. Dr. Paul Coffin, a clergyman of note, and minister of the parish in Buxton. He graduated at Bowdoin College in 1836, and entered into the study of the law in the office of the Hon. Samuel Hubbard of Boston, and later into the office of Hubbard & Watts in that city. The firm consisted of Messrs. William J. Hubbard and Francis O. Watts. After a course in the Harvard Law School he was admitted to the bar in Boston in 1839. In 1840 he became assistant agent of the Boston and Western Land Company, in which his friends Hubbard and Watts were interested, and went to live in Winslow, Stephenson Co., Ill. In 1844 he formed a copartnership with C. C. Washburn, Esq., of Mineral Point, Wis., and here for eleven years they conducted a land, banking and law business, though their law practice became gradually absorbed by their increased attention to financial operations. They dealt largely in the entry of public lands for settlers and the location of Mexican land warrants. In 1852 the firm established the Mineral Point Bank, which never suspended specie payments, and during its existence maintained a high reputation. The copartnership, which was a happy one in all respects, was dissolved by mutual consent in 1855, when Mr. Washburn became a member of Congress.

Mr. Woodman had now lived at the west fifteen years, and a family of children had grown up around him. In 1842 he had married Charlotte, daughter of Mr. Ephraim Flint of Baldwin, Me., and of the six children born to them, four, one daughter and three sons, survive. Mr. Woodman was now in a pecuniary position quite in contrast to that he was experiencing, when, in 1840, he left

Boston as an assistant agent of the Western Land Company. And here I hope I may be pardoned if I introduce a sketch from the graphic pen of Mr. P. W. Chandler, taken from his memoir of our great war governor, John A. Andrew, indicating the straitened pecuniary circumstances of several of the Bowdoin graduates at this time who were studying law in Boston.

Mr. Andrew had graduated in the class of 1837 at Bowdoin, the year after Mr. Woodman. "He soon after came to Boston," says Mr. Chandler, "made his appearance at the office of Hubbard & Watts, where an old school-mate and life long friend, Cyrus Woodman, was studying law, and asked if he knew any lawyer who would take him as a student." Mr. Woodman introduced him to Henry H. Fuller, Esq., who agreed to receive him.

"I was then living," continues Mr. Chandler, "at an excellent boarding house in Howard Street (now a small hotel called the Woodbine), and Andrew came there to reside. We occupied adjoining rooms; neither of us aspired to first-class accommodations in the house, such as the decently paid clerks in shops could afford, and especially the gallant militia colonel who sat at the head of the table and occupied the best room. We enjoyed the attic story. My own room was no room at all, but a mere closet, with just space enough for a small bed (I think there was a bureau; there certainly was a wash stand) and a chair. It had no window whatever, but an opening into the entry that served for air and such light as could get in by way of the sky-light. It was called the "Captain's Office," from a supposed resemblance to that apartment on steamboats. Our mutual friend, Mr. Woodman, who early left what his friends deemed the certain prospect of honorable success in Boston, for a prosperous business life in the West, occupied the larger room of the same attic, lighted by a window in the roof, which could be raised at one end. He gladly offered to share this apartment with his friend, who as gladly accepted the offer. The expense to each was thereby lessened, not an unimportant consideration at that time. On the whole I preferred the windowless room at the same cost, with single blessedness. We three were favorites with the landlady, and always fared well at the table."

On passing through Howard Street with Mr. Woodman a few days only before his death, he pointed out to me this building described by Mr. Chandler. "There," said he, "is the very scraper," and he rehearsed some of the incidents of his life there. I might add that another distinguished graduate of Bowdoin, a contemporary and life-long friend of Andrew and Woodman, now and for many years a resident of Cambridge, a veteran of the Boston bar, formed one of the group of the "Woodbine" at this time.

I have already mentioned that Mr. Woodman's copartnership with Mr. Washburn was dissolved in 1855. In 1856 he took his family to Germany, where they spent, including one year in Paris, three

years. He did not remain with his family all the time. During the financial crisis of 1857 he came home, but returned the next year to remain but a short time. By 1860 they were all back in Mineral Point, which they continued to call their home for three years longer, though Mr. Woodman's interest in Michigan lands kept him the greater part of the time at Detroit. In 1863 the family came to Cambridge, and continued to reside there till now. But he seemed rarely at rest, and was always fond of travelling over different parts of the continent to gratify his insatiable desire for information. Indeed he had but recently returned from a trip to Alaska when his death occurred.

Mr. Woodman was now enabled to gratify his taste for books, of which those on historical subjects claimed his preference, and he collected a large library. He was specially devoted to the history and illustration of the annals of his native town and parish, and to that of his own family and kindred. While still living at the west he copied with his own hand the journals of several tours made by his grandfather, Dr. Paul Coffin, through different parts of New England on horse-back—viz. a tour to Connecticut in 1760, to Rhode Island in 1761, to Piggwacket in 1768, to Hanover, N. H., in 1795, and four missionary tours through Maine in 1796, 1797, 1798, 1800. He was sometimes joined by a fellow traveller, but often was alone. These interesting papers were printed in a volume of Collections of the Maine Historical Society.

In 1871 he assisted in the publication of the Records of the Proprietors of Narraganset Township, No. I., now the town of Buxton, York County, Maine, "with a Documentary Introduction by Captain William F. Goodwin, of Concord.

In 1872 he contributed an Historical Discourse at the Celebration of the first Centennial Anniversary of the Incorporation of the Town of Buxton, Maine, held at Buxton, August 14, 1872, which was included in the report of the proceedings. The volume was published in 1874.

In sending me copies of the two volumes last named, Mr. Woodman wrote:—"In these two volumes, and the Journals of Rev. Dr. Coffin, the Church Records of Buxton, the Woodmans of Buxton, and in the two maps of Buxton, I have, I think, done my duty towards my native town." But he did not stop here.

Mr. Woodman had owned for some time an early autograph sermon of Dr. Paul Coffin,—the first sermon preached in the old meeting-house, which stood on the spot occupied by the present house,—preached August 15, 1762. A few years ago some of the members of the church with their minister hearing of this invited Mr. Woodman to read it to them from the pulpit. He finally consented to gratify them, while he prepared, to be delivered at another part of the day, an historical discourse fitting the occasion. So on the 15th of August, 1886, these services were performed. He read in

the morning about one half of the old sermon, and in the afternoon he delivered an historical discourse relating to the early settlement of Buxton. This latter is a graphic and most interesting picture of the planting of a New England town in the middle of the last century, in what may be regarded as the wilderness of New England. It is a marvellously well-drawn picture, absolutely true to nature,—a piece of literary *mosaic*,—full of lights and shades, and is a model worthy to be admired by all. The little volume as published contains an appendix full of interesting illustrations of the subject.

Mr. Woodman was elected a corresponding member of this Society September 12, 1855, and a resident member March 16, 1867. He was an Honorary Vice-President for the State of Wisconsin from 1856 to 1864. He was a member of the Board of Directors from January 1, 1878, to the dissolution of the Board in January, 1889. The records of the Society show, that as a resident member Mr. Woodman has not been inactive. In 1872 he contributed \$500 towards the Librarian's Fund, and the same sum to the Wilder Research Fund, and he was a liberal contributor of money and books. He was a regular attendant of the meetings of the Board of Directors, and served on committees and the board, and was efficient in performing all its duties.

I shall make no attempt here to give an account of Mr. Woodman's benefactions, public or private—of course the latter will never be known. Neither shall I attempt a characterization of the man. I may say that the foundation of his character was integrity, absolute and unswerving. No more fitting motto could be devised as a memorial for his last resting-place than this, "He was trustworthy." Conscious of his own integrity he was a man of rare independence in the formation of his opinions, and of tenacity in holding to them. His great kindness was always leading him to be quietly doing something for others.

Mr. Woodman seemed as a man to retain the high moral qualities he had as a boy. We were of about the same age, both born on the banks of the Saco, and a family connection brought us early together. Later, there were years when we rarely met, but he always seemed to me to be the same bright, cheery, independent person, whom I knew in the "days of yore." I was present a day or two after Mr. Woodman's death, when a few short prayers were read over the remains, preparatory to their removal to the place of burial in Maine; and I was struck by the singular appropriateness of the well-known hymn repeated by the minister in the course of his service,—that of Sir Henry Wotton,—the first two stanzas of which I will recite here as a conclusion to these remarks.

How happy is he, born or taught
That serveth not another's will,
Whose armor is his honest thought
And simple truth his utmost skill;

Whose passions not his masters are;
Whose soul is still prepared for death;
Not tied unto the world with care
Of Prince's ear or vulgar breath.

NOTE BY THE EDITOR.—The preceding memoir of Mr. Woodman was written by Dr. Deane as chairman of a committee of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, the other members being Col. Thomas Wentworth Higginson, A.M., and the Rev. David Greene Haskins, D.D. It was read to the Society at its meeting June 5, 1889, by Col. Higginson.

SOLDIERS IN KING PHILIP'S WAR.

Communicated by the Rev. GEORGE M. BODGE, A.M., of East Boston, Mass.

[Continued from page 279.]

No. XXVII.

LIEUT. PHINEAS UPHAM AND OTHER OFFICERS.

THOSE officers who were engaged in the service against the Indians, in the war of 1675–1677, have now been mentioned in connection with the soldiers who served under them. Generally these officers have been taken in order as their names occur in the accounts of Treasurer Hull, which have, from the beginning, formed the basis of these papers. The history, therefore, does not follow consecutive events; but, as the material has been from the accounts of the Treasurer, and from the Archives of Massachusetts Colony, the story has followed the fortunes of the Massachusetts officers and soldiers. Nothing beyond the mention of the soldiers and officers of Massachusetts was at first contemplated; but as the work has advanced, lack of material from Plymouth and Connecticut Colonies has alone prevented detailed accounts of their men and deeds.

Some of the officers and men of Massachusetts remain to be set down in their order. Some of the names have occurred incidentally in connection with others. These with the men credited under them receive mention below.

LIEUT. PHINEAS UPHAM AND HIS COMMAND.

Lieut. Phineas Upham was the son of John Upham, who, about the year 1635, settled in Weymouth, having wife Elizabeth and several children. Phineas was born in 1635 or 1636. About 1648 his father removed to Malden, and there the son grew up; and there he married, April 14, 1658, Ruth Wood; and they had children: Phineas, Nathaniel, Ruth, John, Elizabeth and probably Richard and Thomas. Lieut. Upham was a man of more than ordinary ability and influence, as the records, and references to his public

services in places of trust, prove. At the breaking out of the war he held the rank of Lieutenant in the local company.

He was in command of men, and in service during the latter part of the summer; and in September, 1675, led a company of thirty-eight men out to Mendon to meet Capt. John Gorham of Plymouth Colony, and the account of their service on that occasion is explained in the following letters:

Letter of Lt. Phineas Upham to the Governor and Council.

From Mendum, y^e 1st: Octob^r: 1675.

Honer^d Gouⁿe^r & Counsell.

These are to certify your worships that Cap^t. Gorum with myse^{lf}e & our Souldiers of both Company^s are in good health at pres^{nt} through mercy;

And to give your honer an account of our seaverell marches; first we Came to Mendum one the 25th day of the weeke at nightt being the 24th of September and one the 25th day we marched from Mendum unto Hassanemissett hoping there to have had an Indian for our guide; butt the Indians were all gone from thence; and were thereby disapoynted of our expectation & one the next day we marched unto Packachoug where we found a feild of good corn and well fenced: which we did think convenient not to destroy: Concluding that for ought we Knew Sum of the neeriest of our Inhabitance would be willing to save itt; butt we could not finde any Indians neither the signe of any being there of late and we marched from thence unto Manchong and Chobanamagunganung where we found sum cornfeilds and sum wigwams, which Corn and wigwams we barnt and destroyed butt (we did not) finde any of our enemies which was a greate discouragement to us, having taken soe much paynes to finde them; then we Returned and marched to an Indian Plantation called Shockebogue where we Could not finde any Indians butt found a Considerable quantity of Good Corne which we did not destroy butt Reserved itt at the Request of Sum of Mendum who thinke to fetch itt home for there use; and from thence we Came to Mendum one the 30th of Sept^{ber}: now seeing in all our marches we finde noe Indians verily thinke thatt they are drawne together into greate bodyes farr Remote from those partes:

If your honers please to send us one any further Service I hope we shall nott be unwilling butt forwarde to doe our uttermost Indeavours with all desiring that you would be pleased to add unto our number seeing that besides the Garrison men which must be left heere in garrison we have butt 30 men besides my Selve, Capt. Gorum being now in his march to Mount-hope and If we goe further we desir thatt we may have a Surgeon and some other thatt may be acquainted with the woodes where you Sende us the want of w^{ch} hath beene a discouragement to our men: And as for the town of Mendum I am desired to Commend the desolate condition of y^m unto you^r honers: Severall of there Inhabitance being removed from them: and those in garrison being butt poore helps in divers respects and in number but 12 men, with theire armes very defecttive.

The plantation is very Remotte & therefore soe much the more stands in neede of helpe; itt is very Likely to be a prosperous place if itt please God to putt an Ishue to thes troubles and therefore it is the more pitty to have itt deserted by there people: who think it must be If they have nott sum assistance they hope: 20: men well fitted with this one Returned might be

sufishent If your honers se Causse; and further they desired to acquainte your honers that y^e Indians of Hassanamissett which your honers apoynted to sett down with them have desertted there one town and come nott to that at Mendum And see nott haveing any more to troublee your Honers with

I Rest your Hon^{rs}

To Command

PHINEAS UPHAM,

Liftenantt.

Mass. Archives, Vol. 67, p. 276.

Letter of Capt. John Gorum to Gov^{or} & Councill.

Mendum Octob: th: 1: 1675.

Much honrd my servis with all due Respekts humbly presented to yoursele and the rest of the Counsill hoping of your helths I have made bold to troble you with these few lines to give your honnors an account of our progress in your Jurisdiction: Acording unto your honers order and determination I arived at Mendum with fifty men and the next day Leftenant Upham arived with thirty-eight men and the day following wee joyned our forces together and marched in pesuite to find our Ennimy; but God hath bin pleased to denigh us any oppertunity tharein; though with much Labor and travill we have indeavored to find them out which Left. Upham hath given you a more particular account: our Solders being much worne out having bin in the ffeeld this foretene weeks and little hoops of finding the Enimy, we are this day Returning towards our Genrall: but as for my one part I shall be Redy to sarve God and the Country in this just warr soe long as I have life and helth. Not Else to troble you I Rest yours to Sarve in what I am able.

Mass. Archives, Vol. 67.

JOHN GORUM.

From Mendon Lieut. Upham marched his company to Brookfield towards Springfield, where he was ordered by the Court to report to Capt. Wayte, who was expected to command a company in the service under Major John Pynchon (see REGISTER, *ante*, Vol. 38, p. 434), and that arrangement failing, he was assigned to the command of Capt. Jonathan Poole, with whom he joined forces and marched to Hadley before October 12th. He was formally placed under command of Capt. Poole in the organization of the army under Major Appleton, and served thus, in the stirring events of the weeks following.

November 20th, he was credited as Lieut. under Capt. Poole, £06. 19. 04. He returned home when the army withdrew from the west; but joined the forces at Narragansett, probably after the muster at Dedham, December 10th. He was assigned to Capt. Johnson's company, and after that gallant officer's fall, was himself fatally wounded, at the head of the company, inside the fort. He was among the wounded at Rhode Island, January 6, 1675-6. He died at Boston, October, 1676, and October 12, 1676, the court issued the following order:

Order of the General Court.

October 12, 1676. In answer to the petiçon of Ruth Upham, widdow & relict of the late Left. Phineas Upham, the Court Judgeth it meet to order,

that the bills of charges to chirurgeons, doct^{rs} & diet, mentioned in said petition, be p^d by the Treasurer of the country; and in consideration of the long and good service hir husband did for the country, & the greate losse the widdow susteynes in his death, being left with seven small children, & not able to carry on their affaires for the support of hirself & family, doe further order the Treasurer to pay unto the said widdow tenn pounds in or as money.

Items, Treasurer to pay,	£	s	d
Mr. Chickering bill	2	14	08
Edward Ellis, Chir	2	10	00
Mr. Addington	1	03	05
Dr. Cooke	1	05	00
Mrs. Peire, for diet	4	18	00
To y ^e Widdow	10	00	00

Col. Records, Vol. V. p. 122.

Credited under Lieut. Upham.

December 20 th 1675	June 24 th 1676
Robert Skelton 01 01 04	John Hall 01 00 00
Robert Bardall 02 02 00	August 24 th 1676
John Shaw 00 10 02	Thomas Hoppin 00 07 08

It will be seen that the men who served under him were mostly paid off under the vouchers of Capt. Poole; and after the fight at Narraganset he was never again able to take command.

Capt. SAMUEL HUNTING was son of John of Dedham, and was born July 22, 1640. Settled first at Chelmsford and later at Charlestown. He married Hannah Hockburne of Roxbury, Dec. 24, 1662, and had Samuel, b. March 3, 1665, d. soon; again Samuel, b. July 15, 1666; Catharine, b. May 2, 1670; Ann, b. Nov. 9, 1673; Ebenezer, b. Aug. 27, 1676; Mercy, b. March 13, 1681; Hannah, b. Dec. 3, 1682.

Capt. Hunting was commissioned as Capt. of a mixed company of English and "Christian" or "Praying" Indians, and in that capacity did excellent service on various occasions. His services have been noted in connection with other officers, and a more detailed account will properly fall into the chapter upon the friendly Indians, &c.

Credited under Capt. Hunting.

Samuel Hunting, <i>Capt.</i>	21 00 00	William Browne	01 05 08
James Richeson, <i>Lieut.</i>	10 10 00	Andrew Robinson	02 15 06
Nathaniel Dunklin	05 05 00	Thomas Frost	03 01 08
Sept. 23, 1676		Jacob Farar	02 18 00
Benjamin Collins	01 08 06	Thomas Peach	02 07 00
John Devericks	01 08 06		

In general, accounts were not kept with the Indians.

Credited under Lieut. Edward Creeke.

Lieut. CREEKE was of Boston, of the Artillery Co., 1674. Served with Capt. Turner in the west, and led home the remnant of his company after that officer's death.

In October, 1676, he was in command of a force of thirty-four men at a garrison in Wells. No credit is found for these, but one of the soldiers in the western campaign secured his credit under Lieut. Creeke, viz. :

August 24, 1676
John Gilbert 05 09 08

Capt. GEORGE CORWIN, or Curwen, came from England with wife Elizabeth (White, widow of John), and settled at Salem in 1638. Their children were: Abigail, b. Aug. 1, 1637; John, b. July 25, 1638; Hannah, b. ———, 1642; Jonathan, b. Nov. 14, 1640. This wife Elizabeth died July 15, 1668, and he married 2d, July 22, 1669, Mrs. Elizabeth Brooks, widow of Robert, of Plymouth, and daughter of Gov. Edward Winslow, and by her had: Penelope, b. June 7, 1670; Susannah, b. Oct. 10, 1672; George, b. 1674. Capt. Corwin was a deputy from Salem many times, was a man of ability, influence and very popular. He was chosen to the command of the Troop raised at Salem and Lynn, and was commissioned October 8, 1662.

In Philip's war, the only active service which I have found referred to him, appears in the Colonial Records, Vol. V. p. 90. At the session of the Court May 5, 1676, Capt. Corwin was presented for the "evil example of his demeanor and carriage" towards Capt. Henchman, under whose command he was serving, with his troop, in the spring of 1676. He was reduced from his command with a severe reprimand, and fined one hundred pounds. The following September he was, upon the petition of his troopers, reinstated in his command; and in 1679-80 the court remitted his fine.

Credited under Capt. George Corwin.

July 24, 1676		Sept. 23, 1676.	
John Dodge	00 10 00	Benjamin Collins	00 11 05
William Dodge	00 10 00	John Putnam	01 08 07
Zechariah Henrick	00 10 00	Henry Kenney	00 11 05
		Geo. Corwin, <i>Capt.</i>	02 05 00

Capt. Corwin died in Salem, January 3, 1684-5.

Miscellaneous Credits.

Credits under Capt. Gilman.

June 24, 1676		August 24, 1676	
Amos Singleterry	00 05 00	Robert Swann	00 11 10
Nathaniel Lad	00 05 00	Daniel Lad, Jr	00 05 00
George Brown	00 13 00	Ephraim Fowlshure	00 19 08
John Johnson	00 02 06		

This officer was probably EZEKIEL GILMAN of Boston, 1675, who served under Capt Oliver as Sergt. in the Narraganset campaign; was wounded at the fight; was at Rhode Island January 6th, 1675-6.

He was out again under Capt. Turner in the spring, serving as Sergt. In the Settlement he is styled "Capt."

Credited under Edward Cowell.

August 24, 1676

John Scant 00 16 00

Credited without officer or place assigned.

March 24, 1675-6

Elias Peckworth 04 02 00 Thomas North 02 12 00

Credited under Capt. (Aaron) Cooke.

August 24, 1676

Sept. 23, 1676

John Stedman 01 17 00 Thomas Hart 01 02 02

John Parneer 01 00 06

Credited under Lieut. John Floyd.

August 24, 1676

Benjamin Switzer 00 04 02

Floyd was Lieut. under Capt. Henchman.

PROPOSAL FOR A PRESIDENT OF HARVARD COLLEGE IN 1671.

Communicated by JOHN MACKAY, Esq., late of Herriesdale, Scotland.

THE following document is curious and interesting. The original is one of a mass of papers, at present un-indexed, in the Court House, Boston. At first I thought it was a burlesque; but the endorsation, which is as follows, evidently shows that it is a genuine document: "This Motion & Discription was presented by Richard Saltonstall Esq. to the Gov. & Council and overseers of the Colledge mett in Boston 7 March 1671-2 and for further reasonable consideration 5 July, 72."

The Description of a Worthy person humbly propounded (wth due subjection to better Judgments) for a president of y^e Colledge in Cambridge; and propounded to the Right Worshipfull and Reverend overseers of the Colledge; w^{ch} person for the present shall be nameless, yet wee doubt not but that his true and proper name will be known unto your Worships by his Description to be subjoined, Whereunto that y^e Coast may be clier of some slight objections (not worthy in this case of a more express and particular mention) we shall be necessitated to insert and premit these following propositions.

ffirst. Paul the aged, or Paul at y^e age of 60 or 70 years is not onely as good but in some respects [rather better] than Paul not so old by tenn or twenty years. Aged persons eminently righteous, by virtue of that promise, Psalm y^e 92.14 shall certainly yield more, better, sweeter, and fairer fruit, than they did, or would have done, when they were not so old by 10 or 20 years: Who would not invite Paul y^e aged, in such a case as

this of ours is, though wee could not expect his life and continuance with us above 6 or 7 years. If we were to take a lease of lives, we would therefo rather to take a lease for y^e life of this nameless person, than for y^e life of Dr. Owen.

2^{ly}. The scripture giveth great and weighty caution concerning youth or younger men, w^{ch} may serve for our admonition in y^e present case. (Not a Novice etc.)

3^{ly}. Not one man in England (old or New) hath sufficiency enough for two places, that is to say, the place of a pastour or Teacher to a Church, and y^e place of a president to such a growing Colledge.

4^{ly}. To rend a pastor or Teacher fitt for Collegiate worke from any Church, where they are, for y^e supply of this place of President, is a practice most irregular, y^e consequences whereof have been sad to severall Churches in this Countrey.

5^{ly}. Every person has his proper gift, and it is y^e Wisdome of any people to apply proper gifts to their adequate and most proper objects. Ames and Twiss considered as schoolmen, wth all their accedemical accomplishments, both of Arts and Tongues, are a pair of English Worthies most justly honoured with a name and place among y^e first there. (They were mighty men of valor for y^e worke of y^e service of the house of God.) But [considered] as preachers (in which respect they were both alike) they are judged to be far short of their Inferiors.

These things being premized we shall proceed unto the Character or Description of y^e aforesaid nameless person.

As to his years, he may be a paralell to Paul y^e aged. As to his naturall care for y^e state of this Countrey in all our best and worst times, he may be a paralell to Timothy (that nonesuch). By his pregnant parts and his Improvement thereof, in y^e Arts and learned Languages, when he was a senior Sophister in y^e University of Cambridge, he was thought fitt (as y^e flower of his year) to be Moderator of y^e Sophisters Schools where his worke was every day, each other week, in Terms time to make an Oration to y^e Sophisters, and others Auditors of all sorts, as also to moderate all Disputations upon Logicall and Philosophicall questions within y^e compass of his week, in w^{ch} place he gave such proof of his ability that thereafter he was chosen a ffellow of his Colledge, and after that in all y^e time of his residence in Cambridge being a Tutor, he was honoured not onely wth more pupils, but with pupills more considerable than any of his senior fellows. Hee is judged by those to whome he is most and best known to have a singular gift for training up of youth in University Learning. Witness the many learned pupills w^{ch} call him Tutor (whereof one is a worthy eminent Elder in New England). This nameless person hath lived in New England, but he never had y^e publike exercises of his proper life while he lived heer. There are also many witnesses in this Countrey that he hath a singular gift for prudence, gravity, composedness of spirit, moderation, and yet zeal in governing youth, wth grace to walk before them, as a man of God. And because the worke of his place (as President, if y^e Lord shall so dispose) is Sanctuary worke, wee are willing that what wee say concerning him, shall be either tryed by y^e Touchstone, or weighed (wth a grain or two of allowance for his age merely) in the Ballance of the Sanctuary. It were a thousand pitties that such a prophet should be without honour in his own Countrey, and among his own Acquaintance. Wee shall offer one word more about his age, w^{ch} is y^e great objection. Hee is about twenty years

younger than Caleb when Caleb spake to Joshua in y^e 14 of Joshua; and by y^e good hands of God upon him in respect of bodily health, strength, naturall capacities and present fitness for y^e worke and service of a President, he being a man of faith as Caleb was, may say as Caleb did, Joshua 14.11, I am as strong this day as I was many years agoe; as my strength was then so it is now, either for y^e Arts or for y^e Tongues, or for training up of pupills, or for y^e government of a Colledge (wth all speciall Requisites belonging thereunto). And, as we said before, Paul y^e aged was as good a man and better, than Paul not so old by 10 or 20 years.

The passage of Scripture referred to tells us that Caleb said, "Forty years old was I when Moses the servant of the Lord sent me to espy out the land. . . . And now behold the Lord hath kept me alive . . . and lo, I am this day four score and five years old. As yet I am as strong this day, as I was in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength was then, even so is my strength now." The "aforesaid nameless person" was therefore about 65 years of age, when he was "propounded for a president of y^e Colledge in Cambridge." Who was he?

REV. WILLIAM SCREVEN.

By WILLIAM G. WHILDEN, Esq., of Charleston, S. C.

WILLIAM SCRIVEN* was of Somerton, an inland town 13 miles south of Wells, 123 miles west of London, in Somersetshire, about 50 miles from Exeter, Devonshire, England. In 1681 he settled at Kittery, on the Pascataqua River, county of York, province of Maine, and connected himself with the first Baptist church in Boston, Mass. On the 21st June, 1681, he had from them a license to preach, dated June 11, 1681. (I have a copy of the license.) He was apprehended for preaching, and fined and imprisoned (I have a copy of the proceedings of the court), and forbidden to preach. He would not desist, was fined £10, and after being summoned to court three times, was released under a promise to leave the colony.

A church was constituted at Kittery Sept. 25, 1682, William Screven pastor. Being unable to stand their ground, the greater part of the congregation, with their pastor and his family, left Kittery and settled on Cooper River, a few miles from Charleston, and called the place Somerton, from his English home in Somersetshire. The spot is not now definitely known. The settlement took place in 1682-3 (on the old maps the Wando River is down as Cooper). The settlement made by Rev. William Screven is supposed to have been about 22 miles from Charleston—near or on land of Landgrave Thomas Smith, Screven and Smith being from the same county in England. Rev. Mr. Screven left to the church his last counsels,

* Notices of Rev. William Screven, with documents, will be found in Backus's History of the Baptists, ed. of 1871, Vol. I. pp. 401-5, 467; Vol. II. p. 480.

in the shape of a printed pamphlet entitled "An Ornament for Church Members," &c. Not a copy of it is known to be in existence.

Obtaining a grant from the Crown, of land located where Georgetown now stands, he removed thither about 1693 and laid out the town, donating lots to each denomination—and selling several others. One of the streets still bears the name of Screven. There having been some litigation as to the grant, it was claimed by Hugh Scimton the ancestor of H. S. Legare, and by a compromise the Rev. William Screven yielded his claim and moved back to Charles-town in 1706.

The first Church of Boston called him to the pastorate 17th March, 1706, but he declined (I have a copy of the letter). He afterwards returned to Georgetown, and died on the 10th of October, 1713, at Georgetown, having completed his 84th year. A eulogy on him says :

He was pure in morals, sound in doctrine, abundant in exertion, tender and affectionate to all, honored and revered by all who knew him, and whether in persecution or success showing out of a good conversation his works with the meekness of Wisdom.

His tomb is still to be seen, although in a dilapidated condition, in a lot on Screven Street, Georgetown, late the residence of Robert Heriot, Esq. In 1867 or 8 a few Baptists visited Georgetown, and finding the stone almost entirely covered had it raised on brick work.

William Screven was born at Somerton, England, in 1629. Soon after his arrival in Maine he married Bridget Cutt, and was blessed with 11 children.

His talents were above mediocrity; though favored with but a partial literary competency, yet a brilliant and energetic imagination, a fervent heart enlivened by the genial influence of Christianity, wonderfully aided him. He was beloved by his brethren, his ministrations were listened to with delight and received with edification and profit; he was eminent for devoted piety, and religious usefulness.

Bridget (Cutt) Screven was the daughter of Robert Cutt, of England, who married Mary Hoel, in Barbadoes, W. I. (this was his second wife). Robert Cutt settled at Kittery, and died about 1675.

Robert Cutt's widow married Capt. Francis Champernowne, a native of Devonshire, England, a kinsman of Sir Walter Raleigh. He died in 1687, without children, leaving his property, which was extensive, to the Screvens and the Cutts.

Elizabeth Cutt, the sister of Mrs. Screven, married 1st, Humphry Elliot of New Hampshire, and afterwards Robert Witherick, and settled in South Carolina. It is supposed that the Elliots of South Carolina are descended from her. Francis Champernowne was a strong Church of England man. Robert Cutt was a moderate churchman.

MEMORANDA OF ALL THE INSCRIPTIONS IN THE OLD
BURYING GROUND AT COLCHESTER, CONN.

WITH SOME NOTES FROM THE TOWN RECORDS.

By FRANK E. RANDALL, Esq., of New York City.

[Concluded from page 256.]

470. Mrs. Lydia, wife of Mr. Ezra Waterman, d. 21 June 1768 in 30th. yr. (See Note 311.)
471. Sarah Watrous, dau. of Jabez and Sarah Watrous of Lyme, d. 16 Apr. 1733 in 29th. yr.
472. John Watrous, b. Feb. 28, 1726 d. 11 Jan. 1817 in 91st. yr.
473. Mrs. Sarah Watrous, consort of Dr. John Watrous of Colchester, d. 3 Jan. 1755 in 24th. yr.
474. Mrs. Jerusha Watrous, consort of John Watrous, Esq., d. 25 Apr. 1804 in 74th. yr.
475. John Watrous 2d, d. 2 May 1851 æ. 62.
476. Zerviah Watrous, dau of John Watrous, d. June 4, 1776, in her 5th. yr.
477. John R. Watrous, surgeon in Rev. Army, b. Mch. 16, 1754, d. 18 Dec. 1849 in 89th. yr.
478. Lydia, consort of John R. Watrous, d. 5 July 1797 in 37. yr.
479. Richard Henry, son of John R. and Lydia Watrous, d. Mch. 12, 1795 æ. 2y. 10½ m.
480. Richard Watrous, son of John R. and Lydia Watrous
481. Mrs. Louisa Watrous, wife of John R. Watrous, b. Feb. 8, 1776, d. 15 Feb. 1823 æ. 47.
482. A son of John R. Watrous d. Feb. 29
483. Colonel Daniel Watrous d. 6 June 1828 æ. 67.
484. A son and dau. of Daniel and Lydia Watrous, infants (no date).
485. Lydia Ann, wife of George Watrous, d. 9 Aug. 1859 æ. 48.
486. William Way d. 20 Feb. 1835 æ. 64.
487. Demis, wife of William Way, d. 13 Feb. 1850 æ. 69.
488. Clarissa, d. of Wm. and Demis Way, d. 19 Feb. 1815 æ. 4.
489. Noah Wells d. 19 Aug. 1753 in 68th. yr.
490. Sarah, consort of Lieut. Noah Wells, died 3 May 1769 in 77th. yr.
491. Mr. Jonathan Wells d. 25 Jan. 1756 in 61st. yr.
492. Mrs. Mary Wells, wife of Mr. Jonathan Wells, d. 10 Jan. 1754 in 55th. yr.
493. John Wells d. 21 Apr. 1761 in 43d. yr.
494. Ann, consort of John Wells, d. 29 Jan. 1798 in 80th. yr.
495. Elisha Wells d. 1 Sep. 1751 in 31st. yr.
496. Ephraim Wells d. 18 July 1799 in 69th. yr.
497. Amos Wells d. 24 Aug. 1801 in 67th. yr.
498. Lydia, wife of Amos Wells d. 1 Apr. 1790 in 52d. yr.
499. Amos Wells, Jun., d. 18 Nov. 1782 in 23d. yr.
500. Rebecca, relict of Amos Wells, d. 1 Jan. 1825 æ. 64.
501. Sarah Wells, d. of Amos and Lydia Wells, d. 27 June 1775 in 7th. yr.
A son of Amos and Lydia Wells d. 25 Mch. 1770 æ. 5 days.
David, son of Amos and Lydia Wells, d. 18 Dec. 177—in his 8th. mo.
502. Mr. Asahel Wells d. 19 Dec. 1762 in 22d. yr.

503. Martin Wells d. 13 May 1819 in 77th. yr.
 504. Lurana, consort of Martin Wells, d. 12 May 1818 in 66th. yr.
 505. Roxanna, dau. of Martin and Lurana Wells, d. 7 June 1812 æ. 26.
 506. Mrs. Olive, d. 15 May 1758 in 4th. yr.
 Mrs. Hannah d. 20 May 1758 in 3d. yr.
 These were daughters of Lut. James and Mrs. Hannah Wells.
 507. Betsey, wife of John Wells, 2d. d. 22 Oct. 1805 in 28th. yr.
 508. Sarah Wells b. 19 Apr. 1796 d. 13 Feb. 1848 æ. 51.
 509. Ephraim s. of Ephraim and Mrs. Ursula Wells d. 14 Apr. 1801 æ.
 4 mos.

Thomas² (Wid. Frances¹) Welles of Wethersfield and Hadley, who died in 1676, had by wife Mary, children:

- i. Thomas, b. 10 Jan. 1652; d. in Deerfield, 1691.
- ii. Mary, b. 1 Oct. 1653.
- iii. Sarah, d. young.
- iv. John, d. young.
- v. Jonathan, of Springfield, d. 1739.
- vi. John, b. 1660.
- vii. Samuel, of Northampton.
- viii. Mary.
- ix. Noah, b. 26 July, 1666; m. Mary, prob. dau. of Daniel White, of Hadley (Savage) and had:

1. Noah (No. 489), b. — Aug. 1686; m. 15 April, 1714, Sarah (490), b. 1693, dau. of Israel and Sarah (Pratt) Wyatt of Hatfield and Colchester, and had recorded at Colchester:

- (1.) Israel Wyatt, b. 17 Dec. 1714.
- (2.) Jerusha, b. 6 January 1716-7; d. 17 Dec. 1717.
- (3.) Noah, b. 25 Sep. 1718.
- (4.) Sarah, b. 12 Jan. 1720-1.
- (5.) David, b. 10 Sep. 1723.
- (6.) Moses, b. 3 Oct. 1725.
- (7.) Gideon, b. 22 Jan. 1728-9.
- (8.) Silas, b. 8 July, 1730.
- (9.) Jerusha, b. 28 Jan. 1733-4.
- (10.) Amos, b. 28 Feb. 1735 (No. 497).

The will of Noah Wells of Colchester, "advanced in years;" dated 28 Jan. 1752, proved 5 Feb. 1754, mentions wife Sarah; sons Israel Wyatt, Noah, David, Moses, Gideon, Silas and Amos; dau. Jerusha, and dau. Sarah who had died leaving four children.

2. Mary, b. — Dec. 1687.
3. Sarah, b. 6 Oct. 1692.
 He removed to Colchester, where he d. 1712. Other children were:
4. John, who m. 8 Sept. 1715, Elizabeth Chamberlin, and had:
 - (1.) Mary, b. 15 July, 1716.
 - (2.) John, b. 24 Nov. 1718 (No. 493).
5. Jonathan (No. 491), m. 11 July, 1717, Mary Newton (No. 492), and had recorded at Colchester:
 - (1.) Jonathan, b. 13 Apr. 1718.
 - (2.) Simeon, b. 17 June, 1720.
 - (3.) Reuben, b. 23 May, 1722; upon whose estate administration was granted to his brother Hubbel Wells, 7 Sep. 1756.
 - (4.) Mary, b. 14 Sep. 1724.
 - (5.) Irene, b. 4 May 1729.

The will of Jonathan Wells, dated 13 Nov. 1753, proved 3 Aug. 1756, mentions wife Mary; sons Jonathan, Reuben, Hubbel, James, Levi, Judah, and Asahel (No. 502); daus. Mary and Martha, of whom the latter was married; and brother Noah Wells (No. 489).

6. Samuel.
7. Hannah, who m. 11 July, 1717, Isaac Jones.

- x. Hannah, b. 4 July, 1668.
- xi. Ebenezer, b. 20 July, 1669; m. first, Mary Waite, and second, Sarah, wid. of John Lawrence.
- xii. Daniel.
- xiii. Ephraim, who m. in 1696, Abigail dau of John Allis and removed to Colchester, where his wife d. 16 Nov. 1731. Children, b. in Colchester:

- 1. Hannah, b. 2 Jan. 1709-10, m. ——— Green.
- 2. Lydia, b. 18 Jan. 1711-12, m. 3 Oct. 1736, Elnathan Rowley.
- 3. Rebecca, b. 1 Sept. 1715; m. ——— Edgerton.

Besides these he also had the following children, of whom some, if not all, were older than those above named:

- 4. Ephraim, who d. prior to 1781, leaving, besides daus. whose names are not learned:
 - (1.) Ephraim, b. abt. 1731 (No. 496), who m. 10 Feb. 1763, Sarah, b. 12 Nov. 1732, dau. of Josiah and Grace (Rathbone) Gates, of Colchester.
- 5. Joshua.
- 6. Abigail (No. 335), who m. 27 Jan. 1721-2, William Mariner (No. 334. See Note).
- 7. Mary, who m. ——— Day (prob. not the wife of John Day (No. 139) as previously suggested).
- 8. Sarah, who m. 29 Nov. 1739, Thomas, b. at Lyme, Conn., 18 March, 1700, son of George Way of that place.
- 9. Elizabeth, who m. ——— Brown.
- 10. Thomas, whose will was proved 7 Feb. 1781. In it he calls himself "advanced in years," mentions wife Sarah, brothers Ephraim and Joshua Wells, both deceased, and sisters Abigail Mariner, dec'd, Mary Day, dec'd, Sarah Whey (*sic*), dec'd, Elizabeth Brown, dec'd, Lydia Rowley, dec'd; Rebecca Edgerton, dec'd, and Hannah Green; Cousin (? Nephew) Ephraim Wells, to whom he gave "a double portion of that given to the heirs of his said father, *i. e.* twice that which his sisters should receive." Wife Sarah and Cousin Ephraim Wells, executors.

- xiv. Joshua, b. 18 Feb. 1674.

Elisha Wells (No. 495) was probably related to the above. Admn. on his estate was granted 7 Jan. 1751-2 to his widow Mary, who was appointed guardian to her children Mary, Elisha and Elizabeth.

6 April, 1756, Mary Foot (Alias Wells), admx. of Elisha Wells, rendered her account, when William Chamberlin of Hebron was appointed guardian to Elizabeth and Mary Wells, and John Chamberlin, of Colchester, was appointed guardian to Elisha Wells (See Note No. 288).

- 510. Mary Ann d. 9 Apr. 1832 æ. 6.
Harriet d. 10 Apr. 1832 æ. 4.
Ch. of Thomas and Abby West:
- 511. Lyman S. son of John and Maria West, d. 10 Apr. 1841 æ. 8 y. 5 m.
- 512. John E. son of John and Maria West, d. 11 Apr. 1844 æ. 15 mos.
- 513. Geo. H. son of John and Maria West, d. 13 Apr. 1844 æ. 7 yrs.
- 514. Mary E. dau. of John and Maria West, d. 17 Apr. 1857 æ. 4 y. 4 m.
- 515. William Wallace, son of Jabez and Fannay West, d. 29 Apr. 1844, æ. 2 y. 6 m.
- 516. Amelia Maria, wife of Ira Wheeler, d. 5 Apr. 1841 æ. 40.
- 517. Charles Fish, son of Ira and Amelia M. Wheeler, d. 4 Sep. 1838 æ. 19 mos.
- 518. Fanny Amelia, inf. of Ira and Ada M. Wheeler, d. 1 July 1843 æ. 11 mos.
- 519. Mercy E. dau. of Ira and Amelia M. Wheeler
- 520. Ann, wife of Jacob Whitmore, d. 11 Apr. 1734 in 26th. yr.
- 521. Sarah, wife of Jonathan Willard, d. 3 Apr. 1750 in 28th. yr.
- 522. Charles Williams d. 12 Apr. 1740 æ. 88.

523. Jonathan Williams d. 3 Oct. 1804 æ. 82.
 524. Ann, consort of Samuel Williams, d. 29 Feb. 1784 in 57th. yr.
 525. Margery, wife of Capt. Peleg Williams, d. 9th. Jan. 1801 æ. 48.
 526. Peleg Williams d. 15 Sep. 1823 æ. 70.
 527. Daniel Williams d. 21 May 1844 æ. 87.
 528. Aseneth, wife of Daniel Williams, d. 27 Apr. 1841 in 83d. yr.
 529. Joanna, dau. of Daniel and Aseneth Williams, d. 21 Apr. 1804 æ. 18.
 530. Asa, son of Daniel and Aseneth Williams, d. 15 Feb. 1810 æ. 23.
 531. Rhoda, d. of Daniel and Aseneth Williams, d. 3 Jan. 1840 in 43d. yr.
 532. Frederick W. Williams d. 19 May 1829 æ. 69.
 533. Mary, wife of Frederick W. Williams, d. 16 Aug. 1837 æ. 74.
 534. Alice Williams, wife of James Williams, d. 11 May 1820 æ. 21.
 535. Daniel W. son of Joseph D. and Clarissa Williams, d. 24 Dec. 1841 æ. 4 m. 19 d.
 536. Maj. Nathl S. Woodbridge d. 24 Nov. 1822 in 26th. yr.
 537. Capt. Elijah Worthington d. 13 Oct. 1764 in 55th. yr.
 538. Asa Worthington d. 10 Sep. 1751 in 28th. yr.
 539. Capt. Elijah Worthington d. 15 July 1797 in 62d. yr.
 540. Mrs. Anna, consort of Elijah Worthington, d. 19 Mch. 1814 in 76th. yr.
 541. Mr. Jacob Worthington d. 26 Sep. 1763 in 28th. yr.
 542. John Worthington b. 17 Feb. 1743, d. 10 Apr. 1783 æ. 40.
 543. Abigail, consort of John Worthington, b. 25 July 1746 d. 28 Sep. 1795 æ. 42. (*sic*).
 544. Asa Worthington b. 11 Oct. 1755 d. 18 Nov. 1822.
 545. Dudley Worthington d. 1 Apr. 1838 in 68th. yr.
 546. Nancy, wife of Dudley Worthington, d. 27 Jan. 1814 in 39th. yr.
 547. Charles Worthington d. 13 June 1839 æ. 67.
 548. Margaret, wife of Charles Worthington, d. 2 May 1832 æ. 58.
 549. Mary A. d. of Charles and Margaret Worthington, d. 7 June 1842 æ. 39.
 550. Harriet, dau. of Charles and Margaret Worthington d. 27 Sep. 1806 æ. 19 mos.
 551. Dea. Henry Worthington d. 15 Sep. 1849 æ. 69.
 552. Sophia, wife of Dea. Henry Worthington, d. 23 Oct. 1865 æ. 83.
 553. Augustus Henry, s. of Henry and Sophia Worthington, d. 30 Apr. 1832 æ. 24.
 554. Laura, dau. of Henry and Sophia Worthington, d. 25 Jan. 1812 æ. 2 y. 1 m.
 555. Melancthon s. of Henry and Sophia Worthington d. 1 Mch. 1826 æ. 14.

The will of William Worthington from Hartford, dated 6 Apr. 1749, mentions sons William, Elijah (No. 537) and Daniel, and daughter Mary. In it he says he is "advanced in years." His dau. Mary probably m. 13 Oct. 1720, Daniel Jones (No. 265).

Daniel Worthington m. 3 Jan. 1721-2 Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Loomis (No. 319), b. 13 Nov. 1702, and had recorded at Colchester:

1. Elizabeth, b. 24 July 1721.
2. Elias, b. 31 Oct. 1722.
3. Asa, b. 16 June 1724 (No. 538).
4. Sibil, b. 19 Apr. 1727.
5. Samuel, b. 16 Feb. 1728-9.
6. Rhoda, b. 25 Sep. 1730.

7. Mehitabell, b. 10 Feb. 1731-2.

8. Daniel, b. 18 Aug. 1734.

A Daniel and Elizabeth Worthington had recorded at Colchester :

1. Sarah, b. 27 Nov. 1734.

2. Jacob, b. 2 Feb. 1735-6 (No. 541).

3. Mary, b. 2 Aug. 1737.

4. Telitha, b. 25 Nov. 1738.

5. Abigail, b. 10 Mch. 1740.

6. Almy, b. 12 Apr. 1741.

7. Mehitabel, b. 27 June 1742 d. 1 July 1742.

8. William, b. 20 Oct. 1743 d. 4 Mch. 1744.

9. William, b. 29 Jan. 1744-5.

10. Amasai, b. 16 Apr. 1746.

The estate of Daniel Worthington of Colchester was divided 2 Mch. 1756, by Daniel and Elijah Worthington, between the following, viz. :—

Daniel Worthington, Jun.

Jacob “

Sarah “

Mary “

Tabitha “

Abigail “

Amy “

Mehitabel “

William “

6 Apr. 1756, Daniel Worthington of Colchester was appointed guardian to Tabitha, Abigail, Amy, Mehitabel and William Worthington, minors, &c. An Elias Worthington with son Elias (of age) were both living in Colchester in 1781.

Elijah Worthington (No. 539, and son of 537), m. 29 Oct. 1756, Ann (No. 540), dau. of Rev. Joseph and Mrs. Ann (Holmes) Lovitt, b. 23 Mch. 1739 and had recorded at Colchester :

1. Elizabeth, b. 15 Jan. 1757.

2. Molle, b. 16 Oct. 1758, d. 10 Nov. 1758.

3. Erastus, b. 8 May 1761.

4. Elijah, b. 6 Dec. 1765.

5. Joseph, b.

6. Justin, b.

7. Anne, b. 24 Jan. 1775.

8. Artemas, b. 11 Dec. 1777.

See Note 322.

556. Wright Lot.

Central Monument.

Amasa Wright b. 6 Jan. 1787 d. 30 Apr. 1861.

Nancy (Curtis) his wife b. 16 Jan. 1796 d.

Their children :

Lucy Ann d. Feb. 1816 æ. 11 mos. Lucy Ann (m. Rollin Sanford of Brooklyn, N. Y.), b. 25 Nov. 1816 d. 20 Apr. 1843 in the 27th. yr of her age, leaving 2 ch. viz.,

Maria Seymour Sanford b. 1 Aug. 1840 d.

Amasa Wright Sanford b. 4 July 1842 d.

John Wright b. 27 May 1745 d. 6 June 1826 in 82d. yr. of his age.

Lucy (Sears from E. Haddam) his wife b. 1 Oct. 1752 d. 15 Sep. 1829 in her 77th. yr. (æ 77)

Their children :

Lucy b. 4 Sep. 1777 d. 22 Mch. 1803 in her 26th. yr.

Timothy b. 18 Nov. 1779 d. 3 Apr. 1846 in 66th. yr. (4 m. 16d).

Ann S. b. 15 Feb. 1782 d. 14 Sep. 1814 in her 32 yr. (32-6-29).

John b. 25 Nov. 1783 d. Chicago, Ill. 20 Sep. 1840 in 57th. yr.

Amasa b. 6 Jan. 1787 d. 30 Apr. 1861 in 75th. yr.

Timothy Wright d. 24 Oct. 1756 æ. 44.

Mehitabel (Brainard from E. Haddam) his wife d. 14 Mch. 1792 æ. 80.

Their children :

Joseph d. — Apr. 1819 æ. 33.

Miles d. 24 July 1788 æ. 49.

Mehitabel d. 27 May 1756 æ. 17.

Amasa d. 23 June 1741 æ. 13 mos.

Mary d. — Jan. 1819 æ. 77.

John d. 6 June 1826 æ. 81.

Ann b. 24 Apr. 1747 m. Ephraim Little and lived and died in Franklin, N. Y.

Fenelon d. 30 Nov. 1750 æ. 19 mos.

Joseph Wright (from Wethersfield) d. 10 Sep. 1756 in 87th. yr.

Mary Dudley from Guilford his wife d. 25 Nov. 1755, in her 77th. yr.

Their children.

Joseph removed to Middletown d. 8 Nov. 1775 in 71 yr.

Timothy d. 24 Oct. 1756 in 45th. yr.

Dudley d. 11 June 1806 in 90th. yr.

Mary d. 30 Oct. 1741 in 22d. yr.

John d. 20 Dec. 1741 in 18th. yr.

Erected by Amasa Wright 1855.

Joseph Wright had recorded at Colchester :

1. A son b. 17 Jan. 1702, d. 28 Jan. 1702.
2. Joseph, b. 15 Oct. 1704.
3. Ann, b. 3 Aug. 1707.
4. Sarah, b. 5 Apr. 1710, d. 17 Aug. 1710.
5. Timothy, b. 5 Mch. 1712.
6. John, b. 2 Jan. 1715, d. 25 Oct. 1718.
7. Dudley, b. 6 Apr. 1717 (See Note to 326).
8. Mary, b. 15 Nov. 1719.
9. John, b. 12 Jan. 1724-5.

The will of Joseph Wright of Colchester, dated 6 June, 1740, proved 6 Dec. 1756, mentions wife Mary; son Joseph of Middletown; sons Timothy and Dudley; and dau. Ann Hambleton.

The will of Timothy Wright, son of above Joseph, dated 11 Oct. 1756, proved 6 Dec. 1756, mentions wife Sibbel (? Mehitabel dau. of Joshua and Mehitabel (Dudley) Brainard); sons Joseph, Miles and John; and daus. Mary and Ann. He appointed his brother Dudley Wright to be guardian of all the above children.

557. Azariah Wright d. 22 Sep. 1828 æ. 79.

558. An inf. son of Azariah and Dorcas Wright died 11 Aug. 1815. (1815?).

559. 2 sons of Azariah and Mary Wright.

George d. 19 Jan. 1785 æ. 6 mos.

Henry d. 20 Oct. 1795 æ. 4 yrs. 5 mos.

560. Mr. David Wyles d. 20 Mch. 1815 in 62d. yr.

561. Elenor, relict of David Wyles, d. 17 Jan. 1827 æ. 74.

562. Rebecca, wife of Russel Wyles, and dau. of late Capt. Seth Baker of Barnstable, Mass., d. 15 Sep. 1828 æ. 36.

563. Emeline, wife of an itinerant minister, d. 1844.

SOME OF THE DESCENDANTS OF PHILIP TOWLE OF HAMPTON, N. H.

By Mrs. A. E. T. LINDSAY, of Tenaflly, N. J.

1. PHILIP¹ TOWLE was in Hampton about 1640. Born about 1616. Died in Hampton, 19 Dec. 1696. Married 19 Nov. 1657, Isabella² Asten or Austin, who was born in England about 1633, and died in Hampton, 7 Dec. 1719. She was the eldest of the three daughters of Francis¹ Austin of Colchester, England, and of Hampton, N. H., and his wife* Isabella² Bland, daughter of John¹ and Joanna Bland. They had children :
 - i. PHILIP,² b. 3 May, 1659, at Hampton; d. 17 June, 1717; m. 30 Aug. 1714, Martha Dow.
 - ii. CALEB, b. 17 May, 1661, at Hampton; "slain by ye Barbarous Heathen at Hampton" 13 June, 1677.
 2. iii. JOSHUA, b. 29 June, 1663, at Hampton; d. 25 Sep. 1715; m. 2 Dec. 1686, Sarah Reed.
 - iv. MARY, b. 12 Nov. 1665, at Hampton.
 3. v. JOSEPH (twin), b. 4 May, 1669, at Hampton; d. 4 Sep. 1757; m. 1st, 14 Dec. 1693, Mehetabel Hobbs; m. 2d, 4 March, 1730, Sarah Hobbs.
 4. vi. BENJAMIN (twin), b. 4 May, 1669, at Hampton; d. 29 May, 1759; m. 7 Nov. 1693, Sarah Borden.
 - vii. FRANCIS, b. 1 Aug. 1671, at Hampton.
 - viii. JOHN, b. 23 July, 1674, at Hampton.
 5. ix. CALEB, b. 14 May, 1678, at Hampton; d. 20 Sep. 1763; m. 1 April, 169-, Zipporah Brackett.
2. JOSHUA² TOWLE (*Philip*¹) was born in Hampton, 29 June, 1663. Died 25 Sep. 1715. Married "by Justice Greene" 2 Dec. 1686, to Sarah Reed. They had children :
 - i. HANNAH,³ b. 23 Sep. 1690, at Hampton.
 - ii. JOSHUA, b. about 1692, at Hampton; d. 24 Nov. 1752; m. 6 Feb. 1713, Sarah,³ dau. of Thomas Brown, b. 3 April, 1691, d. 1767.
3. JOSEPH² TOWLE, Sergeant (*Philip*) was born in Hampton, 4 May, 1669. Died 4 Sep. 1757, of fever. Married 1st, 14 Dec. 1693, Mehetabel Hobbs, b. 28 Feb. 1672, daughter of John Hobbs by his wife Sarah (Colcord?); married 2d, 4 March, 1731, Sarah Hobbs, (?) sister of Mehetabel, b. 30 Dec. 1669. By 1st wife Mehetabel he had :
 7. i. JOHN,³ b. 26 June, 1694, at Hampton; d. 5 Dec. 1786; m. 15 Nov. 1721, Lydia⁴ Page.
 8. ii. JOSEPH, b. 31 March, 1696, at Hampton; d. 30 June, 1787; m. 11 Nov. 1724, Sarah Dalton.
 9. iii. JAMES, b. 10 Dec. 1698, at Hampton; d. 14 April, 1756; m. 22 July, 1725, Kezia⁴ Perkins.
 - iv. MARY, b. 11 March, 1701, at Hampton; d. 14 Nov. 1783; m. 4 Jan. 1720, Jonathan⁴ Page, b. 25 Feb. 1700, d. 1770 (Christopher,³ Thomas,³ Robert¹), by whom she had : 1, *Mehetabel*⁶ Page, b. 15 Oct. 1724; 2, *Jonathan*⁵ Page, b. 7 April, 1727; 3, *Mary*⁵ Page, b. 10 Jan. 1729; 4, *Simon*⁵ Page, b. 15 June, 1731.
 10. v. JONATHAN, b. 5 April, 1703, at Hampton; d. 23 April, 1791; m. 10 Feb. 1728, Anna³ Norton.
 - vi. MEHETABEL, b. 14 Aug. 1706, at Hampton; d. 2 Jan. 1776; m. 2 May, 1729, Thomas³ Brown (Benjamin,² John¹), b. 21 May, 1699; d. in Seabrook, Nov. 1765.

* Mrs. Austin m. 2d, Thomas Leavitt of Hampton,

11. vii. AMOS, b. 13 Nov. 1711, at Hampton; d. 6 July, 1754; m. Hannah Drake.
4. BENJAMIN² TOWLE (*Philip*¹) was born at Hampton, 4 May, 1669. Died 29 May, 1759. Married 7 Nov. 1693, Sarah Borden, born about 1671; died 22 June, 1759, of fever. Their children were:
 - i. MARY,³ b. 20 May, 1697, at Hampton; d. 17 Dec. 1783; m. 1st, 18 July, 1717, John Sleeper of Kingstown (was Mary Sleeper, b. 18 July, 1720, their daughter?); m. 2d, 29 March, 1727, Thomas³ Page (Francis,² Robert¹).
 - ii. TABITHA, b. 1 May, 1698, at Hampton; d. 12 Aug. 1766; m. 2 Feb. 1720, Jonathan Tuck, by whom she had: 1, *John Tuck*, b. 15 Dec. 1721; 2, *Bethiah Tuck*, b. 17 March, 1723; 3, *Benjamin Tuck*, b. 29 July, 1724; 4, *Mary Tuck*, b. 6 July, 1727; 5, *Jonathan Tuck*, b. 19 May, 1729; 6, *Samuel Tuck*, b. 20 March, 1731; ? 7, *Abigail Tuck*, bapt. 23 June, 1734; ? 8, *Jonathan Tuck*, bapt. 10 Oct. 1736; ? 9, *Tabitha Tuck*, bapt. 15 Aug. 1739.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, b. 16 Sep. 1699, at Hampton; d. 13 May, 1716.
 - iv. MARTHA, b. about 1701, at Hampton; d. unm. 1 March, 1730.
 - v. PATIENCE, b. 8 June, 1704, at Hampton; m. 17 Feb. 1725, Stephen Hobbs, by whom she had: 1, *Noah Hobbs*, b. 30 Aug. 1726; 2, *Abigail Hobbs*, b. 22 Jan. 1727.
 - vi. HEPHZIBATH, b. 2 Oct. 1706, at Hampton; m. 27 Feb. 1728, John Page.
 - vii. SARAH, b. 2 May, 1709, at Hampton; m. 22 Jan. 1734, William Clifford.
 - viii. BENJAMIN, b. 24 May, 1711, at Hampton; d. young.
12. ix. BENJAMIN, b. 3 May, 1713, at Hampton; d. 24 June, 1768; m. 30 Jan. 1735, Rebecca Garland.
13. x. ELISHA, b. 23 July, 1715, at Hampton; m. 5 Mar. 1738, Anne Vittum.
5. CALEB² TOWLE (*Philip*¹), born 14 May, 1678, at Hampton. Died 20 Sept. 1763. He was one of the "Society for the Settling of the Chestnut Country" (Chester), attended the first meeting, was chosen one of the committee to manage the affairs of the Society and likewise one of the committee to lay out the house lots. He was one of the grantees of the first saw-mill, and owned part of it up to the time of making his will, Sep. 1763, when he left it to his sons Anthony and Francis. (Chase's Hist. of Chester.) He married, 1 April, 169-, Zipporah Brackett, born 28 Sep. 1680, died 14 Aug. 1756, daughter of Capt. Anthony Brackett by his second wife Susannah³ Drake (Abraham,² Robert¹), and had:
 14. i. PHILIP,³ b. 18 Aug. 1698; d. 15 Feb. 1785; m. 4 March, 1724, Lydia Dow.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. 2 Dec. 1699; m. 1st, John Fellows of Kingston; 2d, 1 Jan. 1724, Josiah Brown.
 15. iii. CALEB, b. 9 May, 1701; m. 18 Jan. 1727, Rebecca⁴ Prescott.
 16. iv. ANTHONY, b. 30 April, 1703; m. 7 Nov. 1734, Sarah Hobbs.
 17. v. ZACHARIAH, b. 13 Aug. 1705; d. 5 Aug. 1787; m. 15 May, 172-, Anna Godfrey.
 18. vi. MATTHIAS, b. 13 Aug. 1707; d. —? 1764.
 - vii. JEREMIAH, b. 12 Dec. 1709; d. 7 Nov. 1800; m. 1st, Hannah, dau. of Thomas Dearborn; she d. 28 Aug. 1789; m. 2d, 18 Aug. 1791, Sarah, widow of Benjamin Tuck and dau. of Shubael Sanborn; she was b. about 1732, d. 9 Aug. 1792.
 19. viii. FRANCIS, b. 13 Jan. 1711; d. ? March, 1790; m. 1st, Prudence —; m. 2d, 4 June, 1738, Judith Sargent.
 - ix. HANNAH, b. 28 March, 1714.
 20. x. NATHANIEL, b. 25 May, 1716; m. 17 Sep. 1740, Lydia Tilton.
 - xi. ABRAHAM, bapt 29 Nov. 1719; d. very young.
 - xii. SAMUEL, b. Sep. 1722; d. 14 May, 1736.

7. JOHN³ TOWLE (*Joseph*,² *Philip*¹), b. 26 June, 1694. Died 5 Dec. 1786. Married 15 Nov. 1721, Lydia⁴ Page (Christopher,³ Thomas,² Robert¹), born 3 Aug. 1698; d. 22 May, 1772. They had children:
- i. JOHN,⁴ b. 23 May, 1723; m. 10 Jan. 1745, Mary, dau. of Stephen Page.
 - ii. ABIGAIL, b. April, 1725; m. 1st, 29 Nov. 1744, Samuel Fogg; 2d, Samuel Roby.
 - iii. ELIPHALET, b. 4 Sep. 1728.
 - iv. MEHETABEL, b. 1 April, 1732; d. unm. 11 June, 1822.
 - v. LEMUEL, b. 26 July, 1737; d. 25 April, 1778; m. Mary, dau. of Gideon Shaw.
8. JOSEPH³ TOWLE (*Joseph*,² *Philip*¹), born 31 March, 1696, at Hampton. Died 30 June, 1787. Married 11 Nov. 1724, Sarah, daughter of Dea. Philemon Dalton and his wife Abigail. Sarah was born at Hampton, 19 Aug. 1704. Children:
- i. JONATHAN,⁴ b. 9 April, 1726.
 - ii. DOROTHY, b. 15 Nov. 1728.
 - iii. JOSEPH, b. 28 Dec. 1730; d. 28 Jan. 1820; m. 1st, ——— Towle; m. 2d, Mary (Locke) Rodman.
 - iv. SARAH, b. 10 Sep. 1733; m. 11 April, 1754, Joseph Sanborn of Kensington.
 - v. ABIGAIL, b. 5 Nov. 1735.
 - vi. MARY, b. 26 Dec. 1737; d. "of throat distemper" 31 July, 1754.
 - vii. AMOS, b. 3 June, 1740; d. 8 April, 1812; m. 30 June, 1763, Sarah, dau. of Thomas Nudd.
 - viii. DANIEL, b. 7 Sep. 1743; d. 28 July, 1754, "of throat distemper."
 - ix. JETHRO, b. 26 March, 1747; d. 1 Aug. 1754, "of throat distemper."
9. JAMES³ TOWLE (*Joseph*,² *Philip*¹), born 10 Dec. 1698, at Hampton. Died 14 April, 1756. Married 22 July, 1725, Kezia,⁴ daughter of Abraham³ Perkins (Jonathan,² Abraham¹), born 25 April, 1709, died at Hampton, 12 Dec. 1794, "by a fall in the fire." Children:
- i. MARY,⁴ bapt. 3 March, 1728.
 - ii. MEHETABEL, bapt. 12 April, 1730; m. 7 April, 1752, Abraham⁴ Perkins (James,³ Humphrey,² Abraham¹), bapt. 27 Oct. 1728, lived in Rye, they had a son Abraham⁵ Perkins.
 - iii. ANNA, bapt. 4 March, 1733; d. 18 Oct. 1823; m. Feb. 1755, Benjamin⁴ Sanborn, of Hampton Falls (Joseph,³ Joseph,² John¹).
 - iv. HULDAH, bapt. 14 Dec. 1735; m. 17 Aug. 1756, Merrifield Berry, of Rye, b. 16 Aug. 1733, son of Ebenezer Berry and his wife Zeziah Merrifield. Children: 1, *James Towle Berry*, b. 15 March, 1758, lived in Rye and Moultonborough, m. 10 Dec. 1778, Hannah Randall; 2, *Huldah Berry*, b. 26 Oct. 1760, d. about 1776; 3, *Olly Berry*, b. 19 Sep. 1763, m. John Jenness; 4, *Ebenezer Berry*, b. 15 March, 1766, m. 10 Nov. 1786, Polly Garland; 5, *Abigail Berry*, b. 26 Dec. 1768, m. 9 Aug. 1729, Edmond Johnson.
 - v. ABRAHAM PERKINS, b. 23 April, 1740; d. 8 Dec. 1804; m. 28 Dec. 1763, Abigail, dau. of John Moulton.
 - vi. JAMES, b. 10 May, 1743; d. 14 May, 1783; m. Anne.
 - vii. JONATHAN, b. 23 Aug. 1747; m. 21 Jan. 1773, Miriam⁵ Marston.
10. JONATHAN³ TOWLE (*Joseph*,² *Philip*¹), born 5 April, 1703, at Hampton. Died 23 April, 1791. Married 10 Feb. 1728, Anna³ Norton, born 20 March, 1707, daughter of Bonus³ Norton (son of William¹ Norton and his wife Lucy² Downing, daughter of Emanuel Downing and his wife Lucy,¹ sister of Gov. John¹ Winthrop the elder), and his wife Mary³ Goodhue (Joseph² G. and Sarah Whipple, William² G. and Margery Watson). Children:

1. JONATHAN,³ b. 4 July, 1729, at Hampton; d. at Epsom; m. Elizabeth⁴ Jenness of Rye, b. 4 April, 1734, dau. of John³ Jenness (Hezekiah² J. and *Anne³ Foulsham, Francis¹ J. and †Hannah³ Swayne) and his wife Elizabeth Seavey.
 - ii. LEVI, b. 22 Sep. 1731, at Hampton; m. 11 Oct. 1753, Ruth Marden.
 - iii. JOSEPH, b. 21 March, 1733; m. Sarah Wallis.
 - iv. SAMUEL, b. 5 Nov. 1735; m. 1st, 21 Aug. 1760, Rachel Elkins; m. 2d, 18 Nov. 1762, Esther Johnson.
 - v. JAMES, b. 28 Oct. 1737.
 - vi. ANNA, b. 28 March, 1741; m. 2 Dec. 1760, Joseph Philbrick.
 - vii. NATHAN, b. 29 May, 1745.
11. AMOS³ TOWLE (*Joseph*,² *Philip*¹), born 13 Nov. 1711, at Hampton. Died 6 July, 1754, of "throat ail and fever." Married Hannah, daughter of Robert Drake. (She married 2d, 26 April, 1759, Jonathan³ Marston, by whom she had four children. Children:
 - i. SARAH,⁴ b. 13 July, 1742; d. 29 March, 1754, "of throat distemper."
 - ii. ROBERT, b. Aug. 1744; d. 15 July, 1754, "of throat distemper."
 - iii. JOSEPH, b. 7 Feb. 1747; d. 1820; m. 1769, Elizabeth Coffin.
 - iv. AMOS, b. 8 Aug. 1851; d. unm.
 - v. HANNAH, bapt. 23 Dec. 1753.
12. BENJAMIN³ TOWLE (*Benjamin*,² *Philip*¹), born 3 May, 1713, at Hampton. Died 24 June, 1768. Married 30 Jan. 1735, Rebecca, daughter of Jacob Garland. Children:
 - i. HANNAH,⁴ b. 24 July, 1735; m. 18 Nov. 1756, Jeremiah Norris of Epping.
 - ii. SARAH, b. 14 April, 1737; m. 11 April, 1755, Joseph Sanborn.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, b. 24 Aug. 1739; d. 22 Feb. 1756.
 - iv. PATIENCE, b. 16 Dec. 1741; d. 15 April, 1765; m. 27 June, 1763, Thomas Drake, b. 8 July, 1733, d. 16 Aug. 1816, at Chichester.
 - v. JACOB, b. 16 June, 1744; m. —, dau. of Edward Moulton, went to London.
 - vi. EBENEZER, bapt. 5 April, 1747; d. Oct. 1753.
 - vii. BENJAMIN, bapt. 24 Sep. 1749; d. 16 Nov. 1753.
13. ELISHA³ TOWLE (*Benjamin*,² *Philip*¹), born 23 July, 1715, at Hampton. Married 5 March, 1738, Anne, daughter of William and Abigail Vittum, bapt. 30 Nov. 1718. Children:
 - i. ELISHA,⁴ bapt. 23 Sep. 1739; d. 8 Jan. 1820; m. Anne, dau. of Jonathan Sanborn.
 - ii. ABIGAIL, bapt. 1 March, 1741; d. unm. 23 Sep. 1815.
 - iii. ANNE, bapt. 6 Feb. 1743; d. unm. 3 March, 1821.
 - iv. BENJAMIN, bapt. 8 Dec. 1745; m. Abigail,⁴ daughter of Joseph³ Edgerly and his first wife Sarah Rowlings.
 - v. SARAH, bapt. 25 Oct. 1747; d. 3 June, 1754, of "throat distemper."
 - vi. MARY, bapt. 15 Oct. 1749; d. 5 June, 1754, of "throat distemper."
 - vii. JEREMIAH, bapt. 10 May, 1752; d. 7 June, 1754, of "throat distemper."
 - viii. JEREMIAH, bapt. 30 June, 1754.
 - ix. SARAH, bapt. 6 June, 1756; d. 24 April, 1759.
 - x. JOSHUA, bapt. 14 March, 1758; d. 15 March, 1758.
 - xi. WILLIAM, bapt. 7 June, 1761.
14. PHILIP³ TOWLE (*Caleb*,² *Philip*¹), born 18 Aug. 1698. Died 15 Feb. 1785. Married 4 March, 1724, Lydia, daughter of Jabez and Esther Dow, born 5 Nov. 1700, died 16 April, 1766. Children:

* Anna³ Foulsham m. 13 May, 1697, Hezekiah² Jennings. She is not put down in the Folsom Genealogy, but the Rev. Nathaniel Folsom says she was the daughter and probably eldest child, b. 1675, of Nathaniel² Folsom.

† Hannah³ Swayne was daughter of William² S. and his wife Prudence² Marston (William¹ M.), who m. 2d Moses Cox after her husband (William² Swayne) and Moses's wife Alice had been drowned, "going by ship from Hampton to Boston," 20 Nov. 1657.

- i. JABEZ,⁴ b. 24 Nov. 1724; d. unm. at Louisburg, C. B., 25 Dec. 1745.
 - ii. PHILIP, b. 30 March, 1727; d. 11 June, 1736, "of throat distemper,"
 - iii. JEREMIAH, b. 17 Aug. 1729.
 - iv. EZEKIEL, b. 16 Jan. 1731; d. 13 June, 1736, "of throat distemper."
 - v. ESTHER, b. 16 Jan. 1734; d. 17 June, 1815, at Hampton Falls; m. Benjamin Leavitt.
 - vi. BENJAMIN, b. 5 Jan. 1735; d. 8 June, 1736, "of throat distemper."
 - vii. PHILIP, b. 20 Oct. 1737; d. 15 March, 1798; m. 15 Dec. 1763, Anne, daughter of Stephen Page.
 - viii. PATIENCE, b. 14 Oct. 1740; d. 29 July, 1788, unm.
15. CALEB³ TOWLE (*Caleb*,² *Philip*¹), born 9 May, 1701. Died ———. Had by will "his father's home lot, No. 12 in Chester, on which his son Elisha had previously settled." Married 18 Jan. 1727, Rebecca,⁴ daughter of James³ Prescott (Joshua,² James¹) and his wife Maria Marston. Children:
- i. ANNA,⁴ b. 28 May, 1728.
 - ii. ELISHA, b. 12 Jan. 1730.
 - iii. MARY, b. 4 Nov. 1732.
 - iv. JAMES, bap. 11 July, 1736.
 - v. CALEB, bap. 11 Dec. 1737.
 - vi. JEREMIAH, b. 19 June, 1745.
 - vii. JAMES, b. 31 Dec. 1747.
16. ANTHONY³ TOWLE (*Caleb*,² *Philip*¹), born 30 April, 1703. Died previous to 1765. Married 7 Nov. 1734, Sarah Hobbs? born 31 Oct. 1703, daughter of Maurice² Hobbs (Maurice¹). Settled in Chester, where he was constable in 1734. Children:
- i. REUBEN,⁴ bap. 14 Dec. 1735.
 - ii. SAMUEL, b. 20 Nov. 1737; d. 1793; m. 13 March, 1760, Mary,⁵ dau. of Thomas⁴ Dearborn, b. 23 May, 1742.
 - iii. JONATHAN, b. 1739; d. not later than 1777; m. Anna Robie.
 - iv. PHINEAS, b. 1742.
 - v. MAURICE, b. 1743.
 - vi. BRACKETT, b. 1746? of Corinth; m. Nelle, dau. of Moses Richardson and his wife Mary Goodhue.
 - vii. SARAH.
 - viii. SIMON.
 - ix. MARY.
 - x. ANTHONY, b. 4 Nov. 1752; d. 1808.
17. ZACHARIAH³ TOWLE (*Caleb*,² *Philip*¹), born 13 Aug. 1705. Died 5 Aug. 1787. Married 15 May, 172—, Anne, daughter of William Godfrey. Children:
- i. ABRAHAM,⁴ b. 19 June, 1728; d. young.
 - ii. JANE or JEAN, b. 4 May, 1730.
 - iii. ABRAHAM, b. 19 July, 1732; d. 4 Nov. 1760, of "an uncommon nervous disorder."
 - iv. ISAAC, b. 23 Feb. 1735; d. 24 Aug. 1791, at Chester; m. 17 Feb. 1754, Elizabeth Philbrick, b. 13 May, 1730, d. 5 or 18 Feb. 1820, dau. of Nathan Philbrick and his wife Dorcas Johnson. Mrs. Towle m. 2d, 9 Jan. 1797, Jonathan Swain.
 - v. ZACHARIAH, b. 8 June, 1736; d. 25 Sept. 1741, of "throat distemper."
 - vi. SIMON, b. 11 May, 1740; d. 20 Sept. 1741.
 - vii. MARY or MARAH, b. 21 July, 1742; d. unm. 9 May, 1830.
 - viii. ZACHARIAH, b. 9 Dec. 1746; d. 28 May, 1803; m. 25 Feb. 1768, Mary, only dau. of Jonathan Dearborn and his wife Sarah Butler, widow of Moses Leavitt, bap. 1748, d. 24 April, 1828. They lived on homestead in Northampton.

18. MATTHIAS³ TOWLE (*Caleb*,² *Philip*¹), born 13 Aug. 1707, at Hampton. Died —, 1764. Two of his sons settled in Maine and one in Meredith, N. H. He lived in Chester and Raymond, N. H. Children:
- i. MATTHIAS.⁴
 - ii. SAMUEL.
 - iii. WILLIAM, b. 1740 at Raymond, N. H.; m. ab. 1665 Elizabeth Prescott.
 - iv. HANNAH, bap. 23 September, 1753.
 - v. ZIPPORAH, bap. September, 1764.
19. FRANCIS³ TOWLE (*Caleb*,² *Philip*¹), born 13 Jan. 1711. Died March, 1790. Settled in Chester. Married 1st, Prudence —; m. 2d, 4 June, 1738, Judith Sargent, b. 27 March, 1716, in Amesbury, Mass., eldest daughter of Ensign Jacob Sargent and his wife Judith Harvey. Children:
- i. FRANCIS,⁴ m. Miss Nichols of Derry.
 - ii. ZIPPORAH, b. ab. 1742; d. 11 Nov. 1804; m. Capt. John Dearborn of Hampton, b. 21 July, 1740, d. 18 Oct. 1794. Children: 1, *John Dearborn*, b. 3 Aug. 1763, d. 8 Dec. 1845, m. 1st Mary Marston, 2d Deborah Cate; 2, *Dorothy Dearborn*, b. 12 July, 1765, d. 21 May, 1785, m. Jonathan Marston; 3, *Jeremiah Dearborn*, b. 8 Jan. 1768, m. 1st, 6 June, 1790, Ruth Batchelder, 2d, Nancy Batchelder, her sister; 4, *Levi Dearborn*, b. 25 Dec. 1769, d. 27 Sept. 1848, m. Patience Godfrey; 5, *Francis Dearborn*, b. 3 April, 1772; 6, *Jacob Dearborn*, b. 8 May, 1774, m. Mary Brown; 7, *Elizabeth Dearborn*, b. 12 Sept. 1776, m. Joseph Sanborn of Sanbornton; 8, *Zipporah Dearborn*, b. 15 June, 1778, d. 23 Oct. 1846, m. 13 Nov. 1798, David Towle; 9, *Anna or Nancy Dearborn*, b. 12 Jan. 1781, m. Ebenezer Dearborn of North Hampton; 10, *Josiah Dearborn*, b. 12 Nov. 1783, d. 28 Nov. 1866, m. Anna Leavitt; 11, *Thomas Dearborn*, b. 25 Aug. 1786; 12, *Jonathan Dearborn*, b. 22 Aug. 1788, d. 24 Feb. 1862, m. 6 Dec. 1815, Sarah Towle.
 - iii. JACOB.
 - iv. ELIZABETH, m. — Towle.
 - v. MARY, m. — Norris.
 - vi. HANNAH, m. — Richardson.
 - vii. JEREMIAH, b. —; m. 1st Abigail True, who d. 4 Jan. 1772, 2d Susanna⁵ Wilson of Chester, granddaughter of Laird Wilson, founder of the Auken and Wilson Londonderry Colony.
20. NATHANIEL³ TOWLE (*Caleb*,² *Philip*¹), born 25 May, 1716. Married 17 Sept. 1740, Lydia Tilton. Children:
- i. ELIZABETH,⁴ bap. 29 Nov. 1741; d. unkm. 19 April, 1785.
 - ii. JOSEPH, bap. 16 Jan. 1743; d. 20 July, 1743.
 - iii. HULDAH, b. 13 May, 1744; d. 3 Aug. 1746, of "throat distemper."
 - iv. JOSIAH, bap. 11 Aug. 1745; d. 21 July, 1817; m. 10 Nov. 1773, Hannah Towle.
 - v. JABEZ, bap. 5 April, 1747; d. 20 June, 1837; m. 6 Jan. 1778, Sarah, dau. of Samuel Garland.
 - vi. DANIEL, bap. 11 June, 1749; d. 22 July, 1754, "of throat distemper."
 - vii. HULDAH, bap. 9 June, 1751; d. 19 July, 1754, "of throat distemper."
 - viii. ZIPPORAH, bap. 27 May, 1753; d. 16 July, 1828; m. Robert⁵ Drake, b. 21 July, 1750. Children: 1, *Dorothy Drake*, m. Amos Knowles of Hampton; 2, *Abraham Drake*, unkm; 3, *Elizabeth Drake*, m. Israel Henderson; 4, *Sarah Drake*, m. Levi Brown of Hampton Falls; 5, *Nathaniel Drake*, m. Mary Godfrey of Northampton; 6, *Daniel Drake*, m. Zillah Taylor of Hampton.

NOTES.

Jonathan's⁴ (10) son Levi,⁵ a soldier in the Revolution, was father by his 2d wife, Parna, dau. of Robert and Sarah (Gordon) Judkins, of ii. Gen. Joseph,⁶ who commanded a company in 1812, was afterwards Major General of the

militia of New Hampshire and High Sheriff of Rockingham County, m. Nancy Ranlett; their eldest son, Capt. George William,⁷ was commander of the Portsmouth Artillery (organized in 1775, oldest organized company in New England and probably in United States) from 1840 until it was disbanded in 1854. He volunteered in the late war (though long past the age when the country had any legal claim upon his services), raised a company and served during the entire war, being in command of his regiment when the men were mustered out in New Hampshire. He took part in many of the principal battles, and at the capture of a battery at Hill's Point on the Nansmond River, 10 April, 1863, commanded the regiment, led the assault, captured two hundred prisoners, six pieces of artillery and a large amount of ammunition and other stores. Married August, 1833, Ann Morton Moseley, dau. of Jonathan and Harriet (Greenleaf) Moseley of Lee, and granddaughter of Thomas Moseley, soldier in the Revolution, and William Greenleaf, Lieut. 13th Mass. Bay Reg. during the Revolution. Their only child, George Frank,⁷ served with great bravery during the late war, and is now Lieut. Col. in the regular army.

Gen. Joseph's⁶ brother, iii. Col. Gardner⁶ Towle of Lee and Exeter, was father by his 2d wife, Hannah Duncan⁷ Ela, of two children: the well known civil engineer, Hamilton Ela⁷ Towle of New York, associate member of the English Institution of Civil Engineers, graduate of Lawrence Scientific School (H. C.), who, in September, 1861, at the age of twenty-eight, saved the "Great Eastern" and the lives of eight hundred people, by the invention of a temporary steering apparatus to take the place of her broken rudder; and his brother, ii. Henry Richard⁷ Towle, Lieut. United States Navy, who died at the age of twenty-nine in consequence of exposure incurred during the late war.

George Makepeace⁷ Towle, the well known writer and lecturer, b. August, 1840, graduated Yale 1861, at Law School (H. C.) 1863, afterwards U. S. Consul to Nantes, France, and Bradford, Eng., is the only son of Dr. Nathaniel C.⁶ Towle (Jeremiah⁵ and Deborah Bean, William⁴ and Elizabeth Prescott, Matthias³ 18); educated at Dartmouth, graduated Doctor in Medicine at Bowdoin, 1830; in Post Office Department, Washington, 1837; Clerk United States Senate, 1850; Recorder for District of Columbia, 1870; three years in consular service in England; by his wife, Eunice Makepeace.

Jeremiah⁵ Towle, C. E. (Jeremiah⁴ 41, and Susanna³ Wilson), was the first of the Towles to settle in New York, and his son, Stevenson⁶ Towle, C. E., was one of the founders of the Society of American Civil Engineers. Was City Engineer of New York, and is at present Park Commissioner.

GARRISON IN THE WEST REGIMENT OF MIDDLESEX, 1692.

Communicated by ISAAC W. HAMMOND, A.M., of Concord, N. H.

THE following is a copy of an ancient document owned by the New Hampshire Historical Society, which was probably presented to the Society many years ago by the late John Farmer. The writing in the original is plain, and of that peculiar style so well known to antiquarians who are familiar with manuscripts of that date. I fail to find it in print, and thinking it might be of interest to Massachusetts people, as well as to New Hampshire people whose ancestors came from the towns mentioned, I have copied it for the REGISTER. The men therein mentioned by the name of Bellows, are undoubtedly ancestors of the Bellows family of Walpole, N. H. One of the earliest settlers of that town, Benjamin Bellows, came

from Lunenburg, Mass., and some of his descendants bore the names Isaac and John. The names Whitcomb, Stratton, Brigham, Joslin, Keyes, Fisk, and others contained in the list, have been common in Cheshire county from its settlement.

Settlem^t of the Garrison in the W^t Regiment of Midd^x. March, 169 $\frac{1}{2}$.

The settlem^t of the Garrison at Lancaster, 18th. 1. 169 $\frac{1}{2}$.

Josiah White and Thomas Pope James Holton Joseph Holton Jn ^o . Hudson James Hudson James Atherton Mathew Stone and Two Souldiers	} 10. men.	Ensign Jn ^o . More Nathaniel Wilson Richard West Josiah Whitcomb & their familys	} 8. men.
Philip Goss and w th him Jn ^o . More Jn ^o . Bemon Peter Joslin Jonathan Whitcomb George Hues Cyprian Stevens Jn ^o . Prescoat w th their familys	} 9. men.	Henry Willard and Joshua Atherton Jn ^o . Preist Jn ^o . Warner and Two Souldiers w th their familys	} 8. men.
Nathaniel Wilder and Jn ^o . Sawyer Jabez Fairbanks M ^r . Samuel Carter M ^r . Jn ^o . Whitting w th their familys	} 8. men.	Thomas Sawyer and Sawyer's men Abraham Wheeler Isaac Wheeler Caleb Sawyer Sen ^r Thomas Sawyer Nathaniel Sawyer Jonathan Fairbanks James Frost Jn ^o . Darbyshire w th their familys	} 11. men.
Lieut. Thomas Wilder and Jn ^o . Hind Robert Holton James Snow Jonas Holton Jeremiah Wilson Jn ^o . Holton Jn ^o . Wilder Gemaliel Bemon with their familys	} 13. men.	Ephraim Roger and Jn ^o . Rugg Joseph Rugg Jn ^o . Rugg Jun ^r	} 4. men.
		Daniel Hudson & his two sons must repair to them in [time] of Danger, at present they may Continue in their own house, it having a good Fort.	} 3. men.
(74. men.)			

Marlborough, 18. March, 169 $\frac{1}{2}$.

Thomas How	15. men.	Jn ^o . Newton Sen ^r .	11. men.
Obadiah Ward		Joseph Newton Jun ^r .	
W ^m . Taylor		Jn ^o . Bellows	
Samuel Stow		Jonathan Johnson	
Nathaniel Gove		Widdou Fay	
Widdou Agur		James Taylor	
Josiah How		Daniel Newton &	
Bryant Brush		their families	
James Sawyer			
Henry Bartlet			
W ^m . Ward and their familys		Isaac How	12. men.
		Thomas Bruse, Sen ^r .	
		Isaac Lawrence	
		Eleazer Bellows	
		Moses Newton	
Samuel Bridgam	11. men.		14. men.
Thomas Bridgam		Abraham How	
Jn ^o . Bridgam		Daniel How	
William Johnson		Serj ^t . Bouker	
Jn ^o . Mathew		Joseph Wight	
Thomas Wilson		Jn ^o . Barnes Sen ^r .	
Eleazer How		Joseph How	
Joseph Straton		Samuel Goodenough	
Edward Rice	8. men.	Serj ^t . Barratt	10. men.
Thomas Rice		Jn ^o . Barratt and	
Daniel Rice		Tho: Martin & his Son	
Peter Rice			
Jacob Rice			
Samuel Whillock			
Widdou Ward			
Benjamin Rice			
Capt; Henry Kerly	10 men	Samuel Ward	8. men.
Serj ^t . Jn ^o . Johnson		Ensign ——— Rice	
Nathaniel Johnson		Joshua Rice	
Nathaniel Joslin		Edmund Rice	
Nathaniel Joslin, Jun ^r .		Jonathan Johnson Sen ^r .	
& their familys		W ^m . Ward	
Ensign Jn ^o . Woods	12 men.	Lieu ^t . Abraham Williams	8. men.
John Mainnard		Richard Barns	
Jn ^o . Mainard Jun ^r .		Nathaniel Oak	
James Ozmer		Alexander Stewart	
James Woods		Thomas Bemon	
Isaac Amsden		Bartle. Cozley	

(113: men)

Chelmsford, March 16th. 169 $\frac{1}{2}$.

Jerathmiel Bowers & with him	8. men	Capt. Josiah Richardson and w th him	11. men
Jn ^o . Wright		Jn ^o . Spauldin	
Ebenezer Wright		Josiah Richardson	
Joseph Wright		Tho; Scotborn and	
Jn ^o . Shipley		their familys	
Joseph Parker and their familys			

Samuel Butterfield and with him	} 8. men	Nathaniel Hill and with him	} 7. men
Nathaniel Butterfield		Serjeant Samuel Flecher ^s	
Joseph Hide		Josiah Cleaveland	
Benjamin Bagnet and their familys		and their familys	
Andrew Spauldin and	} 15. men	Samuel Foster Deacon and his three sons.	} 6. men
Ensign — Spauldin		Jn°. Parker	
Jn°. Perrum		Jn°. Kide. and their familys	
Widdou Stevens		Mr. Tho; Clark and w th him	} 6. men
Solomon Kye		Abraham Parker	
Solomon Kye Jun ^r .		Moses Parker	
Joseph Spauldins		Stephen Peirce	
William Underwood and their familys		Jn°. Burgess, and their familys	
Mr ^s . Adams and with her	} 6: men.	Major Thomas Hincksman	} 7. men
Moses Barnes		Thomas Parker	
Daniel Waldoe		Benjamin Parker	
James Procter		Daniel Gallusha	
Two Souldiers			
Jonathan Baratt and	} 13. men.	Mr. Nathaniel Hayward and his Man, with two Souldiers there Posted. 4 men	} 8. men.
Lieu ^t — Baratt		Robert Procter and with him	
Jn°. Baratt		Thomas Chamberlain	
Thomas Core		Thomas Chamberlain Jun ^r	
Jn°. Core		Abraham Byum	
Samuel Baratt		Peter Procter	
Zach; Fair		Gershom Procter and their familys	
Jn°. More			
Ambrose Swallow	} 9. men.	Ephraim Hildrick and w th him	} 9. men
James Harwood		Lieu ^t — Hildrick	
Moses Baratt, and		Israel Procter	
Samuel Gold		Pellatiah Adams	
Peter Talbert		Timothy Adams	
William Power		Jonathan Adams	
Joseph Baratt		Jacob Waren	
Thomas Baratt		Jacob Waren Jun ^r	
Thomas Reed	} 9. men	Joseph Hildrick and	} 7. men
Samuel Chamberlain & y ^r . familys		Peter Dill	
Joseph Farewell and w th him		James Bowen	
Samuel Flechers		Water Bower w th their familys.	
William Flechers	} 9. men		
Jn°. Bates and their familys			

Jn ^o . Spauldin and w th him	Samuel Varnum and	} 10. men
Benjamin Spauldin	Jn ^o . Whittaker	
Joshua Flecher	Jn ^o . Walker	
Joseph Butterfield	Ezra Colburn.	
Thomas Chamberlain Jun ^r		
Arthur Crouch		} 12. men
Samuel Underwood		
Joseph Parkis		
Thomas Blogett		
Edward Spauldin		
Samuel Burge		

Edward Colburn and with him Jn^o. Colburn: 3 men (158 Men).

Groton, March 17th 169 $\frac{1}{2}$

Ensign. Jn ^o . Lakin and	Cap ^t . — Parker and	} 11 men
Jn ^o . Paris.	Samuel Parker	
Widdow Blood Jun ^r .	James Parker	
William Sanders	Zac; Parker	
Jn ^o . Lakin	William Longley	} 11 men
Nathaniel Blood	Jn ^o . Nutting	
Jn ^o . Alexander	Thomas Tarball	
Benjamin Palmer &	James Robinson	
their familys.	James Nutting, and	
	their familys	

Enoch Laurence and	William Green and	} 11. men.
Lieu ^t . Lakin and 3 sons	Jn ^o . Laurence	
Joseph Laurence	Abigail Parker widdow	
Samuel Walner*	Joshua Wheat	
James Blood	Samuel Church	} 11. men.
Jn ^o . Shadock	Joseph Parker	
Samuel Kemp	Jn ^o . Green	
Daniel Barney &	Daniel Cade	
their familys.	Jn ^o . Page and 's sons	
	Samuel Woods sen ^r	
	Thomas Woods and	
	their familys	

Jn ^o . Farmworth and	At M ^r Heze-	} 5. men.
Mathew Farmworth	kiah Ush-	
Benjamin Farmworth	er's farm.	
Samuel Farmworth	— Bennet	
Widdow Farmworth	and Three Souldiers	
Simon Stone		
Jn ^o . Stone		
Nicholas Huchins &		
their familys.		

* [This man's name was Warner.—S. A. GREEN.]

L ^t Prescoat —	and	Widdou Sawtle with y ^m .
Nathaniel Laurence		Jn ^o . Davis
James Knap		Nicholas Cade
Elias Barnes		Cornelius Church
Samuel Scripture		Jn ^o . Cade.
Ephraim Filbrook		Joseph Cade.
Daniel Peirce		Joshua Whitting*
Jn ^o . Barnes		Joshua Whitting Jun ^r †
Stephen Holding		Peleg Laurence
Jn ^o . Perrum		Jonathan Laurence
Samuel Davis & their familys.		James Fisk
		Samuel Fisk
		Robert Robin and their familys. In all Thirty one men (91 men)

ALUMNI OF BROWN UNIVERSITY WHO HAVE HELD OFFICIAL POSITIONS.

By RICHARD H. GREENE, A.M., of New York city.

THE last of the Colleges to be examined by us, was originated among the Baptists of Philadelphia and New Jersey, at whose request James Manning, in 1762, just graduated from Princeton, then but 24 years old, went to Rhode Island, where the Legislature in 1764 granted charter for "The College or University in the English Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in New England," under which ponderous and comprehensive title Mr. M. moved to Warren and opened a Latin school. In 1770 this was removed to Providence, and the School has continued to the present day as the University Grammar School.

The neighborhood of large cities is the natural literary centre; as we have noticed in this series, where the initiative is taken there, the changes are not apt to be of locality. The early existence reminds one of the struggle at New Haven, where steps were taken in 1638 to found a college, ground was set apart for it a few years later, and subscriptions received until in 1655 £540 had been contributed for a college. But four years later a grammar school was determined on, and it has continued the Hopkins Grammar School for two centuries and a quarter; but the College was not given up; the Rev. Mr. Pierpont in 1698, with two neighboring ministers, renewed the attempt. The next year ten clergymen were appointed trustees, who met in Branford in 1700 and founded the Collegiate School, which was incorporated and held its sessions and commencements at Saybrook until 1718, when it received a permanent habitation and name as Yale College at New Haven.

At the second meeting, September, 1765, Manning was made president; the next year David Howell (whose name we met at Princeton) became

* [These names are plainly written Joshua Whitting, but they should be Joshua Whitney.—S. A. GREEN.]

his assistant, and in 1769, four years later, the first pupil entered, and for nine months was the only student, but at the first commencement seven graduated. The experience of more than one was the fate of this College in 1776, when it was disbanded by the war, until 1782. The buildings which were begun in 1770 were occupied by the Colonial Militia and French allies, but with return of peace studies were resumed, and since 1804 it has borne the name of its benefactor, Nicholas Brown, a graduate of 1786.

Only three colleges, in addition to the seven we have considered, appeared before the Revolution: they were Dartmouth, N. H., 1770; Queen's, now Rutgers, N. J., in the same year; and Hampden Sidney, Va., 1774.

The state of Rhode Island did not take part in the first election of Washington or come into the Union for more than a year after his inauguration, and this, with the disadvantages of location and size, prevented Brown from figuring as conspicuously as she otherwise might have done; but the University boasts four years tenure as Secretary of State and four more as Secretary of War, in William L. Marcy, class of 1808.

William Hunter, 1791, Chargé d'Affaires, and Jonathan Russell, 1791, U. S. Minister. S. S. Cox, 1846, to Turkey, J. K. Angell to China, and the class of 1828 furnished Lafayette S. Foster, president pro. tem. of the Senate and acting Vice President of the United States, April 15, 1865, to March 2, 1867.

U. S. SENATORS.

1770 Theodore Foster.	1808 William L. Marcy.	
1774 Dwight Foster.	1809 John H. Clark.	
1788 James Burrill.	1813 John Ruggles.	
1789 James Fenner.	1818 Jared W. Williams.	
1789 Jeremiah B. Howell.	1828 Lafayette S. Foster.	
1791 William Hunter.	1833 Henry B. Anthony.	
1796 John Holmes.	1841 John M. Thayer.	
1799 Nathan F. Dixon.	1841 Samuel Greene Arnold.	
1803 Philip Allen.	1869 Nathan F. Dixon, 3d.	19
1808 John B. Francis.		

DELEGATES AND REPRESENTATIVES IN CONGRESS.

1769 James M. Varnum.	1807 Ebenezer Stoddard.	
1774 Dwight Foster.	1807 John Bailey.	
1787 Samuel Eddy.	1808 Dutee J. Pearce.	
1788 Benjamin Adams.	1811 Daniel Wardwell.	
1791 James B. Mason.	1813 Albert Smith.	
1791 Jonathan Russell.	1813 Job Durfee.	
1792 Nathaniel Hazard.	1818 Jared W. Williams.	
1794 Solomon Sibley.	1819 Horace Mann.	
1794 Jeremiah Bailey.	1822 Samuel L. Crocker.	
1795 Ezekiel Whitman.	1825 Geo. G. King.	
1795 Wm. Baylies.	1825 Christopher Robinson.	
1796 Tristram Burges.	1826 Henry Williams.	
1796 John Holmes.	1830 Benjamin F. Thomas.	
1797 John Baldwin.	1833 Nathan F. Dixon, Jr.	
1797 James Ervin.	1837 Chas. R. Train.	
1797 Horace Everett.	1838 Thomas A. Jenckes.	
1798 James Tallmadge.	1840 Geo. H. Browne.	
1803 John Reed.	1845 Eli Thayer.	
1803 Zabdiel Sampson.	1846 Samuel S. Cox.	
1804 Marcus Morton.	1849 Julian Harbridge.	
1804 Thomas H. Sill.	1860 Henry J. Spooner.	
1804 Wm. D. Williamson.	1869 Nathan F. Dixon.	45
1805 Aaron Hobart.		

U. S. DISTRICT JUDGES.

1769	James M. Varnum, N. W. Ter.	1836	John P. Knowles, R. I.	3
1834	John R. Bullock, R. I.			

JUDGES OF SUPREME OR HIGHEST COURTS OF STATES OR TERRITORIES.

1787	Samuel Eddy, Chf. J. R. I.	1821	Levi Haile, J. Supm. R. I.
1788	Jabez Bowen, Chf. J. Ga.	1823	Samuel Ames, Chf. J. R. I.
1788	James Burrill, Chf. J. R. I.	1824	Geo. A. Brayton, Chf. J. R. I.
1794	Solomon Sibley, J. Supm. Mich.	1828	L. S. Foster, J. Sup. Conn.
1795	Ezekiel Whitman, Chf. J. Me.	1830	B. F. Thomas, J. Supm. Mass.
1796	Asa Aldis, Chf. J. Vt.	1831	Walter S. Burges, J. Supm. R. I.
1796	Tristram Burgess, Chf. J. R. I.	1834	Jona. R. Bullock, J. Supm. R. I.
1804	Marcus Morton, J. Supm. Mass.	1835	Alfred Bosworth, J. Supm. R. I.
1804	Samuel Randall, J. Supm. R. I.	1838	C. S. Bradley, Chf. J. R. I.
1805	Theron Metcalf, J. Supm. Mass.	1838	Marcus Morton, Chf. J. Mass.
1808	Wm. L. Marcy, J. Supm. N. Y.	1842	C. G. W. French, J. Sup. Arz.
1812	R. W. Greene, Chf. J. R. I.	1846	Thomas Durfee, Chf. J. R. I.
1813	Luke Drury, J. Supm. R. I.	1846	Franklin J. Dickman, J. Supm. Ohio.
1813	Job Durfee, Chf. J. R. I.		
1814	Joseph Joslen, J. Supm. R. I.	1851	Hamilton B. Staples, J. Supm. Mass.
1815	C. E. Forbes, J. Supm. Mass.		
1815	John H. Polhill, J. Supm. Ga.	1861	Charles Matteson, J. Supm. R. I.
1817	Wm. R. Staples, Chf. J. R. I.	1864	Geo. M. Carpenter, J. Supm. R. I.

34

GOVERNORS.

1789	James Fenner, R. I.	1818	Jared W. Williams, N. H.
1801	Andrew Pickens, S. C.	1827	John H. Clifford, Mass.
1803	Philip Allen, R. I.	1829	Samuel Cony, Me.
1804	Marcus Morton, Mass.	1829	Elisha Dyer, R. I.
1804	W. D. Williamson, Maine.	1833	Henry B. Anthony, R. I.
1808	John B. Francis, R. I.	1840	William Gaston, Mass.
1808	Wm. L. Marcy, N. Y.	1841	John M. Thayer, Wy. & Neb. T.
1817	Charles Jackson, R. I.	1848	Pendleton Murrah, Tex.

16

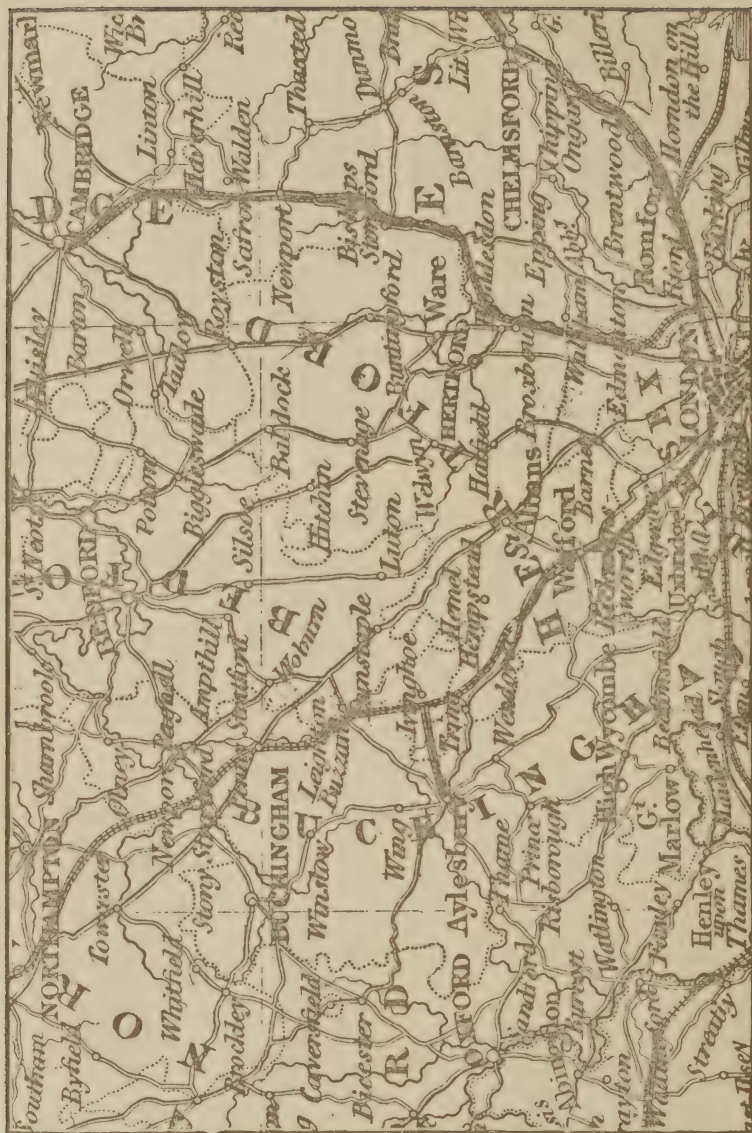
PRESIDENTS OF COLLEGES.

1787	Jonathan Maxcy, S. C.	1834	Silas Bailey, Frank.
1790	Asa Messer, Brown.	1834	James T. Champlin, Colb.
1799	Jeremiah Chaplin, Colb.	1835	Justin R. Loomis, Lewis.
1806	William Preston, Vt.	1838	Ezekiel G. Robinson, Roch. & Br.
1809	Jonathan Going, Den.	1838	Azel D. Cole, Nash.
1815	Jasper Adams, Gen. & Ch.	1839	Geo. W. Samson, Col. (Wash.)
1815	Wilbur Fisk, Wesl.	1840	Ebenezer Dodge, Mad.
1819	Jesse Hartwell, Mt. L.	1840	Henry G. Weston, Croz.
1819	Horace Mann, Ant.	1841	Kendall Brooks, Kal.
1821	Rufus Babcock, Colb.	1848	Mark Bailey, Pet.
1821	Eliphaz Fay, Colb.	1849	J. Burrell Angell, Vt. & Mich.
1822	Alexis Caswell, Brown.	1849	H. L. Wayland, Frank.
1823	Silas A. Crane, Kemp.	1852	E. H. Magill, Swar.
1825	Barnas Sears, Newt. & Brown.	1854	Walter Hillman, Mis.
1826	E. C. Hutchinson, Kemp.	1864	Seth J. Axtell, Pella.
1827	John Pratt, Den.	1865	Joseph Ward, Yank.
1828	Joseph T. Robert, Burl.	1870	E. B. Andrews, Den. & Brown.
1832	John B. White, W.-F.		

35

RESUME.

Acting Vice-Presidents of U. S., 1. Cabinet Officers, 2. U. S. Ministers and Chargé, 4. Senators of U. S., 19. Members of U. S. Congress, 45. U. S. District Judges, 3. Governors, 16. Judges of Highest State Courts, 34. Presidents of Colleges, 35.



GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By HENRY F. WATERS, A.M., now residing in London, Eng.

[Continued from page 310.]

THE ANCESTRY OF WASHINGTON.

IN the July number of the N. E. Historical and Genealogical Register I announced some discoveries about the Washington family which I then expected to publish among my Gleanings for that number. Very soon after that announcement I discovered some additional facts so interesting and important, and, apparently, so clearly pointing to the true line of ancestry of our first President that I thought it best, after consulting my friends in England and America, to withhold the matter thus promised until I could add to it these new facts and publish them together, in order that their due relations to each other might be the more apparent. I do not claim to have made an exhaustive study of the Washington Genealogy. That is not my province, as the readers of my Gleanings must, by this time, be well aware. My function rather is similar to that of the prospector who finds the hidden lode of rich ore and makes it known to the miners who may wish to follow up and develop the vein more thoroughly. It is for me to search out and discover the clews and place them in the hands of the specialists who come after, that they may be guided in the right direction and so not waste their efforts in random labor on unfruitful ground. If, in addition, I do occasionally, as in the present case, furnish evidence illustrating a pedigree more at length, it is simply because in my extended wanderings over a wide field I have naturally gathered such facts as have come to my notice and saved them for the general good.

Before entering upon the story of these discoveries let me first state the problem which was to be solved, and refer to one or two attempts which have been made at its solution in the past. The American line of ancestry had been traced back clearly to a John Washington who, with his brother Lawrence, crossed the ocean to Virginia about 1657. The problem was to find their parentage and ancestry in England. It was known that both of them made wills which were proved in Virginia. These wills, or abstracts of them, will I doubt not accompany this paper.*

* Nothing can be added to the statement of Bishop Meade, in regard to the wills of the two emigrants, of which documents he gives abstracts. The will of John Washington was then recorded at Westmoreland Court House, "in an old book of wills, though in a somewhat mutilated form." Since then the book has disappeared, probably during the time of the late war. The will of "John Washington, of Washington parish, in the county of Westmoreland, in Virginia, gentleman," was dated February 26, 1675, and proved January 10, 1677. He directs his body to be buried on the plantation upon which he lived, by the side of his wife and two children. He divides a number of landed estates between his second and surviving wife and his children, John, Lawrence and Anne, and also his proper

Sir Isaac Heard, then Garter King of Arms, began in 1791 the discussion of this problem, as I learn from an essay on this subject written by the late Col. Joseph L. Chester, LL.D., D.C.L., and published in the "*Herald and Genealogist*" (London), September, 1866, and republished in America in "*The Heraldic Journal*" (Boston), October, 1866, and again in "*The N. E. Historical and Genealogical Register*" (Boston), January, 1867. From this paper I quote the following extract :

Sir Isaac took as the basis of his pedigree the *Heraldic Visitations* of Northamptonshire, in which the Washington family was included. Starting with the well-known fact that the first emigrants of the name to Virginia were two brothers named John and Lawrence Washington, who left England for that colony about the year 1657, he found recorded in the *Visitation* of 1618 the names of John and Lawrence described as sons of Lawrence Washington of Sulgrave in that county, who had died in the year 1616. The names being identical with those of the Virginia emigrants, and the period at which they lived not altogether inappropriate, Sir Isaac assumed their personal identity; and on this assumption constructed his pedigree, deducing the descent of the American President through this heraldic family of Northamptonshire from the still more ancient one of the name in Lancashire. It is but just to the memory of Sir Isaac to say that he himself only regarded the pedigree as a conjectural one, and that he took the precaution to leave on the margin of his own copy a note (which was seen and copied by Mr. Sparks) to the effect that he was not clearly satisfied that the connection of the President with the Sulgrave family was or could be substantiated."

Mr. Baker, in his *History of Northamptonshire*, followed Sir Isaac's example, but without any reservation. He confidently asserted that John, son of Lawrence Washington of Sulgrave, was of South Cave, co. York, and emigrated to America (from whom, in the third generation, President Washington was derived), and that Lawrence (the brother of this John) was a student at Oxford, 1622, and emigrated to America with his brother.

The above pedigree was accepted by all as authoritative until 1863, when Isaac J. Greenwood, Jr., Esq., of New York, threw

ty in England. He leaves £1000 to his brother-in-law, Thomas Pope; and £1000 and four thousand weight of tobacco to his sister, who had come or was coming over to this country. He makes his wife and brother Lawrence his executors.

The will of Lawrence Washington, of Rappahannock county, dated September 27, 1675, proved January 6, 1677, is presumed to be still on record. Bishop Meade's abstract agrees with the complete copy printed in Welles's book, which latter document is attested by James Ray Micon (?Micou?), Clerk of Essex County, Va. It gives all his property in England to his daughter Mary and the heirs of her body; failing them to children John and Ann. He then mentions his loving wife Jane and her two children, John and Ann, both under age, and the land which came to him in the right of his wife, on the south side of the river, formerly belonging to Capt. Alexander Flemming. Gives two hundred acres of land to Alexander Barrow. Appoints wife Jane, executrix, brother Col. John Washington and friend Thomas Hawkins, overseers.

We now know that John Washington was born prior to 1634, and Lawrence was born in 1635. Hence they were aged respectively about 24 and 22 years in 1657, when they are said to have emigrated to Virginia. Nothing in the wills is decisive of the point whether either or both married prior to their leaving England, but it is more probable than not, and our English friends should be on the look-out for such marriages. In Virginia there may yet be found some dates of grants or purchases of land which will aid in showing their progress there.—WILLIAM H. WHITMORE.

doubts upon it in a paper communicated to the N. E. Historical and Genealogical Register for July of that year, by suggesting that John and Lawrence, the sons of Lawrence Washington of Sulgrave, were too old to have been the emigrants to Virginia. He also suggested that the Virginians might have been descended from Sir William Washington of Packington, Kn^t., eldest son of Lawrence of Sulgrave.

In Col. Chester's Essay, already referred to, the theory advanced by Sir Isaac Heard and so confidently asserted by Baker in his History, was thoroughly disproved by the array of evidence brought forward which showed that John, the son of Lawrence Washington of Sulgrave, was clearly Sir John Washington of Thrapston, both of whose wives died in England, the latter (Dame Dorothy) outliving her husband; while it is well known that John Washington, the emigrant, buried his first wife (whose name is unknown) in Virginia, and married, secondly, Ann (Pope) whom he appointed executrix of his will, jointly with his brother Lawrence. The children of Sir John, of Thrapston, were Mordaunt, John and Philip. The children of John, of Virginia, were John, Lawrence and Anne. Col. Chester also showed how improbable it was that Lawrence, the brother of Sir John, could have been the Lawrence who emigrated to Virginia, by proving that he was a clergyman of the established church; while Lawrence, of Virginia, simply styled himself "gentleman," a most unlikely thing for him to do, if he were in holy orders.

Col. Chester contented himself with thus completely demolishing the former theory, without setting up a new one in its place: so the original problem was left unchanged. On the American side of the water we had a complete chain running back from the President to the first settler of the name. There the chain, like the vast majority of American pedigrees, was broken short off, at the water's edge. The task which lay before me, on my arrival in England in 1883, was to drag the depths in all directions, with the hope of picking up, somewhere, the lost end of the English line to which the American line belonged. Fortunately I did not come over to hunt for Washingtons alone: such a task would have seemed well nigh appalling. I was on the lookout for references to every American family of English origin, whatever the name; and the tedium and monotony of my toilsome search has been relieved by almost daily discoveries, some of exceptional value and importance, like those relating to the Harvard family, the famous Rogers family of New England, the family of Roger Williams, and others of less interest, perhaps, to the general reader, but full of interest, doubtless, to those engaged in the investigation of the genealogies of the special families mentioned in my notes.

At first I gleaned over the whole field for Washingtons and found them in various counties, (e.g.) Yorkshire, Westmoreland, Lancashire, Leicestershire, Worcestershire, Warwickshire, Northampton-

shire, Oxfordshire, Buckinghamshire, Berkshire, Hertfordshire, Middlesex, Kent, Surrey, Wiltshire, Devonshire, Essex, Suffolk and Norfolk. In the fall of 1884 or the spring of 1885 I made a very important discovery which led me to limit my field of search, by finding a point on the soil of the mother country to which I could make fast the end of the American line. It appears that upon the death of Lawrence Washington of Virginia, although his will, as I have said, was proved in Virginia, letters of administration on his goods, &c., were granted in England, as follows:—

“Mense Maij 1677 tricesimo die Em^t Com^o Edmundo Jones principali creditori Laurentii Washington nuper de Luton in Comitatu Bedford sed apud Virginia in partibus transmarinis decedenti ad adstrand bona jura et credita dicti defuncti de bene etc jurat.” Admon. Act Book (P. C. C.)

This was a great step, and it behoved me to make a careful search all around Luton and its immediate neighborhood for further traces. This parish is in the extreme southern part of Bedfordshire, on a kind of tongue or neck jutting into the neighboring county of Herts. For more than four years I have borne this discovery in mind, and in all that time have never let a will made by any one in that part of Bedfordshire or of Hertfordshire pass under my notice without the most careful scrutiny; and I made known my discovery to most of my English friends, that they might keep their eyes open in that quarter. I had already, to be sure, found an Adam Washington, gentleman, seated at Brent Pelham, Herts, whose father, Adam Washington, citizen and mercer of London, was evidently of the Washington family of Grayrigg in Kendal, Westmoreland, but I had examined the wills relating to them without getting any light about the emigrants to Virginia.

Good fortune, which has so often befriended me in my genealogical work, once more rewarded my plodding toil with bountiful generosity; and this time she added to the value of her gift by bestowing it through the hand of a friend. It happened in this way. While the official work of indexing certain bonds, once belonging to the Hitchin Registry of the Archdeaconry of Huntingdon, was recently in progress in the Probate Registry, one came to light of which the following is an abstract:

A Bond of John Dagnall, of Grove in the parish of Tring, in co. Herts, Yeoman, and William Roades of Middle Claydon, in co. Bucks., Gen., in the sum of one thousand pounds, dated 29 January 1649 (50), for the administration of the goods &c. of Andrew Knowling, of Tring in the county of Herts., gen., lately deceased, with the will annexed, during the minority of Lawrence Washington the younger, at that time of the age of fourteen years; also for their faithful conduct as guardians or curators of the said Lawrence Washington &c.

Tring is but twelve miles, or a little more, from Luton,* and the

* See map on page 378. Tring is described in the *Gazetteer* as a parish and market town in Hertfordshire, 28 miles west of Hertford. Acres 7390, houses 667, population 3488 in

two towns are connected, by way of Dunstable and, thence, along the old Icknield Way which runs from Dunstable to the immediate neighborhood of Tring. It was altogether probable then that here was the early home of Lawrence Washington of Luton and Virginia. As I was absent from London at the time of this discovery, my friend took the pains to hunt up the will of Mr. Knowling in order that he might make an abstract of it so as to gratify me with the sight of it upon my next visit at Somerset House. Since then, however, I have made a full copy of this will, which is here given:—

In the Name of God Amen the Thirteenth day of January in the yeare of o^r Lord god one Thousand Sixe hundred fforty and Nine I Andrew Knowling of Tring in the County of Hertf^e gent^e being weake of body but of sound and pfect memory (thanks be giuen to Allmighty God) doe make & ordaine this to be my last will & testam^t in mann^r & forme following viz^t Inprimis I bequeath my soule into the handes of allmighty God my most mercifull Creato^r assuredly trusting through the merrittes death & passion of my Lord & only Savio^r Jesus Christ to enioye eternall life & my body to thearth from whence it came to be decently buried. Item I give to the poore of the Towne of Tring and the upp Hamblettes the some of Twentie Shillings to be paid within one month next after my decease. Item I give to the poore of Willsterne within the said pish of Tring the some of Twenty Shillings to be paid in sorte and mann^r as aforesaid. Item I give to the poore of Wigginton in the said County of Herts Tenn Shillings to be paid as aforesaid: Item I will give and bequeath unto Lawrance Washington the younger (my godsonne) All my freehould Landes and Tenem^{ts} whatsoen^r lying and being within the pish of Tring aforesaid or else where within the Realme of England. To haue and to hould the same to him and his heires for euer. Item I give and bequeath unto Amphillis Washington my daughter in lawe (& mother of the said Lawrance) the some of Threescore poundes of Curr^t mony of England to be paid her within six months after my decease. Item I give and bequeath unto Elizabeth ffitzherbert one other of my daughters in Lawe the some of ffortye poundes of Curr^t mony to be paid in sorte and mann^r as is last above menconed. Item I give and bequeath unto William Roades my sonne in Lawe the some of Tenn poundes of Curr^t mony to be paid within sixe months next after my decease: Item I give and bequeath unto the said Elizabeth ffitzherbert all my corne & graine whatsoen^r now within doores or without. Item I give and bequeath unto the Two daughters of my late daughter in Lawe Susann Billing deceased begotten of her body by her late husband John Billing of Lillington in the County of Buck, Tallowe Chaundler, Tenn poundes apeece to be paid within sixe monthes after my decease And my will is that if either of the said Two children dye before her Legacie shalbecome due

1831. It is perhaps best known by the popular, though unfounded rhyme, applied to one of the ancestors of John Hampden, who was said to have forfeited three manors for striking the Black Prince with his racket when they quarrelled at tennis.

“Tring, Wing and Ivanhoe,
For striking of a blow,
Hampden did forego,
And glad he could escape so.”

Unfortunately neither of these manors ever belonged to a Hampden. (See Notes and Queries, 3rd S., v. p. 176.)

Luton is a town in Bedfordshire, with 15,500 acres and about 6000 population. A glance at the map shows however that Tring and Luton are but a few miles apart and a resident in one town might easily be well known in the other.—WILLIAM H. WHITMORE.

and payable Then I will that the Legacie of her dying shalbe paid to the other surviving. Item I give and bequeath unto John Washington, William Washington, Elizabeth Washington, Margaret Washington & Martha Washington (children of the said Amphillis Washington my daughter in Lawe) The some of Eight and Twenty poundes a peece of Curr^t mony to be paid to them att theire seu'all & respective Ages of One and Twenty years, To be putt out in the meane tyme for theire best benefitt & advantage And my will and meaning is that if any of the said ffive children viz^t John, William, Elizabeth, Margaret and Martha Washington shall happen to die before his her or theire Legacie or Legacies shall become due & payable, That then the Legacie or Legacies of him, her or them soe dying shalbe equally divided amongst the rest of them the said five children surviving. Item I give and bequeath unto Susan Emmerton of Tring aforesaid widd the some of fifty shillings to be paid to her within sixe monthes after my decease. All the rest of my goodes Cattles and chattles & prsonall estate not heerin given and disposed of, my debts and Legacies heerin giuen paid and my fun'all chardges defrayed I give unto the said Lawrance Washington the young^r my Godsonne whome I make sole and wholle executo^r of this my last Will and Testam^t And I earnestly desire John Dagnall of Groue within the pish of Tring aforesaid yeoman John Lake of Willstⁿe aforesaid Gent^r & the said Willm Roades and Elizabeth ffitzherbert to take upon them (for the sole benefitt & behoofe of the said Lawrance Washing^r myne Executo^r) The admi'stracon of my goodes & Chattles during the minoritie of the said Lawrance Washing^r & to see the due pformance of this my said Will, And I doe giue unto them Tenn shillinges a peece All former Wills by me made I doe heerby Revoake & repeale and declare this to be my last Will and Testament. In Wittnes Whereof I the said Andrew Knowling haue heereunto putt my hand and seale the day and yeare first above written.

ANDREW KNOWLING.

Sealed subscribed published and
deliue'd in the pⁿce of

A his m^rke

John ffitzherbert

William Dagnalle

Thomas Norman

James Benning, his m^rke

I B

Itm I will this to be pt of my Will viz^t I giue and bequeath unto W^m Knowling beau^r maker in old Bridewell Lond^r the some of fower pounds to buy him a Ring

William Dagnalle

James [I B] Benning his m^rke

Thomas Norman

John ffitzherbert (testibus)

Vicesimo nono die Mensis Januarij Anno dñi stilo Anglie 1649 apud Whethampsted p m^m Gulielmū Daus in Artibus Mag^{rm} surrogatū Veñrlis viri Johānis Jackson in legibus bacchalaurei Offiis etc. Cōmissa fuit Admⁿstraco oīū et singlorū bonorū iuriū etc hmōi Andree Knowlinge gen^{osi} nup de Tryng defuncti unacū testam^{to} suo hmōi annexo Johanni Dagnall et Guilhelmo Roades in testm^o p^rdcō nominatis quos dñs constituit in Curatores seu Gardianos Laurentio Washington Juniori dñi testam^{ti} executori etatis 14 aōrū vel circiter ac quibus acceptañ officiū in se Gardianorū seu Curatorū p^d de bene et fidel^r admⁿstrañd etc. Obligtur dñi Johēs Dagnall de Tryng p^d Yeoman et Guil^mus Roades de Middle Claydon Cōm Bucks: geñ in 1000^{li}

Through this happy discovery we are at last introduced, in all probability, to the immediate family of the two emigrants to Virginia, their mother, brother, three sisters, uncle, aunts, cousins and grandfather by marriage; for I suppose we may reasonably infer the marriage of Mr. Andrew Knowling with the widowed mother of William Roades, Amphyllis Washington, Elizabeth Fitzherbert and Susanna Billing. The name of the husband of Amphyllis is not given, but from the fact that the executor and residuary legatee named in the will is called Lawrence Washington the younger, we may also conjecture that his father's name was Lawrence.

A visit to Tring came next in order. There I was most cordially received by the Vicar of that parish, the Rev. W. Quennell, who, having a taste for such investigations and being evidently pleased that I had traced the Washington family to his parish, was kind enough to assist me. The Registers previous to 1634, I found, were not in very good order, and I made a rather hasty examination of them. That beginning 1634 was entitled "A Regester Booke conteaning all the names hereafter Named either Baptized, Married or Buried. Bought by Maister Andreu Knolinge, Richard Hunton" (and others, whose names are given and who are called churchwardens). In it I found the following:—

Baptisms.

Crisames senc our Ladie daye Anno Dom̄ 1635 Layaranc sonn of Layarance Washington June the xxiii^d

Baptized senc our Ladye daye Anno dom 1636 Elizabeth da of Mr Larranc Washington Aug xvii

Baptized senc Mickellmas daye Anno Dom̄ 1641 William sonn of Mr Larrance Washenton baptized the xiiijth daij

Burials.

Andrew Knolling was bur^d this xxith of January 1649.

Edward Fitzherbert bur. the iii of May 1654.

Mrs Washington bur: ye xix of Jan: 1654.

Mr John Dagnall of the Grove bur^d 17 Aug. 1691.

This confirmed my conjecture that the father's name was Lawrence; and, from the fact that the son was called "Lawrence Washington the younger" in Mr. Knowling's will, it is plain that the father was alive when that will was made, in January, 1649–50. I did not find the baptisms of John, Margaret or Martha Washington, and could not therefore determine the age of John Washington at the date of his immigration to Virginia. Fortunately this was settled, near enough, in another way. My next discovery was the following:—

February 1655 The Eighth day Lres of adcon yssued forth to John Washington the nfall and lawfull sone of Amphyllis Washington late of Tring in the County of Hertford decd to adster the goodes Chells and debtes of the said decd Hee beeing first sworne truly to adster &c.

Admon. Act Book (P. C. C.), 42.

From this I drew two inferences: first, that Mr. Lawrence Washington, husband of Amphillis and father of John and Lawrence, had predeceased his wife; and, secondly, that John Washington, to whom the letters of Admon. issued, was the eldest son. As we have seen, Lawrence was baptized in the summer of 1635 and Elizabeth in 1636. John could not have been born later than 1634, and must have been at least twenty-one years of age at the grant of admon. and twenty-three in 1657, the date of emigration.

My next endeavor was to find, if possible, the wills of William Roades, Elizabeth Fitzherbert and John Dagnall. The first, which I soon found, was as follows:—

William Roades (residence not mentioned) 19 September 1657, proved 17 November 1658. To my son John twelve pence and to his wife and two children, William and Anne Roades, twelve pence apiece. To my grand child William Lee twelve pence, and my best bible after my wife's decease. The residue to be divided into four parts, of which one part to my wife and the other three parts to my daughters Hannah, Hester and Sarah Roades. My wife to be executrix.

The will was proved by Hannah Roades, the widow.

Wootton (P. C. C.), 608.

As his place of abode had not been mentioned I called for the Probate Act Book for that year, and found that the testator was of Middle Claydon, Bucks.

The will of Mr. John Dagnall, of Grove, I also found after something of a search, but got no help from it. He only named his immediate family. My search after Mrs. Fitzherbert was a much longer one. At last I came upon the wills of a family of that name, settled in Oxfordshire, which seemed to me worth saving.

Robert Fitzherbert of Begbrooke, Oxon. Esq., 2 August 1636, proved 22 November 1636. Mentions children of brother William Fitzherbert, sister Dyonis Fitzherbert, children of sister Morgan (William, James and Mary), John Fitzherbert, one of the sons of brother Humfrey Fitzherbert deceased, niece Anne Clement, brother Edward Fitzherbert and his children, John, Edward and Mary, sister Ursula and her children, Thomas, Solymie and Mary, and her grandchild Robert Kente. Thomas Leeke (alias Leake) son of my half brother John Leake deceased. Pile (P. C. C.), 107.

Edward Fitzharbert of Middleston Stony, Oxon. Gen^l, 10 June 1639. My body to be buried in the parish Church of Middleston Stony, near son Nicholas, deceased. To wife Elizabeth my lease of house and two yards &c. in same parish. Eldest son John, son Edward and daughter Mary Fitzherbert. Brother John Fitzharbert of Bagbrooke Esq. to be executor.

The executor having renounced commission issued to Elizabeth Fitzharbert, the widow, 5 May, 1642.

Cambell (P. C. C.), 70.

John Fitzherbert the elder, of Begbrooke, Oxon. Esq., 1 April 1649, proved 25 April 1649. Mentions nephew John, son of brother Edward deceased (evidently regarded as heir), nephew Edward and niece Mary Fitzherbert, also children of deceased brother Edward; kinsman Mr. Thomas Hinton and Mr. John Garrett, both of Great Tue, Oxon. The witnesses were John Fitzherbert, Elizabeth Fitzherbert and John Goad, cleric.

Fairfax (P. C. C.), 49.

John Fitzherbert, of Bedbrooke, Oxon. Esq., 26 May 1658, proved 23 March 1660. Mentions friends Thomas Hinton of Banbury, Oxon., and John Garrett, of Great Tewe, Oxon., Gen^t; my manor of Begbrooke; wife Anne; my three younger sons, William, Thomas and John (under fourteen); eldest son Francis; daughters Elizabeth and Mary Fitzherbert; father in law Edward Atkins, one of the Justices of the Common Bench.

May (P. C. C.), 44.

My reason for saving these wills was that I guessed Mrs. Elizabeth Fitzherbert might be the widow of Edward Fitzherbert. Her son John was a witness of Mr. Knowling's will. Her son Edward was buried at Tring. It was her son John, I believed, who inherited the manor of Begbrooke. This was for a long time only a guess, until, at last, it was converted into a certainty by the following will:—

Elizabeth Fitzherbert, of Much Waltham, Essex, widow, 23 February 1684, proved 29 November 1689. She devised all her lands and tenements &c. in Tring, Herts., and the houses and lands called Makins, in Middleton Stony, Oxford, and all her estate and rights &c. in them to John Freeman, of Luton, Bedfordshire, gentleman, and Samuel Marshall of Norstend, Much Waltham, Esq. (in trust) during the joint lives of John Rotheram, of Much Waltham, Esq., and Mary his wife, her daughter, to pay the rents, issues and profits of the said houses in Tring &c. to the said Mary, with other provisions in case of their deaths; and the said John Freeman, of Luton, was to be executor of the will.

Ent (P. C. C.), 154.

Although somewhat disappointed that neither of these wills mentioned the Washingtons and so I was not yet possessed of the positive evidence for which I had been seeking in order to prove beyond a doubt the identity of the Virginians with John and Lawrence of Tring, yet I was, on the whole, satisfied with that of Mrs. Fitzherbert, which, by its mention of Luton, strengthened the probabilities of the case. And I was well aware that the family of Rotheram was a very important one in Luton and its neighborhood (see the Visitations of Bedfordshire), and that through marriages they were connected with Tring as well.

A pedigree of this family of Fitzherbert may be found in the Visitations of Oxford (Harleian So. Pub.).

All this time I was seeking to find an answer to the question, who was this Mr. Lawrence Washington, the father of these children? That he was styled "Mr." on the church Register meant that he was either a clergyman or a person of some importance, and I had a suspicion, which I hardly dared to breathe, that he might be that parson of Purleigh, about whom I have for years had the feeling that if he could only be hunted down we might possibly be able to dispel the mystery enveloping the lineage of Washington. It is perhaps needless to say that I determined to watch most carefully for even the slightest indication of a clew which might lead to the identification of this Lawrence Washington of Tring. First of all, it seemed best to examine with the greatest care all the papers

connected with the probate of Mr. Knowling's will, partly for the purpose of making the full copy of that will which I intended to publish *in extenso*, and partly in the hope that I might come upon something or other, not yet known, which would help me a stage further in my research. I found the will, as I have already given it. I found also an inventory of the personal property of the testator, appraised, 23 January 1649, at 534£. 11^s. 8^d.

Connected with these papers was a bond of guardianship made by John Dagnall of Grove in the parish of Tring, co. Herts., Yeoman, in the sum of fifty pounds, dated 29 January 1649 (50), as guardian and curator of the two daughters of Susan Billing deceased, begotten of her body by her late husband John Billing, of Lillington in the co. of Bucks., tallow chandler, the said John Dagnall having been appointed their guardian &c. for the reason that he was the husband of Elizabeth Dagnall, sister* by the mother to the said two daughters.

It will be noticed that this bond was made on the very same day that the will of Mr. Knowling was produced and Admon. granted, in court at Whethampsted, and the bond was undoubtedly drawn up and signed there.

I then saw a little bit of paper, doubled or folded upon itself, which upon opening seemed about three inches long and from an inch and a half to two inches wide, and covered with writing. Seeing, at a glance, that it was evidently an official memorandum of the issuing of the letters of guardianship and of the oath taken by Mr. Dagnall for the faithful performance of his trust, I did not read it through but at once set about copying it in full, little realizing the start of surprise and gratification I should experience when I should come to the end of what proved to be the most valuable and important bit of genealogical evidence that I ever saw or ever expect to see in the course of my gleanings. This little memorandum was as follows:—

M^{du} qd 29^o die Januarij Anno dñi 1649^o apud Whethamsted concessæ fuerunt I^{ræ} Curatoriae ad lites duabus filiabus Susannæ Benning defⁱ legatariis in test^{mo} hui^{us}moi Andreae Knowlinge p^{re}cup^{er}-a^{ct}one legatorū eisdem in d^{co} test^{mo}o donat^o et de disposi^{ti}oe eorundē ad usū et commodū d^{ca}rū filiarū duran earū respē minori aetate et fidelⁱ se gerend^o etc. et de redd^o Compt^o etc Joh^{an}i Dagnall de Grove pochia^e de Tring marito Elizabethæ materteræ d^{ca}rū filiarū iurat^o etc corā

p^{re}te me Guil: Rolfē
no^{ro}io pub^{li}cō

Laurentio Washington
in Art: ma^{gi}stro Surrog^o: Offilis
etc hac vice

Obligⁱtur d^{eu}s Joh^{an}es Dagnall in 50^{li}.

It will be noted that Susanna's name in this memorandum is Benning, instead of Billing, a confusion of the two liquid sounds l

* In the original "Aunte" had been first written, and then a line drawn through it and "sister" written above, with a caret beneath the line.—H. F. W.

and n which may be noticed in other languages as well as English. Moreover "*materteræ*" (aunt by the mother) is left uncorrected. The correction, however, was made in the bond, which is in the English language. Probably Mr. Dagnall read it over before signing and noticed the error.

Here we have proof of identification, and of the most positive and conclusive character. There cannot be the least doubt that this Lawrence Washington, M.A., was the husband of Amphillis and the father of her children. He was there in the Archdeacon's Court at Whethampsted, evidently to protect the interests of that wife and those children, who, under the will presented and allowed in court that day, were to receive the bulk of Mr. Knowling's personal estate, while the second son, Lawrence, as the acknowledged heir of his godfather and the executor of his will, was to inherit the real estate of the deceased and all the residuum of the personal estate after the debts, legacies and funeral expenses and other charges should have been settled and paid. There can be but little doubt that this same Lawrence Washington, M.A., who was acting as temporary Surrogate in the Archdeacon's Court on this occasion, was a clergyman; for that court was an ecclesiastical one, and the office of Surrogate in Testamentary courts was usually, if not invariably, a clergyman. The father of these children, then, was a clergyman and a Master of Arts. We have record of only one Lawrence Washington to whom that would apply. He was the fifth (?) son of Lawrence Washington of Sulgrave, brother of Sir William Washington of Packington, and of Sir John Washington of Thrapston, student, Lector and Fellow of Brazennose, and in 1631 Proctor of the University of Oxford, and afterwards Rector of Purleigh. The long search after the true line of ancestry of our Washington, begun in 1791, was practically brought to a successful close when that little paper was discovered in 1889.

My next object was to find out, if possible, how it was that Mr. Lawrence Washington became acquainted with people in Tring, what influences led him thither, and how he came to settle there or in its neighborhood apparently, after his ejection from Purleigh in 1643. With that end in view I went to the British Museum and consulted the various Histories of Herts, by Salmon, Chauncy, Clutterbuck and Cussans, reading everything they had to say about Tring and the families seated in its neighborhood; and I made another interesting discovery, and one very much to the point. The manor of Pendley, which is partly within the parish of Tring and partly in the neighboring parish of Aldbury, but with its *caput manerii*, or manor house, in the former parish, held, 10 Edward I., by John d'Aygnel, and thence descending finally to the family of Verney, was sold by Edmund Verney to Richard Anderson, Esq., who held a court there, *Anno 5 Jac. I.*, and was knighted two years afterwards. Sir Richard Anderson's wife, Mary, was a daughter of

Robert Lord Spencer, Baron of Wormleighton, owner of the manor of Althorp in Northampton, the great friend of the Washingtons of Sulgrave and Brington, as the old account books preserved at Althorp show* (see Col. Chester's paper already referred to). This was strong corroboration of the other evidence identifying this Mr. Lawrence Washington, if corroboration were needed, and it was also a complete answer to those questions which had been raised in my mind about the influences which brought Mr. Washington to Tring. This Sir Richard Anderson seems to have been by far the most important parishioner then living in Tring, where he died 3 August, 1632, and was buried within the chancel rail of the parish church. His widow, Dame Mary Anderson, afterwards lived in Richmond Surrey, but was buried at Tring, July, 1658. I examined the will of Sir Richard Anderson, and was gratified to find further evidence confirming my conjecture. It was as follows:

Sir Richard Anderson of Pendly in the county of Hartford knight, 5 October 1630, proved 27 August 1632. To the poor of Bitterly in Shropshire, Norton in Glostershire, Corringham in Essex, Albury, Tringe and Wigginton in Hartfordshire, to each parish five pounds. To the town of Tringe ten pounds to be added and employed, with that money already there in stock, to set the poor on work, which money of my own and some others given to that use is in ffeoffee's hands at this time thirty pounds. To my uncle Francis Garaway or, if dead, amongst his children, twenty pounds; to my uncle Mr. John Bowyer and my two cousins, his sons John and Francis, either of them, ten pounds. To my brother in law Mr. Thomas Cowly, now consul at Sante, twenty pounds.

Item I bequeath to Mr. Robinson's two sons, one of Pembroke College, the other of Albourne Hall, and to my cousin Larance Washington of Brazennose and to Mr. Dagnall of Pembroke College, to each of them forty shillings.

To my wife (over and above her jointure) bedding and household stuff, belonging in my father's time to a house he had in Chiswick, &c. &c. My bigger diamond ring to my daughter Elizabeth. I will and bequeath to my dear and only surviving sister the Lady Spencer of Offley twenty pounds. To the Right Hon. the Lord Spencer, Robert Needham Esq., Richard Spencer Esq., Sir Edward Spencer knight and Sir Thomas Derham knight, my worthy brothers-in-law, ten pounds each. Provision made for second

* It seems proper to state that these extracts from the Althorp documents were first published in 1860 by Rev. John Nassau Simpkinson, then rector of Brington, in Northamptonshire, now rector of North Creak, in Norfolk. This gentleman being greatly interested in the supposed identity of the emigrants to Virginia with John and Lawrence of his parish, wrote a very pleasant story about the Washingtons, and appended many extracts from the household books of Lord Spencer. When Col. Chester utterly upset this theory, Mr. Simpkinson wrote a manly letter to the *New York Nation*, printed 15th April, 1880, acknowledging his mistake. Now, however, that the fact seems established that all the facts collected related to the father and the uncles of our Virginians, it is to be hoped that his book will again meet public favor. Very curiously in that letter Mr. Simpkinson refers to Col. Chester's collections which had been shown to him in confidence, and adds, "that some of these documents seemed to me to supply strong presumptive proof that the emigrants would be found, after all, to have sprung from the Northamptonshire stock, though of a generation below that which was erroneously pointed out." This hint makes one seriously doubt if Col. Chester were wise in declining to print his collections and surmises until he had full proof, and also to hope that these collections will no longer remain secluded from our knowledge until they shall have lost all value and interest by the independent researches of others.—W. H. WHITMORE.

son Robert and third son John, and two younger sons William and Richard (under one and twenty). Eldest daughter Elizabeth, second daughter Mary and third daughter Frances (all unmarried). To five younger daughters, Margaret, Katherine, Penelope, Ann, and Bridgett. Son Henry. My wife Dame Mary. The manor of Corringham in Essex. Cousin Henry Derham gent. Audley 86 (P. C. C.)

Nothing could be better than this. Having found Mr. Washington at Tring, or in its neighborhood, I was now able to show through what influence he was led to go there.

Similar questions arose as to the connection of William Roades of Middle Claydon, Bucks, with Tring and its neighborhood, and the connection of the Washington family of Sulgrave and Brington with Middle Claydon; important questions if the hypothesis which I had assumed was correct, viz. that William Roades, Amphilis Washington, Susanna Billing and Elizabeth Fitzherbert, were all step-children of Mr. Knowling and children of — Roades deceased, either of Tring or of Middle Claydon. Looking into Lipscomb's History of Buckinghamshire I found that the manor of Middle Claydon passed to the Verney family between 1434 and 1467, in which latter year it belonged to Sir Ralph Verney, knight and alderman of London. But this was the very family which held the manor of Pendley, in Tring and Aldbury, as their chief seat for so many generations until, as I have said, Sir Francis Verney sold it in 1607 to Sir Richard Anderson. The manor of Middle Claydon had been leased in 1535 for one hundred years to the Gifford family and from them to Mr. Martin Lister who, in 1620, when the lease had but fifteen years to run, surrendered it to Sir Edmund Verney a brother of Sir Francis.

Here then was a promising clew to follow in order to get at the connection between Tring and Middle Claydon, and I thought it well worth the while to hunt for Sir Edward Verney's will, which I soon found. The following is an abstract:—

Sir Edmund Verney of Middle Cleydon, in the co. of Bucks knight, 26 March, 14 Charles, A.D. 1639, proved 23 December, 1642. My body I will shall be interred in the chancel of the parish church of Middle Cleydon. To the poor of that parish twenty pounds. To my son Thomas Verney, for and during his natural life, one annuity or yearly sum of forty pounds payable quarterly. To my son Henry a similar annuity of thirty pounds. To my son Edmund and every of my daughters, Susanna, Penelope, Margaret, Cory, Mary and Elizabeth respectively, the sum of five pounds. To my cousin Edmund Verney, son of my uncle Urian, an annuity of five pounds, payable quarterly. To my niece Dorothy Leeke twenty pounds.

Item I do give and bequeath unto my servant John Roades of Middle Cleydon aforesaid for and during his natural life an annuity or yearlie sume of ten pounds of lawfull money of England to be paid unto him everie yeare for that tyme at the before menconed foure fests by even porcons, The first paieñt thereof to be made att such of the said fests as shall first come and be next after my decease. To my servant Thomas Chauncy an annuity of five pounds. To my daughter in law Mary Verney, wife of my

son Ralph Verney, forty pounds for the buying of her a ring. To my dear mother Dame Margaret Varney all such moneys as are, at the day of the date of this my last will, in her custody and which were not delivered by me or by my appointment unto her to make payment thereof for me. Certain other bequests to wife &c. Son Ralph Verney to be sole executor. William Roades one of the witnesses. Campbell, 129 (P. C. C.).

Can it be doubted for one instant that the William Roades, who witnessed the above will, was the very same person mentioned in Mr. Andrew Knowling's will? or that John Roades, to whom the annuity of ten pounds was left, was one of this family? Was it possible to learn anything more about them? The Camden Society published in 1853 some "Letters and Papers of the Verney Family, down to the end of the year 1639" (John Bruce, Esq., Editor). On page 208 I found that this John Roades was called Sir Edmund's bailiff at Claydon. In 1639 (1st April) Sir Edmund wrote from Yorke to his son Ralph, then at the family residence in Covent Garden, London, as follows: "I thinck my man Peeter and I am parted; if he comes to Lundoon bee not deceived by any falce message; wright privately as much to Roades." The Christian name is not given. On the 21st of June (1639) he writes from camp to his son: "I pray write to Will Roads presently to inquire out some grass for geldings, for I have bought fifty horses and geldings out of one troope, and they will bee at Cleydon about tenn dayes hence. The horses I will keepe att howse till I can sell them." What ever position John Roades may have held, it seems quite evident that in June, 1639, William Roades was bailiff at Middle Claydon. On the 25th of May, 1636, was issued a Warrant from Spencer, Earl of Northampton, Master of His Majesty's Leash, addressed "To all justices of peace, mayors, sheriffs, bayliffs, constables, and all other majesties officers and ministers to whom it shall or may appertayne," authorizing William Roads of Middle Claidon and Ralph Hill of Wendover, servants of Sir Edmund Verney, knight marshal of His Majesty's household, as deputies and assignees, for the space of six whole and entire years next ensuing, to take and seize to his majesty's use, and in his majesty's name, within all places within the county of Buckingham such and so many greyhounds, both dogs and bitches, in whose custody soever they may be, as the said William Roads and Ralph Hill shall think meet and convenient for his majesty's disport and recreation &c., and also to seize and take away all such greyhounds, beagles or whippets as may anywise be offensive to his majesty's game and disport.

Sir Edmund Verney was in his youth one of the household of Prince Henry. On the 7th of January, 1610-11, he was knighted. In 1613 he was taken into the household of Prince Charles as one of the gentlemen of the privy chamber. In 1622 he was appointed to the lieutenancy of Wheddon Chase, an office in the gift of George Villiers, then marquis of Buckingham and keeper of Wheddon, and

an interesting letter to Sir Edmund from Sir Richard Graham, one of the Marquis of Buckingham's gentlemen, relating to this appointment may be found on page 106 of the Verney Papers. In 1623 he visited Madrid with other officers and gentlemen of the Prince's household, Prince Charles and Buckingham having already preceded them on that romantic expedition, undertaken for the purpose of seeing the Spanish infanta. In the service of the prince, as a page, was a Mr. Thomas Washington, whom Col. Chester satisfactorily identified as the sixth son of Lawrence Washington of Sulgrave and Brington, Lawrence, husband of Amphilis, being the fifth. The following extract from "Familiar Letters on Important Subjects, wrote from the year 1628 to 1650 by James Howell, Esq., Clerk of the Privy Council to King Charles I." (tenth edition, Aberdeen, 1713) becomes of interest to us. The letter was dated Madrid, August 15, 1623.

"*Mr. Washington* the Prince's Page is lately dead of a calenture, and I was at his burial, under a fig-tree behind my Lord of *Bristol's* house. A little before his death one *Ballard* an *English* Priest went to tamper with him: and Sir *Edward Varney* meeting him coming down the stairs of *Washington's* chamber, they fell from words to blows, but they were parted. The business was like to gather very illblood and come to a great height, had not Count *Goudamar* quasht it; which I believe he could not have done, unless the times had been favourable, for such is the reverence they bear to the Church here, and so holy a conceit they have of all ecclesiastics, that the greatest *Don* in *Spain* will tremble to offer the meanest of them any outrage or affront."

Thus we see that Sir Edmund Verney was intimate with one, at least, of the Washingtons and probably with others of the family, as two of them were for a time close neighbors to him, Sir William Washington, at Leekchampstead, and Sir Lawrence Washington, the Register of Chancery, at Westbury. And there was a connection of the Verney, Washington, Spencer and Fitzherbert families with the Leake* family which is yet to be unravelled. At any rate I think I have presented evidence enough to show how the Roades family may have been connected with Tring and Tring people, and how and where Lawrence Washington the student and Fellow of Brazennose may have made the acquaintance of his future wife. But the same evidence seems to show that it was a match which would not be likely to meet with the approval of the rest of the family, allied as they were to the Villiers, Sandys, Pargiter and other

* The father of Dorothy Leake, called niece in Sir Edmund Verney's will (often referred to in the family letters as Doll Leake), was Sir John Leake, son and heir of Mr. Jasper Leake of Edmonton. Her mother was Ann Turvill, daughter of Geoffrey Turvill, Esq., by Mary (Blakeney). As the widow Turvill afterwards became the wife of Sir Edmund Verney (the elder) of Pendley and mother of Sir Edmund the Knight Marshal, the Lady Ann Leake was the latter's half sister. I have yet to learn who the Penelope Leake was, whom Mrs. Elizabeth Washington of Brington called cousin.

families then of good social standing; and, in connection with this, it is worth noting that I have thus far seen no mention of Mr. Lawrence Washington in any of the wills of the family or their connections after this marriage, which must have been soon after the resignation of the fellowship (March, 1632-3).

I now went to the Public Record office and examined the exchequer: First Fruits, Bishop's certificates, Diocese of London (from April, 1630, to April, 1635), and looked over the "Names and cognomens of all and singular Clerks collected, admitted or instituted to any Benefice, &c., in the Diocese of London, and of patrons, &c., from 12 Sept. 1632, to 16 April," &c., and found the following:

Essex; Dengy, Decimo quarto die mensis Martii Anno præd Laurentius Washington clericus in Artibus magr̃ admissus fuit ad R̃coriã de Purleigh Cofm̃ Essexie per p̃taconem Janæ Horzmanden patronissæ pro hoc vice.

I also found in the book of compositions for First Fruits the following:

xli° die martii 1632 Anno Regni dñi nři nunc Caroli Regis &c. octavo. Essex. Purleigh. R. Laurentius Washington cleric comp̃ pro p̃mittis R̃corie præd ext. at xxv decia inde l^a. Obligant^r dictus Laurentius, Thomas Beale de Yorkhill in Cofm̃ Hereff geñ et Willūs Smith p̃ochie bte Marie de la Savoy Inholder.

This living he held until 1643, when he was ejected, by order of Parliament, as a Malignant Royalist. This information is given on page 4 of "The First Century of Scandalous, Malignant Priests Made and admitted into Benefices by the Prelates, in whose hands the ordination of Ministers and Government of the church hath been," published by John White and printed by George Miller, by order of Parliament, 17 Nov. 1643. The case of Mr. Washington is No. 9 on the list, and is as follows:

The Benefice of Lawrence Washington, Rector of *Purleigh* in the County of *Essex* is sequestred, for that he is a common frequenter of Ale-houses, not onely himselfe sitting dayly tippling there, but also encouraging others in that beastly vice, and hath been oft drunk, and hath said, *That the Parliament have more Papists belonging to them in their Armies than the King had about him or in his Army, and that the Parliaments Armie did more hurt than the Cavaliers, and that they did none at all*; and hath published them to be Traitors, that lend to or assist the Parliament.

In an account of the sufferings of the clergy, by John Walker (London, 1714), I found, in Part II. 395^b, the following remarks upon this case:

Washington Lawrence, A.M., Purleigh R., one of the best Livings in these Parts: To which he had been Admitted in March 1632, and was Sequestred from in the year 1643; which was not thought Punishment enough for him; and therefore he was also put into the Century, to be transmitted to Posterity, as far as that Infamous Pamphlet could contribute to it, for a *Scandalous*, as well as a *Malignant Minister*, upon these weighty

considerations; That he had said (then follows the extract given above in italics, beginning "The Parliament," &c.)

It is not to be supposed that such a Malignant could be less than a Drunkard; and accordingly he is charged with frequent Commissions of that Sin; and not only so, but with encouraging others in that Beastly Vice. Altho' a Gentleman (a Justice of the Peace in this County) who Personally knew him, assures me, that he took him to be a very Worthy, Pious man, that as often as he was in his Company he always appeared a very Moderate, Sober Person; and that he was Received as such, by several Gentlemen, who were acquainted with him before he himself was: Adding withal, that he *was a Loyal Person, and had one of the best Benefices in these Parts; and this was the Only cause of his Expulsion, as I verily believe.* After he subjoyns, That Another Ancient Gentleman of his Neighborhood, agrees with him in this Account. Mr. Washington was afterwards permitted to Have and Continue upon a Living in these Parts; but it was such a Poor and Miserable one, that it was always with difficulty, that any one was persuaded to Accept it.*

We have here the two sides of the story. Whatever judgment we may form as to the charge of being "oft drunk" (which I myself am inclined to reject, or at least view with leniency), we can have no doubt as to his having been a plain and outspoken Royalist. We have the evidence of both sides as to that. How was it, now, with his kindred, friends and connections in that respect? So far as we can learn about them in the records, most of them were on the losing side, as well. To instance a few of them, we have seen that two of his elder brothers, William and John, had been knighted, which rather points that way; the former married Anne Villiers, half sister to the first Duke of Buckingham of that family, the Royal favorite. His eldest son, Henry Washington, nephew of the persecuted parson of Purleigh, was a Colonel in the Royalist Army, and, according to an account which I have seen, Governor of the ever loyal city of Worcester. He was called "late of the City of Worcester" in October, 1649, when he was obliged to "compound" for having been in arms against Parliament. Col. William Legge, who married Elizabeth, one of the sisters of the loyal Colonel, was a notorious Royalist, and endured great hardships on account of it. We have only to look through the Docket of the Signet office to

* I would here offer a criticism which Mr. Waters may have felt a scruple about making. Col. Chester, in his essay, after quoting this last paragraph, adds, "It is to be hoped that some further trace of him [Rev. Lawrence Washington] may yet be discovered in the neighborhood of Purleigh, where, *putting the usual construction upon Walker's language*, he continued in his profession of a clergyman after the Restoration, and consequently some years after the date of his namesake's emigration to Virginia."

It seems to me, that unless a number of instances can be shown from Walker's book, the usual *construction* would not at all imply that Washington continued to live and serve till after the Revolution of 1660. He was ejected from Purleigh in 1643; if he lived till 1653 or 1654, this would be such a "continuance" as would fully meet Walker's terms.

In fact, Col. Chester was so strongly convinced that Sir John and Rev. Lawrence were not the emigrants to Virginia (an opinion in which all our readers will now concur), that he seems to have over-stated Walker's language, in order to prove that Lawrence was in England after 1657, when his namesake was in Virginia. But it is more satisfactory still to find, as Mr. Waters does, that Rev. Lawrence was dead before 1655; for in a pedigree, as in politics, Stafford's merciless proverb is true, "stone-dead hath no fellow."

learn how he was entrusted and rewarded by his Royal master. Upon the Restoration, we are told, he was offered an earldom, but feeling unable to support that dignity, spoke in the interest of his son George, who, we know, was created Earl of Dartmouth. Sir Lawrence Washington, the Register of Chancery, actually died in Oxford, 1643, while it was held by the King's forces, having gone thither to attend the Royal Seal, as we are informed by Sir John Tirrell of Springfield, knight, who married Martha Washington, his daughter, and who was himself forced to pay a fine of eight hundred pounds in compounding for his own loyalty. Spencer, Earl of Northampton, whose grandfather had taken, for a second wife, one of the Spencer family of Althorp, and whose own mother was also a Spencer, of another branch, was one of the most distinguished of the Royalists, as were all his sons. He was mulcted most heavily for the part he had taken against Parliament, although an attempt seems to have been made to relieve his estates in Bedfordshire, by putting forward evidence to show that his agent collected the rents of these estates not for him, but as agent, really, of Sir John Washington, "by vertue of an extent w^{ch} the said S^r John Washington had upon the estate of the said Earle in the said County of Bedford." As to the Anderson family, we have seen that the kinsman and friend of our Parson was knighted. His son and heir, Henry Anderson, was created a Baronet by Letters Patent, dated 3 July, 1643 (see Chauncy's Herts), and we find that he also was obliged to compound for his loyalty in 1646.

I might extend this list, but I think I have given enough to show what the surroundings of our Washington family were in that respect; and I am quite sure I have seen enough myself to lead me to form the opinion that there was quite a nest of Royalists in that part of Herts and Bedfordshire, and I have little doubt that it was largely on that account that Lawrence Washington, the royalist clergyman, was led to seek that neighborhood and stay there. He must have died, as we have seen, before 1655. His wife was buried 19 January, 1654-5, and their children were thus left orphans. Their eldest son, John, was about twenty-three or twenty-four in 1657; for it is to be presumed that Mr. Washington did not marry until he had resigned his Fellowship in March, 1632-3 (according to Col. Chester), and Lawrence, we know, was twenty-two in 1657. Supposing them to have been young men of only ordinary enterprise and ambition, with the desire to get on in the world, what chance had they in England at that time, known as belonging to a royalist family, with all, or most, of their friends, to whom, in happier conditions, they might have applied for influence, royalists like themselves, and Cromwell then most firmly seated in his Protectorate? The chances would seem to be utterly against them. No wonder their thoughts turned to Virginia, that transatlantic haven and place of refuge for defeated royalists, which perhaps then first

received the name by which it has, since, more than once been called, the home of the Cavaliers in America.

And though without influential friends to help them in old England, had they no good friends to start them in the new world? To this question I think I can give an affirmative answer. Their aunt Margaret, after the death of her first husband, Samuel Thornton, married again, into the Sandis family, one of whom is thus referred to in the following will :

NICHOLAS FARRAR, citizen and skinner of London, 23 March 1619, proved 4 April 1620. My body to be buried in the place where it shall please God to appoint. And for my worldly goods, first, whereas there is lately given a beginning to the erecting and founding of a College in Virginia for the conversion of Infidels' Children unto Christian Religion, my will is that when the said College shall be erected and to the number of ten of the infidels' children therein placed to be educated in Christian religion and civility that then my executor shall give and pay the sum of three hundred pounds unto the Company of Virginia, to be disposed of with the advice and consents of Sir Edwin Sandys, now Treasurer of the Company, and my son John Farrar, so as may most tend to the furtherance of that godly work of the College and thereby to the advancement of God's glory. And in the mean while until such time as the said College shall be erected and at least ten of the infidels' children therein placed, until which time I will not that the said three hundred pounds shall be paid or delivered by my executor unto the Company of Virginia, my will is that my executor shall pay and deliver yearly the sum of twenty and four pounds unto the hands of Sir Edwin Sandys and John Farrar, which said sum of twenty and four pounds my will and desire is the said Sir Edwin Sandys and John Farrar shall yearly pay by eight pounds apiece to any three several persons in Virginia, of good life and fame, that will undertake therewith to procure and bring up each one of the Infidels' children instructing them carefully in the grounds of Christian Religion and intreating them in all things so Christianly as by the good usage and bringing of them up the Infidels may be persuaded that it is not the intent of our nation to make their children slaves but to bring them to a better manner of living in this world and to the way of eternal happiness in the life to come.

Soame, 32 (P. C. C.).

This Sir Edwin Sandys, of Northborne (Kent), second son of Dr. Edwin Sandys, Archbishop of York, received the honor of knighthood from King James I. (says Burke), and was distinguished as a politician in that king's and in the subsequent reign. "He was (says an old writer) a leading man in all parliamentary affairs, well versed in business, and an excellent patriot to his country, in defence of which, by speaking too boldly, he, with Selden, was committed into custody, 16 June, 1621, and not delivered thence till 18 July following, which was voted by the House of Commons a great breach of their privileges. He was treasurer to the undertakers for the western plantations, which he effectually advanced, was a person of great judgment, and, as my author saith, *ingenio et gravitate morum insignis*." He died in 1629.

Alice Washington, another of the paternal aunts of these young men, was married to Robert Sandys of London, eldest son of Thomas, brother of this Sir Edwin. The widow of their cousin, Col. Henry Washington, was, later, married to Samuel Sandys, Esq., another nephew of Sir Edwin. And Sir Edmund Verney had long before sent one of his sons, young Tom Verney, over to Virginia. So it is evident that there was plenty of influence which could be exerted in their favor to assist them in their Virginia scheme.

ADDITIONAL NOTES.

The following notes and abstracts, gathered during the past six years, all relate, more or less, to this family of Washington :

Lawrence Washington of Souldgrave in the Co. of Northampton, gentleman, 18 October 1581, proved 11 February 1584. As concerning my body, which, as it was made of earth, so must it return to dust and earth again, I desire therefore and require mine "exequitor" to cause the same to be inhumate and buried in the parish church of Souldgrave aforesaid, in the South Aisle there before my seat where I usually use to sit, according to his discretion. To Mr. Walter Light a whole sovereign of gold and to his now wife a "ducate" of gold. Towards the amending of Stanbridge Lane twenty shillings. And I will that Roger Littleford shall have the oversight in amending the said lane and bestowing the said twenty shillings. And for his pains in that behalf to be sustained I will him two shillings. And I will to every one of my sons' and daughters' children five shillings apiece, and to every one of my brother Leonard Washington's children six shillings eight pence a piece willed to them by Parson Washington.* Also I give to my brother Thomas Washington's children by his last wife forty shillings. Also I devise to my son Lawrence Washington one goblet parcel gilt, with the cover for the same, and four pounds of currant English money to buy him a salt. And I further will to him one featherbed in the gate-house, one feather bed over the day-house, one coverlet with a blue lining, one coverlet in the gate-house chamber, two bouldsters, two pairs of blankets, four home made coverlets & four mattresses. Also I give to Lawrence Washington, son to Robert Washington my son and heir apparent, the ring which I usually wear. Also I forgive and acquit my brother Thomas Washington of all such debts and duties as he by any manner of means oweth unto me. And I forgive and discharge John Lagoe, sometime my servant, of all such sums of money as he oweth unto me and of all rents and arrearages of rents due unto me for such lands, tenements or hereditaments as he holdeth of mine, by lease or otherwise, for term of my natural life. And I will to every one of my servants which shall be in service with me at the time of my decease twelve pence. Also I will that the said Robert Washington shall yearly give to my servant Symon Wood a livery coat and forty shillings of currant English money for his wages yearly during his life. And whereas I stand charged by the last will and testament of William Bond, gentleman, for the amending and repairing of Preston Lane and for the repairing of the way between Dalington and the Westbridge at North-

* This may have been Lawrence Washington, junior, presented to the living of Stotesbery (Northampton) by Lawrence Washington, senior, 16 May, 1559 (See Bridge's Hist. of Northamptonshire, I. 203).

ampton called Spangstone, I earnestly require my executor and overseers to call upon the said John Balgoe for the amending of the said places, for that I have, long time heretofore, delivered into the hands of the said John Balgoe the sum of ten pounds of currant English money for the repairing of Preston Lane and twenty shillings for the amending of Spangston, for that only use and purpose. Also I will and devise that widow Compton shall have, hold, possess and enjoy for term of her life so much of one cottage as she now possesseth in Sulgrave, so as she well and honestly behave herself during her life, without making or doing any reparations thereupon and without paying any rent therefor, other than one red rose at the feast of Saint John Baptist yearly, if the same be demanded. And my further meaning and intent is that the said Robert and his heirs shall from time to time forever appoint some honest aged or impotent person to inhabit the same cottage for term of life, and that such aged or impotent person as shall not pay to my heirs any manner of rent therefor for term of his life other than a red rose payable as aforesaid, nor shall be charged to repair the same cottage during his or their lives. And my mind, intent and meaning is that if any doubt, ambiguity or controversy shall appear to arise or grow in respect of these presents then I will the same shall be decided and determined by my overseers or any one of them. And of this my last will and testament I constitute, ordain and appoint the said Robert Washington my sole executor, and of the same I make and ordain my well beloved and trusty friends the said William Baldwyn and William Pargiter my overseers, desiring them to call on my executor if any default or slackness shall evidently in him appear, for or towards the performance of this my last will and testament, and for their pains I will to either of them forty shillings. Witnesses, William Baldwin, William Pargiter, Robert Calcott, George Woodward. Brudenell, 5 (P. C. C.).

Northt.

Laurence Washington.

Inqⁿ taken at Rothewell in Co. Northt 24th day of August, 26 Eliz. [1584] before Arthur Broke Esq. Escheator, after the death of Laurence Washington gent., by the oath of Henry Moore, William Craddocke &c. &c. Jurors, who say that Laurence Washington was seised in fee of the Manor of Sulgrave with the appurtenances to the Monastery of St. Andrew in the town of Northampton [lately] belonging; also of all the messuages, lands &c. in Sulgrave & Woodford to the same Monastery belonging; also of one close of land &c. [here follows a long list of lands in various places].

He being so seised by an Indenture made the 10th day of Dec. 7 Eliz. [1564] made between himself of the one part and Walter Light of Radwey in Co. Warwick gent. of the other part, in consideration of a marriage afterwards Solemnized between Robert Washington gent. then son & heir apparent of the said Laurence and Elizabeth Light then daughter & sole heiress of the said Walter Light, agreed for himself his heirs & administrators with the said Walter Light, his heirs & administrators that before the Feast of Easter then next following that he (Laurence) would make with certain persons indifferently chosen a firm and sufficient estate in two messuages in the parish of Pattishill with their appurtenances: to hold the same to the use of the said Laurence so long as the said Robert should live; after his death, to the use of Elizabeth Light for life, for her jointure; after her decease, to the use of the heirs male of Robert Washington; for default of such issue, to the use of the heirs male of Laurence Washington, younger

son of the said Laurence named in the writ; for default of such issue then to the use of the right heirs of Laurence Washington (the father) for ever.

Robert Washington afterwards took to wife the said Elizabeth who is still alive at Sulgrave.

Laurence Washington (father) died on the 19th day of February now last past; Robert Washington his son & heir was aged 40 years & more at the time of taking this Inquisition.

The Manor of Sulgrave and other the premises in Sulgrave, Woodford & Cotton are held of the King Hen. 8, his heirs & successors in capite by the 20th part of a knights fee, and are worth per ann. (clear) £ 15. 12s. 6d. &c. &c.

Chan. Inqⁿ. p. m. 26 Eliz. Part 1, N^o. 179.

WILLIAM PARGYTER of Grytworth in the Co. of Northampton, gentleman, 18 January, 26th year of the Reign of Elizabeth &c., proved 30 October 1584. To the church of Grytworth six shillings eight pence. To my son Christopher ten of my beasts, forty pounds of currant English money, after the expiration of one whole year, forty of my ewes that shall be going in my pasture in Stutesbury and forty of my store sheep that shall be going in the fields of Grytworth, to be delivered at any time, upon request, running out of the pen. I do release unto Richard Knight, my son in law, all debts whatsoever which he oweth me. To Ursula Knight, my daughter, one yearly rent of three pounds six shillings eight pence of currant English money, to be paid to her yearly by my son Robert, his heirs, executors or assigns, during the joint lives of the Lady Lawrence and of my said daughter Ursula Knight. To the said Christopher, my son, one dozen of pewter vessell.

"Item I doe give & bequeath unto my brother WASHINGTON his children fourty shillings to be equally devided amongst them." To my sister Pemerton ten shillings. To my cousin Robert Manley his wife ten shillings. To my cousin Anne Crossewell ten shillings. To my cousin Anne Manley ten shillings. To every of the children of my son in law Crescent Buttery and Richard Knight the sum of forty shillings a piece, to be paid or delivered to them on the day of their marriages. To William, son unto Robert my son, my ring whereon my name is engraven. To Thomas Hancock ten shillings. To John Cowper my servant some of my apparell. To the poor of Grytworth, Laurence Marston and Sulgrave. The residue to son Robert, whom I make my sole executor. And I make and constitute my well beloved and trusty friends William Baldwyn, Walter Light, Robert Washington and Crescent Buttery, gent., overseers.

Watson, 31 (P. C. C.).

CHRISTOPHER LIGHTE of Horley, in the Co. of Oxon, gentleman, 16 July 1583, proved 29 October 1584. To be buried in parish church of Horley under the gravestone where my father and mother were buried. My manor of Horley, my manor of Horneton, in Oxfordshire, my messuage and land in Mollington, Warwickshire, &c. &c. to my executors during the minority of Richard Lighte my son. My brother Walter, Johan Halford, my sister, and her children, vizt: Elizabeth Tyson and Ursula Halford. My cousin Robert Pargyter and Christopher Pargytor, and Ursula Knight their sister.

"And whereas I stande bounde by obligation to paye to my Cosen Robert Washington of Sowgrave in the Countie of Northampton gentleman, the Some of one hundred poundes, yf I doe not suffer my Mannors, Laudes and

Tenementes to discende unto him, my will is that my executors shall paye unto my saide cosen Washington his executors or administrators the saide somme of one hundred poundes wthin one yeare nexte after my deathe in full satisfaction and p^{er}formance of the said Obliga^{ti}on, And in discharge of my promyse and agreement wth him made."

Wife Margaret. Five of the children of my sister Halford, viz: Thomas Savage, Elizabeth Tyson, Blanch Halford, Margaret Nicholls and Ursula Halford. I will and do desire my good brother-in-law Mr. William Pargytor of Grytworth, Northampton, and my well beloved brother Mr. Walter Lyght of Radwaye, Warwick, to be executors &c. My father-in-law Mr. Thomas Sheldon and my friend Mr. Ancar Brent to be overseers.

In a codicil the testator says "Whereas William Pargetor one of my exequitors hathe de^{ce}pted from this worlde longe sithence the makinge of my will I doe therefore nowe make and constitute Robert Pargitor, my kynsman, to be one of my Exequitors insteade of the sayde William Pargytor nowe deceased."

Watson, 32 (P. C. C.).

Sir JOHN SPENCER of Oldthroppe, in the Co. of Northampton, knight, 6 December, 42^d Eliz: proved 11 January 1599. My body to be buried in the chancell of Brington Church, where my ancestors lie buried, and my funerall to be done in decent sort, not with great pomp according to the order of the world in these days. All my goods &c. to Robert Spenser my loving son whom I do ordain and make sole executor: and do ordain overseers of this my will my honorable good Lord the Lord Hunsden, Lord Chamberlain to the Queen's Majesty, and my loving and assured good brothers Sir William Spencer, knight, Thomas Spencer and Richard Spencer, Esquires, and do devise to them four of my best horses or geldings at their choice. To Lord Hunsden, further, one piece of plate, double gilt, of the value of twenty marks to be made in such sort as it shall seem best to my Executor. To my very loving friend Mr. William Baldwyne of Bifield, Northampton, twenty pounds in consideration of his care and pains in my law causes, and I will my son give him for me a good ambling gelding.

Also I will and bequeath unto Elizabeth Washington the wife of Robert Washington of Great Brinton, in the Co. of Northampton, in regard of her pains about me in my sickness, twenty pounds. To Agnes Fawkner my servant, over and above her wages, forty shillings. To Mr. Procter, parson of Bodington, five pounds or an ambling nag of that price, at his choice. And I give unto Mr. Thomas Campion my minister the presentation of the next Parsonage that shall fall, and if it be not to his contentment then to take that until a better do fall, and then to resign the worst and to take the best, the which I will and command my son to perform. I give to Stephen French and John Spencer, two of my servants that wait upon me in my chamber, forty pounds to each of them.

Kidd, 95 (P. C. C.).

ROBERT WASHINGTON of Souldgrave, in the Co. of Northampton Esq., 7 February 1619, proved 3 January 1620. My body to be buried in the South Aisle of the church before my seat where I usually sit under the same stone that my father lieth buried under.

I give to my three sons which I had by my second wife, namely to my son Albane Washington, to my son Guy Washington and to my son Robert Washington, the sum of one hundred pounds apiece of currant English money, to be paid unto them and to each of them at their ages of four and

twenty years apiece, always provided, and I do mean, that my said three sons shall have the said sums of money aforesaid and at the time aforesaid if they be obedient and will be ruled in the mean space by their mother my executrix and do carry themselves well and as dutiful children to her, but if they, or any of them, be undutiful unto her and will not be ruled by her as it becometh them to be then I will by this my last will and testament that they, or so many of them as shall be undutiful or that will not be ruled by her, shall have but ten pounds apiece at their ages of four and twenty years apiece aforesaid.

Also I give unto three other sons which I had by my former wife, namely to my son Christopher Washington, to my son William Washington and to my son Thomas Washington, the sum of ten shillings apiece. And I do further give unto my son William Washington aforesaid the sum of fifty pounds to be paid unto him out of a debt of four hundred and odd pounds due unto me from the executors or administrators of my son Lawrence Washington deceased, and the said fifty pounds to be paid unto my son William Washington aforesaid as soon as it is recovered from the executors or administrators of my son Lawrence Washington as is aforesaid.

The rest of my goods and chattells unnamed and unbequeathed I give unto my wife Ann Washington whom I make sole executrix of this my last will and testament she discharging my last will and testament and discharging my debts and funerals.

Wit: Thomas Court, scriptor, Christopher Pargiter, John Ireton.

Dale, 5 (P. C. C.).

Of the sons mentioned in the foregoing will, Christopher and William entered Oriel College, Oxford, I think, in 1588, the former fifteen, the latter eleven, years old (as I learn from a memorandum furnished me by J. H. Lea, Esq.). The will or admon. of the son Lawrence, referred to, may be at Peterborough. I have not found it in London. He died at Brington, 13 December, 1616.

ELIZABETH WASHINGTON of Brighton (Brington), in the Co. of Northampton widow, 17 March 1622, proved 12 April 1623. I do give unto John Washington one hundred pounds and four pairs of my best sheets, two long table cloths, two pairs of pillowbeers and four dozen of napkins, four side board cloths, four cupboard cloths and four long towels, one nut to drink in trimmed with silver, one silver beaker to drink in, one silver bowl to drink in, half a dozen of the best silver spoons and one double silver salt cellar, one pewter charger and a plate to it, six of the best platters and six dishes, a pair of andirons and tongs, a fire shovel, a chafing dish, a great brass pot which came from Solgrave, the best standing bed in the great chamber, with all that belongs to it, and half a dozen of Turkey work "quishions" and two long velvet "quishions" and a leather coffer. Item I do give unto Sir William Washington one hundred pounds. Item I do give unto Mrs. Mywse twenty pounds and one silver bowl and one brass pot. Item I do give unto Mrs. Alice Washington twenty pounds. Item I do give unto Mrs. Frances Washington twenty pounds. Item I do give unto my cousin Pill the bed wherein I do now lie, with all that appertains unto it. "Item I doe give unto my Cosen Lawrence Washington who is nowe at Oxford my husband's seal ringe."* Item I do give unto Anne Adcocke

* Qu. Did the sons of Lawrence Washington take this seal ring over with them to Virginia? If so, what became of it? Are there to be found any early impressions of it?

twenty five pounds, a pied cow and a pied colt and a yearling bullock, a great brass pott and two great deep platters and two pairs of fine sheets, one pair of pillowbeers and a dozen of napkins, a kettel and a dripping pan. Item I do give unto my cousin Penelope Leake who is now with me ten pounds. And of this my last will and testament I do make and ordain Mr. Francis Mewse my whole executor. And I do desire that all those dues and debts which is now owing by my late husband Mr. Robert Washington may be first discharged and then after them the legacies herein set down performed. And my desire is that my honorable good Lord Spencer would be pleased to be my supervisor of this my last will and testament.

Swann, 33 (P. C. C.).

The following monumental inscription at Brington is copied from Baker's Northamptonshire, Vol. I. p. 93:

Here lies interred y'e bodies of Elizab: Washington | widdowe, who changed this life for im'ortalitie | ye 19th of March 1622. As also y'e body of Robert | Washington Gent: her late husband second | sonne of Robert Washington of Solgrave in y'e | County of North. Esq. who dep'ted this life y'e | 10th of March 1622. After they lived lovingly together | many yeares in this Parish.*

Sir EDWARD VILLIERS, knight, Lord President of the Province of Munster in the realm of Ireland, 31 August 1625, proved 2 February 1626. I give and devise all my lands unto my dear and loving wife the Lady Barbara Villiers during her life, she to maintain and provide for my children. To my servant Hamond Francklyn two hundred pounds in one year after my decease. If both my self and my wife shall die without any issue begotten of our two bodies that shall be living &c. then my brother Sir William Villiers, Baronet, shall have all my lands &c., and he shall give unto my sister the Lady Elizabeth Butler one hundred pounds to buy her a jewell and to my sister the Lady Anne Washington the sum of five hundred pounds, and to every servant in my service at the time of my death one year's wages and to the poor people of St. Margaret's in Westminster the sum of twenty pounds. Skynner, 20 (P. C. C.).

PHILLIP CURTIS of Islip in the Co. of Northampton, gentleman, delivered his will nuncupative in the presence of Sir John Washington, knight, and Michael Westfield, clerk, 19 May 1636, proved 30 May 1636. To my daughter Katherine Curtis one thousand pounds, at day of marriage or age of twenty one, which shall first happen. Item I give unto my nephew John Washington the sum of fifty pounds to be paid unto him at his age of twenty and one years. Item I give unto my nephew Phillip Washington the like sum of fifty pounds to be paid at his age of twenty and one years. And for my nephew Mordant Washington I leave in trust to my wife. Item I give unto my wife Amy Curtis and to her heirs forever all my freehold land to be sold towards the raising of my daughters portion &c. And I make her the full and sole executrix &c. Item I make choice of Sir John Washington of Thropston, knight, and Michael Westfield of Islipp, clerk, to be guardians for my daughter. Pile, 55 (P. C. C.).

* This is one of the two "Memorial Stones" of which facsimiles were, in 1860, presented to Hon. Charles Sumner by Earl Spencer. Mr. Sumner gave these facsimiles to the State of Massachusetts, and they are now in the State House at Boston. The other stone is that of Lawrence Washington, brother of Robert, who was the grandfather of the Virginia emigrants. He died Dec. 13, 1616.—EDITOR.

AMYE CURTIS of Islipp, in the Co. of Northampton widow, 27 June 1636, proved 19 November 1636. My body to be buried in the chancel of Islipp, near unto the grave of my deceased husband. I give towards the repair of the church of Islipp twenty shillings; to the poor there forty shillings: to the poor of Denford twenty shillings.

Item whereas there was given unto my nephew Mordaunt Washington, the eldest son of Sir John Washington, knight, by the last will and testament of his grandmother Curtis deceased the sum of fifty pounds to be employed as (in) the said will is further expressed my will is and I do give unto the said Mordaunt two hundred and fifty pounds more to be employed for his best benefit so soon as my debts be paid and the said money can conveniently be raised, and to be paid unto him at his age of twenty and one years or at the day of his marriage, which shall first happen. Item, whereas my husband, late deceased, gave unto John Washington, the second son of Sir John Washington, the sum of fifty pounds my will is, and I do give unto the said John my nephew the sum of fifty pounds more, to be employed for his best use and benefit, my debts first paid and the money conveniently raised, and to be paid to him at his age of twenty and one years, or at the day of his marriage.

A similar bequest to Phillip Washington, the third son of Sir John Washington.

To my god daughter Amy Hynde twenty pounds. To Michael Westfield, clerk, five pounds and to Mr. Richard Allen of Lowick five pounds. To my neighbor Mrs. Margaret Westfield five pounds. The freehold land given to me by my husband Phillip Curtis, I give unto my daughter Katherine Curtis. My mother Margaret Washington and my brother Sir John Washington to be guardians for my daughter.

Wit: Michael Westfield, William Washington and Phillip Freeman.

File, 108 (P. C. C.).

SAMUEL THORNTON, of St. Giles in the Fields, Middlesex, Esq., 9 January 1666, proved 2 May 1666. To my dear wife the sum of four hundred pounds, to my grandchild John Thornton two hundred pounds, to Charles Thornton my grandchild, one hundred pounds, to my grandchild Penelope Thornton one hundred pounds, to my daughter Kirby two hundred pounds, and I make and ordain my dear wife sole executrix.

Wit: Jo: Coell, Eliza: Mewce, Margaret Talbott.

Proved by the oath of Dame Margaret Sandis als Thornton his Relict & executrix named in the will.

Carr, 41 (P. C. C.).

Will of Dame Margaret Sandys.

October the eleventh 1673. Into the hands of God the father, the son and the Holy Ghost, three persons but one eternal God, I do commend my soul, and I desire my body may be buried in a private plain decent manner. And that little I have I do desire should be thus disposed of. I do give to my dear sister Mewce twenty pounds and the hangings in our chamber and the silk blanket and my pair of sheets we lie in. I do give to my sister Washington, my sister Sandys and my sister Gargrave ten pounds apiece, which in all is thirty pounds. I give to my nephew John Washington, my dear eldest brother's son, twenty pounds. I give to my son Thornton my Indian gown. I give to my daughter Thornton twenty pounds and the hair trunk in my chamber and the linen in it. I give to my son Kerkby twenty pounds and my Turkey work chairs and the tables

and carpets in the Parlour during his life and my daughter's, and after their deaths I give them to Lucy Kerk (Kerkby?) that waiteth on me. I give to my daughter Kerkby twenty pounds and my blue box in my closet and her father's picture in it and all else in the box. I give to my uncle Robert Washington five pounds. I give to young Lucy Kerkby that waits upon me ten pounds and the feather bed, bolster and pillows and blankets and three pairs of sheets she lies in and the wrought sheet and the chairs and stools in my closet and all my other things in my closet. I give also to her and her sisters my wearing linen and my clothes. I give to little Peg Kerkby my silver cup with the cover. I give to little Sam. Thornton my thirty shilling piece of gold. I give to little Nan Doman a broad piece of gold. I give Sam. Kerby a broad piece of gold. I give to the poor of Solham five pounds. I give to the poor of Fordham two pounds. And I make and ordain my dear son Thornton sole executor of this my last will and testament, desiring him to perform the same and those poor goods I have given that they may have them when I die and the money I have given that it may be paid to every one at the end of six months. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal in the presence of the witnesses whose names are subscribed the day and year above written, and what money I have either here or at Haxey undisposed I give two parts of it to John Thornton and one part to Charles Thornton, my son Thornton's sons. And I desire my son that they may have it as soon as it is gotten but the charge of my burying must be taken out of the money I leave.

• MARGARETT SANDYS.

Wit: Do: Washington, Elizabeth Mewce, Lucy Kirkby.

Proved 16 November 1675 by Roger Thornton, the Executor.

Dycer, 118 (P. C. C.).

DOROTHY WASHINGTON, relict of Sir John WASHINGTON, knight deceased, 6 October 1678, proved 24 December 1678. My body I leave to my executor's discretion to be laid decently in the grave in the chancel of the church of Fordham, near the place where the body of my dear grand child Mrs. Penelope Audley lies buried. And for that small estate which the lord hath continued to me I bequeath and bestow as followeth. Item I give and bequeath unto my son Mr. Thomas Kirkbey the sum of five pounds and to each of his sons and daughters twenty shillings a piece, to be paid them six months after my decease. Item all the rest of my goods whatsoever, as household stuff, bills, bonds, debts and the like, I give and bequeath unto my daughter Mrs. Penelope Thornton, whom I do make my sole executrix &c.

Wit: Ezech: Pargiter, Hugh Floyde, Sarah Flecher.

Reeve, 148 (P. C. C.).

The three preceding wills seem to show a confusion or mixing up of Sandis, Thornton, Kirkby and Washington. Dame Margaret Sandis was one of the sisters of Sir William, Sir John and the Rev. Lawrence Washington, and had been the wife of Samuel Thornton, Esq., before her marriage with ——— Sandis. Dame Dorothy Washington was undoubtedly a daughter of William Pargiter of Gretworth, Esq., by Abigail, daughter of Sir Francis Willoughby of Wollaton, Co. Northampton, Bart. Her brother Theodore Pargiter's will (1654-1656) has already been published in these

Gleanings (Part I. pp. 84-5). I suppose the "Cosen John Washington" referred to in that will, apparently in Barbadoes,* was the second son of Sir John Washington of Thrapston, husband of Dame Dorothy. The following will of another brother of this Dame Dorothy Washington seems to prove the connection :

FRANCIS PARGITER of London, merchant, 10 January 1685, sworn to 28th and proved 29 October 1686. To the poor of the parish of Greetworth in the Co. of Northampton, where I was born, the poor of Westhorpe, adjoining to the said parish, the poor of St. Anne Black Friars (and others). To my sister Elizabeth Smith, widow, my sister Abigail Hickman, widow, my sister Phillis Pargiter, my niece Eleanor Pargiter, my nephew Edward Stratford, of Overstone, in the Co. of Northampton, Esq., my nephew Robert Stratford of Baltinglass in the kingdom of Ireland Esq. To such children of my niece Thornton as living, to such children of my niece Friend as living. To my niece Dorothy Marshall, widow, my niece Abigail Hickman.

I constitute and appoint my nephew Thomas Pargiter Doctor in Divinity sole executor of this my said will.

In a codicil, of same date, reference is made to a provision for the testator's nephew John Pargiter. Lloyd, 137 (P. C. C.).

The mention of the "children of my niece Thornton," evidently refers to Mrs. Penelope Thornton and her children (see wills of Dame Margaret Sandys and Dame Dorothy Washington). This I found confirmed by the will of Mrs. Mewce, a sister of Dame Sandys, as follows :—

ELIZABETH MEWCE in the Co. of Middlesex, widow, 11 August 1676, proved 12 December 1676. My body I commit to the earth whence it came, to be decently buried according to the discretion of my executors. I give and bequeath to my niece Mrs. Penelope Thornton fifty pounds and my black shelf and my cabinet with all things that I shall leave therein. I give and bequeath to my niece Thornton's five children, John, Charles, Samuel, Roger and Dorothy Thornton, forty pounds. I give and bequeath to my sister the Lady Washington twenty pounds. I give and bequeath to my sister Mrs. Alice Sandys the sum of twenty pounds. I give and bequeath to my sister Mrs. Frances Gargrave the sum of twenty pounds and my clock and bed and hangings and sheets and all things to my bed belonging whatsoever. To my God-daughter Mrs. Elizabeth Sandys ten pounds. To my niece Mrs. Margaret Stevenage ten pounds and to her two children, William and Mercy Stevenage, five pounds apiece.

"Item I give and bequeath to my Uncle Mr. Robert Washington the Summe of five pounds : " to Mrs. Elizabeth Rumball, my niece, five pounds : to my nephew William Pill five pounds : to my niece Mrs. Frances Collins five pounds : to my nephew Mr. Robert Gargrave's five children, Robert, John, William, Elizabeth and Cotton Gargrave twenty pounds apiece and

* It may be well to note here that another of the name was in the West Indies. In Gov. Lefroy's elaborate book, "Memorials of the Bermudas," vol. 1, p. 334, he prints a document signed by eighteen of the inhabitants of Smith's Tribe, dated March 30, 1626. The fourteenth name is Laurence Washington.

Again, vol. i. p. 650, at a Council meeting June 20, 1649, "Mr. Axson, Washington and Bethell bayled to answer at next assizes for some words spoken against his majestie." This may or may not refer to the first-named Laurence. But clearly the Bermuda man was not our Rev. Lawrence, who was at this date at Oxford.—W. H. WHITMORE.

to Elizabeth Gargrave my silver dish and silver porringer and cup and two spoons and all the rest of my small silver things that my note speaks of. To my maid Anne Freestone thirty pounds and her bed that she lieth on, with all things belonging to it, and my suit of purple curtains and the other things in my rooms not mentioned.

I do make my two loving nephews Mr. Robert Gargrave and Mr. Roger Thornton executors of this my last will and testament, intreating them to take the care and trouble upon them, and I further desire these my executors, to let that money which I have given to my nephew Thornton's children be put into the hands of their trusty and loving uncle Mr. Francis Pargiter, merchant, to be improved for them till it is demanded, either to put the sons apprentices or for the daughter's preferment in marriage, &c.

Bence, 154 (P. C. C.).

Mrs. Mewce was another sister of Sir William, Sir John and the Rev. Lawrence Washington, daughter of Lawrence Washington of Sulgrave and Brington and widow of Mr. Francis Mewce of Holdenby in Northampton, to whom she was married, at St. Mary Le Strand, Middlesex, 26 May, 1615. I have not had time to ascertain in what way Mrs. Margaret Stevenage, Mrs. Elizabeth Rumball and Mrs. Frances Collins could be her nieces, nor have I succeeded in finding wills of her two surviving sisters, Mrs. Alice Sandys and Mrs. Frances Gargrave, who were also daughters of Lawrence Washington of Brington and therefore aunts of our presumed emigrants to Virginia. The uncle, Mr. Robert Washington, named in this will, as also in that of Dame Margaret Sandys, was, of course, the youngest son of Robert Washington of Sulgrave, Esq., by his second wife Anne (Fisher), and consequently a grand-uncle of the emigrants.

The pedigree of Mewce of Holdenby may be found in the Visitation of Northamptonshire, 1618-19; by which it appears that Mr. Francis Mewce was eldest son of Nicholas Mewce by Elizabeth, daughter of Edmund Morant of London, and had brothers Edmund and Christopher, and sisters Alice, wife of Richard Ellis of London, Lucy, Maline and Katherine wife of (Humphrey) Hawley of London. The following brief abstract is therefore worth preserving:

RICHARD ELLIES, citizen and haberdasher of London, 15 Aug. 1625, proved 26 Aug. 1625. Property in Rippon and Beverly, Yorkshire. Son Francis. Daughter Elizabeth. Reference to a bequest made to her by Mr. Nicholas Mewce. Daughters Ann and Mary and the child wife now goeth with. Sister Washington and god daughter Anne Washington. Children of sister Hyde, sister Croft, sister Vessey and brother Goderedge. Rev^d. kinsman Mr. Jeremy Leeche. Aunt Gymbre. Sister Hallye. Brother Humfrey Hally. Sister Malin. Brothers Mr. Francis Mewce, Mr. Edmund Mewce and Christopher Mewce. Clarke, 86 (P. C. C.).

Who the sister Washington is, who is mentioned in the foregoing will, I do not know.

The Lady Ann Washington, named in Sir Edward Villiers' will, was the wife of Sir William Washington, eldest son of Lawrence

Washington of Sulgrave and Brington, and therefore aunt by marriage to the presumed emigrants. She was a daughter of Sir George Villiers of Brooksby and half sister of the celebrated royal favorite, George, Duke of Buckingham. She was buried at Chelsea, 25 May, 1643. The following is an abstract of the will of her husband :

SIR WILLIAM WASHINGTON of Thistleworth in the Co. of Middlesex, knight, 6 June 1643, proved 1 March 1648. Whereas I am justly indebted unto Elizabeth Washington, my daughter, in the sum of twelve hundred pounds which she lent me in ready money and for payment whereof, at a time shortly to come, I have given her my bond of the penalty of two thousand pounds, my said daughter shall have and retain to her own use, towards satisfaction of the said sum, all that debt of eight hundred pounds, or thereabouts, due unto me upon two Obligations from the Right Hon^{ble} William, Earl of Denbigh deceased, with the use that shall grow due for the same, and if any part of the said sum of twelve hundred pounds be paid and satisfied unto my said daughter in my life time, or after my decease, out of the overplus of moneys which shall or may remain due or payable unto me or my assigns upon the sale of my manor of Wicke and capital messuage called Wicke farm and other lands thereunto belonging which are now in mortgage to Henry Winn Esq. and John Chappell gent., redeemable upon payment of the sum of eleven hundred forty four pounds at a time now past &c. &c.

And my will and meaning is that, my other debts, which are not many nor great, being satisfied and paid in the next place, then all the residue of the money which shall remain and all my goods, chattles and personal estate whatsoever shall be equally divided amongst all my children that shall be living. And I make and ordain my said daughter Elizabeth sole executrix.

Wit: Rob: Woodford, John Pardo, Thomas Woodford, John Washington.

The will was proved by the oath of Elizabeth Washington *als* Legg, daughter of the deceased and executrix named in the will.

Fairfax, 29 (P. C. C.).

Sir William did not outlive his wife long, for the following entry may be found among the Burials in the Register of St. Martin's in the Fields, Middlesex :—

1643 June 22 Gulielmus Washington *eques auratus*.

From Col. Chester we learn that he was knighted at Theobalds on the 17th January, 1621–2, and that two of his children were baptized at Leckhampstead, in the County of Bucks., and two at St. Martin's in the Fields. The following are the two entries in the Baptismal Register of the last named parish :—

1618 November Susanna Washington.

1619–20 January 13 Geo. Washington fil. Gulielmi Washington gen^{si} & Annæ ux^r eius unius soror^r p^rnobilis Georgii Marchionⁱ & Comitⁱ Buckingham.

One of the witnesses of Sir William's will was John Pardo; and I noticed, in the same parish, the marriage of Guy Washington and

Katherine Pardieu, 17 November, 1629. The bridegroom was probably Sir William's young uncle. I noticed too that a Richard Washington, gen. and Frances Browne were married, 27 April, 1627, and had children, Amata, bap. 21 October, 1628, and John, bap. 14 March, 1631-2. Richard Washington was buried, 8 January, 1641-2, and Ralph Hall and Frances Washington were married, 17 January, 1642-3. A Philip Washington was buried, 26 September, 1643.

Sir William's eldest, and, I think, only surviving son was Col. Henry Washington, the brave and resolute Governor of Worcester, for the King. He was buried at Richmond, Surrey, 9 March, 1663-4, leaving four daughters and a widow, Elizabeth, who was afterwards married to Samuel Sandys of Ombersley, Esq. One of the daughters, Mary Washington, of St. Martin's in the Fields, spinster, made a nuncupative will, 13 January, 1680, leaving everything to her mother, Mrs. Sandys, who renounced, with consent of her husband, and admon., with the will annexed, was granted to Catherine Forster, a sister of the deceased, 5 May, 1681. Abstracts of her will and that of her sister Penelope are given below :

MARY WASHINGTON, spinster, of the parish of St. Martin in the fields in the Co. of Middlesex, 13 January 1680, being in her last sickness whereof she died, with an intent and purpose to make and declare her last will and testament nuncupative and to settle and dispose of her estate, did utter and spake these words following, or the like in effect viz^t: I desire that Hannah (meaning her maid-servant Hannah Lewis) may have one hundred pounds out of the money of the King's gift, and the rest I leave to my dear Mother (meaning Mrs. Elizabeth Sandys), which words, or the like in effect she uttered and declared as and for her last will and testament nuncupative in the presence and hearing of the said Mrs. Elizabeth Sandys her mother, whom she desired to remember what she said to her, and of Katharine Hodges, Katharine Forster and Mary Hall and that she was at the premises of and in her perfect senses and understanding, the same being so done in the house of Mrs. Forster, her place of abode.

Letters issued 5 May 1681 to Catherine Forster, sister of the deceased, to administer the goods &c., for the reason that she had named no executor in the will, Elizabeth Sandys the mother, with consent of her husband Samuel Sandys Esq., expressly renouncing. North, 83 (P. C. C.).

PENELOPE WASHINGTON of Wickhamford, Co. Worc. spinster, 6 December 1697, with codicil 5 January 1697, proved at Worcester 9 March 1697. To my niece Catherine Foster, spinster, two hundred and fifty pounds, but my mother and executrix, Madam Elizabeth Sandys of Wickhamford, to receive the interest of this money during her life. The said Catherine not to intermarry with any person without the consent of my executrix, being her grandmother. To my other niece Elizabeth Jollett (Gellet) the same sum on similar conditions. To my faithful servant Sarah Torey one hundred pounds. The residue to my said executrix.

By the codicil all the lands &c. in Bayton and elsewhere in Worc., conveyed unto me by Mr. William Swift deceased and his trustees, to "my deare mother Elizabeth Sandys" her heirs and assigns forever.

Seal—two bars, in chief three mullets.

The above will of Penelope Washington I had the pleasure of receiving quite recently from the Rev. T. P. Wadley, Naunton Rectory, Pershore.

In Add. MSS. 5705 (Brit. Mus.) may be found the substance of a petition from the four daughters of Col. Henry Washington, deceased "(transcribed from a book in the Surveyor Genl. of the Crown Land's Office, marked K. 1671-72 fol. 368 *ad* 372 inclu.)." They request a grant in consideration of the faithful service done by their father.

Mrs. Catharine Foster, sister of Mary and Penelope Washington, who administered on the estate of the former, was afterwards married to Barnabas Tunstall or Tonstall, of the Middle Temple, Esq., license being granted 9 March, 1686-7. She and her sisters are mentioned in the will of their aunt, Mrs. Susanna Graham, which follows :

SUSANNA GRAHME of Blackheath in the parish of Lewisham in the Co. of Kent 6 October, 1697, proved 30 March 1699. I desire my body may be interred in the parish church of Lewisham. To the Lady Dartmouth twenty broad pieces of gold which are sealed up in a paper with her name upon it. To my niece Mrs. Bilson ten broad pieces (as before) and the sum of one hundred pounds payable out of the arrears of rent which shall be due to me at the day of my death. Besides I give my said niece all the pictures in my little parlour at Blackheath, except my Lady Mordants. To my nephew William Leg Esq. one hundred pounds. To my niece Mrs. Dorothy Heron one hundred pounds. To Mrs. Penelope Washington five broad pieces of gold. To Mrs. Katherine Tonstall five guineas and to Mrs. Gelet, sister to Mrs. Katherine Tonstall five guineas. To my niece Mrs. Musgrave all my plate and china which I have in my house at Blackheath. To my Lord Preston all my furniture and household stuff at Nunnington, except my plate and china, which I give and bequeath to my niece Mrs. Susanna Grahme, his Lordship's sister. To the said Lord Preston his father's picture and my husband's set in gold. To Deborah Sanders all my furniture and household stuff in my house at Blackheath not otherwise disposed of. To my Lord Dartmouth two hundred pounds, out of the arrears of rent, and four hundred pounds which he oweth me, provided always that his Lordship in consideration of the said six hundred pounds settle upon the minister of the parish of Lewisham for the time being and to all future generations such a salary for the reading of prayers once a day at Blackheath as is agreed between us, and I beg and desire of him that the said salary may be so settled according to law that it may be firm to all future ages. To the said Lord Dartmouth all my pictures at Blackheath not otherwise disposed of, with my coach and horses, and five guineas to defray the charges of my funeral. And I constitute and appoint the said Lord Dartmouth sole executor of this my last will and testament.

Proved by the oath of William, Lord Dartmouth.

Pett, 40 (P. C. C.).

In the chancel of the old church at Lewisham, on a grave stone of black marble, was this inscription : "Here lyeth | Mrs Susanna GRAHME | wife of | Reginal Grahme Esq^{re} | Lord of this manor and

second daughter of | Sir William WASHINGTON | who departed this life | the 26th day of February, Anno Domini | 1698 aged 81 years." This Reginald Graham was a citizen and draper of London, and belonged, I believe, to the royalist family of Graham of Esk and Netherby, in Co. Cumberland. He purchased, 23 May, 1640, of John Ramsay, Esq., the lordship and manor of Lewisham for £1500, and by deed dated 30 May, 1673, conveyed it to George Legge, afterwards Baron Dartmouth, as I learn from the new History of Kent, Hundred of Blackheath (edited by Henry H. Drake). Lord Dartmouth was eldest son and heir of Col. William Legge, a staunch royalist, who received license, 2 March, 1641-2, to marry Elizabeth Washington, of Kensington, Middlesex, spinster, about twenty-two, daughter of Sir William Washington, knight, of the same parish—at St. Faith's. Among the family letters is one of Col. Ed. Cooke to William Legge, Esq., Whitehall, dated Dublin, 10 January, 1662-3. He sends humble service to Legge's lady, his brother and sister Graham, Harry Washington, Dick Lane and all bedchamber backstair friends. Another, from Barbara, Lady Dartmouth, to Lord Dartmouth, 15 December, 1688, says: "it hath pleased God to take away your mother yesterday after a lingering illness . . . she desired to be carried privately to the Minorits." One from Sir Harry Goodricke to Lord Dartmouth, dated York, 5 January, 1689-90, expresses the greatest affliction of his wife and himself at the irreparable loss of their dearest mother.

Col. William Legge, who had been a captain in Prince Rupert's Regiment, died at his house in the Minorities, 13 October, 1670, aged 63, and was buried in the vault in the Trinity Chapel there, where also his widow was buried, 19 December, 1688, aged 76. Their grandson William, second Baron Dartmouth, was created Viscount Lewisham and Earl of Dartmouth, 5 September, 1711.

The following two or three abstracts refer to the Warwickshire branch of this family:

WALTER WASHINGTON of Radway, in the parish of Bishop's Itchington, in the Co. of Warwick, gentleman, being asked 1 January, 1596-7, by his uncle George Warner about the disposition of his estate replied that he would leave all to his wife and children. Commission issued 23 April 1597 to his widow Alice Washington to administer &c.

Cobham, 31 (P. C. C.).

Commission issued 18 September 1646 to Anne Washington, natural and lawful sister of Walter Washington late of Upton, in the Co. of Warwick deceased, to administer his goods &c. Admon. Act Book (P. C. C.).

Commission issued, 18 September 1646, to Anne Washington, natural and lawful sister of Elizabeth Washington, lately of Tamworth, in the Co. of Warwick, but in Stepney in the Co. of Middlesex, singlewoman, deceased, to administer her goods &c. Admon. Act Book (P. C. C.).

ALICE WOODWARD of Stratford on Avon, 20 Aug. 1642, proved 22 May 1647. To be buried in the church of Stratford near late husband John Woodward gent. To the poor of Woodstreet Ward. To my son John Washington twenty pounds in six months. Bequests to grandchildren George, Elizabeth, Ann, Thomas and Katherine Washington, the children of the said John Washington, at their ages of one and twenty or days of marriage; also to grandchildren Thomas, Walter and Alice Stanton. Friend Thomas Nash Esq. Fines, 112 (P. C. C.).

JOHN DANVERS of Upton in the parish of Ratley in the Co. of Warwick Esq., 5 April 1658, proved 2 October 1658. My body to be buried in the parish church of Ratley. I give and bequeath my manor of Upton unto my brother-in-law Richard Swan, my brother George Danvers, my nephew Peter Yate and Ambrose Holbeck the younger of Mollington, Warr., until my nephew John Danvers son of my late brother William Danvers deceased, shall attain his age of eighteen years; after that to my said nephew, with remainder to John Danvers, son of my brother George, then to my right heirs. To my brother Henry Danvers the income of five hundred pounds during his natural life, and after his death to Damaras Swann and Susanna Swann, daughters of my said brother Swann and of my sister Dorothy his wife.

Also I give and bequeath unto my brother-in-law John Washington the sum of one hundred pounds &c., and unto Anne Pepys, wife of John Pepys, of Littleton, in the Co. of Worcester, the like sum of one hundred pounds &c., and unto my godson John Washington of Kingston in the Co. of Warwick the sum of fifty pounds &c. (all payable within one year after the decease of the testator). Bequests made to Mary Yate, daughter of Peter Yate, to nephew Edward Yate, to Elizabeth, Hannah and Deborah, daughters of brother George Danvers, to Simon and Anna, children of sister Sibell Edulph, to Elizabeth Danvers, daughter of late brother William, to John and Katherine, the two children of late niece Katherine Goodwyn deceased, to God daughter Anne Tyler, daughter of niece Anne Tyler, to cousin Samuel Tyler and his wife and to brother Henry Browne and his wife.

Wootton, 449 (P. C. C.).

The testator of the above will was the eldest son of George Danvers of Blisworth, Co. Northampton, Esq., son of John Danvers of Cockthorpe, by Dorothy, daughter of Sir Richard Verney of Compton, both in the Co. of Oxford (see Visitation of Northamptonshire, 1618-19). His sister Anne (Danvers) was the wife of John Washington of Radway, son of Walter Washington, whose nuncupative will I have given. The latter's wife was Alice (not Catherine as in some of the pedigrees), daughter of John Morden *alias* Murden of Morton Morell, Warwickshire, by Katherine, daughter and coheir of Richard Marston of Draughton, Northamptonshire. After Mr. Washington's death, his widow Alice seems to have been married to John Woodward, who, I suppose, was the eldest son of Thomas Woodward of Butlers Marston (see pedigrees of Morden and Woodward in Visitation of Warwickshire, 1619). Katherine, daughter of Walter and Alice Washington, was married to Thomas Stanton, son and heir of Thomas Stanton of Woolverton

(Woolverdington), Warwickshire. A pedigree of this family is also in the Visitation of Warwickshire.

Commission issued 4 May 1612 to Anne Bateman *als* Washington and Lucy Cheesewright *als* Washington, natural and lawful sisters of Richard Washington, bachelor, in parts beyond the seas deceased, to administer his goods &c. Admon. Act Book (P. C. C.).

The above relates to a rather remote branch of the family, the said Richard, Anne and Lucy being children of Capt. Thomas Washington of Compton, Sussex (see pedigree). I now come to a nearer and better known line, which furnished a succession of Registrars of the High Court of Chancery, of whom the first was Lawrence, son of Lawrence and brother of Robert of Sulgrave.

License granted to Lawrence Washington and Johanna Sorrell spinster, of High Easter, Essex, to marry there, 16 July, 1576.

License granted to Lawrence Washington of Gray's Inn and Martha Newce, spinster, of Great Hadham, Herts., to marry there, 31 January 1577-8. London Marriage Licenses.

LAWRENCE WASHINGTON Esquire, Register of His Majesty's High Court of Chancery, 10 August 1619, proved 10 January 1619. I give, will and bequeath all my lands, tenements and hereditaments to my well beloved son Lawrence Washington, his heirs and assigns forever, and all my goods and chattells other than such legacies as I shall give and bequeath to my loving daughter Mary Horspoole, wife to William Horspoole, gent., and to any of her children, and to my loving brother Robert Washington and to my very good loving cousin Sir Justinian Lewyn, knight, and to the poor of the parish of Soulgrave in the co. of Northampton (and other legacies). I do constitute and make my said son Lawrence sole executor.

Soame, 3 (P. C. C.).

Funeral Certificate of Lawrence Washington, 1619.

Lawrence Washington of Maydeston in Kent gent. and Registrar of his Maties high Court of Chauncerie second sonne of Lawrence Washington of Sowlegrave in the County of Northampton gent. and daughter of William Pargiter of Gritworth in the County of Northampton aforesaid gent. deceased the 21 day of December 1619 at his house in Chauncerie Lane and was buried in the parishe Church of . . . in Maydeston in Kent aforesaid his body being thither translated on the 24 of the same moneth. He married two wyves the first was Martha daughter of Clement Nuse of Haddam in the County of Hartf. gent. and had issue by her six sonnes and two daughters viz. Lawrence his eldest sonne and heire who also succeeded his father in the Office of Register married to Anne Lewine the da. of William Lewine Doctor of the Civill Lawe and Judge of the prerogative Court, Clement his second sonne and Clement his 3^d sonne who dyed both without issue, Raphe 4 sonne, William 5 sonne, and an other all dyed before their father. He had also two daughters by the sayd Martha his first wife the first was Mary married to William Horsepoole of Buckland neere Maydeston in Kent gent., the second daughter was Martha married to Arthur Beswick sonne and heire apparant of William Beswick gent. of Spilmandine in the parishe of Horsemantine in the Countie of Kent afore-

said. The second wife of Lawrence Washington deceased was Mary the daughter of S^r Thomas Scott of Scotts Hall in the County of Kent aforesayd Knight and by her had no issue. This certificate was taken by William Penson Lancaster Herald the 14 of January 1619 and is testified to be true vnder the hand of Lawrence Washington the heire of the sayd Lawrence deceased.

Dr. Howard's *Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica*, 2d ser. vol. 1, p. 173.

Pedigrees of the Mewce family may be found in Berry's County Pedigrees (Herts) and in the Visitation of Hertfordshire (Harleian Society's Publications). William Horspoole and Mary Washington were married (by License), 27 May, 1602, at St. James Clerkenwell. He was son of Symon Horspoole citizen and draper of London. (See Visitation of London, 1568).

Commission issued the last of May 1647 to Simon Horsepoole, natural and lawful son of William Horsepoole late of Great Marlow, Bucks., deceased, to administer his goods &c. Admon. Act Book.

Sir JUSTINIAN LEWYN, knight, 8 July 1620, proved 11 July 1620. The land to descend to his daughter Elizabeth and the lady Elizabeth, his wife, to have the profits thereof during the minority of her child, towards her maintenance. The said Lady Elizabeth his wife to be his sole executrix. Ten pounds to be paid to the poor of this parish, ten pounds to the poor of Otterden. A hundred pounds to his sister Washington, fifty pounds to his sister Padgett, a hundred pounds to his sister Isam (Isham), a hundred pounds to his god daughter Elizabeth Huytt. Soame, 71 (P. C. C.).

SIMON HEYNES of Towerstone (Turweston) in the Co. of Bucks, Esq. 20 December 1626, proved 17 May 1628. My little nephew and god son Symon Heynes now in the house with me. As touching my freehold lands called Millfield, lying in Stuttonbury, Northampton, which I heretofore purchased of my cousin Lawrence Washington, of the King's Majesty's *in capite*, I dispose of two parts thereof in manner as followeth, leaving a third part thereof to descend to my son Henry Heynes according to law: one part to my wife, in lieu of her dower, and the other part to my said son for life &c. I make and appoint my wife executrix and my friends and kinsmen Lawrence Washington, Esq., and Simon Heynes, Esq., son of Joseph Heines, overseers.

The wife's christian name is omitted in the Probate.

Barrington, 40 (P. C. C.).

On a mural tablet on the south side of the chancel (Turweston) is inscribed the name of Simon Heynes, Esq., who died April 10, 1628.

Lipscomb's Hist. of Buck., III. 129.

Turweston is the next parish West of Westbury, some time the home of Sir Lawrence Washington.

Sir LAURENCE WASHINGTON of Garsden, in the Co. of Wilts, knight, 11 May 1643, proved 23 May 1643. To be buried in the church of Garsden. My daughter the Lady Tirrell. My nephew Simon Horsepoole. My servants Francis Cliffe, Allen Moore, Thomas Benson and William Freame. My son Lawrence Washington to be executor. To the poor of Garsden

twelve pence a week for ever, to be bestowed in bread every Sunday morning, chargeable on my manor of Garsden.

(From the original will.)

The above will is one of the Oxford Wills (so called) which remain unregistered. The Calendars for 1643 and 1644 show many such. The Lady Tirrell mentioned in the will was Martha (Washington), wife of Sir John Tirrell or Tyrrell of Springfield, Essex, to whom she was married June, 1630 (see *Visitations of Essex*, II. 717). She died 17 Dec. 1670. Her husband was obliged to compound as a royalist in 1645, when he put in the following petition:—

“May it please this honorable Committee to take notice that I was Sequestered for being at Oxford, & the occasions of my going thither weare these—Sir Lawrence Washingtō my wife’s father (haueing noe more children besides my wife & one sofe then under age) carried my wife frō my house att Springfield in Essex to his house at Garsden in Wilts that Midsofmer before the warrs began, & she being with child sent for me about Christmas after, whereuppō I pceured a Passe from the Lords & Coñmons of ye Close Coñmittee to travell to her, & about Shrouetide after I got to Garsden, where the King Coñmanded by his Garison in Malmsbury; soone after S^r Lawrence went to attend the Seale at Oxford being ill before & at ye tyme of his goeing, but ye disease being quicker uppō him (for it began wth a gentle flux) & his sonne lying there also desperately sick, & his man sending m[e] word he spake of my coñing, for ye settleing his Estate by deed (w^{ch} accordingly he did) uppō his sonne & after, uppō his daughter; I went to Oxford, where S^r Lawr. shortly after died & his sonne hardly escaped, & then I returned to Garsden. Then my wife being sick at ye Bath & haueing spent o^r monys, I went shortly after to Bracly to my Tenant; & then pceuring a Passe frō my L: of Essex I came to Londō last January was twelue months & found my estate sequestered & soone after my goods & stock weare sold; & I attended the L: & Coñmons of y^e honor^{ble} Committee for Sequestratiōs till I was heard, & after, abroad in Londō till Mich: last when haueing no means longer to subsist I repaired to Springfield in Essex to my wife & childrē, where I aboad till about 3 weeks since.

I gaue 10£ to the first Propositions. I haue paid the 5th & 20th pt to the full, as appears by Certificate of ye Coñmittee at Chelmsford. I haue taken ye National Covenant. I have payd all Rates without distresse, before I was sequestred; & [] except 50£ to Habberdashers Hall last Mich: for 20th pt w^{ch} I hope I am [] that my Certeficate saith I haue paid to the Full. My goods haue been sold & stock. My estate in North-amtōsheire lost & utterly spoyled. I had a Passe to goe into ye K: Quarters, & was at Ox: before or when the Ordinance for Sequestratiōs bears date; the occatiō was a greate Concerne unto me, to wit ye setteling Sir Lawr. whole estate by intaile; And my owne land near Bracley. I never boar Arams; nor assisted ye K: Nor kissed his hand whilst I was there.”

“Yr humble Servant

“Jo: Tirell”

“24^o April: 1645.”

The following inscription was copied at Garsden by J. Henry Lea, Esq.:

"To the Memory of S^r Laurence Washington K^t lately chiefe Register of the Chauncery of known Pyety of Charity exemplarye A louinge Husband A tender Father A bountifull Master A Constant Relieuer of the Poore and to those of this Parish A perpetuall Benefactour Whom it pleased God to take unto his Peace from the fury of the insuing Warrs Oxon Maii 14^{to} Here interred 24^{to} Añño Dñi 1643^o Aetat Suae 64^o Where also lyeth Dame Anne his wife who deceased Junij 13^{to} and was buried 16^{to} Añño Dñi 1645."

"Hic Patrios cineres curauit filius Urna
Condere qui tumulo nunc jacet Ille pius
The pious Son his Parents here interred
Who hath his share in Urne for them prepar'd."

Dame Anne Washington, his wife, was a daughter of William Lewin of Otterden, Kent, D.C.L., and sister of Sir Justinian Lewin, an abstract of whose will has been given.

LAWRENCE WASHINGTON of Garsdon in the Co. of Wilts, Esq., 14 January 1661, proved 15 May 1662. My body to be buried in the chancel of the Parish church of Garsdon. To the poor of Garsdon ten pounds, to be distributed to householders by five shillings to a house, and to the poor of Westamsbury and Bulford, Wilts, ten pounds &c.

"Alsoe I doe giue and devise unto my Cozen John Washington sonne of Sir John Washington of Thrapston in the Countie of Northampton kn^t one Annuitie or yearely Rent of ffortie pounds of Currant English money ffor and dureinge the terme of his naturall life To be issueing and goeing forth out of all my messuages Lands Tenements and Hereditaments and ffarme in Westamsbury *als* Littleamsbury in the Countie of Wiltes aforesaid To be paid unto him at the ffests of Thanunciation of the blessed Virgin St Mary and St Michaell Tharchangell by euen and equall portions the ffirst payment thereof to beginne and to be made at the ffirst of the said ffests which shall happen come and be next after my decease and if and as often as it shall happen the said yearely Rent of ffortie pounds to be behinde and unpaid by the space of Tenne dayes next after any of the said ffests in the which as aforesaid the same ought to be paid that then and soe often it shall be lawfull to and for the said John Washington into the said Messuages Lands Tenements and hereditaments to enter and distreyne and the distresse and distresses then and there had found and taken to lead driue take and carry away and the same to impound deteyne and keepe untill the said Annuity or yearely rent of fforty pounds and all the arreares thereof (if any be) shall be unto my said Cozen John Washington fully satisfied and paid."

To Charles Tyrrell, youngest son of Dame Martha Tyrrell of Herne House in the Co. of Essex, one annuity of twenty pounds &c. To my cousin Symon Horsepoole of London, gent., one annuity of thirty pounds &c. To my beloved sister Dame Martha Tyrrell twenty pounds to buy her a ring, and to my nephews John, Thomas and Charles Tyrrell ten pounds apiece and to my niece Martha Tyrrell twenty pounds, to buy each of them a ring. To John Elton of Tedbury, Glouc., physician, for his great care and pains towards me and my family for several years past, forty pounds. To servants (not named). The residue unto Elianor, my wife, whom I make sole executrix &c.

Laud, 73 (P. C. C.).

DAME ELIANOR PARGITER, the relict of Sir William Pargiter late of Gretworth, knight, deceased, 17 July 1685, proved 2 June 1687. My body I desire may be carried in a decent and private way to Garsden in Wiltshire and interred there by my former husband Lawrence Washington Esq^r. I will and bequeath to my dearly beloved daughter Ferrars my necklace of pearl, being two strings of pearl, which her father gave to me, one sapphire ring, which he likewise gave to me, and her father's picture set in gold. To the parish of Garsdon thirty pounds, to be bestowed in decent plate for the Communion Table there, to be kept by the Minister of the place for the time being. To the poor of that parish ten pounds. The residue to my daughter Elianor Pargiter, whom I make, constitute and ordain sole executrix.

Proved by the oath of Elianor Dering *als* Pargiter.

Foot, 82 (P. C. C.).

She was the second daughter of William Guise of Elmore, Gloucestershire. She died 19 July, 1685, according to the monumental inscription at Garsden. Her first husband, Lawrence Washington, Esq., died 17 January, and was buried 11 February, 1661-2.

THOMAS POPE of the parish of St Philip and Jacob in Bristol, merchant, 3 September, 1684, proved 20 October 1685. Being now bound on a voyage to sea &c. To my wife Joanna, for and during her natural life, my messuage and tenement called Noble's corner, and all the lands and appurtenances thereunto belonging, situate in Barton Regis in the County of Glouc. The reversion and inheritance of the same messuage &c. I give and devise to my two sons, Charles Pope and Nathaniel Pope, their heirs and assigns, forever, equally between them as tenants in common.

Item I give and devise to my son Thomas Pope and the heirs of his body lawfully to be begotten all that my plantation, with the lands, servants, cattle, stock and appurtenances thereunto belonging, situate and being at or near Pope's Creek in Westmoreland in Virginia, with remainder to sons Charles and Nathaniel in common . . . My other plantation, commonly called Cliff's Plantation, in Westmoreland, on the Potomac River, in Virginia &c. I give and devise to my two sons Richard and John Pope, their heirs and assigns forever. But my wife Joanna shall hold and be endowed of one third part of both my said plantations &c. for the term of her natural life.

Item I make my loving friends and kinsmen Mr. William Hardridge, Mr. Lawrence Washington and Mr. John Washington, all of Virginia aforesaid, and the survivors and survivor of them, guardians and guardian of my said sons Thomas, Richard, John, Charles and Nathaniel for the managing of my said plantations and premises in Virginia. They shall receive and take the rents, issues and profits thereof until my said sons shall attain their respective ages of one and twenty years, and they shall, from time to time, ship and consign the proceeds thereof to my said wife in England during her life, and, in case of her decease, to such other person or persons as shall be guardian or guardians of all or any my children, sons or daughters, to be by her or them from time to time disposed and laid out for and towards the better maintenance and education of all and every my said children.

I make, ordain and appoint Richard Gotley and Charles Jones the

younger, merchants of the city aforesaid, executors in trust &c. And to each of my executors and to each of my above named friends and trustees in Virginia I give twenty shillings apiece as tokens of my love. Provision made for three daughters, Mary, Elizabeth and Margaret out of the personal estate (they under twenty-one).

Wit: John Churchman, W^m Meredith, W^m Brayne and John Selwood.
Cann, 124 (P. C. C.).

The Honorable JOHN CUSTIS Esq. of the City of Williamsburg and County of James City in the Colony of Virginia, 14 November 1749, proved at London 19 November 1753. My executor to lay out and expend, as soon as possible after my decease, out of my estate, the sum of one hundred pounds sterling to buy a handsome tombstone of the best durable white marble, large and built up of the most durable stone that can be purchased, for pillars, very decent and handsome to lay over my dead body, engraved on the tombstone my coat of arms, which are three parrots, and my will is that the following inscription may be also handsomely engraved on the said stone viz^t.

“Under this Marble Stone lyes the Body of the Honourable John Custis Esquire of the City of Williamsburgh and parish of Bruton formerly of Hungars Parish on the Eastern Shoar of Virginia and County of Northampton the place of his Nativity Aged . . . years and yet lived but seven years which was the space of time he kept a Batchelors House at Arlington on the Eastern Shoar of Virginia this Inscription put on this Stone by his own possitive Orders.”

And I do desire and my will is and I strictly require it that as soon as possible my real dead body, and not a sham coffin, be carried to my plantation on the Eastern Shore of Virginia, called Arlington, and there my real dead body be buried by my Grandfather the Hon^{ble} John Custis Esquire where a large walnut formerly grew and is now enclosed with a brick wall, which brick wall it is my will and I strictly charge and require it that the said brick wall be always kept up in good repair very handsomely by my heir that shall enjoy my estate; and if my heir should “ingrately” or obstinately refuse or neglect to comply with what relates to my Burial in every particular then I bar and cut him off from any part of my estate, either real or personal, and only give him one shilling sterling, and in such case I give my whole estate, real and personal, to the next heir male of my family named Custis that will religiously and punctually see this my will performed, but more especially what any ways relates to my burial in general, and if by any accident the Tombstone and appurtenances should be lost, broke or any ways miscarry in coming in from England, or any other ways whatsoever, in that case my positive will is and I earnestly require it that my heirs or executors immediately send to England for such another stone exactly, with the appurtenances, of the same price, until one shall come safe to hand according to my will and desire.

I give to my dear friend Thomas Lee Esquire, if living at my death, two hundred pounds to buy him any one thing he has a mind to remember me. To my worthy and much esteemed friend John Blair Esq. one hundred pounds, and to Mrs. Mary Blair, his wife, five guineas to buy her a mourning ring.

Whereas my plantation called Arlington, on the Eastern Shore of Virginia is entailed by my Grandfather, the Hon. John Custis Esq., on the heirs male of my body lawfully begotten and for as much as my father, the

late Hon. John Custis Esq., had a patent in his own name for two hundred and fifty acres of the said Arlington plantation which my said father has given me by his said will in fee simple, I do entail the said two hundred and fifty acres of land, so given to me, exactly in the same manner as the other three hundred acres contiguous or adjoining to it, and my will is that it always descend exactly in the same manner as Smith's Island and Motton Island, which are firmly entailed on the Heirs male of my body lawfully begotten by the will of my grandfather &c.

And whereas by my deed of Manumission recorded in the County Court of York I have freed and set at liberty my negro boy christened John, otherwise called Jack, born of the body of my slave Alice, now I do hereby ratify and confirm the said deed of Manumission unto the said John otherwise called Jack, and after the death of said John, otherwise called Jack, I give all the estate by me heretofore given to the said John, otherwise called Jack, either by deed or otherwise, to my son Daniel Park Custis to hold to him my said son from and after the death of the said John, otherwise called Jack &c. My will and desire is that as soon as possible after my decease my executor build on the said land I bought of James Morris, situate near the head of Queen's Creek in the co. of York, for the use of the said John, otherwise called Jack, a handsome, strong, convenient dwelling house according to the dimensions I shall direct, and a plan thereof drawn by my said friend John Blair Esq., and that it be completely finished within side and without, and when the house is completely finished it is my will that the same be furnished with one dozen high Russia leather chairs, one dozen low Russia chairs, a Russia leather couch, good and strong, three good feather beds, bedsteads and furniture and two good black walnut tables. I desire that the houses, fencing and other appurtenances belonging to the said plantation be kept in good repair and so delivered to the said John, otherwise called Jack, when he shall arrive to the age of twenty years. I also give him when he shall arrive to that age a good riding horse and two young able working horses. I give to Mrs. Ann Moody, wife of Matthew Moody, if she be living at my death, twenty pounds, to be paid her annually during her natural life. I also give her the picture of my said Negro boy John. It is my will and desire that my said Negro boy John, otherwise called Jack, live with my son until he be twenty years of age, and that he be handsomely maintained out of the profits of my estate given him. I give and devise unto John Cavendish, for the many services he has done me, the house and lot where he now lives to hold the same rent free during his natural life.

All the rest, residue and remainder of my estate, real and personal, be it of what nature or kind soever, or wheresoever lying and being in the whole world, I give, devise and bequeath unto my son Daniel Park Custis to hold to him, his heirs and assigns forever. And I do constitute and appoint my said son whole and sole executor. Wit: Thomas Dawson, George Gilmer, John Blair, jun^r.

The above will was proved at a court held for James City County 9 April 1750, Ben. Waller being Clerk of the Court.

On the twenty third day of Sept. 1784 Admōn. (with the will annexed) of the goods &c left unadministered by Daniel Parke Custis deceased &c., was granted to Wakelin Welch, the lawful attorney of Martha Washington, formerly Custis (wife of his Excellency the Honorable George Washington) the relict and administratrix of the rest of the goods of the said Daniel

Parke Custis deceased, for the use and benefit of the said Martha Washington, formerly Custis, now residing at Virginia aforesaid, the said Daniel Parke Custis dying intestate. Searle, 287 (P. C. C.).

Facing this page will be found a folded tabular pedigree which I have compiled to illustrate this article.

[Others of the name Washington than the famed brothers John and Lawrence Washington appear in the annals of Virginia :

"Robert Washington of Wapping in y^e p'sh of Stepney and Town of Middlesex, Mariner," executed power of attorney to "W^m Pearson, Chirurgeon," "29th July 1660."

"Edward Washington, convicted of manslaughter and ordered to be burnt in the hand" October 12, 1675. *Records of General Court of Va.*

The following grants are of record in the State Land Registry :

Major John Washington, Book No. 5, p. 38, 320 acres in Westmoreland Co., M'ch 23, 1664. Major John Washington and Thomas Pope, No. 5, p. 49, 50 acres in Westmoreland Co., Sept. 4, 1667. Major John Washington, No. 5, p. 49, 300 acres in Northumberland Co., June 1, 1664; p. 50, 1700 acres in Westmoreland Co., March 26, 1664. Mrs. Ann Pope alias Washington, No. 5, p. 52, 700 acres in Westmoreland Co., June 13, 1661. Major John Washington and Thomas Pope, No. 5, p. 54, 1200 acres in Westmoreland Co., Sept. 4, 1661. Lt. Col. John Washington, No. 6, p. 349, 450 acres in Northumberland Co., Oct. 10, 1670. Lawrence Washington and Robert Richards, No. 6, p. 60, 700 acres in Stafford Co., Sept. 27, 1667. Lt. Col. John Washington, No. 6, p. 615, 5000 acres in Stafford Co., 1677; p. 183, 560 acres in Rappahannock Parish, Nov. 3, 1673. Richard Washington, No. 8, p. 165, 330 acres in Surrey Co., April 29, 1682; p. 464, 200 acres in Surrey Co., April 20, 1685; p. 88, 772 acres in Surrey Co., Oct. 23, 1690; No. 9, p. 326, 345 acres in Surrey Co., April 25, 1701. John and Arthur Washington, No. 9, p. 371, 742 acres in Surrey Co., 1701.

Neither Robert, Edward, Richard, John or Arthur Washington, appear to have been of the family of John and Lawrence Washington, from the records preserved of these brothers.—R. A. BROCK.

The *Daily Reporter*, Northampton, Eng., August 24, 1889, contains a description of the Washington Slab in Sulgrave Church, and an account of its mutilation about a fortnight before that date by two strangers in gentlemanly attire.

The Washington slab is thus described in the *Northampton Reporter*. Six different brass plates were let into it. The first contained the Washington coat of arms, Argent, two bars gules, in chief three mullets of the second. On each side, in brass, were "effigies of Washington and his wife, and below them on a brass plate of oblong form was the following inscription in three lines :

Here lyeth buried y^e bodys of Laurence Wassingtō Gent & Amee his |
wyf by whome he had issue iiij sons & vij daughts w^e laurence Dyed y^e
day of | an^o 15 & Amee Deceased the vi day of
October an^o Dñi 1564. |

Under this are representations of the four sons and seven daughters in two groups.

The costume of Lawrence Washington and his children is that of the ordinary attire of civilians of the middle of the 16th century. The father wears a close-fitting doublet, a large loose gown, with demi-canon sleeves purified with fur, and large broad-toed shoes. The boys wear large doublets, knee breeches, long hose, and shoes like their father; and each has his gyficière at his girdle. The girls wear close-fitting caps, with gowns reaching to the ankles, and secured round the waist with a band. The brass representing Amy Washington no longer remains. . . . Time has told somewhat on this monument of Lawrence and Amy Washington; and it is also to be regretted, the hand of the thief as well. The head of Lawrence Washington has been knocked off; the brass effigy of his wife has

. . . dau. of Miles
 nton of Bar-
 co. Lanc.

John W. of Warrington, co. Lanc.
 Robert Miles.

Elizabeth, wid. of Lawrence William Gough of Northampton. Ob. s. p.
 Richard Washington, Ob. s. p. 1612.
 Lucy Chiselwright of co. Cambridge.
 Anne Rob't Bateman. Katherine Melchior Reynolds.

Elizabeth, dau. of Robert and h. of Rob't Light of Radway, co. Warwick.
 Frances John Thompson of Sulgrave.
 Anne Edmund Foster of Hanslop, Bucks.
 Elizabeth.
 Magdalen.
 Barbara Simon Butler of Appletree, co. Northampton. bur. 6 May, 1549; bur. 16 June, 1628.
 1 April, 1635.
 Mary Abel Makepeace of Chipping Warden, co. Northampton.
 Margaret Gerard Hawtayne of Easington, Oxon.

William of Great Gs., who R.
 Elmore Sir William Pargiter, (Will.) of Gretworth, kt.
 Anne, wife of Christopher Gyse (or Gise). Bur. at Garsdon, 4 June, 1642, æt. 20.

Lawrence Washington of Sulgrave and Brington. Ob. 13 Dec. 1616. Bur. 15 Dec. 1616, at Brington.
 Anne (Amy?) Alban Wakelyn. Ursula Thomas Adcock of Swinford, Leic.
 Elizabeth Lewis Richardson of Turvey, Beds.

Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Shirley, Baron and h. Ferrars of Chartley, afterwards Earl Ferrars. Ob. 25 Dec. 1717.

as Stanton of Woolverton, co. Warr. Esq.

Walter. Alice.

Sir William Washington of Packington, co. Leic., kt. Bur. at St. Martin's in the Fields, Midd., 22 June, 1643. (Will.)
 Elizabeth Francis Mewce of Holdenby, co. Northampton. (Will) Married 26 May, 1615.
 Joan Francis Pill.
 Margaret (first) Samuel Thornton, who died 1666-7 (Will), and (secondly) Sir Sandys, kt.
 Alice Robert, eldest son of Thomas Sandys of London, gent.
 Frances Gargrave.
 Amy Curtis of Islip, co. Northampton, gent. Ob. 1636. (Will.)
 (Three other daus. of whom one probably named Lucy.)

Henry Washington, æt. 3, Col. in the royalist army; of Worcester. Buried at Mond, Surrey, 9 Mar. 1663.
 Mary Washington (unmarried). Ob. 1680-81. (Will.)
 William, 3d son, bap. at Tring, 14 Oct. 1641.
 Elizabeth, bap. at Tring, 17 Aug. 1636. Margaret. Maria.

John Washington. Left issue.
 Anne Maj. Francis Wright.

John Catherine W. red Col. Henry Willis.

Warner. Henry. 3 dau.
 Fielding Lewis. Samuel, b. 16 Nov. 1734.
 John Augustine, b. 13 Jan. 1755.
 Charles, b. 1 May, 1738.
 Mildred, d. young.

Washington of Northampton and Virginia.

ARMS.—Argent, two bars and in chief three mullets Gules.

JOHN WASHINGTON, of Whitfield, co. Lanc.=

John Washington
of Whitfield.

..... dau. of
Westfield.

= Robert Washington of Warton=..... dau. of Miles
co. Lancaster, gent., 2d son. Whittington of Bar-
wick, co. Lanc.

John Washington=Margaret, dau. of Robert
of Warton, co. Lanc. Kitson of Warton, and
sister of Sir Thomas Kit-
son, Kt., and Alderman
of London.

Thomas.

Ellen=James Mason
of Warton.

Agnes, dau. of. . . . Bateman
of Haversham, co. Westmore-
land, 3d wife.

2d wife.

Robert=

Miles.

Anthony.

Matthew.

Elizabeth.

Thomas Washington=..... dau. of
of Compton, Sussex, Deering.
Captain in Flanders.

Elizabeth, wid. of=Lawrence Washington of Northampton=Anne (or Amy), dau of
William Gough of & Gray's Inn, Mayor of Northampton. Rob't Pargiter of Gret-
Northampton. Grantee of Sulgrave 30 H. VIII. Ob. worth, gent. Ob. 7 Oct.
Ob. s. p. 19 Feb. 26 Eliz. (Will.) 1564.

Nicholas.

Leonard=.....

Peter.

Thomas.
twice
married.

Jane=Humphrey Gardiner
of Cockerham, Lanc.

Richard Washington,
Ob. s. p. 1612.

Lucy=..... Chiselwright
of co. Cambridge.

Anne=Rob't Bateman.
Katherine=Melchior
Reynolds.

Elizabeth, dau.=Robert Washington of=Anne, dau. of
and h. of Rob't Sulgrave, Esq., æt. 40,
Light of Rad- 26 Eliz. Jointly with
way, co. War- son Lawrence sold Sul-
wick. grave 8 Jac. (Will.)

Lawrence Washington of=Martha, dau. of Clement
Gray's Inn, Midd'x, Esq., Newce of Hadham Mag-
Register of High Court of na, co. Hert.
Chancery. Ob. 1619. (Will.)

Two other sons.

Frances=John Thompson of Sulgrave.
Anne=Edmund Foster of Hanslop, Bucks.
Elizabeth.
Magdalen.
Barbara=Simon Butler of Appletree, co. Northampton.
bur. 1 April, 1635.
Bap. 6 May, 1549; bur. 16 June, 1628.
Mary=Abel Makepeace of Chipping Warden, co. Northampton.
Margaret=Gerard Hawtayne of Esington, Oxon.

Alban (æt. 19 in 1618).
Guy.
Robert (alive 1676).

Mary=Martin Edon of Banbury, co. Oxon.
Margaret=John Gardiner of London.
Catherine.

Sir Lawrence Washington, kt. of=Anne, dau. of William
Westbury, Bucks., and Garsdon, Lewyn, Esq., D. C. L.,
Wilts., Register of High Court of and sister of Sir Jus-
Chancery. Died in Oxford, 1643. tinian Lewyn, kt.
(Will.)

Mary, wife of William
Horsepoole of Great
Marlow, Bucks., who
died 1647.

Lawrence Washington of Garsdon, Wilts, Esq.=Eleanor, 2d dau. of Wm. Gyse of Elmore,=Sir William Pargiter,
Ob. 17 January, 1661-2. (Will.) co. Glou., Esq. Ob. 19 July, 1685. (Will.) of Gretworth, kt.

Anne, wife of Christopher Gyse (or Gise).
Bur. at Garsdon, 4 June, 1642, æt. 20.

Lawrence Washington=Margaret, eldest dau.
of Sulgrave and Bring- of William Butler of
ton. Ob. 13 Dec. 1616. Tighes, Sussex, Esq.
Bur. 15 Dec. 1616, at Married 3 Aug. 1588.
Brington. Alive 1636.

Robert, 2d son.=Elizabeth, dau. of
Ob. 10 March, John Chishull of
1622-3. Bur. at More Hall, Es'x.
Brington. Ob. 19 March,
1622-3. Bur. at
Brington. (Will.)

Walter Washington=Alice, dau. of=John Woodward
of Radway, Warr. John Morden of Stratford-
Ob. 1597. upon-Avon.
Morell, co. Warr. (Will.
1647.)

Christopher=Margaret, dau.
of. . . Palmer
of Radway.
William.
Thomas.

Anne (Amy?)=Alban Wakelyn.
Ursula=Thomas Adcock of
Swinford, Leic.
Elizabeth=Lewis Richardson
of Turvey, Beds.

Elizabeth, dau.=Robert Shirley, Baron
and h. Ferrars of Chartley,
Ob. 2 Oct. 1693. afterwards Earl Fer-
rars. Ob. 25 Dec. 1717.

John Washington of Radway, co. Warr.=Mary, dau. of Geo. Danvers of Blisworth, co. North'n, Esq.

Katherine=Thomas Stanton of Woolverton, co. Warr. Esq.

George Washington.

Elizabeth.

Ann.

Thomas.

Katherine.

Thomas, æt. 3, 1619

Walter.

Alice.

Sir William Washington=Anne, dau. of Sir Geo.
of Packington, co. Leic., Villiers of Brooksby,
kt. Bur. at St. Martin's kt., and half sister of
in the Fields, Midd., 22 George, Duke of Buck-
June, 1643. (Will.) ingham.

Sir John Washington=Mary, dau. of Philip
of Thrapston, county Curtis, of Islip, co.
Northampton, kt. Northampton, gent.
Ob. 1 Jan. 1624-25.
Bur. at Islip.
= Dorothy (2d wife) dau.
of William Pargiter of
Gretworth, Esq., and
wid. of. . . . Kirkby.
Ob. 1678. (Will.)
Mordaunt. John. Philip.

Robert.
Richard,
born abt
1600.

Lawrence Washington,=Amphillis, dau. of
M.A., Fellow of Brase- Roads (?).
nose Coll., Oxford, Rec- Bur. at Tring, co.
tor of Purleigh, Essex Herts., 19 Jan'y,
(1633-1643). Ob. ante 1654-5. Admon.
1654-5. gr. to son John
Washington.

Thomas, b. about
1603. Died at
Madrid, 1623.
Gregory, bapt.
at Brington, 16
Jan'y, 1606-7.
Bur. next day.
George, bapt. at
Wormleighton,
Warr., 3 Aug.
1608.

Elizabeth=Francis Mewce of Holdenby, co. Northampton.
(Will. Married 26 May, 1615.
1676).
Joan=Francis Pill.
Margaret=(first) Samuel Thornton, who died 1666-7 (Will),
and (secondly) Sir Sandys, kt.
Alice=Robert, eldest son of Thomas Sandys of London, gent.
Frances=. Gargrave.
Amy=Philip Curtis of Islip, co. Northampton, gent.
Ob. 1636. Ob. May, 1636. (Will.)
(Will.)
(Three other
daus. of whom
one probably
named Lucy.)

Henry Washington, æt. 3, 1618.=Elizabeth, dau. of
Col. in the royalist army; gov. Remarried
of Worcester. Buried at Rich- Samuel Sandys of
mond, Surrey, 9 Mar. 1663-4. co. Worc., Esq.
Living 1697-8.

George, bap.
13 Jan. 1619-
20.
Christopher.

Elizabeth=William Legge,
Esq. Ancestor
of the Earls of
Dartmouth.

Susanna, bap. 15=Reginald Graham
Nov. 1618; ob. 26 of Lewisham, co.
Feb. 1698-9; bur. Kent, Esq.
at Lewisham,
Kent. (Will.)

1 w.=John Washington=2 w. Ann,
born in England dau. of Nath'l
(probably 1633 or Pope, and
1634). Emigrated sister of
to Virginia. Thos. Pope.

=Lawrence Washington=2 w. Jane.
bap. at Tring, co. Herts. Emi-
23 June, 1635. grated to Virginia.
John Washington.
Left issue.

William, 3d son,
bap. at Tring, 14
Oct. 1641.

Elizabeth,
bap. at Tring,
17 Aug. 1636.
Margaret.
Martha.

Mary Washington (unmarried).
Ob. 1680-81. (Will.)

Penelope Washington (unmarried).
Bur. at Wickhamford, co. Worc., 2
March, 1697-8 (will pro. at Worc., 9
March, 1697).

Katherine, m. first to
Forster, and secondly to
Barnabas Tonstall of Mid.
Temple, Esq.

.....=..... Gellett.

John.

Lawrence Washington, d. 1697.=Mildred, dau. of Col. Augustine Warner.

Anne=Maj. Francis Wright.

John=Catherine Whiting.

Jane, dau. of Caleb Butler, m. 20 April, 1715=Augustine Washington=Mary Ball.
d. 24 Nov. 1728. d. April 12, 1743, æt. 49.

..... Gregory=Mildred=Col. Henry Willis.

Warner. Henry. 3 daus.

Butler, d. young. Lawrence. Augustine. Jane,
d. young.

GEORGE WASHINGTON=Martha, widow of Daniel Parke Custis,
b. 11 Feb. 1732; and dau. of John Dandridge.
m. 6 Jan. 1759.
First President of the U. S.
Died s p. 14 December, 1799.

Elizabeth=Fielding Lewis.

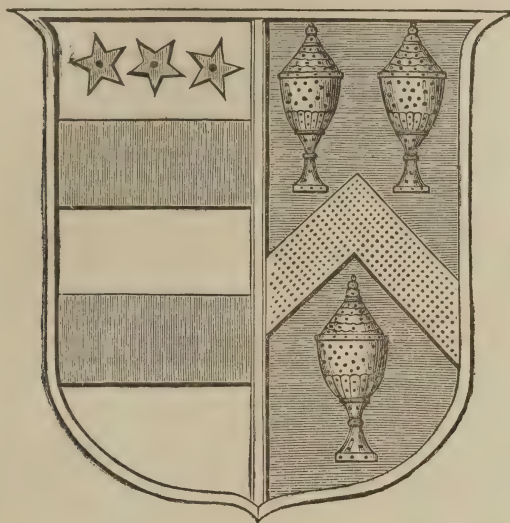
Samuel,
b. 16 Nov.
1734.

John-Augustine,
b. 13 Jan. 1735.

Charles,
b. 1 May,
1738.

Mildred,
d. young.

been stolen and taken away bodily; and the enamel with which the coat of arms was colored has crumbled nearly all away, leaving scarce a trace behind. The two portions recently taken away are those representing the 'iiij sons and vij daughters.' Each of these pieces could be covered by a sheet of notepaper."



HERE · LIETH · THE · BODI · OF · LAVRENCE
WASHINGTON · SONNE · & · HEIRE · OF
ROBERT · WASHINGTON · OF · SOVLGRAE
IN · THE · COVNTIE · OF · NORTHAMPTON
ESQVIER · WHO · MARIED · MARGARET
THE · ELDEST · DAUGHTER · OF · WILLIAM
BVTLE · OF · TEES · IN · THE · COVNTIE
OF · SVSSEXE · ESQVIER · WHO · HAD · ISSV
BY · HER · 8 · SONNS · & · 9 · DAUGHTERS
WHICH · LAVRENCE · DECESSED · THE · 13
OF · DECEMBER · A : DÑI : 1616

THOV · THAT · BY · CHANCE · OR · CHOYCE
OF · THIS · HAST · SIGHT
KNOW · LIFE · TO · DEATH · RESIGNES
AS · DAYE · TO · NIGHT
BVT · AS · THE · SVNNS · RETORNE
REVIVES · THE · DAYE
SO · CHRIST · SHALL · VS
THOUGH · TVRND · TO · DVST · & · CLAY

appendix to his edition of Rev. C. H. Wharton's Poetical Epistle to George Washington (Boston, 1881), gives an account of the presentation of the facsimiles to the State by Mr. Sumner. This account is accompanied by engravings of the two stones. Mr. Pulsifer has loaned us the cut of Lawrence Washington's stone, containing besides the inscription the arms of Washington impaling Butler; and it is printed above. Lawrence and Margaret (Butler) Washington were parents of Lawrence Washington, M.A., rector of Purlleigh, who, it is believed, was the father of the Virginia emigrants.—EDITOR.

It is to be hoped that the perpetrators of this dastardly act may be discovered. An abstract of the will of Lawrence Washington and an inquisition post mortem are printed, *ante*, pp. 398-400.

Lawrence Washington of Sulgrave, grandson of Lawrence and Amee Washington, died Dec. 13, 1616, and was buried at Brington. In 1860, as has been stated in the foot-note on page 403, Earl Spencer presented to Hon. Charles Sumner facsimiles of two Washington memorial stones in the church at Brington, which facsimiles Mr. Sumner presented to the State of Massachusetts. One of these stones was that of this Lawrence Washington and the other that of his brother Robert. The inscription on the stone of Robert Washington and his wife Elizabeth is printed on page 403, from Baker's Northamptonshire. Mr. David Pulsifer, in the

CONCLUSIONS.

A careful examination of the preceding pages will doubtless bring the reader to the conclusion that Mr. Waters has made out a pedigree in the highest degree probable, and lacking absolute certainty only on the two following points. First, having shown that Lawrence Washington of Virginia owned land in Luton, we lack *positive* proof to identify him with the Lawrence baptized at Tring in 1635.

Second, having rendered it almost absolutely certain that the father of the Washington children baptized at Tring, was a clergyman and M.A., we lack *absolute* certainty that he was identical with the Rector of Purleigh.

On both these points we may hopefully expect assistance from our English friends, now that the field of investigation is so contracted. It may be fairly added, that whilst legal evidence on these two points is lacking, the industry and acuteness of Mr. Waters are signally shown in the great amount of circumstantial evidence by him collected, which indeed affords us a moral certainty of the entire correctness of the pedigree.

It is a curious fact that the first pedigree as drawn up by Sir Isaac Heard, should prove to be correct, probably, with the insertion of one more generation. Probability, founded on the persistence of the christian name Lawrence, would lead every genealogist to attempt to connect the Virginia branch with the main line descended from John Washington of Warton and Margaret Kitson. But, in a pedigree, every fact must be susceptible of proof, and Col. Chester is entitled to the highest praise for his successful attempt to prove that the Virginia emigrants were *not* Sir John and Rev. Lawrence, the sons of Lawrence of Sulgrave and Brington, even if it now be shown that they were grandsons.

It is satisfactory, however, to have the pedigree confirmed with this small but vital correction, as it retains the value of all investigations which have been made respecting the Washingtons of Sulgrave, and will continue the interest of all Americans in what had been accepted as the birth-place of the race. Mr. Waters has interposed one more ancestor in the person of the Rev. Lawrence Washington, and we shall doubtless soon learn much more about him.

As Col. Chester's paper of 1866 may not be accessible to all of our readers, we reprint such parts as refer to Rev. Lawrence of Purleigh, especially as Mr. Waters has not cited all of them.

Extract from Col. Chester's "Preliminary Investigation."

"We proceed now to the history of LAWRENCE WASHINGTON, apparently the fifth son of Lawrence and Margaret, and certainly the younger brother of Sir William and Sir John Washington.

Baker was quite correct in stating that he was a student at Oxford in the year 1622. He was of Brazenose College, and matriculated on the 2d of November, 1621. The exact record in the Matriculation Register is as follows: 'Laurent: Washington, Northamp: Gen. fil. an. nat. 19;' *i. e.* Lawrence Washington, of Northamptonshire, whose father's rank was that of a gentleman, and whose own age was nineteen years at his last birthday.

It was not until little more than a year later that the officials commenced entering in the register the christian names and particular residences of the fathers of the students, but in the present instance the above record is almost as satisfactory as it would have been if the other particulars had been given. In the first place, the Washington family of Sulgrave, or Brington, was the only one of the name in Northamptonshire whose sons could be recognized and designated as the sons of gentlemen, unless, indeed, the Heralds of that time omitted others, which is not probable. Secondly, there was no other Lawrence Washington at Oxford for considerable periods before and after this date; unless, again, all the officials were guilty of omissions in all the Registers (for the writer has carefully examined them all), which is even more improbable. And, finally, the will of his aunt Elizabeth, widow of his uncle Robert Washington, dated on the 17th of March, 1622-3, among other legacies to his brothers and sisters, leaves him her husband's seal ring, and states that he was then at Oxford.

Lawrence Washington was born, therefore, about the year 1602. He appears to have entered at Brazenose College as early as 1619, but he did not sign the Subscription Book until the 2d of November, 1621, under which date his name also appears in the general matriculation register, in connection with thirty-five others—an extraordinary number, and indicating that from some cause this

ceremony had hitherto been neglected. He took his B.A. degree in 1623, and became Fellow of Brazenose about 1624. He is recorded as serving the office of lector, then the principal educational office in the college, from 1627 to 1632 inclusive. On the 20th of August, 1631, he became one of the proctors of the university, filling a vacancy that had occurred by the deprivation of his predecessor by royal warrant. On the 14th of March, 1632-3, he was presented to the then very valuable living of Purleigh, in Essex, and resigned his fellowship. The records of a suit in Chancery, preserved at the Rolls Office, perfectly identify the rector of Purleigh with the fellow of Brazenose and the proctor of the university. He continued at Purleigh until the year 1643, when, according to Newcourt, he was 'ejected by sequestration for his loyalty in the late rebellion of 1642,' and had the honor of being pilloried in the infamous 'Century.' Walker states that he 'was afterwards permitted to have and continue upon a Living in these parts; but it was such a poor and miserable one that it was with difficulty that any one was persuaded to accept it.' The writer has been unable to ascertain the living mentioned; but it is to be hoped that some further trace of him may yet be discovered in the neighborhood of Purleigh, where, putting the usual construction upon Walker's language,* he continued in his profession of a clergyman after the Restoration, and consequently some years after the date of his namesake's emigration to Virginia."

Lastly, this important publication about the Washingtons would be imperfect if no notice were taken of the costly and widely-circulated book, published in 1879, by the late Albert Welles. Many persons have been and will be misled by this utterly false and absurd publication. I will therefore reprint the essential portions of my letter to the *New York Nation* of July 18, 1889.

The English portion was a most ridiculous performance in every point of view, and it is only fair to suppose that Mr. Welles was not in a sound state of mind when he adopted and published this statement. His unnamed English correspondent claimed to have derived his alleged facts from the Common Pleas Rolls, and adds: "The pedigree I now send I can establish by legal evidence."

The object of this pedigree was to show that several generations of Washingtons had been born at Warton, County Lancaster; that a Lawrence W. was born there in 1569, whose eldest son was Leonard W., born about 1595, the father of four sons and one daughter *baptized at Warton* in 1616, 1619, 1622, 1625, and 1627. The two younger sons were said to be Lawrence, baptized 1625, and John, baptized 1627, who were termed the emigrants to Virginia.

I will not waste time in refuting the innumerable blunders of the rest of the pedigree, but deal with the essential point here raised. Col. Chester printed a letter in the *New York World* of March 29, 1879, when he had seen the prospectus of Welles's book. He said:

"I at once recognized an old acquaintance, hawked about London some years ago, the original manuscript of which is in my own possession, and now lies on my table before me, where I keep it for the amusement of my friends. . . . I will simply select the crucial point of it, where it is stated that the two emigrant brothers, Lawrence and John Washington, were sons of Leonard Washington of Warton, and that they were respectively born and baptized in 1625 and 1627. The only possible source from which these two baptisms could be obtained is the parish register of Warton. I have examined the register personally and very carefully, and can declare that no such entries are to be found in it."

At this point I wish to introduce the evidence of the Rev. T. H. Pain, M.A., Vicar of Warton, given in a letter now before me, addressed to the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, dated January 25, 1889. He writes:

"I beg to say that I have not been able to find any entry of the baptism of Leonard Washington, said to have been born in Warton about 1595. As to the baptisms of his children, I send the following extracts:

Baptismata Anno Dom. 1616.

Robertus, filius Leonardi Washington, baptiz. octavo die Septembris.

Baptismat. 1619.

Jane, daughter of Leonard Washington, bapd. 4th day of September.

Bapt. Anno Dom. 1622.

Francis, ye sonne of Leonard Washington of Warton, baptized ye 4th day of February.

* See foot-note on page 395, *ante*.—W. H. W.

"I have not been able to find an entry of the baptism of Lawrence, said to have been baptised at Warton in 1625, or of John, said to have been baptized here in 1627."

In the light of these two statements, no one can doubt that the pedigree is a rank and stupid forgery, made by the simple method of fastening upon Leonard Washington two sons of whom he had no knowledge, and without a word of proof.

It seems to me that Col. Chester's statement of the genesis of this forgery may be amusing and instructive. He wrote under date of June 16, 1879:

"If you could see the original, which strangely fell in my hands, you would see how the whole thing was concocted. It was got up some years ago by this 'James Phillippe' for John Camden Hotten, who died before publishing it, and his successors had too much good sense to carry out his intentions. It is evident that the compiler, after working out an elaborate pedigree, much of which I know to be false, looked about for a safe place where to put the two emigrant brothers. He finally decided to make them sons of Leonard Washington of Warton. Afterwards, probably thinking that he might be detected, he crossed out this affiliation. But, finding no better place for them, he finally wrote (as an instruction to the printer), 'This is correct.'

"Of course you would not find any proofs of his statements. This distinguished 'genealogist' never furnishes any. If asked for his authority in any instance, he draws himself up to his full height (6 ft. 4) and says, 'I am the authority'; and that is all any one can ever get out of him. . . .

"The 'Common Pleas Rolls' are as well known to every historical student and genealogist as the *Heralds' Visitations*. Like all similar records, they are more or less valuable, but they rank no higher, if so high, as the '*Chancery Proceedings*.' Unfortunately, they are very difficult to search, from being entirely unindexed, and it is this fact of which 'Phillippe' takes advantage. He may almost with impunity say that his authority for a particular statement is a Common Pleas roll, for unless he also gave you, which he never does, the precise year, term of court, number of roll, and number of membrane, it would be almost impossible to test his statement. I spent weeks over these rolls of the period. To say that they are not used by other genealogists is as ridiculous as to say that other genealogists do not look at wills or parish registers or any other common source of information."

Col. Chester proceeds to point out numerous specific errors, and adds:

"I have all the Washington entries of all the Registers in all the places named in the pedigree, and can say without hesitation that they can never have been consulted by the compiler. The whole affair is a mere catchpenny concern, and I am amazed at the impudence of men who can put forth such a concoction and then claim that every statement can be substantiated by legal evidence."

This indignant exposure of the fraud, from the most competent authority, will be sufficient. Every one will regret that Col. Chester did not have the good fortune to bring to a successful conclusion the investigation which he pursued for so many years. But every one will equally rejoice that the work has been accomplished by an American, and will recognize the fact that Mr. Waters has entirely filled the high place which Col. Chester left vacant.—W. H. WHITMORE.]

THOMAS GRAY, of the Borough of Harwich in the County of Essex and Diocese of London, 16 August 1606, proved 29 June 1607. To wife Katherine all my moiety of the messuages, lands & tenements &c in Sutton in the County of Suffolk, late of Robert Miles, of Sutton aforesaid, yeoman deceased, father of the said Katherine; the other moiety, part or purpart whereof one Thomas Wyseman Esq., my brother-in-law, now holdeth. The said property to my wife to hold during her natural life, then to Thomas Gray, my son, and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten; failing such issue then to Susan Gray, Parnell Gray and Katherine Gray, my daughters, and the heirs of their bodies lawfully begotten. If they die without heirs &c. then to the said Katherine, my wife, & her heirs forever. I give

& bequeath to daughters Susan, Parnell & Katherine, each one hundred pounds at the age of eighteen years. Wife Katherine to be executrix, Hugh Branham, clerk, to be supervisor and a bequest to him of three pounds for his labor.

Wit: Anthony Branham, Richard Reynoldes and John Moore (by mark.)
Huddleston, 49.

THOMAS GRAYE of Wapping in the County of Middlesex, mariner, 15 November 1626, proved 6 April 1627. Commencing with A Remembrance of what I have in the Ship called the Rain-bow, Anno 1626. Then follow bequests—to the poor of Wapping forty shillings, to my Reverend friend M^r. Sedgweeke, Preacher to the same Hamlet, three pounds, to my sister Katherine Graye five pounds, to my brother Thomas Coytmor fifty shillings, to my sister Elizabeth Coytmor fifty shillings, to my cousin Mary Edgleffelde fifteen pounds. All the rest of my goods I give to my sister Parnell Parker, widow, and to her daughter, to be divided between them, whom I make my executrixes. To my loving friend Nathaniel Case thirty shillings, whom I make my overseer.

The will was proved by Parnell Parker, sister of the deceased & power reserved for ——— the other executrix &c.

Skyenner, 45.

[See REGISTER, vii. 32 (will of Thomas Coytmor); xxxiv. 253-9 (Gray and Coytmor); xi. 160-71 (Coytemore, Rainborow and Winthrop).—H. F. WATERS.]

JAMES RUSSELL of the city of Hereford, gentleman, 26 December 1611, proved 18 February 1611. To be buried as near my father as may be at the North door of the Cathedral church of Hereford. To the reparations of the church of All Saints ten shillings. To my wife Elizabeth my now dwelling house which I purchased of Walter Hurdeman, gentleman, &c., during her natural life, and at her death to my son Paule Russell and his heirs forever. To my said wife also one other garden which I purchased of William Whitlache, gentleman, during her natural life —, then to my son Paule Russell. I give and bequeath unto my said son Paule Russell one hundred pounds, within one year after my decease. To my daughter in law Katherine Russell my best double bell salt with the cover. I give and bequeath to James Russell the son of my son Paule Russell one house with the garden which I purchased of my uncle Thomas Mellyn, merchant of Bristol late deceased, and in money twenty pounds to be paid into the hands of his father Paule Russell, within six months after my decease. To my son Edward Russell twenty pounds (within three months &c.) and to every of his children forty shillings apiece. To Anne Russell one of the daughters of my son Henry deceased twenty pounds at her day of marriage or full age of one & twenty. If she die before that, then to as many of the children of my said son Henry as shall then be living. To the said Anne ten sheep remaining in the hands of Thomas Pascall. To Ellinor Russell one other of the daughters of my said son Henry ten pounds, at the age of twenty. To my daughter Katherine Smythe ten pounds and to her son Thomas Smythe my godson ten pounds, which sum of twenty pounds Thomas Smythe, husband to my said daughter, oweth me by bill. I do release James Scryvenor of one bond of four and twenty pounds. To Margaret Shervington of Gloucester, widow, forty shillings. To every of my god children twelve pence. To Philip Symonds my god son ten sheep remaining in the hands of Thomas Pascall. The surplusage more of sheep remaining

the hands of Thomas Pascall I give unto my god daughter Anne Smithe the daughter of Barnabie Smithe. To the poor of the city of Hereford ten pounds. To twelve poor people twelve frize gowns. Towards the reparations of Wybridge twenty shillings, of Mordifords Bridge five shillings. I give to my cousin M^r. Philip Symonds my second black gown. To my brother M^r. Richard Russell forty shillings to make him a ring. To M^r. James Smythe four pounds. The residue to my wife Elizabeth and her I make executrix. The overseers to be my brother M^r. Richard Russell and M^r. James Smythe.

Wit: James Smithe, Richard Russell, Philip Symondes.

Fenner, 12.

PAULE RUSSELL, of the parish of All Saints within the City of Hereford, 3 April 1614, proved 11 July 1614 by Katherine, his widow and executrix. My body to be buried in christian burial where my friends shall think fit. I give and bequeath unto James Russell, mine eldest son, in money the sum of ten pounds, to be paid him by my executrix when he shall accomplish the age of one and twenty years. Item, my will is that all the standards and implements remaining now in and about the house I dwell in shall be & remain unto my son James in manner and form as my father by his last will and testament bequeathed them unto me. Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Paule Russell in money the sum of ten pounds &c. I give & bequeath unto my son Richard Russell in money the sum of thirty pounds, to be paid likewise by mine executrix when he shall accomplish the age of one & twenty years. To my daughter Elizabeth Russell the sum of fifteen pounds &c. at the day of her marriage, if she marry with the consent of her mother and grandmother, or else, when she shall accomplish the age of one & twenty years. Katherine, my wife, to be sole executrix.

Wit: Richard Russell, Philip Symonds, John Chyne, James Scrivenor, Thomas Quarrell.

Law, 83.

ROBERT CLARKE of Redriffe, England, mariner, now resident in Boston in New England, 10 September 1662.

Juxon, 33.

JOHN KEBBY of St. Bennet Fyncke, citizen and Vintner of London, 21 June 1641, proved 18 May 1642, by Joane Kebby his widow and executrix. To the poor of the parish of Broumfield in the County of Somerset, where I was born, forty shillings, to be paid unto the church wardens of the said parish within six months next after my decease. Thomas Castle and Walter Morrish of the said parish, or their survivors shall have ten shillings out of the said poor's money. To the poor of the parish of St Bennett Fynck forty shillings in six months &c.

I give and bequeath unto my brother Henry Kebby, now living in New England, ten pounds of lawful money of England, to be paid unto him within six months after my decease, in case he shall be then living; but if he shall be then dead I do then give and bequeath his said legacy of ten pounds unto his daughter Susan Sellick, if she shall be then living. To my sister Leave thirty shillings. To my good friend Thomas Harrison of St. Bennet Fynck fifty shillings. To my good friend William Thomas, servant to Mr. Marsham, of Milk Street, London, thirty shillings. To my cousin Thomas Kebby, dyer, forty shillings.—A messuage or tenement in St. Christophers, near the Royal Exchange, known by the name or sign of the Sun.—My loving wife Joane to be executrix & residuary legatee.

Wit: Rich. Pepys, Henry Huchenson Scrip. Hen. Huchenson junior.

Cambell, 60.

WILLIAMS (*ante*, pages 299 and 301).

On the above named pages the Rev. Roger Williams's "George Fox dig'd out of his Burrowes" (Pub. Nar. Club, vol. v. p. 146) is quoted to show that Williams had a brother who was a "Turkey Merchant." On page 299 Mr. Henry F. Waters furnishes reasons for thinking that this Turkey merchant may have been Sidrack, son of James Williams of London; and on page 301, Dr. Reuben A. Guild argues that it was more likely to be one of the sons of William Wiliams of Roseworthy. The editor of the REGISTER sent a copy of the July number containing this matter to the clerk of the Merchant Taylors' Company of London, asking for entries in the Company's books about Sidrack Williams and his father James Williams, both freemen of that Company, and asking also if there was any evidence on the books that Sidrack Williams was a "Turkey Merchant." He received the following reply:—

"MERCHANT TAYLORS' HALL, LONDON, E. C.
31 August, 1889.

"DEAR SIR:

In reply to your letter of the 2d inst. I have much pleasure in forwarding to you the enclosed particulars from our Records regarding Sydrack Williams and his father.

I am, dear Sir,

Yours truly,

J. W. Dean, Esq.

F. G. FAITHFULL."

Merchant Taylors' Company, London.
re Sydrack Williams.

1620. Feb^r 20. "Sydrack Williams the son of James Williams* is admitted into y^e Freedom of this Company by Patrimony. Witness he is his Sonne Thomas Morse Inholder and Edw^d Webster, Merchant Taylor." (Ordinary Court Book 1619–1630, fol. 118.)

* N. B. James Williams was admitted to the Freedom of the Company by Servitude to Nicholas Tresswell on 7 April, 1587. (Alphabetical List of Freemen, 1530–1648.)

Memo. It is known that Sydrack Williams was a Merchant to Turkey, for on 6th March, 1626, he took as an Apprentice one Robert Williams† (son of Jacobi Williams Citizen & Merchant Taylor), and he is described in the Apprentice Book, Vol. IX. p. 233, as a Merchant to Turkey and Italy.

† Admitted to the Freedom on 3 Nov. 1634.

FRANCIS G. FAITHFULL,
Clerk of the Merchant Taylors' Company.

Merchant Taylors' Hall,
London, 31 August, 1889.

STEPHEN SEDGWICK of London, Brewer (*ante*, vol. 42, pp. 67 and 184).

The editor of the REGISTER sent copies of the January and April numbers for 1888 to the clerk of the Brewers' Company, London, and asked him if there was more than one Stephen Sedgwick a member of the Company in the early part of the seventeenth century. He replied as follows:

BREWER'S HALL, ADDLE ST., LONDON, E. C.

DEAR SIR,

4 May, 1888.

I find there were two persons of the name of Stephen Sedgwick members of this Company about the time you mention. The elder was a Liveryman, the younger only took up his Freedom.

Yrs. faithfully,

To John Ward Dean, Esq.

WILLIAM C. HIGGINS, Clerk.

RAINSBOROW (*ante*, xl. 170):

[It is suggested in the REGISTER for April, 1886, but not directly stated, that WILLIAM³ Rainsborow may have been the son-in-law of Rowland Coytmore. It is quite evident, however, that this must have been WILLIAM² Rainsborow. The former can only have been a boy of about sixteen at Coytmore's death in 1626, while the latter, who married Judith Hoxton, may previously have been husband of Sara Coytmore, named in the will of her grandmother Dorothy Lane, 1605, but not mentioned in the will of her father Rowland Coytmore. I can think of no other way in which Wm. Rainsborow can have been son-in-law of Coytmore, all of whose children and step-children are accounted for, except Sara, who may of course have died young and unmarried.—WM. S. APPLETON.]

ARTHUR SLADE (*ante*, p. 160):

[A note in the April number of the REGISTER asks for information concerning Arthur Slade. His death is recorded on the famous silver waiter of Theodore Atkinson, which is engraved with the names, times of death and ages of 48 persons, who were acquaintances and particular friends of the elder Atkinson.

The 11th name on this list is "Arthur Slade, Jan. 12th 1746-64." "He was from New Market. Letters of administration were granted to Henry Keese and his wife Elizabeth. This Mrs. Elizabeth Keese may have been his daughter, but nothing is shown by the Exeter Records of his having a wife or descendants." *Brewster's Rambles about Portsmouth, second series*, pp. 67-68. The only other Slades in Portsmouth within a half century of 1746, so far as known, are Benjamin Slade, and a Slade who was the first wife of William Blunt (son of Rev. John Blunt, of Newcastle. Rev. John was born 1706, and died in 1748. William seems to have been his eldest son). Benjamin Slade was taxed in Portsmouth for a small estate, 1739-1743, as living on the north side of Crafford's Lane (not his residence, but a tax limit). As the tax records of this city after 1744 for a number of years are missing, Benjamin may have been here, or at least been taxed here after 1743. The town records show nothing about him (Benjamin) or about Arthur. I mean the town record proper, not the tax lists. I should not expect to find Arthur Slade's name here if Brewster's "from Newmarket" means "of Newmarket," and does not mean a change of residence. The probate records at Exeter will show his residence at the time of his death.

In the correspondence of Theodore Atkinson with Capt. John Thomlinson, agent of the Province in London (IV. N. H. Provincial Papers, page 840), appears the following from Atkinson, under date of Portsmouth, Dec. 10th, 1734:—

"I am now to acknowledge yours of the 8th of Oct. last by Eggleston and observe what you say relating to Mr. Joans's answer to Col. Dunbar's letter about Mr. Slade, that affair was first mentioned to me by the Coll. with whom I often went into the country, he being obliged often to ride into the woods himself & he found he could by no means trust Mr. Slade he having been bribed by almost all the govern^t many towns raising a general contribution among the Loggers for him but the Coll. did not dismiss him till he openly Quarrel'd with him & without the least reason for he Lived with the Coll. whenever in Town yet he reported everywhere that he was Independ^t & had his Commission from home & hath said within this Ten days 'it is so.' I find nothing about Inglesfield in the town records near 1740."

The above will no doubt enable you to find out something further concerning Arthur Slade, who was evidently a person of considerable prominence here.—CHARLES E. BATCHELDER, of Portsmouth, N. H.]

CORRECTIONS.—*Ante*, page 380, line 7 of foot-note, for (?Micou?) read [James Roy Micou].

Page 403, foot-note, last line, before Virginia emigrants insert presumed.

CLAPP FAMILY.

Communicated by J. HENRY LEA, Esq., of Cedarhurst, Fairhaven, Mass.

THE following notes, taken by the writer from the Registers of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury at Somerset House in London, during a somewhat prolonged residence in that city while engaged in genealogical investigations regarding his own and other families, may not be without interest to those who are connected with the New England Clapps, as tending to throw some light on the hitherto unknown ancestry of that family in England.

These extracts are only fragmentary, no search of the Calendars for the name having been attempted, and it seems highly probable that an exhaustive examination of these valuable records may result in the solution of the mystery now surrounding the origin of the family and the connection of its various emigrants to this country. The John Clapp of Clehydon does not seem to be identical with the brother of Capt. Roger of that name, but "Colyton" or "Culliton," now Collaton, where he resided, may readily be identified with "Clehydon" of the will, and he was no doubt a not distant kinsman. William Clapp the younger of Salcombe, named as Overseer in the will of John Clapp of Otterton, *may* have been the unknown father of Capt Roger who was certainly living there at that time. A thorough search of the Prerogative Court Calendars and also of those of the District Courts of Devon and Dorset, none of which ever seem to have been undertaken, would no doubt furnish the whole history of this most interesting family.

Elizabeth Clappe of Exeter, widowe; will dated 27 May, 1588, proved 21 feb. 1588 (1588-9). To Susan the daughter of my sone John Clappe 10 pounds & best diaper Table Clothe. To John Clappe sone of aforesaid John 10 pounds & a silver gilt goblet. To Symon sone of aforesaid John Clappe 10 pounds & 6 silver spoons. To Rebecca daughter of same 10 pounds & my greatest panne & crocke. To servante mayde Elizabeth for her long & trustie service, a couldron, 4 platters, 4 pottingers & 4 saucers, all of the best. Sone John Clappe Residuary Legatee & Executor. Overseers John Strobridge, of Streethaine, gent., Seywell Bettye & Thomas Bridgman. Witnesses, John Strobridge, Barnarde Strobridge, Sewell Betty, Thomas Gill, script. Leicester, 28.

Richard Clapp. Letters of Admon. issued 23 June, 1613, on estate of Richard Clapp late of the parish of Clotworthill, co. Devon, to son Thomas Clapp & daughter Thomasine Clapp. Admon. Act Book.

John Clapp of Clehydon, co. Devon, Yeoman; will dated 11 Jan. 1636, proved 1 April, 1636. Bequests to daughter Lettice Starkegmy; To her sons ffancis & Richard Starkey (sic) at 10 years of age. To sonn John Clapp. To daughter Joane Potter & her daughter Joane at 10 years of age. To Alexander Robens at 21 years. Son Alexander Clapp Residuary Legatee & Executor. Witnesses, John Som^{er} haies, Symon Kolway, Wm: ffacy. Goare, 50.

John Clapp the elder of Otterton, co. Devon, Yeoman. Will dated 13 June, 1634; proved 18 Nov. 1636. Bequests To "nowe wiffe" Joane. To sonn-in-lawe Charles Channon. To sonn John Clapp. To eldest daughter Mary. To second daughter Agnes. To youngest daughter Margery. To grand-daughter Elizabeth Channon, daughter of Charles Channon. Sonn Robert Clapp Residuary Legatee & Executor. Overseers—kinsmen Robert Clapp of Otterton & William Clapp the younger of Salcombe. Pile, 115.

JOHN GIBBON, IN 1659, A GUEST OF RICHARD LEE OF VIRGINIA.

By EDWARD D. NEILL, D.D., of St. Paul, Minnesota.

IN May, 1659, when Samuel Mathews was governor of Virginia, John Gibbon was a visitor at the house of Richard Lee, the ancestor of the insurgent General during the War of Secession. Edward Gibbon, author of "The Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire," was a relative of John, and in the "*Memoirs of my Life and Writings*" he mentions that he was the son of Robert Gibbon, born the 3d of November, 1629, and educated at Jesus College, Cambridge. Afterwards, to use the language of Edward :

He was tutor in Lord Coventry's family. But the spirit of my kinsman soon emerged into more active life; he visited foreign countries as a soldier and traveller, acquired a knowledge of the French and Spanish languages, passed some time in the Isle of Jersey, crossed the Atlantic, and resided upwards of a twelve month in the rising colony of Virginia. In this remote province his love or rather his passion for heraldry found a singular gratification at a war dance of the native Indians, their shields of bark and naked bodies being painted with the colours and symbols of his favorite science.

Upon his return to England he was made, in 1670, Blue-Mantle Pursuivant of Arms in the Herald's College.

Mr. Allen Park Paton, Librarian of Greenock Library, informs me that in that collection there is a copy of "HVLOET'S DICTIONARIE By John Higgins, Late Student in Oxeford, 1572," the pages of which are covered with notes and drawings of crests by John Gibbon. Among others, the following in Latin :

My maternal grandfather presented me with this book, which I have had about Twenty years. He was born, and died in Suffolk. A man accomplished and learned in our laws and rights. His Christian name was Lionell, but by his surname he was well known as Edgar, born of a noble family.

JOHN GIBBON

Virginia May 24, 1659 Elc.

Afterwards Bleumantle 1670.

In 1682 a work was published in London, written by Gibbon, styled "Introductio ad Latiniam Blasoniam," in which he mentions that he passed a great part of 1659 in Virginia, remained until the following February, and was hospitably entertained by Col. Richard Lee, who was descended from the Lees of Shropshire. He described his coat of arms "Gul. a fes. chequy or. Bl. between 8 billets Arg."

Robert Lee, "Merchant Taylor," and Mayor of London during the last year of Elizabeth's reign, was also a descendant of the Shropshire family.

The modern claim that Richard Lee the Virginia immigrant was the son of Sir Robert Lee, Kt. of Bucks and Essex, is erroneous. The coat of arms of the Lees of Bucks is entirely different from that of the Virginia pioneer.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

DORCHESTER, S. C.—The following from the *Boston News Letter*, Number 215, May 24 to May 31, 1708, is furnished us by William B. Trask, A.M. :

By letters from *Dorchester* in *South Carolina* of April 7th last, we are acquainted that some of their Indian Traders met with some Indians who informed them that they being Hunting about 6 or 700 Miles from *Dorchester* towards the *French* Settlement at *Mobile*, which is within the Charter of *Carolina* upon the great River call'd *Coosaw*, but by the *Spaniards* *Spirito Sancto*, there fell a Shower of Blood, in which they walk'd up to the Ankles. The 24th of *September* last a certain Gentleman heard an unusual strange noise, others heard distinctly 3 Guns, and then a Drum; others at *Ediston* judged them to be Great Guns and then a Drum; a light was seen by some, and the Guns and Drum were so plain, that some shot off Guns to continue the Alarm, thinking it to be a real one; about a Month before there was heard a Volley of small Arms, and some time before that a Nation of Indians call'd the *Yameesees* that live to the *Southward*, who are utter Enemies to the *Spaniards* were alarmed by the like Noises, so that they Ran to their Arms; since these things there has been a *Design* to Attack *Mobile* (commonly called *Movella*) and our *Agent* that manages the Indian Trade has sent word that 1400 Indians offer their Service, but it is not yet put in execution.

 QUERIES.

WILLIAM GIBSON of Hopkinton married Mary Scott of the same town, July 13, 1744. Their children were: John, born 1745; Chloe, Mary, and Katherine born 1749. Mary Scott died in 1750, and after marrying Elizabeth Rines of Mendon, Sept. 12, 1751, he died 1766. His son John married (pub. Dec. 2, 1769) Elizabeth Barnes of Hopkinton, daughter of Peter and Martha Barnes. Their son John, born Dec. 24, 1773, married Jan. 1, 1801, Olive Green of Uxbridge. It appears by the family bible that she was born Sept. 19, 1775, one of her granddaughters saying in Uxbridge, and one saying in Providence, R. I. She had a brother Benjamin, and sisters Marcy, Hannah, and Mary. The parentage and paternal ancestry of William Gibson, Mary Scott, Peter Barnes and Olive Green are wanted by the inquirer. Also the maiden name and parentage of Martha the wife of Peter Barnes. Address, Harry A. Gibson, No. 23 Park Street, Marlboro', Mass.

DUNCKLEE-PUTNAM.—The parentage, date and place of birth is wanted of Silence Duncklee, who was married in that part of Salem, now Danvers, Mass., by the Rev. Peter Clarke, to Caleb Putnam, 7 December, 1720. The record of the intention of this marriage is also wanted. It is not in the city clerk's office in Salem.

Miss S. E. HUNT,
P. O. Box 77, Danvers, Mass.

OSBORN.—Elias Osborn is said to have removed "from Long Island." It is surmised that he was born not far from the year 1743. He raised a family in the village of Lyon's Farms, near Newark, N. J., among whom was John Hand Osborn, born 6 May, 1770. This Elias Osborn is probably a descendant of Thomas, New Haven, 1639, who had six children and removed to East Hampton, Long Island. Information relating to his ancestry will be paid for. Address B. F. Cummings, Jr., Box 695, Salt Lake City, Utah.

TAYLOR-VAN BROCKLE.—David Taylor was born 25 Dec. 1759, in Orange, N. J. He married Cornelia Van Brockle, and had at Bloomfield, N. J.: Samuel, born 15 August, 1801; Stephen, Matthias, Harvey, and, by another wife, a daughter, Juan. Information relating to the ancestry of this Taylor or Van Brockle family will be paid for. Address B. F. Cummings, Jr., Box 695, Salt Lake City, Utah.

HARVARD LAW SCHOOL.—Information is wanted concerning the following members of the Law School, who came to it from New England. Preceding each name is the year in which he entered the school, and following the name is the place from which he came. In a few instances the death of a man is known as indicated by the star prefixed to his name, but the date and place of his death has not been ascertained. Address J. H. Arnold, Austin Hall, Cambridge, Mass. :

Maine.

1828.	Elijah Drew,	Houlton.
1834.	Augustus Sylvester Crafts Strickland,	Wilton.
1835.	John Evans Stacy,	Wilton.

New Hampshire.

1843.	Francis Samuel Thompson,	Plymouth.
1845.	Asa Spaulding,	Plymouth.
1846.	Joseph Farrar Jones,	Claremont.

Vermont.

1839.	Andrew Jackson Gray,	Montpelier.
-------	----------------------	-------------

Massachusetts.

1819.	Edward Sawyer,	Beverly.
1832.	William R. Burrill,	Stockbridge.
1832.	Alfred Hall,	Chatham.
1839.	*Erasmus Darwin Fish,	Cambridge.
1839.	*Oliver Porter,	Charlestown.
1843.	George Derby Wilmot,	Lenox.
1844.	Ella Slocomb,	Cambridge.
1847.	Joseph Elliott Putnam,	Billerica.
1849.	*John Clarence Bironne Ward,	Athol.
1850.	Francis Leathe,	Watertown.
1854.	James Albert Meader,	Lowell.

Rhode Island.

1827.	Theodore H. Smith,	_____
1828.	Thomas White,	Smithfield.
1836.	Frederick Auboyneau Eddy,	Cumberland.
1836.	Stephen Hawes Branch,	Providence.
1839.	James Whitman Green,	Smithfield.
1846.	Albert Gallatin Remington,	Warwick.

Connecticut.

1831.	*James Root Averill,	Hartford.
1832.	Horace Bethuel Barbour,	Warehouse Point.

MATTHEWS.—Information is desired concerning the parentage and ancestry of Thomas and Caleb Matthews, who when young men were settlers of Cheshire, in the town of Wallingford, Ct., about the year 1700. Thomas had land set to him in 1689. Caleb appears later.

JOHN G. MATTHEWS.

Millville, New York.

COPIES OF MASSACHUSETTS PRIVATE ACTS WANTED.—Private acts of which the following are the titles were passed by the Massachusetts Legislature on the dates set against them respectively; viz.,—

I. An act for vesting a certain strip of land in Boston, in Ezekiel Lewis, Gent., and his heirs.—Nov. 2, 1711.

This land was on the eastern side of Washington St., between State St. and Dock Square. The land was previously owned by Roger Kilcup.

II. An act to enable Daniel Oliver and William Welsted, Esqrs., executors of the last will and testament of Grove Hirst, late of Boston, Esq., dec'd, and guardian to his children, to sell some part of the said deceased's estate.—March 22, 1721-2.

This land was in Milton, and included part of a powder mill, on the river.

III. An act to enable Margaret Wrightington of Newport, on Rhode Island, widow, to alienate several lots of land in the township of Little Compton in the county of Bristol.—March 24, 1721-2.

Eight conveyances under this act, are on record in Bristol County Registry of Deeds, dating from June 7, 1723, to June 6, 1726.

It is believed that one or more of the above acts are in existence. If so, they will probably be found among the papers of the descendants of the parties principally interested, or the present title-holder under the respective original conveyances. Any clew to their whereabouts will be thankfully received by the Editor of the REGISTER.

REPLIES.

WINSLOW.—I wish to put on record a fact, which goes somewhat to confirm the supposition I made, REGISTER, xxi., 209-11, that Edward Winslow of Droitwich was son of Kenelm Winslow of St. Andrew's, Worcester. Richard Taylor of Kerswell in Kempsey, in his will, 1595, mentions St. Andrew's, in Worcester, and appoints Kenelm Winslow overseer, but without calling him a relative. It will be noticed that the testator was of "Kerswell," the original of the name given to the Winslow estate here, which would almost imply some connection between the families, but of it I have no evidence.

I add abstract of another will illustrating the Winslow pedigree, printed as above said. Richard Winslow of Draycot in Kempsey, in his will, written 1658 and proved 1659, mentions his wife Alice, his son John, his daughters Elizabeth Fowler and Elinor Mathews, his deceased son Richard, his sons-in-law Humphrey Fowler and Samuel Mathews, James Hay, son of his wife Alice, and his sister Elizabeth Beard.

WILLIAM S. APPLETON.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

THE CHURCH BELLS OF SUFFOLK. By the Rev. John James Raven, D.D., of Emmanuel College, Cambridge, Vicar of Fressingfield-with-Withersdale and honorary Canon of Norwich Cathedral.—This work is in preparation and will soon be published by subscription. It will contain an account of all the Church bells in the County of Suffolk, England—their makers and history—as far as they can be discovered, with other interesting matter. The book will be fully illustrated with engravings of ornaments, letterings, founders' marks, shields, &c., of which some will be found hitherto unknown. Five hundred copies, demy, 8vo., will be printed, price 15s.; and fifty copies royal 4to., price 25s. The price will be raised after publication. Address the publishers, Messrs. Jarrold & Sons, Norwich, England.

REMINISCENCES OF GALENA, ILL.—Tuesday, Aug. 22, 1889, completed fifty years since Andrew M. Haines, Esq., settled at Galena, and the *Gazette* of that city, Aug. 22, contains some very interesting reminiscences by Mr. Haines.

NEW ENGLAND MAGAZINE.—A new series of the *New England Magazine*; an *Illustrated Monthly*, commenced in September, edited by Rev. Edward Everett Hale, D.D., and Mr. Edwin D. Mead. The work is published by the New England Magazine Company, 36 Bromfield Street, Boston. Subscription price \$3 a year or 25 cents a number. Under such editorial control, the work cannot fail to be worthy of patronage.

DE COSTA'S PRE-COLUMBIAN DISCOVERY OF AMERICA BY THE NORTHMEN.—Twenty years ago a work with this title, by the Rev. B. F. De Costa, D.D., of New York city, was published by Joel Munsell of Albany, and was noticed in this periodical in April, 1869. The edition was soon taken up. It is now proposed to print a new, revised and enlarged edition. The publishers will be Joel Munsell's Sons, Albany, N. Y. Price \$3 bound in cloth.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of births, marriages, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

Forbes-Forbush. By Col. Fred. C. Pierce, Rockford, Ill.—Col. Pierce purposes publishing a history and genealogy of the Forbes, Forbush and Furbish family in America. The emigrant ancestor came to this country from Aberdeen, Scotland, at an early day, and the descendants spell the name no less than eleven different ways.

Hatch, Grow, Gifford and Nye. By Edwin T. Hatch, 1512 Court Place, Denver, Colorado.—Mr. Hatch has been engaged for some eighteen years collecting items and data for a genealogy of the Hatch family, and for some ten years has been looking up the Grow family. He has also considerable matter relating to the Nye and Gifford families.

Pearson. By John M. Pearson of Hudson, N. Y.—Mr. Pearson's father, the late Prof. Jonathan Pearson of Union College, left a record of the Pearson family which is nearly complete down to about 1850. It is proposed to bring the record down to date, and Mr. Pearson requests that copies of family records, the addresses of persons of that name, and other information be sent to him at an early date.

Sears. By Samuel Pearce May.—The work will be devoted to the descendants of Richard Sares of Yarmouth, Mass., 1638-1888; and other families by the name of Sears. It will contain notices of some 5000 of the name, and many in female lines; is expected to make over 500 pp. octavo, and will have a full index. Price \$5.00, or 5.25 if by mail. It will be printed as soon as sufficient subscriptions are received to warrant the outlay. The edition will be closely limited, and as it will not be reprinted, persons wishing copies will do well to send their orders at once to the compiler, Samuel Pearce May, 272 Centre St., Newton, Mass.

Wyman. By Joseph G. Wyman, of Skowhegan, Maine.—All persons bearing this name, and all descendants of Wymans, are earnestly requested to communicate with Mr. Wyman, who is collecting materials for a genealogy of the family in America. Information from any source will be gratefully received.

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Boston, Massachusetts, Wednesday, February 6, 1889.—A monthly meeting was held at half past three o'clock this afternoon, the president, Abner C. Goodell, Jr., A.M., in the chair.

Rev. Ezra Hoyt Byington of Worcester, Mass., read a paper on "Church and State in the Connecticut Valley a Century and a Half Ago."

Dr. Francis H. Brown, the corresponding secretary, announced that request had been made from a committee in behalf of the coming centennial celebration at Paris for the loan of portraits of Washington and other men of that day. This request and an invitation to send a set of the Society's publications were referred to the council.

John Ward Dean, A.M., the librarian, reported the donation of 29 volumes in January.

Hamilton Andrews Hill, A.M., read an extract from a communication written by Prof. Alexander Graham Bell to Senator Hale, chairman of the census committee, suggesting that in the census of 1890, the names of parents be obtained to aid in tracing the ancestry of the individuals. It was voted to ask Congress that the suggestion be carried out.

President Goodell announced that the council had chosen Hamilton A. Hill as historiographer, to succeed Rev. Dr. Tarbox, and John Ward Dean as editor of the Society's publications.

The resignation of John Ward Dean as librarian was announced and accepted to take effect February 1st. A resolution prepared by Rev. Andrew P. Peabody, D.D., recognizing the faithful and valuable services of Mr. Dean as librarian, was passed.

March 6.—A stated meeting was held at 3.30 P.M., President Goodell in the chair.

Mr. Alden P. White, of Danvers, read a paper on "The Evolution of a County."

Col. Thomas Wentworth Higginson offered resolutions reciting the great value of the publication of the Province Laws, and declaring that the care, industry and professional skill of Abner C. Goodell, Jr., the present commissioner, have been apparent in every part of the work thus far completed. A change in the management at this time would be a serious blunder as increasing the expense and adding to the time required for finishing the work. The Legislature was urged not to suspend or delay the completion of the work. The resolutions were unanimously adopted.

The deaths of Mr. Henry Austin Whitney and Hon. Charles L. Flint, members of the council, were announced, and a committee to prepare resolutions was appointed.

April 3.—A quarterly meeting was held this afternoon at half past three o'clock. In the absence of the president and vice-president for Massachusetts, Hamilton Andrews Hill, A.M., was chosen president *pro tem*.

Reuben Aldridge Guild, LL.D., librarian of Brown University, read a paper on "The Birth, Parentage, and Early Life of Roger Williams, based on Recent Investigations." An abstract of this paper was printed in the *Boston Evening Transcript*, Friday, April 5, 1889.

Hon. James W. Austin, chairman of the committee to express the loss of the Society by the death of Hon. Charles L. Flint, reported resolutions which were adopted.

RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Providence, Tuesday, January 22, 1889.—The regular fortnightly meeting was held this evening in the Society's cabinet, in Waterman street, the president, Prof. William Gammell, LL.D., in the chair. William W. Hoppin, Jr., read a paper on "The Peace Convention of 1861." Abstracts of the paper and the remarks on it by Gov. Taft, Gen. Rogers and President Gammell, are printed in the *Providence Journal*, January 23.

February 5.—A fortnightly meeting was held at the Society's cabinet, this evening, President Gammell in the chair.

Hon. William P. Sheffield, of Newport, read a paper on "The Early Settlement of Rhode Island and the Causes which led thereto." An abstract is printed in the *Evening Bulletin*, Providence, February 6.

February 19.—A regular meeting was held this evening.

Rev. Samuel Snelling, of St. Paul's Church, Providence, read a paper on "William Blackstone and his Times." An abstract is printed in the *Providence Journal*, February 20.

March 5.—A regular meeting was held this evening, President Gammell in the chair.

Ray Greene Huling, principal of the New Bedford High School, who is a native of Providence, read a paper on "The Rhode Island Emigration to Nova Scotia." An abstract is printed in the *Providence Journal*, March 6.

March 19.—A fortnightly meeting was held this evening, President Gammell in the chair. Lieut. Commander John R. Bartlett, U.S.N., read a paper on "The Physical Geography of the Sea." An abstract is printed in the *Providence Journal*, March 20.

April 2.—A quarterly meeting was held this evening. In the absence of President Gammell and First Vice-President Parsons, the junior vice-president, Gen. Horatio Rogers occupied the chair. Gen. Rogers referred to the circumstances under which the Society met this evening. Its honored president, who has always manifested the liveliest interest in its proceedings and welfare, is prostrated by sickness to such a degree as to excite the profoundest apprehension from hour to hour.

Hon. Amos Perry, the secretary, made his quarterly report on the library. There had been received 41 bound and 308 unbound volumes, besides 62 miscellaneous articles.

The presiding officer announced that over \$13,500 had been subscribed for the erection of buildings for increased accommodations for the Society. Of this sum, \$5000 had been paid in.

April 9.—A special meeting was held this evening in the Society's cabinet, Gen. Horatio Rogers, second vice-president, in the chair. A large audience assembled to do honor to the late president of the Society, Prof. William Gammell, LL.D., who died on the 3d inst. Vice-President Rogers remarked that the Society assembled under the shadow of a great loss. "Our venerable president," said he, "has been removed from time to eternity, and so recently has he appeared in our streets that it requires a little effort of the mind to realize that we shall see him no more on this side of the grave forever. He has presided over the deliberations of this Society so long, with such abounding dignity and courtesy; his flow of periods was so stately and the affluence of his information upon Rhode Island affairs was so great that it seems well nigh impossible to fill the place which he has left vacant." Gen. Rogers continued his eulogy of president Gammell, and was followed by the Rev. Samuel L. Caldwell, D.D., Prof. John L. Lincoln and the Rev. Dr. James G. Vose. Letters of respect and sympathy were then read from the Rt. Rev. Thomas M. Clark, bishop of Rhode Island, and the venerable Hon. Francis Brinley of Newport. Remarks by Prof. Harkness, Ex. Gov. Hoppin and Benjamin F. Thurston concluded the proceedings of the evening. Abstracts of the several remarks are printed in the *Providence Journal*, April 10.

April 16.—A regular meeting was held this evening, Vice-President Rogers in the chair. Prof. John L. Lincoln of Brown University read a paper on "The Life of Leopold Ranke." An abstract is printed in the *Providence Journal*, April 17.

April 23.—A meeting was held in the Society's cabinet this evening. George Grafton Wilson read a paper on "The Origin and Development of the Municipal Government of Providence." An abstract is printed in the *Evening Bulletin*, Providence, April 24.

OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Taunton, Mass., Monday, July 8, 1889.—A quarterly meeting was held this day in Historical Hall, the president, Rev. S. Hopkins Emery, in the chair.

The president delivered a brief address.

Capt. John W. D. Hall, the librarian, reported a large number of donations, among which were fourteen portraits mostly of persons connected with Taunton or its vicinity.

Capt. Hall, chairman of the committee on the Loan Exhibit at the recent quarter millenary celebration, made his report.

Hon. William E. Fuller, secretary of the committee in charge of that celebration, made a report embracing a history of the movement for commemorating the 250th anniversary of the settlement of Taunton, beginning with the action of the Society, July, 1885, and ending with the celebration itself. "It is to be hoped," says Judge Fuller, "that a full record of the proceedings will be preserved in a book hereafter to be published under the auspices of the city government by a special committee in charge thereof."

VIRGINIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Richmond, Saturday, June 29, 1889.—A meeting of the executive committee was held this day in the Society's rooms in the Westmoreland Club House.

Robert A. Brock, the librarian, reported many valuable gifts, among which were a silver medal, nearly three inches square, voted by Congress to Lieut. John B. Nicholson, U. S. N., for gallantry in the engagement between the U. S. sloop Peacock and the British sloop Epervier, March 29, 1814; and a number of Virginia documents, dated in the last century.

The death of Col. Henry Coalter Cabell, on the 31st of January last, was announced, and resolutions prepared by William Wirt Henry were passed.

NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by HAMILTON ANDREWS HILL, A.M., Historiographer of the Society.

THE Historiographer would inform the Society, that the sketches prepared for the REGISTER are necessarily brief in consequence of the limited space which can be appropriated. All the facts, however, which can be gathered are retained in the Archives of the Society, and will aid in more extended memoirs for which the "Towne Memorial Fund," the gift of the late William B. Towne, is provided. Four volumes, printed at the charge of this fund, entitled "MEMORIAL BIOGRAPHIES," edited by the Committee on Memorials, have been issued. They contain memoirs of all the members who have died from the organization of the society to the year 1862. A fifth volume is in preparation.

Prof. JONATHAN PEARSON, A.M., of Schenectady, N. Y., a corresponding member, admitted April 12, 1854, died at Schenectady, June 20, 1887. He was the son of Caleb and Mehitabel (Libbey) Pearson, and was born in Chichester, N. H., Feb. 23, 1813. He was a descendant in the 7th generation from John¹ Pearson of Rowley, Mass., 1643, who, in that year, according to Savage, "set up the earliest fulling mill in America;" his father Caleb⁶ Pearson, who was born at Chichester, Feb. 12, 1790, having been a son of Caleb⁵ Pearson of Chichester, who served in the revolutionary army;—a grandson of Jonathan⁴ and Abigail (Burbank) Pearson, of Byfield, Mass., and Epsom, N. H.;—a great-grandson of Jonathan³ and Abigail (Knight) Pearson of Newbury, Mass.;—a great-great-grandson of Benjamin² and Hannah (Thurston) Pearson of Rowley;—and a great-great-great-grandson of John¹ and Dorcas Pearson, the immigrants.

He fitted for college at the Dover, Pembroke and New Hampton (N. H.) academies, and studied for a while in 1831 at Waterville College, now Colby University, Me. Removing in 1832 to Schenectady, N. Y., he entered Union College, where he graduated in 1835. After graduation he taught for a year in Philadelphia. In 1836 he returned to Union College to take the position of tutor. From 1839 to 1849 he held the office of assistant professor of chemistry and natural history. In the latter year he was appointed professor of natural history, and in 1873 professor of agriculture and botany. He was chosen treasurer in 1854, and held the office for many years. He also held the office of librarian.

He married, April 16, 1841, Miss Mary Lord Hosford, daughter of Elijah Hosford, of Albany, N. Y. They had three children: 1, Henry Hosford, died 1858, aged 16; 2, John Morgan, who resides at Hudson, N. Y.; and 3, William Libbey, of Schenectady.

He was a frequent and valued contributor to the early volumes of the REGISTER. The Cyclopædia of American Biography thus alludes to his antiquarian pursuits: "Beginning with a study of his own ancestry, he spent much time in decyphering the Dutch records in Albany and Schenectady, translating most of the vast mass of records in 'Mohawk Dutch'—a compound of Netherlandish, Italian, French and English speech—in the archives of the churches and public offices of the Mohawk Valley." His publications are: 1, Early Records of the City and County of Albany and Colony of Rensselaerwyck, 1656-1675, translated from the original Dutch, Albany, 1869. 2, Contributions for the Genealogies of the First Settlers of the Ancient County of Albany, from 1630 to 1800, Albany, 1872. In the preface of this book he described the great and vexatious difficulties that a person meets with in searching early Dutch records for genealogical purposes. His remarks on this subject were reprinted in the REGISTER, vol. 27, pages 82-3. 3, Contributions for the Genealogies of the Descendants of the First Settlers of the Patent and City of Schenectady, from 1662 to 1800, Albany, 1873. 4, History of the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church of Schenectady, 1880. This was published in a volume containing the Proceedings at the Two Hundredth Anniversary, in 1880, of the Dutch Church at Schenectady. 5, A History of the Schenectady Patent in the Dutch and English Times, being Contributions towards a History of the Lower Mohawk Valley, Albany, 1883, Edited

by J. W. MacMurray, A.M., U.S.A. He also published a leaflet on Annke Janse Bogardus, and contributed to Munsell's *Annals of Albany*. He left in manuscript a very full record of the Pearson family to about 1850, which is now in the possession of his son John M. Pearson.

MARK ANTONY LOWER, A.M., F.S.A., of Lewes, Sussex, England, a corresponding member, admitted Dec. 10, 1859, died at Enfield, Middlesex, England, March 22, 1876, in his 63d year. He was a son of Richard Lower, "a school-master of the old-fashioned middle class of his profession," and was born in the agricultural village of Chiddingly in the Weald of Sussex, July 14, 1813. He obtained the rudiments of knowledge under the guidance of his father. He learned music and drawing so early that in mature life he could not remember his first lessons in either science. Before he was seven years old he was a tolerable proficient on the flute, and could sketch from nature with a certain facility. His first essay in teaching, which was the business of the greater portion of his life, was as an assistant to his sister who opened a school at Eastthorpe in 1830. In the same year he established a school of his own in the parish of Heathfield. After an experiment of some eighteen months, he removed in his nineteenth year to Alfriston, and there engaged in a more ambitious attempt at school-keeping. About the year 1835 he removed to Lewes, where he "hired an old chapel or rather preaching room" and opened a school which attracted a goodly number of scholars. In 1838 he was married at Bromley in Kent to Mercy Holman.

After several removals of his school, in 1853 or 1854 he took up his residence in St. Anne's House, his last and longest inhabited dwelling in Lewes. In 1867 his wife died. He felt the loss keenly, and under the altered circumstances in which he was placed, "he sold his dear old house, broke up his school, and removed to Seaford, still taking a few French pupils." Some three years after he married a second wife, Miss Sarah Scrase, whom he had long known. In 1871 he left his native county of Sussex, and took up his residence in London. In 1873 he made a trip to Denmark and Sweden, partly for his health and partly for making archæological researches. His wife accompanied him. But his health was not improved, and his physician ordered him back to England. In 1875 his second wife died. He then removed to "the house of his youngest daughter, Mrs. Hawkins, at Enfield, Middlesex, where, surrounded by such of his six surviving sons and daughters as happened to be in England, he passed away on the 22d of March, 1876."

He was one of the originators of the Sussex Archæological Society, and is said to have been the last survivor of them. He contributed numerous valuable papers to the Collections of that Society, of which from 1865 to 1870 he was the editor. His published works are as follows:

- 1, *Sussex; being an Historical, Topographical and General Description of every Rape, Hundred, River, Town, Borough, Parish, Village, Hamlet, Castle, Monastery, and Gentleman's Seat in the County*. Lewes, 1831. This was published when the author was in his nineteenth year, and while he was residing in Alfriston.
- 2, *English Surnames. Essays on Family Nomenclature, Historical, Etymological and Humorous*. London, 1842. A second edition was published in 1843; 3d edition, enlarged, two vols., 1849; and an edition in two vols., 1851. Not long before his death an enlarged edition is said to have been published in London by John Russell Smith.
- 3, *Curiosities of Heraldry, with Illustrations from Old English Writers*. London, 1845.
- 4, *Hand Book for Lewes*. 1846. It passed through several editions.
- 5, *Chronicles of Pevensey*. 1847.
- 6, *The Chronicle of Battel Abbey, from 1066 to 1176*. London, 1851.
- 7, *Pevensey Castle and the Recent Excavations there*, 1853.
- 8, *Contributions to Literature, Historical, Antiquarian and Metrical*. London, 1854.
- 9, *Memorials of the Town Parish and Cinque Port of Seaford*. 1855.
- 10, *Genealogical Memoir of the Family of Scrase*. 1856.
- 11, *Patronymica Britannica; a Dictionary of the Family Names of the United Kingdom*. London, 1860.
- 12, *The Worthies of Sussex; Biographical Sketches of the most Eminent Natives or Inhabitants of the County from the Earliest Period to the Present Time*. Lewes, 1865.
- 13, *A Compendious History of Sussex, Topographical, Archæological and Anecdotal*. Lewes, 1870.
- 14, *Historical and Genealogical Notices of the Pelham Family*. Lewes, 1873. Only a very few copies privately printed.
- 15, *Wayside Notes in Scandinavia*. London, 1874.

He contributed articles to the *Retrospective Review* and other works.

I am indebted for most of these facts to a memoir of Mr. Lower by Henry Campkin, F.S.A., printed in the *Sussex Archæological Collections*, published by the Archæological Society, vol. 17, Lewes, 1877. It is embellished with a portrait of Mr. Lower, which first appeared in 1860, as a frontispiece to his *Patronymica Britannica*. Mr. Campkin says that it is "somewhat too *leonine*, perhaps, but still very like."

By John W. Dean.

BOOK NOTICES.

THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.

Yale and her Honor-Roll in the American Revolution, 1775-1783, including Original Letters, Record of Service and Biographical Sketches. By HENRY P. JOHNSTON. New York: Privately Printed. 1888. 8vo. pp. xi.+357. Price \$4.50. For sale by G. P. Putnam's Sons, 27 & 29 West 23d Street, New York city, and William B. Clarke & Co., 340 Washington Street, Boston, Mass.

Prof. Johnston, the author of this volume, is professor of history in the College of the City of New York. He graduated at Yale in 1862, and has won reputation as an editor and as a contributor to the periodical press. He has been engaged a number of years in preparing the present work. The first part of the book, to use the words of the author, "includes an outline of the operations in each year of the war, showing the situation wherever graduates were present, and in connection with which some original letters written by them from the field and camp are inserted. In the second part will be found the Roll of Honor, or list of all known to have been engaged during the war, with biographical sketches added. Authorities and sources of information are indicated." The book is a valuable addition to the historical and biographical literature of this country. The author shows that the scholastic training which his *alma mater* bestowed upon her sons, bore rich fruit in the conduct of the military as well as the civil affairs of the American Revolution.

"Any one familiar with the personal history of the leaders of the Revolution," says Prof. Johnston, "must have remarked upon the large representation of college bred men among them. This was not only a suggestive fact in the experience of a provincial population, but in part explains the method and reasonableness of the revolutionary movement itself. No similar result in history was grounded less in bitterness and hate, or developed more naturally from discussion and conviction. As the public controversy—the issue in documentary form—turned upon the constitutional relation of the colonies to the mother country, it required a certain amount of general learning and familiarity with colonial history to engage in it intelligently. The question appealed to the educated and professional element, which included not only lawyers, ministers, and orators, but many merchants as well, whose disgust at England's restrictive commercial policy intensified their opposition. The speeches in assemblies and town-meetings, the sermons and pamphlets on the issues of the day, the petitions and protests which British statesmen admired for their dignity and breadth of views, were in many, probably in most instances, the efforts and products of trained minds. The colleges of the day could count among their alumni such men as Otis, Warren, Hancock, the Adamses, Hawley, Trumbull, Wolcott, Jay, the Livingstons and the Morrisises, Hopkinson, Rush, Jefferson, Harrison, Gerry, Wythe, Lyman Hall, and others whose names are interwoven with the history of that period. Their influence in the earlier and more important Congresses is indicated in the fact that nearly one half of the signers of the Declaration of Independence were graduates."

The author of this book has done his work thoroughly and faithfully, and the mechanical execution is in the highest style of the typographer's art.

The Military Annals of Lancaster, Massachusetts, 1740-1865, including Lists of Soldiers serving in the Colonial and Revolutionary Wars for the Lancasterian towns: Berlin, Bolton, Harvard, Leominster and Sterling. By HENRY S. NOURSE, A.M. Lancaster. 1889. 8vo. pp. 402.

The author of this book, the Hon. Henry S. Nourse of Lancaster, is the editor of "Early Records of Lancaster," published in 1884, and noticed by us in January of the next year. He has again shown his interest in the preservation of the history of the town in which he resides, by preparing and publishing the very useful volume before us.

"The names and exploits of the local heroes who, with lavish expenditure of labor and life, helped gain and perpetuate the political and religious liberty we inherit," says Mr. Nourse in his preface, "are mostly unknown to our generation. We perfunctorily honor the memory of those who have achieved national fame—those whose names by chance of opportunity or high place are emblazoned upon historic tablets. Equally entitled to our grateful remembrance are the humble patriots who setting the nation's safety and liberation from wrong above the dearest ties, went from rustic homesteads patiently to do and suffer, even to mortal agony, in behalf of country, faith and freedom. Though but yeomen, uncult and obscure, they were imbued with a spirit of chivalry pure as that of any knight of romance. The stern virtues of Puritan ancestry were again shown in them. If their deeds and sacrifices gained little lustre that time has not dimmed or destroyed, it is the fault of the local chroniclers." Mr. Nourse has done his part to preserve the memory of the martial deeds performed by the men of Lancaster in all conditions of life.

The arrangement of the book is chronological under the following heads: 1, War with Spain, 1739-1744; 2, King George's War, 1744-1748; 3, French and Indian War, 1754-1763; 4, The War for National Independence; 5, Shays's Insurrection and Indian War, 1783-1794; 6, Wars with England and Algiers, 1812-1815; 7, The Civil War, 1861-1865. Under each of these heads, the author gives much valuable and interesting matter. In the appendix will be found carefully prepared biographical sketches of John Prescott, the founder of Lancaster, Capt. Samuel Ward, Capt. George Lee Thurston, and Bvt. Brig. Gen. Francis Washburn, the last of whom has a fine portrait.

The author deserves much praise for the patient care with which he has gathered the materials of this book, and for the admirable manner in which he has written it. The volume is handsomely printed and is furnished with copious indexes.

Ancestry of Thirty-Three Rhode Islanders (born in the Eighteenth Century); also Twenty-Seven Charts of Roger Williams's Descendants to the Fifth Generation; and an Account of Lewis Latham, Falconer to King Charles I., with a Chart of his American Descendants to the Fourth Generation; and a List of 180 Portraits of Rhode Island Governors, Chief Justices, Senators, etc., and of certain Military Officers, Divines, Physicians, Authors, Lawyers, Merchants, etc. By JOHN OSBORNE AUSTIN. Albany, N. Y. Published by Joel Munsell's Sons. 1889. Large 4to. pp. 137. Price \$5, free of express charge.

Mr. Austin the author of the book before us is an authority on Rhode Island genealogy. Two years ago he published an elaborate Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, which was noticed by us in April, 1887. The title-page shows the extent and the variety of the contents of the volume. The thirty-three Rhode Islanders, whose ancestry is here traced, are: Zachariah Allen, Daniel Anthony, Welcome Arnold, Rowse Babcock, Isaac Barker, William Barton, Nicholas Brown, Henry Bull, William Ellery Channing, Thomas Durfee, Benjamin Dyer, James Fenner, Nathaniel Greene, Ray Greene, Elisha Harris, Rowland Hazard, Stephen Hopkins, Richard Jackson, Nehemiah R. Knight, Christopher Lippitt, Daniel Lyman, Stephen Olney, Oliver Hazard Perry, Elisha R. Potter, Stephen Randall, William Sprague, Gilbert Stuart, Wilkins Updike, Samuel Ward, Wager Weedon, John Whipple, Isaac Wilbour and Oziel Wilkinson. These Worthies of Rhode Island were distinguished in various walks of life. To each of these persons a page is given, on which, in tabular form, his ancestors to the fifth generation as far as practicable are given. Each individual has thirty-two ancestors in the fifth generation, unless the number is lessened by intermarriages; and tables like these show the many families whose blood is inherited by any given descendant. They are useful helps to the study of

heredity. Mr. Austin has been very successful in collecting not only the names of the various ancestors, but also dates of birth, marriage and death.

The charts giving the first five generations of the descendants of Roger Williams are very full, and contain the records of female as well as male descendants. The readers of Mr. Waters's Gleanings about Roger Williams's ancestry, and the newly published letters of Williams in the last number of the REGISTER, will be interested in Mr. Austin's record of his posterity. This, we believe, is the first attempt to give a full list of the descendants of the founder of Rhode Island.

The other articles in this volume will be found useful. The book is uniform with the author's Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, and is a fitting companion for it.

History of Sudbury, Massachusetts, 1638-1889. By ALFRED SERENO HUDSON.

Published by the Town of Sudbury. 1889. 8vo. pp. 660. Price \$4.

This volume has been awaited with much interest by many besides Sudbury people, and the descendants of Sudbury families. Especially have all historical students, and lovers of New England local history, looked for the issuing of the book, with confidence as well as interest, having known the author's ability and devotion to this kind of work. The result justifies expectations. The field was an excellent one, the town being the nineteenth only in number of the Massachusetts colony. The author has taken advantage of every point of interest, and supplies reliable documentary references and quotations from careful investigation of the records of the Colony, State, County, Town, Church, &c.

The original boundaries and general description of the territory, with Indian names and trails, and the earliest references to that vicinity in public records and local traditions, afford the proper introduction. This is followed by an account of the Indian tribe found by the settlers, with a description of their chief places, the methods of living, general character, and relations to the early settlers. Biographies of their prominent men are given.

The history is properly arranged, and follows the development of the town step by step in the principal events. The important part played by the town in "Philip's War" is set forth with faithful detail, with information, gleaned from all accessible sources, placed here in a readable form. The circumstances of the town's part in later wars, with lists of officers and soldiers; the growth of Ecclesiastical, Educational and Social institutions, is carefully noted, with sketches of old families and prominent men. The volume is finely illustrated; and taken altogether is one of the best of our local histories thus far published.

The defect (and it is a serious one) is the absence of an alphabetical index of names of persons, places and subjects mentioned.

By the Rev. Geo. M. Bodge, A.M., of East Boston.

Bureau of Education, N. H. R. Dawson, Commissioner. Circular of Information No. I., 1889. Contributions to American Educational History. Edited by HERBERT B. ADAMS. No. VII., *Higher Education in Wisconsin.* By WILLIAM F. ALLEN and DAVID E. SPENCER, University of Wisconsin. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1889. 8vo. pp. 68.

The Circulars of Information issued by the United States Bureau of Education contain a vast amount of information concerning the history and present condition of education, particularly in this country. Among the most valuable numbers published are those constituting the series edited by Prof. Adams, of Johns Hopkins University, entitled, "Contributions to American Educational History," of which the number before us is the seventh. The series was commenced in 1887. No. 1 is "The College of William and Mary," by the editor, Prof. Herbert B. Adams; No. 2, "Thomas Jefferson and the University of Virginia," also by Prof. Adams; No. 3, "History of Education in North Carolina," by Charles L. Smith; No. 4, "History of Higher Education in South Carolina," by Colyer Meriwether; No. 5, "Education in Georgia," by Charles Edgeworth Jones; No. 6, "Education in Florida," by George Gray Bush; and No. 7, the present number, devoted to the State of Wisconsin. These works are deserving of careful study by all who are interested in the progress of educational science in this country. They show that the several authors have thoroughly investigated the subjects they have written upon. Views of buildings used for educational purposes, both exteriors and interiors, illustrate all the numbers.

General Catalogue of Bowdoin College and the Medical School of Maine, including the Officers of Government and Instruction and all who have received Degrees from the Institution, 1794-1889. Brunswick, Maine: Published by the College. 1889. 8vo. pp. 174.

Catalogue of the Officers and Students of the Law School of Harvard University, 1817-1887. Cambridge: Charles W. Sever. 1888. 8vo. pp. 224.

These two catalogues have important improvements upon previous issues of the institutions named.

The last general catalogue of Bowdoin College appeared in 1881, and like those preceding it was in the Latin language. The authorities have now decided to print the catalogue in English. Bowdoin College was incorporated in 1794, instruction commenced in 1802 and the first class was graduated in 1806. The whole number of persons who have received degrees is stated to be 3915, of whom 2224 are supposed to be living and 1691 are dead. This catalogue "aims to give the date and place of birth, also, when necessary, of death, the residence and occupation, and the academic degrees of every graduate. Membership in the upper branches of the State Legislatures and in Congress, the holding of the higher political and judicial offices and services in the late civil war, are noticed." It will be observed that important new features are found in this edition. The work of collecting the new statistics about so many individuals must have cost the editor, whom we take to be Prof. George T. Little, the librarian of the college, a great amount of labor. It is surprising that he has been so successful. It is expected that either a new edition of this catalogue, or a list of the living alumni with their post office addresses, will be issued in 1894.

A general catalogue of the students of the Law School of Harvard University was published from 1830 to 1851 triennially, and also in 1858. The interval between the last issue and the present one is thirty-one years. The preceding issues contained "two lists of the former students, namely, an alphabetical and an annual list." In the latter list the students were arranged under the year in which they respectively left the school. The scope and plan of the catalogue have been much enlarged in the present issue, prepared by the librarian, Mr. John H. Arnold. As in former catalogues there are two lists, an annual and an alphabetical one. The annual list has been improved by "adding to the name of every graduate of a college, not only his degree but the college from which he received it, and the year in which he graduated, and also by adding to the name of every graduate of the law school both his LL.B. and the year when he received it," except in a few instances when the date could not be ascertained. The residence of the living and the place and date of death of the dead are given in nearly every case. The alphabetical list gives the name of the town from which the students entered, the full date of their entrance, and the year in which they left the school. Mr. Arnold has succeeded remarkably well in carrying out his plan. He is now collecting statistics for a future edition. The whole number of students amounts to 5,263, of whom 1366 are known to be dead and 3218 are known to be living, leaving 679 not accounted for.

The De La Poles. By the Rev. JOHN JAMES RAVEN, D.D. 1889. 8vo. pp. 20.

The Sancrofts. By the Rev. JOHN JAMES RAVEN, D.D. 1889. 8vo. pp. 8.

Wingfield Church and Castle, Fressingfield Church, Hazne Priory. 1889. 8vo. pp. 12.

These three pamphlets are papers read before the Suffolk Institute of Archæology, and are reprinted from the Proceedings of that society. Their author, the Rev. Dr. Raven, vicar of Fressingfield with Witherdale and honorary canon of Norwich Cathedral, is a learned antiquarian writer.

The De La Pole family, to which the first paper is devoted, held the earldom and dukedom of Suffolk, in the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries. To Rev. Dr. Raven's paper is appended a pedigree of the Wingfield family by E. M. Dewing, Esq.

The Sancrofts, the subject of the next paper, were connected with the parish of Fressingfield. One of the family, Rev. Dr. William Sancroft, was master of Emmanuel College when John Harvard was educated there, and another, the doctor's nephew, William, was archbishop of Canterbury from 1678 to 1691.

The last pamphlet describes some historic buildings in Suffolk, visited last year by the Institute of Archæology of that county. The three papers will be read with interest by American as well as English antiquaries.

American Notes and Queries; A Medium of Intercommunication for Literary Men, General Readers, etc. Published Weekly by the Westminster Publishing Company, 619 Walnut Street, Philadelphia. W. H. GARRISON, Editor. Sm. 4to. pp. 16 in each No. Price \$3 a year, or 10 cents a number.

The eighteenth number of the third volume of this periodical is before us. It bears date August 31, 1889. The work is intended to be a "medium of intercommunication for literary men, general readers, etc.," in America, as its London namesake has been for nearly half a century for the whole English speaking race. The editor welcomes to his pages notes and queries on all matters of general literary and historical interest, such as "folk lore, the origin of proverbs, familiar sayings, popular customs, quotations, the authorship of books, pamphlets, poems, essay or stories, the meaning of recondite allusions, etc." This magazine bids fair to be of great use.

Inscriptions on Tombstones in Milford, Conn., erected prior to 1800; together with a few of Aged Persons who died after that date. Transcribed and Annotated by NATHAN G. POND. New Haven: Printed for the New Haven Colony Historical Society. 1889. 8vo. pp. 69. Price \$1.25 including postage. Address, D. E. Bowes, P. O. Box 595, New Haven, Conn.

Two hundred and fifty years have been completed since the town of Milford was settled. The quarter millenary of the settlement was appropriately commemorated on the 28th of August. It was very fitting that a work like the present should be brought out at this time. It is from advance sheets of the fifth volume of the Papers of the New Haven Historical Society. Only 250 copies will be issued in this form, the remainder of the impression being reserved for the next volume of the Society's Papers.

The inscriptions have been copied exactly, and are printed line for line as they stand in the original. The pamphlet is well printed on fine paper, and is embellished with a dozen or more engravings of tomb and grave stones, of the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. These illustrations were furnished by William Miles Fuller, whose ancestors for seven generations are buried in Milford, and were copied from photographs by R. A. Lawrence of New York, also of Milford descent.

Mr. Pond deserves great credit for the work he has done, and for the admirable manner in which he has performed it. We hope his example will be followed by citizens of other towns, particularly those towns having ancient burial places as this has.

Transactions of the Historic Society of Lancashire and Cheshire, For the Year 1886. Vol. XXXVIII. New Series, Vol. II. Liverpool: Printed for the Society. 1889. 8vo. pp. xvi.+178.—*For the Year 1887.* Vol. XXXIX. New Series, Vol. III. Liverpool: Printed for the Society. 1889. 8vo. pp. xvi.+183.

Since our notice of the Transactions of the Historic Society of Lancashire and Cheshire, last January, two later volumes have been received by us, namely, those for the years 1886 and 1887, whose titles are given above. The volume for 1886, which forms the second volume of a new series, is edited by E. M. Hance, LL.B., one of the honorary secretaries of the Society. The first paper in the volume is by J. Venn, Sc.D., F.R.S., and is entitled, Notes on the Family of Ashton of Penketh, co. Lancaster, with special reference to John Ashton who was executed for his adherence to the Jacobite Cause, 28th January, 1691. This is followed by Rochdale in the beginning of the 17th century, by Lieut. Col. Fishwick, F.S.A.; Notes on the Ancient Cheshire Family of Bennett of Saughall Massey, and Bennett of Barnston, with their Collateral Branches, by the editor of the volume, Mr. Hance; and a List of the Moore Papers, by T. N. Morton, relating chiefly to the Civil War, Taxation, the Restoration and the Siege of Liverpool. The concluding paper is by W. O. Roper on The Missing History of Warton, by John Lucas. This history was compiled by Mr. Lucas, a schoolmaster, who began the work about 1710 and completed it in 1743. It was never printed, but was used by writers of historical works as late as 1825; though for many years it has been lost. In 1880, a manuscript purporting to be the missing history, or a copy of it, was anonymously sent to the Vicar of Warton. This manuscript Mr. Roper describes in his paper. The volume is a valuable addition to the local history of the two counties. Mr. Hance's paper

on the Bennett Family is embellished with illuminated certificates of arms and crests of that family.

The volume for 1887 is edited by Richard D. Radcliffe, M.A., also honorary secretary of the Society. It contains papers on Foreign Quarterings in Lancashire Shields, by Rev. Andrew E. P. Gray, M.A., F.S.A.; Windleshaw Chantry and Cemetery, by Rev. Austin Powell; The Domesday Record of the Land between Ribble and Mersey, by Rev. Mr. Gray; Recent Roman Discoveries in Lancashire and Cheshire, by the late W. Thompson Watkins; The Descent of the Mascys of Rixton in the County of Lancaster, by Mrs. Arthur Cecil Tenpest; and Selections from the Ancient Papers of the Moore Family formerly of Liverpool and Bank Hall. Mrs. Tenpest's paper is illustrated with four plates of seals, containing about fifty specimens, attached to letters and documents among the Marcy papers. The volume well sustains the reputation of previous issues.

Besides these papers, the volumes contain abstracts of the proceedings and lists of members of the Society in the several years. The Society was organized in 1848, and the Earl of Ellesmere, lord-lieutenant of Lancashire, was the first of its nine presidents. Rt. Hon. William E. Gladstone was the fourth. The present president is the Bishop of Chester, who in 1885 succeeded Thomas Glazebrook Rylands, F.S.A., who had held the office six years. Both Mr. Gladstone and the Marquess of Salisbury, the prime minister of England, are members of the Society.

The Census of Massachusetts, 1885. Prepared under the Direction of CARROLL D. WRIGHT, Chief of the Bureau of Statistics of Labor. Vol. I., Population and Social Statistics, Part I., Boston, 1887, 8vo. pp. xci.+685; Part II., Boston, 1888, 8vo. pp. cxxxi.+1331. Vol. II., Manufactures, The Fisheries and Commerce. Boston, 1888, 8vo. pp. ccxxxix.+1543.

These three bulky volumes, aggregating over four thousand large octavo pages, present to the public the result of the Census of Massachusetts taken in 1885, under the superintendence of Hon. Carroll D. Wright, who was chief of the Massachusetts Bureau of Statistics of Labor from 1873 to 1888, and is now the Commissioner of the United States Bureau of Labor. Col. Wright has had much experience in this kind of work, having had charge of the previous state census of 1875 and of the United Census of Massachusetts in 1880.

The scope of the work is much enlarged from the previous census, and many new topics have been introduced. The facts collected by the agents of the census bureau concerning the population, social statistics, manufactures, fisheries and commerce of Massachusetts, are skilfully grouped and carefully tabulated. To each of the three volumes is prefixed a thorough analysis of its contents by Col. Wright.

The working force of the office was placed under the following efficient officers, namely: Messrs. Charles F. Pidgin, William C. Hunt, Robert I. Swan, Frank H. Drown, Charles R. Prescott, Horace G. Wadlin and Clarence Dow, and to these gentlemen Col. Wright acknowledges his indebtedness for their faithfulness and readiness to serve the commonwealth.

The statistics of the libraries and reading rooms in the state, which, as might be expected, are very full and minute, will interest many of our readers. A complete list of villages, including those which have no post office as well as those which have, arranged both alphabetically and under the towns, supplies information which we know not where else to find. The list of counties and towns, showing the dates of incorporation, changes in name, etc., which was compiled by the Rev. Joseph B. Felt, LL.D., in 1843, and printed in the first volume of the Collections of the American Statistical Association, which was afterwards enlarged by Mr. George Wingate Chase and printed with the Massachusetts Census of 1860, and which for a number of years past has been annually printed in the Manual of the General Court with the necessary changes, has been thoroughly revised and appears here with some additional topics.

We have not space to point out the many interesting features of this Census of our state, nor to dwell upon the admirable manner in which it has been executed. It is a storehouse of information concerning the wealth and resources of Massachusetts, and the people of our state have cause to be thankful that the work of collecting and digesting these statistics was placed in such competent hands. Col. Wright deserves great praise for the ability, skill and devotion to duty which he has shown.

An Address delivered before the Confederate Survivors' Association, in Augusta, Georgia, on the occasion of its eleventh annual reunion, on Memorial Day, April 26, 1889. By CHARLES C. JONES, JR., LL.D., President of the Association. Printed by order of the Association. Augusta, Ga.: Chronicle Publishing Company. 1889. Pamphlet, 8vo. pp. 35.

Under the title of "Georgians during the war between the States," Col. Jones, in this address, furnishes an intelligent exhibit of the condition of Georgia at the outbreak, and during the continuance, of the civil war of 1861-5. With a justified pride in the record of his native State, Col. Jones recounts from Georgia in the service of the confederacy a Vice President, a Secretary of State, a Quartermaster-General, a Commissary General, four of the twenty-one Lieutenant Generals, eleven of the one hundred and two Major Generals, fifty-four of the four hundred and seventy-five Brigadiers, and one hundred and twenty thousand soldiers, forming of infantry sixty-nine regiments, twelve battalions and five legions; of cavalry twelve regiments and twelve battalions; of artillery nine battalions. Suitable recognition is made of the earnest support to the cause of the State government, the people, the women and the negroes. Claiming that his State did her whole duty and performed it nobly, Col. Jones concludes that such recollections encourage expectation of present and future loyalty and manliness.

By George A. Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

Charter and By-Laws of the Essex Institute, with a List of its Officers and Members. Salem: Printed at the Salem Press. 1889. 8vo. pp. 26.

Sketch of Mrs. William Jarvis of Weathersfield, Vermont. By Mrs. MARY PEPPERELL SPARHAWK JARVIS CUTTS. Edited by her grandson CECIL HAMPDEN CUTTS HOWARD. Salem: Printed at the Salem Press. 1887. 8vo. pp. 33.

An Account of Cleopatra's Barge, built at Salem in 1816. By BENJAMIN W. CROWNINSHIELD. Salem, Mass.: Salem Press Publishing and Printing Co. 1889. 8vo. pp. 38.

A Pen-Ramble in Linebrook. By M. V. B. PERLEY. 8vo. pp. 10.

Early Records of the Church of Topsfield. Edited by JOHN H. GOULD. 8vo. pp. 27.

Inscriptions from Gravestones in the Old Burying Ground in Wenham. Copied by WELLINGTON POOL. 8vo. pp. 28.

Inscriptions from the Old Burying Ground at Lynnfield Centre. Copied by JOHN T. MOULTON. 8vo. pp. 11.

The Essex Institute was incorporated in 1848, over forty years ago. Since then it has published six volumes of Proceedings, twenty-five volumes of Historical Collections, and twenty volumes of its Bulletin. Thus, it has issued on an average more than one volume a year. Above we give the titles of several pamphlets recently issued by the Institute. All except the first are reprints from its periodicals, the "Pen-Ramble in Linebrook" being from the Bulletin and the others from the Historical Collections. They show the variety and value of the articles in these two well-conducted serials.

The Musical Record; a Journal of Music, Art, Literature. Edited by DEXTER SMITH. Boston: Oliver Ditson Company, 449 and 451 Washington St. September, 1889. Monthly, Folio, 32 pages in a number. Subscription price \$1 a year, or 10cts a number.

This interesting musical periodical makes its appearance promptly at the beginning of each month. The number for September, 1889, is now before us. It contains a variety of matter interesting to the musical world, such as essays, poetry, anecdotes and musical news, with twelve pages of sheet music.

Records of John Cary, the First Town Clerk of Bridgewater, Mass., from 1656 to 1681. Published by LORING W. PUFFER. Brockton: William L. Puffer, Printer. 1889. 8vo. pp. 4+14. Price 50cts. Address, Loring W. Puffer, Brockton, Mass.

The pamphlet before us contains the earliest town records of Bridgewater, being all the records kept by John Cary, the first clerk, who died in 1681, after holding his office for a quarter of a century. Bridgewater was one of the principal towns in the colony of New Plymouth. Mr. Puffer deserves much praise for preserving in print these early and interesting records.

Old New York; a Journal Relating to the History and Antiquities of New York City. W. W. Pasko, Editor. Vol I. No. 1. August, 1889. New York: W. W. Pasko, 19 Park Place. 8vo. pp. 64. Published monthly. Subscription price \$5 a year. Single numbers 50 cts.

This new magazine which Mr. Pasko has commenced is devoted entirely to historical matters relating to the city of New York. There is abundant matter for such a periodical, and we trust that the interest will be sufficient to secure for it a liberal support. "The work is intended to cover the entire range of events from the discovery of the river and bay down to a period within the recollection of middle-aged persons." The present number contains interesting and valuable articles.

The Province Seal of New Hampshire under William and Mary, 1692-1694. A Paper read by Request before Bostonian Society at the Stated Monthly Meeting held June 12, 1888. By JAMES RINDGE STANWOOD of Boston. Boston: Old State House. 1889. 8vo. pp. 28.

Last year an early official seal of the Province of New Hampshire was loaned to the Bostonian Society by the owners, the Misses Getchell of Newburyport, Mass. The seal was placed in the hands of Mr. James Rindge Stanwood to investigate its history. His researches showed that it was the first seal used by New Hampshire under the charter of William and Mary, March 1, 1692. There had been two previous provincial seals issued by the British government—one to President John Cutt, and the other to Lieut. Gov. Edward Cranfield. This seal is of "sterling silver, weighing exactly three ounces, while its measurements are: diameter, one and thirteen sixteenths inches; circumference, five and five eighths inches; and its thickness one quarter of an inch." It bears the arms of England then in use with the legend "SIG: PROVIN: N'RE: NOVE: HAMPTON: IN: NOV: ANGLIA." Inside are the initials of William and Mary, with the capitals "R. R." (Rex et Regina) entwined. John Usher, lieutenant governor of the province under the charter of 1692, assumed government on the 13th of August, of that year, and probably used this seal from that time till after the death of Queen Mary, Dec. 28, 1694, when a new one would be required. It is not known when the new seal was received from England, but Mr. Stanwood finds an impression of it, Nov. 6, 1695. Why the seal of William and Mary was not defaced when that of William III. was received, as was usual, is not known: but this die, in the loan collection of the Bostonian Society, seems to be as perfect as it was when it left the engraver's hands.

Mr. Stanwood prepared a paper on this seal which he read to the Society at its meeting June 12, 1888, when the die was formally deposited with the Society. In this paper he embodied the result of his exhaustive researches upon the history of that and other provincial, colony and state seals used by New Hampshire. The paper is printed in this pamphlet with an elaborate introduction. It is embellished with several elegant illustrations, namely, a fine heliotype of this seal; an engraving of the arms of England; beautiful portraits of King William and Queen Mary from very rare engravings; and four engravings of the seals of the colony and state of New Hampshire.

Mr. Stanwood announces his intention of writing a monograph on the history of the seals of New Hampshire. From the thorough manner in which he has investigated the subject of this useful pamphlet and the interest with which he has invested it, we shall look forward with deep interest for the new work.

A History of the Clan Mac Lean from its First Settlement at Duaril Castle in the Isle of Mull to the Present Period, Including a Genealogical Account of some of the Principal Families, Together with their Heraldry, Legends, Superstitions, etc. By J. P. MACLEAN. Limited Edition. Cincinnati: Robert Clarke & Co. 1889. Royal 8vo. pp. 475.

The Lindsays of America; A Genealogical Narrative and Family Record; beginning with the Family of the Earliest Settler in the Mother State, Virginia, and including in an Appendix all the Lindsays of America. By MARGARET ISABELLA LINDSAY. Albany, N. Y.: Joel Munsell's Sons. 1889. Fcp. 4to. pp. xvi. + 275. Price \$5.

The Hakes Family. By HARRY HAKES, M.D., Attorney at Law, of Wilkes-Barré, Pennsylvania. Second Edition, with Additions and Corrections. Wilkes-Barré, Pa. 1889. 8vo. pp. 220.

Records of the Sherman Family, as relating to the Ancestors and Descendants of Benjamin Sherman from Henry Sherman, County of Suffolk, England, down to the Thirteenth Generation. By DAVID H. SHERMAN. 1887. 8vo. pp. 94.

Genealogical Records of Wellington Smith and Family. Collected and Arranged by WELLINGTON SMITH. 1889. 4to. pp. 56.

The Washingtons and their Connection with Warton. By HENRY WHITMAN. With Phototint of "The Arms of Washington" on Warton Church and the "Washington House, Warton." Boston: Damrell & Upham. Lancaster, England: E. & J. L. Milner; R. & G. Brash. Sm. 4to. pp. 18+2. Price 25 cts.

John Thomson and Family. By JOHN BODINE THOMPSON. Williamsport, Pa.: Gazette and Bulletin Printing House. 1889. Royal 8vo. pp. 29.

Letters Concerning the Perkins Family. Salem: Printed at the Salem Press. 1887. 8vo. pp. 24.

Genealogy of the Allen Family of Manchester, Mass., from the Earliest Settlement to the year 1886. By JOHN PRICE. Salem: Printed at the Salem Press. 1888. 8vo. pp. 47.

Gleanings Relative to the Family of Adam Hawkes, one of the Early Settlers of the Third Plantation of Massachusetts Bay. Contributed by NATHAN M. HAWKES. 8vo. pp. 20. Salem. 1889.

Northrup Genealogy. By Hon. A. JUDSON NORTHRUP, of Syracuse, N. Y. 8vo. pp. 13.

We continue in this number our quarterly notices of genealogical publications recently issued.

The first book on our list is the *History of the Clan MacLean*. The author is John Patterson MacLean, whose Antiquity of Man and other antiquarian works have been noticed in the REGISTER. "It will be observed," says the author, "that this volume is almost wholly confined to the MacLeans of Scotland. The family histories, of whatever branch, must necessarily begin with the clan itself; and as the clan history does not extend outside of Scotland, the foundation must necessarily be laid in the land of its birth. To treat of the MacLeans in other countries would require several volumes—America alone would demand a large one." Those who wish to inform themselves concerning the early history and antiquities of the MacLeans will find this volume exceedingly valuable. The author seems to have exhausted every available source of information, and he presents his readers with the result of his researches in a clear and interesting manner. The earliest published history of the clan is an *Account of the Clan MacLean*, by the Rev. John Campbell Sinclair, which appeared in 1838 under the pseudonym of Seneachie. This and other rare books and manuscripts relating to the clan have been made use of by the author in preparing this book. Though no regular genealogy of the American MacLeans has been attempted, information concerning many of them will be found in the chapters on the poets and authors of the name. The volume is handsomely printed and bound, and is embellished with over fifty illustrations, such as maps, portraits, views of battlefields, castles, tombs, ruins and armorial bearings. Instead of an index a copious table of contents is furnished, which the author thinks will in this case be more serviceable to the reader.

The second book on our list is *The Lindsays of America*. The book is in narrative form, and is chiefly devoted to the Virginia family of the name descended from Rev. David Lindsay, who settled in Northumberland County, Va., in the middle of the seventeenth century. His descendants embrace many distinguished personages, as will be seen by this volume. The appendix contains genealogical data relating to other American families of the name, arranged under the several States of the Union in which they are located or from which they sprang. A number of folding tabular pedigrees show the descent of the Virginia Lindsays from that and other prominent families in the old world. Views of places connected with the history of the family embellish the volume. It is handsomely printed in antique style. The edition is limited.

The *Hakes Genealogy* is a second edition of the book which Dr. Hakes published in 1886, and which was noticed by us in April, 1887. In his preface to this, which he calls his "final edition," the author tells us, "Since the publica-

tion of my first edition, I have continued my investigations, correcting errors and mistakes occurring therein, and arranging newly discovered names as fast as obtained in their proper places. As to the christian name of the ancestor of Solomon Hakes, nothing new has been found. A thorough search of the Records of Massachusetts, Rhode Island and Connecticut has failed to show a legitimate name of a 'Hakes' previous to our Solomon Hakes in Westerly, Rhode Island, in April, 1709. My searches in England have been barren of any value to find his birth-place. The name 'Hakes' can be found there early in the fifteenth century, and persons of the name are still there, but not very numerous." The first edition of this book contained 87 pages. The present edition contains 220 pages. This shows that the researches of Dr. Hakes in the interval have produced good results. The number of descendants here recorded is greatly increased. The book is clearly arranged, thoroughly indexed and handsomely printed. Appended to the genealogy are interesting reports of the proceedings at two annual reunions of the family at Niagara, N. Y., Aug. 3, 1887, and Aug. 21, 1888.

The record of the Sherman Family is by David H. Sherman, of Dover Plains, N. Y. The volume is not published, but privately printed at his expense for gratuitous distribution to his relatives. The book is carefully compiled, is printed in an elegant style and handsomely bound. It is a worthy memorial of the author's ancestors and kindred. The articles in the REGISTER for January and April, 1870, are reprinted in substance in the Appendix.

The volume on the Smith family contains records of ancestors of the children of the compiler, Wellington Smith, of Lee, Mass. One line of each of the following families is given: Canfield, Yale, Ingersoll, Edwards, Shannon, Clark, Bullard and Bulkley. A copy of the will of Stephen Hopkins, one of the Pilgrim Fathers, printed on hand-made parchment paper at the Japanese Government Industrial Establishment, at Tokio, Japan, is bound at the end of the volume. The book is well compiled and handsomely printed.

The Washington pamphlet is a reprint from the *Castle Howell School Record*. Mr. Whitman seems to assume the trustworthiness of the pedigree prepared by a London genealogist some fifteen or more years ago, and published in 1879 by the late Albert Welles of New York, as he reprints it substantially. This pedigree is shown on pages 423-4 of this number of the REGISTER to be unreliable, particularly in relation to the Virginia emigrants. But though they were not born at Warton, their ancestors, at an early period, resided there, as will be seen by the Washington tabular pedigree in this number. The Washington Arms in the church there will therefore have an interest to Americans. Mr. Whitman prints the inscription on the tombstone, in Wickhamford church, of Penelope Washington, an abstract of whose will is given by Mr. Waters in his *Gleanings*.

John Thomson, to whose history and that of his descendants the next work is devoted, was a Scotchman, born in 1735, who settled in New Jersey in the middle of the last century. He was killed by the Indians in 1778. A detailed account of his life will be found here. Tables of his descendants are appended.

The Perkins pamphlet is a reprint from the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, as are also the two following works. This pamphlet contains, "Notice of the Perkins Arms in England," and "Two Historical Letters," both by Augustus T. Perkins and "Notes on the Perkins Pedigree," by William H. Whitmore. The last article originally appeared in the REGISTER, vol. xi. p. 315, and vol. xii. p. 294. Much interesting matter relative to the English families of Perkins will be found here.

Mr. Price's pamphlet on the Allen Family is devoted to the descendants of William Allen, who came to this country probably in 1624, and settled at Cape Anne, whence he removed to Salem, where he was living when Gov. Endicott arrived. Subsequently he settled at Manchester. The work seems to be carefully prepared.

The next pamphlet contains gleanings relating to Adam Hawkes, an early settler of Lynn, Mass., and his family. It also contains an account of the proceedings at a family reunion at North Saugus, July 28 and 29, 1880, a quarter millenary celebration.

The Northrup pamphlet is a reprint from the July REGISTER.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

PRESENTED TO THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY TO SEPT. 2, 1889.

I. *Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.*

The Problem of the Northmen. A letter to Judge Daly, the President of the American Geographical Society, on the Opinion of Justin Winsor, that "Though Scandinavians may have reached the Shores of Labrador, the Soil of the United States has not one vestige of their Presence." By Eben Norton Horsford, Cambridge: John Wilson & Son, University Press. 1889. Folio, pp. 21.

Groton Historical Series, Vol. II., No. 13. Dr. S. A. Green, Editor, Groton, Mass. 1889. 8vo.

The Bangor Historical Magazine, Nos. 9 and 10, Vol. 4, March and April. 1889. Edited by Joseph W. Porter, Bangor, Maine. 8vo.

The Index Library, Part XX. August, 1889. By W. P. W. Phillimore, M.A., B.C.L. London. 8vo. pp. 48.

The Fight between the "Peacock" and the "Hornet" in 1813. By N. Darnell Davis, of Demerara. 1889. 8vo.

II. *Other Publications.*

Proceedings in Commemoration of the Organization in Pittsfield, Feb. 7, 1764, of the First Church of Christ, Feb. 7, 1889. Pittsfield, Mass.: Press of the Sun Printing Company. 1889. 8vo. pp. 135.

Johns Hopkins University Studies. Seventh Series, VII. VIII. IX. The River Towns of Connecticut. A Study of Wethersfield, Hartford, and Windsor. July, August, September. 1889. 8vo. pp. 126.

A History of the Statue Erected to Commemorate the Heroic Achievement of Maj. John Mason and his Comrades, with an account of the Unveiling Ceremonies. Compiled by Thomas S. Collier, Secretary of the New London County Historical Society. Published by the Commission. 1889. 8vo. pp. 62.

Proceedings of the Winthrop Training School, on Memorial Day, May 12, 1889, with the Memorial Address of Hon. J. L. M. Curry, LL.D. Columbia, S. C.: The Bryan Printing Company. 1889. 8vo. pp. 29.

Monograph of Centennial Museum, Columbia, Penn. 1788-1888. Held during the Centennial of the Borough of Columbia, Sept. 26, 27, 28, 1888. Edited by Rev. Francis J. Clay Moran, B.D. Price 30 cents. The Columbia Spy Print, Columbia, Penn.

Address at the Centennial Celebration of Georgetown College, Feb. 21, 1889. By Martin F. Morris, Esq. Washington: Rufus H. Darby, Publisher, 1889. 8vo. pp. 33.

Collections of the Surrey Archæological Society. Vol. IX. Part 2. London: Printed by Roworth & Co., for The Surrey Archæological Society. 1888. 8vo.

Memorial of James Pillsbury Lane, Hyde Park, Mass. 1889. 8vo. pp. 16.

The Rhode Island Emigration to Nova Scotia. By Ray Greene Huling, A.M., New Bedford, Mass. Providence, R. I. Reprinted from the Narragansett Historical Register, April, 1889. 8vo. pp. 49.

Sermon Preached at the Seventy-Fifth Anniversary of St. Mary's Church, Newton Lower Falls. By the Reverend William Goodhue Wells, Newton Lower Falls, Mass. 1889. 8vo. pp. 33.

Letters of Joseph Jones, of Virginia. 1777-1787. Washington Department of State. 1889. Sm. quarto, pp. 157.

DEATHS.

Mrs. SARAH DAVENPORT, widow of Josiah Davenport, died in Needham, Mass., Aug. 16, 1889, aged 95 yrs. 5 mos. She was born in Dorchester, March 20, 1794, and was daughter of Seth and

Sally (Hawes) Clapp. She was of the sixth generation in descent from Nicholas¹ Clapp the immigrant, through Nathaniel,² Jonathan,³ David,⁴ and Seth,⁵ her father. In 1841 she married

Thomas Lyon, then 83 yrs. old, and after his death she married Mr. Davenport, and since then to the time of her death she resided in Needham.

Mrs. ANNA HOLYOKE (CUTTS) HOWARD died suddenly in Brooklyn, N. Y., June 28, 1889, after a two days illness, in the 55th year of her age.

Anna Holyoke Cutts, third child and second daughter of Hon. Hampden and Mary P. S. (Jarvis) Cutts, was born in North Hartland, Vt., June 17, 1835. Her early education was received at private schools and at home. She graduated from "Glenwood Seminary" in West Brattleboro', Vt., and in August, 1861, she married Prof. A. Trumbull Howard. Her early tastes were chiefly directed to music, art, and the languages. In all these she was proficient. In 1855 she published an article in "The Vermont Teacher's Journal." The twenty years of her life, directly after her marriage, she spent largely in teaching, as did her husband. In 1873 she commenced to write for "The Nursery," and the next sixteen years were devoted more fully to the pursuit of a literary career. She wrote much in prose, and also in poetry. Her contributions were published in "The Church Union," "Mother's Magazine," "The Christian at Work," "The Household," "The Woman's Magazine," and many other periodicals. She was an ardent believer in woman's suffrage, a firm adherent in the cause of temperance, and all phases of work that promised in any way to elevate humanity. She was a worthy representative of the distinguished ancestors from whom she descended. The Dudleys, Sewalls, Pyncheons, Quincys, Gookins, Holyokes, Churches, Jarvises, Tyngs, Savages, Hutchinsons, and many more, she counted among her family ancestry. Chief among these were Governor Thomas Dudley, Chief Justice Samuel Sewall, William Pyncheon, Major General Daniel Gookin, President Edward Holyoke of Harvard College, and President John Rogers of the same. She was a lineal descendant through her father of Robert Cutt of Kittery, Me.; through her mother of Sir William Pepperrell and of President John Cutt of Portsmouth, N. H. Seven children came to bless her married life, four of whom with her husband outlived her.

The children were as follows: Cecil Hampden Cutts, Mary Cutts, Edith Elizabeth,* Rose Jarvis,* Maud Jarvis,*

Charles Trumbull, and Eliot Holyoke; those with the star having passed on in infancy.—[Com.]

Mr. JOHN McALLISTER PLUMER, of Lower Newport, Washington County, Ohio, died at his residence, May 10, 1889, in his 90th year. He was the son of William and Catherine Plumer, and was born in Beaver County, Pa., Dec. 29, 1799. His grandfather, Jonathan Plumer, a native of Newburyport, Mass., where he was born in 1724, removed to New Jersey and thence to Frederick County, Maryland, near the middle of the last century. William Plumer, the father of the deceased, was born in Fort Cumberland, Md., in 1755, and died at Charleston, Va., July 8, 1833. He married at Pittsburgh, Feb. 27, 1781, Catharine McAllister. In the winter of 1793-4 he built at Logstown several boats for the transportation of Wayne's army to Fort Washington. In 1798 he was one of the three elders ordained in the Mt. Pleasant Presbyterian Church, Beaver County, Pa. In the winter of 1802-3 he removed to Redbanks, Ky., and thence in 1804 to a farm on the Ohio, near Marietta, which was his home for many years.

John M. Plumer in 1831 married Miss Jane Hamilton Fulton, whose grandparents, Mr. and Mrs. Moulton, were among the emigrants from Newburyport, Mass., to Marietta, O., with Gen. Rufus Putnam in 1788. Their union was a happy one, and continued till her decease in 1876. Three sons, one daughter and many grandchildren survive. "The life of Mr. Plumer was marked by manly integrity and consistent Christian character. His parents leaned upon him as the staff of their old age; his neighbors looked to him for counsel in their worldly affairs and for sympathy, and they never looked in vain. Through life he pursued the apostolic rule—to 'owe no man anything,' but to love one another, and no unearned dollar ever found its way into his honest hands. He was warm in his friendships, and was respected and beloved by all who knew him. He was a great reader, a good conversationalist, and enjoyed the companionship of his friends. For the last five years of his life he was quite blind, but bore the severe affliction with christian submission, and retained his characteristic cheerfulness." A long obituary notice of him appeared in the *Presbyterian Banner*, Pittsburgh, Pa., July 17, 1889, from which this sketch has been gleaned.

INDEXES.

EXPLANATORY NOTE.

THE COUNCIL, recognizing that the REGISTER is intended to be a storehouse of facts, and knowing that its usefulness increases in proportion to the ease with which it can be consulted, authorized the Publishing Committee to provide such indexes as will reduce the student's labor to a minimum.

The Index of Subjects here presented is merely an expansion of the plan followed in many recent volumes.

While the Committee as at present constituted are not responsible for any of the past volumes of the REGISTER, they may fairly call attention to one fact which appears on inspection of the old Indexes of Persons. Except in Volume I. the names of persons have heretofore been indexed under surnames only. Under the name Smith there are two thousand entries in forty-one volumes of the REGISTER, all of which must be examined by any one searching for a Smith with an uncommon Christian name which, perhaps, will appear but once, or not at all, in the entire series; under Williams there are fourteen hundred entries, and under Davis twelve hundred entries. Surely, nothing more need be said to show the inadequacy of such a system. The Committee, therefore, have caused to be made for the current volume of the REGISTER, an Index of Persons arranged alphabetically under Christian names as well as surnames. The true test of the value of this index is seen not in the long lists of Christian names referring to the pages of one article, which any one consulting it would naturally read through, but in the entries under a given surname scattered through the whole volume. The Committee believe that if this system of indexing is perpetuated, its value will increase geometrically with the years. The cross-references are not so complete as would be necessary in an index for a number of volumes, because the different spellings here are often so near together as to make cross-references unnecessary.

The Index of Places, American and foreign, is in one alphabet; but streets, churches and other municipal localities will be found under the towns where they are situated.

There are some variations from typographical rules for which the Committee are responsible.

ALBERT H. HOYT.
FRANCIS H. BROWN.
HENRY H. EDES.
JOHN T. HASSAM.
FRANK E. BRADISH.

INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

Abstracts of Wills and Deeds. (*See also* *Waters's Gleanings.*)

- Clapp, } Elizabeth, 429
- Clappe, } Richard, 429
- John, 429
- Ellery, John, 314
- Lomis, Elizabeth, 47
- Azariah, 47
- Jacob, 47
- Palmer, Thomas, 85, 89
- Shrimpton, Edward, 162
- Henry, 162
- Samuel, 162
- Bethiah, 162
- Waldron, } Abraham, 63
- Walden, } Foulke, 60
- Walderne, } John, 61
- William, 62
- Joan, 63
- Gilbert, 63
- George, 258
- Washington, John, 379
- Lawrence, 380
- Wells, } Noah, 359
- Welles, } Jonathan, 359
- Thomas, 360
- Worthington, William, 361
- Daniel, 361
- Wright, Joseph, 363
- Timothy, 363
- Alumni of Brown University who have held Official Positions, 375
- Alumni of Columbia College who have held Official Positions, 311
- Alumni of Harvard College who have received the Honorary Degrees named, 172
- Alumni of the College of New Jersey who have held Official Position, 47
- Alumni of the University of Pennsylvania who have held Official Positions, 169
- Anderson, John Farwell, Memoir of, 122
- Anderson Pedigree, 198
- Andover Records, 96
- Autobiography of Alvan Clark, 52
- Autographs, *see* Illustrations.

Baker Genealogy, 279

Barrett, Joseph, Correction, 204

Mary,

- Baxter, Francis, Descendants of, 93
- Bench and Bar of New Hampshire, 206, 325
- Billeting of Massachusetts Forces, 191
- Billeting of Soldiers under Major Seth Pomeroy, 1747, 186

Biographical Sketches—

- Adams, Abigail, 343
- Anderson, John Farwell, 121, 198
- Chamberlain, Richard, 185
- Chandler, James Stedman, 343
- Clark, Alvan, 52, 325
- Clarke, Stephen Wells, 344
- Cornwallis, Thomas, 133
- Corwin, } George, 353
- Curwen, }
- Creeke, Edward, 352
- Davenport, Sarah, 449

Biographical Sketches—

- Deane, Abby Weston, 225
- Gilman, Ezekiel, 353
- Howard, Anna Holyoke, 450
- Hunting, Samuel, 352
- Nason, Elias, 9, 205
- Patrick, Massena R., 225
- Peck, Ira Ballou, 237
- Plumer, John McAllister, 450
- Richardson, James, 197
- Robinson, Chloe P., 344
- Scottow, Joshua, 64
- Screven, } William, 356
- Scriven, }
- Swett, Benjamin, 193
- Thacher, Peter, 171
- Towle, William, 370
- Gardner, 370
- George Makepeace, 370
- Upham, Phineas, 349
- Waldron, Foulke, 60
- Warren, Anna Holmes, 120
- Williams, Roger, 295
- Woodbury, Angeline Flora Haines, 226
- Woodman, Cyrus, 345
- Bliss's Impressments at Wareham, 1741-8, 168
- Bodge's Anderson Pedigree, 198
- Bodge's Memoir of John Farwell Anderson, 122
- Bodge's Soldiers in King Philip's War, 64, 193, 239, 349
- Book Notices—
- Adams's Contributions to American Educational History, 441
- Allen and Spencer's Higher Education in Wisconsin, 441
- American Ancestry, Vol. III., 219
- American Genealogical Series for 1889, 335
- Annual Report of the Dedham Historical Society for 1889, 335
- Arnold's Catalogue of the Officers and Students of the Law School of Harvard University, 1817-1887, 442.
- Austin's Ancestry of Thirty-three Rhode Islanders (born in the Eighteenth Century); also Twenty-seven Charts of Roger Williams's Descendants to the Fifth Generation; and an Account of Lewis Latham, Falconer to King Charles I., with a Chart of his American Descendants to the Fourth Generation, 440
- Ballou Family, 115, 116
- Barrows's Parish Notes (Choulderton, Wiltshire), 334
- Baxter's British Invasion from the North, 218
- Biographical Record of the Class of 1838 in Yale College, 219
- Birthday of the State of Connecticut, 333
- Bradlee's Sermons for all Sects, 113
- Bureau of Education, Circular of Information, No. I., 1889, 441
- Butler's Butleriana, Genealogica et Biographica, 222, 223
- Candage's Account of the Cavendish, Candish or Candage Family, 339, 341
- Case's Goodrich Family in America, 221, 222

Book Notices—

- Catalogue of the Officers and Students of the Law School of Harvard University, 1817-1887, 442
- Chapman's Leonard Weeks, of Greenland, N. H., and his Descendants, 339, 340
- Charter and By-Laws of the Essex Institute, Salem, Mass., with a List of its Officers and Members, 445
- Collections of the Virginia Historical Society, New Series, Vol. VII., 336
- Congregational Year-Book, 108
- Constitution and By-Laws of the Hartford Historical Society, with a Sketch of its History, 338
- Cregar's Ancestry of the Children of James William White, M.D., 339, 340
- Crowninshield's Account of Cleopatra's Barge, built at Salem in 1816, 445
- Cutler's Cutler Memorial and Genealogical History, 339
- Cut's Sketch of Mrs. William Jarvis, of Weathersfield, Vermont, 445
- Doran's Fishery Rights in the North Atlantic, 115
- Dudley's History of the Dudley Family, with Genealogical Tables, Pedigrees, etc., 115, 117, 339, 340
- Eaton Family Association's Report of its Fifth Annual Reunion, 222, 223
- Edwards-Gifford's Our Patronymies, 116, 118
- Ellis Family, 115, 117
- Forman's Journey down the Ohio and Mississippi, 112
- Foster's Alumni Oxonienses, 108
- Garrison's American Notes and Queries, 443
- Genealogical Record, with short Biographical Sketches of some of the Descendants of Captain Josiah Chapin, and including the History of some of the Allied Families, 339, 340
- General Catalogue of Bowdoin College and the Medical School of Maine, including the Officers of Government and Instruction and all who have received Degrees from the Institution, 1794-1889, 442
- Gerrish's Genealogical Record of the Compiler's Branch of the Gerrish Family, 339, 341
- Gibson's Beekman Family, 116, 118
- Goode Family, 115, 116
- Goode's Address at 8th Anniversary of Biological Society of Washington, 112
- Goode's Virginia Cousins, 115
- Gould's Early Records of the Church of Topsfield, Mass., 445
- Green's Historic Families of Kentucky, 221, 222
- Green's Journal kept by Sergeant David Holden, of Groton, Mass., during the latter part of the French and Indian War, 338
- Green's Note-Book kept by Capt. Robert Keayne, an Early Settler of Boston, 338, 339
- Green's Some Indian Names, 338
- Hakes's The Hakes Family, 446, 447
- Harris's Trotts of Dorchester and Boston, 222, 224
- Hayden Family, 115, 117
- Hayden's Oliver Genealogy, 222, 223
- Hawkes's Gleanings Relative to the Family of Adam Hawkes, one of the Early Settlers of the Third Plantation of Massachusetts Bay, 447, 448
- Hill's Baptisms, Marriages and Deaths in Dedham, Mass., 110
- Hill's Fuller Pedigree, 118
- Hill's Memoir of Marshall P. Wilder, 114
- Historical Society of So. Carolina, Collections, Vol. IV., 110
- Historic Society of Lancashire and Cheshire, Transactions, Vol. XXXVII., 111

Book Notices—

- Historic Society of Lancashire and Cheshire, Transactions, Vol. XXXVIII., 217, 443
- Historic Society of Lancashire and Cheshire, Transactions, Vol. XXXIX., 443
- Holden and Lockwood's Colonial and Revolutionary History of the Lockwood Family in America, 337
- Hudson's History of Sudbury, Mass., 441
- Hurlbut's Hurlbut Genealogy, 222, 223
- James's Sir Henry Rosewell, 115, 118
- Johnston's Yale and her Honor-Roll in the American Revolution, including Original Letters, Record of Service and Biographical Sketches, 339
- Johnstone's Historical Families of Dumfriesshire and the Border Wars, 332
- Jones's Address delivered before the Confederate Survivors' Association in Augusta, Georgia, on the occasion of its eleventh annual reunion, on Memorial Day, April 26, 1889, 445
- Kelton's Indian Names of Places near the Great Lakes, 220
- Kilby's Eastport and Passamaquoddy, 114
- Kingsley's Address, 250th Anniversary of the Settlement of New Haven, 108
- Kulp's Families of Wyoming Valley, Pennsylvania, 337
- Lapham's John Hill of Dover in 1649 and some of his Descendants, 339, 340
- Lawrence Family, 115, 117
- Lawrence's Memorial of Robert Lawrence and Robert Bartlett and their Descendants, 222, 223
- Lee's John Leigh of Agawam, 221, 222
- Letters Concerning the Perkins Family, 447, 448
- Lewis's Judson Centennial Services, 334
- Lindsay's The Lindsays of America; A Genealogical Narrative and Family Record; beginning with the Family of the Earliest Settler in the Mother State, Virginia, and including in an Appendix all the Lindsays of America, 446, 447 [113
- L'Intermédiaire des Chercheurs et Curieux, Little's History of Weare, N. H., 109
- Lockwood and Holden's Colonial and Revolutionary History of the Lockwood Family in America, 337
- Loring's Vindication of Gen. S. H. Parsons, 216
- MacLean's History of the Clan MacLean from its First Settlement at Duard Castle in the Isle of Mull to the Present Period, Including a Genealogical Account of some of the Principal Families, 446, 447
- Manning's Biography of Marshall P. Wilder, 114
- Marcou's Nouvelles Recherches sur l'Origine du nom d'Amérique, 111
- Marsh Genealogy, 115, 117
- Moore's Libels on Washington, with a Critical Examination thereof, 338
- Moore's Notes on Witchcraft in Massachusetts, 107
- Moore's Typographiæ Neo-Eboracensis Primitiæ, 217
- Moulton's Inscriptions from the Old Burying Ground at Lynnfield Centre, 445
- Neill's Fort Snelling, Minnesota, 109
- Northend's Address at 125th Anniversary of Dummer Academy, 112
- Northrup's Northrup Genealogy, 447, 448
- Nourse's Military Annals of Lancaster, Mass., 1740-1865, including Lists of Soldiers serving in the Colonial and Revolutionary Wars for the Lancasterian Towns: Berlin, Bolton, Harvard, Leominster and Sterling, 440
- Packard Memorial Association's Celebration of the 250th Anniversary of Samuel Packard's Landing in this Country, 222, 223

Book Notices—

- Parker Genealogy, 116, 118
 Pasko's Old New York, a Journal Relating to the History and Antiquities of New York City. Vol. I. No. I., 446
 Peabody's Memorial of Marshall P. Wilder, 114
 Pearce Genealogy, 115, 118
 Perley's A Pen-Ramble in Linebrook, 445
 Phillimore's Index Library, 112
 Pond's Inscriptions on Tombstones in Milford, Conn., erected prior to 1800; together with a few of Aged Persons who died after that date, 443
 Poole's Inscriptions from Gravestones in the Old Burying Ground in Wenham, 445
 Price's Genealogy of the Allen Family of Manchester, Mass., from the Earliest Settlement to the year 1886, 447, 448
 Publications of the American Statistical Association, 336
 Puffer's Records of John Cary, the First Town Clerk of Bridgewater, Mass., from 1656 to 1681, 445
 Raven's De La Poles, 442
 Raven's The Sancrofts, 442
 Raven's Wingfield Church and Castle, Tressingfield Church, Haxne Priory, 442
 Rickoff's Ohio, 111
 Sherman's Records of the Sherman Family, as relating to the Ancestors and Descendants of Benjamin Sherman from Henry Sherman, County Suffolk, England, down to the Thirteenth Generation, 447, 448
 Slafter's Royal Arms and other Regal Emblems and Memorials in use in the Colonies before the American Revolution, 331
 Smith's Biscoe Family, 115, 117
 Smith's Genealogical History of the Descendants of the Rev. Nehemiah Smith, of New London County, Conn., with Mention of his Brother John and Nephew Edward, 339, 340
 Smith's Genealogical Records of Welling-ton Smith and Family, 447, 448
 Smith's Musical Record; a Journal of Music, Art, Literature, 445
 Southern Historical Society Papers, Vol. XVI., 336
 Spencer and Allen's Higher Education in Wisconsin, 441
 Squire's Registers of the Parish of Wandsworth, Co. Surrey, 218
 Stanwood's The Province Seal of New Hampshire under William and Mary, 446
 Stone's Address before the Essex Bar on the opening of the New Court House in Salem, Mass., 1889, 334
 Suffolk Deeds, Liber IV., 333
 Sumner's Memorials, 115, 117
 Thomson's John Thomson and Family, 447, 448
 Thompson's Landmarks in Ancient Dover, 216
 Thorpe's Government of the People of the United States, 332
 Transactions of the Historic Society of Lancashire and Cheshire, For the Years 1886 and 1887. Vols. XXXVIII. and XXXIX., 443
 Trask's Memoir of Rev. Elias Nason, 219
 Van Voorhis's Genealogy of the Van Voorhees Family in America, 221, 222
 Warren's Stanley Family, 115, 117
 Washington's Rules of Civility, 221
 Weaver's Somerset Incumbents, 220
 Weeks Family Meeting, 116, 119
 Whitcomb's Whitcomb and Pierce Families, 116, 118
 White's Condition of the Archdeaconries of Suffolk and Sudbury in the Year 1603, 221

Book Notices—

- Whiting Genealogy, 116, 118
 Whitman's The Washingtons and their Connection with Warton, 447, 448
 Whitsitt's Life and Times of Judge Caleb Wallace, 219
 Wiggan, Charles Edward, Memoir of, 222, 223
 Wilder's Posthumous Address, 114
 Willey Family, 116, 118
 Winslow Memorial, 215
 Wisconsin State Historical Society Catalogue of Library, 113
 Wisconsin State Historical Society Collections, 113
 Wright's Census of Massachusetts, 1885, 444
 Wright's Report on the Custody and Condition of the Public Records of Parishes, Towns and Counties in Massachusetts, 335
 Bradhurst, Ralph, Children of, 93
 Brown, Mercy, Parentage of, 93, 205
 Samuel, Children of, 202
 Brown University, Alumni who have held Official Positions, 374
 Burchan, Robert George, Ancestry of, 323
 Burr's Alphabet, 322
 Burying Ground, Colchester, Conn., Inscriptions in, 44, 188, 253, 358
 Bush, Grace, } Children of, 93
 } Samuel,
 By-Laws of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society, 230
 Cassé, } François, { French Ancestry of, 93,
 Cossett, } Jean, { 205
 Cossitt, } Rene,
 Centenary of the Inauguration of Washington, 207
 Chauncy, Mary, Ancestry of, 203
 Clapp Family, Wills of, 429
 Clark, Alvan, Autobiography of, 52, 325
 Colchester Burying Ground, Inscriptions in, 44, 188, 253, 358
 College of New Jersey, Alumni who have held Official Position, 47
 Colonists. Early Maryland, Thomas Cornwallis and, 133
 Columbia College Alumni who have held Official Positions, 311
 Cornwallis, Thomas, and the Early Maryland Colonists, 133
 Curtiss Family of Stratford, Conn., 321
 Dean's Lithobolia or the Stone Throwing Devil, 183
 Dean's Memoir of Ira Ballou Peck, 237
 Derby, } John, { Ancestry of, 95
 Darby, } Tarbox, {
 Devonshire and Cornwall, Notes and Gleanings, 96
 Dorchester, S. C., in 1708, 421
 Early Maryland Colonists, Thomas Cornwallis and, 133
 Ellery Family, 313
 Emmerton, James Arthur, Will of, 206
 England, Genealogical Gleanings in, 81, 151, 290, 379
 English Parish Registers relating to the Families of King and Haines, Extracts from, 256
 Everett, Mercy, Parentage of, 93, 205
 Extracts from English Parish Registers relating to the Families of King and Haines, 256
 Fishing Ketches, Salem, Petition of Gedney and others relative to, 58
 Fisk, John, } Relationship of, 94, 96
 } William,
 Fogg's Billeting of Massachusetts Forces, 191
 Fogg's Innholders in Boston in 1714, 59
 Fogg's Witchcraft in New Hampshire in 1656, 181
 Folsom, John West, Descendants of, 93
 Foulke Waldron's Will, 60
 Foxcroft, Francis, Register of Deeds, 201

- Garrison in the West Regiment of Middlesex, 1692, 370
- Gedney and others, Petition relative to Salem Fishing Ketches, 58
- Genealogical Gleanings in England, 81, 151, 290, 379
- Genealogies—
- Anderson, 198
 - Archdale, 160
 - Baker, 279
 - Clapp, 429
 - Cogan, 310
 - Ellery, 313
 - Hassam, 320
 - Northrup, 242
 - Palmer, 88, 168
 - Pemberton, 295
 - Thacher, 171
 - Towle, 364
 - Trott, 79
 - Washington, 379
 - Way, 152
 - Williams, 295
- Genealogies in preparation—
- Bartlett, 97
 - Breck, 208
 - Cobb, 209
 - Driver, 97, 209
 - Elwell, 209
 - Homer, 209
 - Langford, 209
 - Northrup, 209
 - Pillsbury, 97
 - Pomeroy, 209
 - Putnam, 97
 - Robinson, 97
 - Sweeting, 209
 - Whitcomb, 97
 - Young, 97
- Gibbon, John, A Guest of Richard Lee of Virginia in 1659, 430
- Gleanings, Genealogical, in England, 81, 151, 290, 379
- Graffenried Family Memorial, 207
- Grant, U. S., Ancestry of, 92
- Greene's Alumni of Brown University who have held Official Positions, 374
- Greene's Alumni of the College of New Jersey, who have held Official Position, 47
- Greene's Alumni of Columbia College who have held Official Positions, 311
- Greene's Alumni of the University of Pennsylvania who have held Official Positions, 169
- Haines and King, Extracts from English Parish Registers relating to the Families of, 256
- Ham, Nathaniel, Correction, 204
- Hamilton, Otho, Marriage of, 203
- Hammond's Garrison in the West Regiment of Middlesex, 1692, 370
- Harris's Trots of Dorchester and Boston, 79
- Harvard College Alumni who have received the Honorary Degrees named, 172
- Harvard Law School Graduates, 432
- Hassam Family, Additional Notes, 320
- Henshaw's Letters of Nathaniel Noyes to William Henshaw, 1774-75, 140
- Heredity, 80
- Hinksman, Elizabeth, Ancestry of, 202
- Joseph,
- Historical Intelligence, 95
- Historical Societies, Proceedings of—
- Connecticut Historical, 329
 - Georgia Historical Society, 213
 - Kansas State Historical, 212
 - Maine Historical, 210, 330
 - New England Historic Genealogical, 98, 209, 327, 434
 - New Haven Historical, 99, 211, 330
 - North Carolina Historical, 211
 - Old Colony Historical, 98, 209, 328, 436
 - Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Association, 212
 - Rhode Island Historical, 98, 210, 328, 435
 - Virginia Historical, 436
- Honorary Degrees received by Alumni of Harvard College, 172
- Howard's Notarial Records, 1670; Extracts from, 149
- Illustrations—
- Autographs:
- Anderson, John Farwell, 121
 - Nason, Elias, 9
 - Peck, Ira Ballou, 237
 - Woodman, Cyrus, 345
- Fac-simile of the Washington Memorial Stone, 421
- Map of the South Eastern part of England, 378
- Portraits:
- Anderson, John Farwell, 121
 - Nason, Elias, 9
 - Peck, Ira Ballou, 237
 - Woodman, Cyrus, 345
- Tabular Pedigrees:
- Archdale of Stafford, 160
 - Cogan, of Chard, Co. Somerset, 310
 - Palmer of Leicestershire, 168
 - Palmer of Marston, Co. Stafford, 88
 - Pemerton of St. Alban's, Co. Herts, 295
 - Trotts of Dorchester and Boston, 80
 - Washington of Co. Northampton, 420
- Impressments at Wareham, 1741-8, 168
- Indian Remains on Mackworth's Island, 208
- Inholders in Boston in 1714, 59
- Inscriptions—
- In the Old Burying Ground at Colchester, Conn., 44, 188, 253, 358
 - Cornwallis, Penelope, 139
 - Thomas, 140
 - Grahme, Susanna, 410
 - Washington, Amee, 420
 - Anne, 416
 - Elizabeth, 403
 - Lawrence, 416, 420, 421
 - Robert, 403
- Inventory and Will of George Walderne of Alcester, 268
- Johnson, Sethiah, Marriage of, 302
- Ketches, Salem Fishing, Petition of Gedney and others relative to, 58
- Kimball, Jonathan, Correction, 323
- King and Haines, Extracts from English Parish Registers relating to the Families of, 256
- King, James, Descendants of, 202
- King Philip's War, Soldiers in, 64, 193, 259, 349
- King's Extracts from English Parish Registers relating to the Families of King and Haines, 256
- Lee's Abstracts of Wills of the Clapp Family, 429
- Letters—
- Chamberlain, Richard, 184
 - Gorum, John, 351
 - Hastings, D. R., 130 [148]
 - Noyes, Nathaniel, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147,
 - Upham, Phineas, 350
 - Yose, George L., 129
 - Williams, Roger, 316, 318
- Lindsay's Some of the Descendants of Philip Towle of Hampton, N. H., 364
- Lithobolia or the Stone Throwing Devil, 183
- Lord, John, Descendants of, 94
- Lowndes's Letters of Roger Williams, 1629, 815
- Maryland, Early Colonists, Thomas Cornwallis and, 133
- Massachusetts Forces, Billeting of, 191
- Matriculation Registers of Oxford University, 95
- Maverick, Rev. John, 326
- May's Thacher Family, 171
- Memoirs—
- Anderson, John Farwell, 122
 - Nason, Elias, 11
 - Peck, Ira Ballou, 237
 - Woodman, Cyrus, 345

- Nason, Elias, *Memoir of*, 9, 205
 National Historical Magazine, 96, 206
 Necrology of the New England Historic Genealogical Society—
 Andrew, John Albion, 104
 Appleton, Nathan, 105
 Samuel, 105
 Barnes, Albert, 100
 Bell, Samuel Dana, 105
 Blake, Stanton, 330
 Bond, Henry, 104
 Bright, Jonathan Brown, 105
 Cranch, William, 105
 Cutler, Samuel, 105
 Doolittle, Mark, 105
 Dorrance, Oliver Brastow, 102
 Drake, Josiah, 102
 Samuel Gardner, 104
 Fabens, Francis Alfred, 101
 Felt, Joseph Barlow, 105
 Fletcher, Calvin, 105
 Flint, Charles Louis, 214
 Fowle, William Bentley, 105
 Goodwin, William Frederick, 101
 Guizot, François Pierre Guillaume, 105
 Harding, George Warren, 100, 215
 Harris, William Thaddeus, 105
 Hilton, William, 100
 Howland, John, 105
 Lawrence, Abbott, 105
 Lewis, Winslow, 104
 Lower, Mark Anthony, 438
 Mansel, Henry Longueville, 103
 Mitchell, Nahum, 105
 Pearson, Jonathan, 437
 Poor, John Alfred, 106
 Prescott, William Hickling, 106
 Richardson, Benjamin Parker, 106
 Sever, James Warren, 104
 Shattuck, Lemuel, 105
 Sherwin, Thomas, 106
 Sargent, Lucius Manlius, 305
 Swain, David Lowry, 106
 Vinton, John Adams, 106
 Wait, Luther, 106
 Warren, John Collins, 106
 Webster, Daniel, 106
 Whitney, Henry Austin, 213
 Wilde, Samuel Sumner, 106
 Williamson, William Durkee, 106
 Woodbury, Levi, 106
 Nell's John Gibbon, A Guest of Richard Lee of Virginia in 1659, 430
 Nell's Thomas Cornwallis and the Early Maryland Colonists, 133
 Newcomb's Will of Foulke Waldron and Abstracts of other Wills, 60
 Newcomb's Will and Inventory of George Walderne of Alcester, 258
 New Hampshire Lawyers, Queries, 325
 New Hampshire Public Men, Portraits of, 34
 New Jersey, Alumni of the College of, who have held Official Position, 47
 Northrup Genealogy, 242
 Notarial Records, Howard's, 1670, Extracts from, 149
 Notes and Queries, 92, 199, 321, 431
 Noyes, Nathaniel, Letters of, to William Henshaw, 140
 Parish Registers, English, Extracts from, relating to the Families of King and Haines, 256
 Patterson Pedigree, 203
 Peck, Ira Ballou, *Memoir of*, 237
 Pennsylvania, University of, Alumni who have held Official Positions, 169
 Petition of Gedney and others relative to Salem Fishing Ketches, 53
 Philip's, King, War, Soldiers in, 64, 193, 259, 349
 Pomeroy's of Northampton, 39
 Portraits of New Hampshire Public Men, 34
 Prescott's Portraits of New Hampshire Public Men, 34
 Private Acts of Mass. Wanted, 432
 Proceedings of Societies, see Historical Societies.
 Quarter Millenary of Settlement of Taunton, Mass., 207
 Randall's Inscriptions in Colchester Burying Ground, 44, 188, 253, 358
 Records, Howard's Notarial, 1670; Extracts from, 149
 Registers, English Parish, Extracts from, relating to the Families of King and Haines, 256
 Report on the By-Laws of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society, 227
 Richardson's Alumni of Harvard College who have received the Honorary Degrees named, 172
 Richardson's Autobiography of Alvan Clark, 52
 Roger Williams's Letters, 1629, 315
 Salem Fishing Ketches, Petition of Gedney and others relative to, 53
 Screven, Rev. William, 356
 Smith, Elizabeth, } Ancestry of, 203 [ties.
 James, }
 Societies, Proceedings of, see Historical Societies
 Soldiers in King Philip's War, 64, 193, 259, 349
 Soldiers under Major Seth Pomeroy, Billeting of, 1747, 186
 Tabouët, Vincent, Inquiry as to, 323
 Talcott's Ellery Family, 313
 Thacher Family, 171
 Tilden Pedigree, 199
 Towle, Philip, Some of the Descendants of, 304
 Town Histories in Preparation:
 Rumford, Me., 97
 Transports at Boston (1730), 94
 Trask's Extracts from Howard's Notarial Records, 1670, 149
 Trask's Memoir of Elias Nason, 9
 Trask's Petition of Gedney and others relative to Salem Fishing Ketches, 58
 Trotts of Dorchester and Boston, 79
 University of Pennsylvania, Alumni of, who have held Official Positions, 169
 Vinton's Richardson Memorial, 201
 Virginian Medal, 205
 Antiquities, 208
 Walderne of Alcester, Inventory and Will of, 258
 Waldron, Foulke, Will of, 60
 War, King Philip's, Soldiers in, 64, 193, 259, 349
 Ward, Rev. Nathaniel, as a Lawyer, 326
 Wareham, Impressments at, 1741-8, 168
 Washington Pedigree, 379
 Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England—
 Anderson, Richard (1630), 390
 Andrewes, William (1589), 159
 Angell, Katherine (1609-10), 299
 Archdale, Abraham (1631), 159
 John (1571), 159
 John (1578), 159
 Margaret (1569), 159
 Margaret (1587), 159
 Martin (1597), 157
 Mary (1568), 159
 Mary (1578), 159
 Matthew (1599), 158
 Richard (1638), 159
 Samuel (1617), 159
 Sarah (1574), 159
 Sarah (1578), 159
 Thomas (1568), 159
 Thomas (1569), 159
 Thomas (1571), 159
 Thomas (1574), 159
 Thomas (1578), 159
 Thomas (1583), 159
 Thomas (1609), 158
 Thomas (1611), 159
 (chart) —, 160

Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England—

Arnold, Emma (1578), 297
 Bate, Elizabeth (1708), 167
 Bedford, Frances (1644), 298
 Samuel (1644), 298
 Benning, } — (1649), 388
 Billing, }
 Boys, John (1649), 153
 Chamberlain, John (1627), 89
 Clarke, Robert (1662), 426
 Clifton, Mary (1568), 159
 Cogan, Philobert (1640), 309
 Comb, John (1587), 159
 Margaret (1587), 159
 Copp, Anthony (1653), 156
 Cotton, Sampson (1634), 303
 Crooke, Thomas (1629), 166
 Curtis, Amy (1636), 404
 Phillip (1636), 403
 Custis, John (1749), 413
 Danvers, John (1658), 412
 Ellies, Richard (1625), 407
 Farrar, Nicholas (1619), 397
 Fitzherbert, Edward (1639), 386
 Elizabeth (1634), 387
 John (1649), 386
 John (1658), 387
 Robert (1636), 386
 Grahme, Susanna (1697), 410
 Gray, } Thomas (1606), 424
 Graye, } Thomas (1626), 425
 Kerby, John (1641), 426
 Heynes, Simon (1626), 414
 Hartwell, Henry (1699), 154
 Horsepoole, William (1647), 414
 Hutchins, John (1715), 168
 Jackson, Arthur (1666), 166
 Juxon, Thomas (1620), 304
 Knowling, Andrew (1649-50), 382, 383
 Lewyn, Justinian (1620), 414
 Lighte, Christopher (1583), 400
 Mewce, Elizabeth (1676), 406
 Moore, Aphrodoza (1613), 297
 Elizabeth (1564), 297
 Ralph (1618), 294
 Moores, Elizabeth (1579), 295
 Newce, Martha (1577-8), 413
 Page, John (1709), 307
 Palmer, Archdale (1672), 84
 Barbara (1650), 83
 Eliakim (1749), 87
 Elizabeth (1708), 167
 Henry (1739), 86
 John (1703), 167
 John (1707), 167
 John (1714), 168
 John (1734), 167
 John (1726), 167
 John (1738), 84, 167
 John (1740), 167
 Joseph (1761), 168
 Joseph (1708), 167
 Joshua (1703), 167
 Martha (1744), 86
 Thomas (1733), 89
 William (1635), 83
 William (1692), 84
 William (1708), 84
 chart (—), 88, 168
 Pargiter, Elianor (1685), 417
 Francis (1680), 406
 Pargyter, William (1584), 400
 Pate, Margery (1617), 290
 — (1578), 297
 Pemberton, } Alice (1564), 297
 Pemerton, } Anne (1654), 298
 Pemmerton, } Anne (1658), 298
 Elizabeth (1579), 295
 Elizabeth (1590), 297
 Elizabeth (1586), 297
 Elizabeth (1625), 298
 Elizabeth (1645), 298
 Ellen (1578), 297
 Ellin (1561), 297

Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England—

Pemberton, } Florence (1578), 297
 cont'd. } Frances (1644), 298
 Frances (1559), 298
 Joane (1560), 297
 John (1563), 297
 John (1578), 297
 John (1583), 297
 John (1609-10), 299
 John (1644), 298
 Katherine (1609-10), 299
 Katherine (1630), 298
 Marie (1610), 298
 Martha (1628), 298
 Mary (1566), 297
 Mary (1586), 297
 Ralph (1644), 298
 Randall (1559), 297
 Randall (1561), 297
 Robert (1600), 297
 Robert (1578), 295, 297
 Robert (1586), 297
 Robert (1625), 298
 Roger (1579), 295
 Roger (1624), 294, 295
 Roger (1611), 298
 Roger (1615), 298
 Roger (1627), 298
 Sara (1568), 297
 Susan (1630), 298
 Tecla (1592), 297
 Pope, Thomas (1684), 417
 Prescott, Margaret (1699), 160
 Rainsborow, William (—), 428
 Rawlinson, Mary (1586), 297
 Robert (1586), 297
 Rayment, John (1629), 157
 Richmond, Richard (1684), 167
 Roades, William (1657), 386
 Russell, James (1611), 425
 Paule (1614), 426
 Sandys, Margaret (1673), 404
 Scot, Gustavus (1702), 306
 John (1700), 305
 Shrimpton, Ebenezer (1678-9), 161
 Edward (1661), 161
 Elizabeth (1678-9), 161
 Lydia (1682), 162
 Samuel (1697), 161
 Slade, Arthur, (1747) 160
 Arthur (—), 428
 Smyth, Thomas (1666), 89
 Sorrell, Johanna (1676), 413
 Spencer, John (1599), 401
 Stokes, Emma (1578), 297
 Robert (1578), 294, 297
 Roger (1578), 294, 297
 Tarbox, } Alice (1628), 91
 Tarboxe, } Edward (1665), 92
 George (1641), 91
 Richard (1655), 91
 Thomas (1564), 92
 Thomas (1613), 91
 Thomas (1636), 91
 Thomas (1653), 92
 Thomas (1673), 92
 William (1562), 91
 William (1658), 92
 Thornton, Samuel (1666), 404
 Thorowgood, Joseph (1683), 154
 Joseph (1683), 309
 Tirrell, } John (1645), 415
 Tyrrell, }
 Verney, Edmund (1639), 391
 Villiers, Edward (1625), 403
 Washington, } Amphilis, 385
 Wassington, } Anna (1619-20), 408
 Dorothy (1678), 405
 Elizabeth (1622), 402
 Elizabeth (1646), 411
 George (1619-20), 408
 Johanna (1676), 413
 Lawrence (1576), 413
 Lawrence (1577-8), 413

Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England—

Washington, { Lawrence (1581), 398, 399
cont'd. } Lawrence (1619), 413

Lawrence (1632), 394

Lawrence (1643), 414

Lawrence (1661), 416

Lawrence (1697-8), 81

Martha (1577-8), 413

Mary (1680), 409

Penelope (1697), 409

Richard (1612), 413

Robert (1619), 401

Walter (1596-7), 411

William (1643), 408

Way, George (1641), 151

Wightman, Ralph (1628), 293

Wilfred, Blith (1583), 159

Williams, Alice (1613), 297

Aphrodoza (1613), 297

James (1620), 291

John (1718), 166

Roger (1613), 297

Roger (1626), 297

Sydrack (1620), 427

Wolley, { Ellen (1611), 298

Wolleye, { Elizabeth (1618), 298

Frances (1620), 298

Katherine (1620), 298

Robert (1590), 297, 298

Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England—

Wolley, { Robert (1615), 298

cont'd. } Roger (1612), 398

John (1628), 298

Woodward, Alice (1642), 412

Wyman, Francis (1658), 156

Yeamans, John (1747), 163

Robert (1686), 163

Shute Shrimpton (1768), 164

William (1686), 163

Waymouth's Pond Revisited, 200

Wetherbee, John, Descendants of, 93

Whilden's Memoir of Rev. William Screven, 356

Will and Inventory of George Walderne of

Alcester, 258

Willoughby, Francis, Descendants of, 94

Jonathan, Pedigree of, 204

Wills and Deeds, see Abstract.

Windsor, Conn., History of, 207

Winslow Memorial, 96

Witchcraft in New Hampshire in 1656, 181

Woodman, Cyrus, Memoir of, 345

Wright, Jabez, Address of, 202

Wright's Billeting of Soldiers under Major Seth

Pomeroy, 1747, 186

Wright's Pomeroy's of Northampton, 39

Young, captain, {

Abigail, }

Joseph, }

Who were they, 75

INDEX OF PERSONS.

- Abbott, } Abiel, 174, 175
 Abbot, } Benjamin, 175
 Hannah, 250
 James B., 212
 Joseph, 275
 Joseph B., 325
 Josiah, 37
 Josiah G., 179
 Nathan, 95
 Abdee, Matthew, 269, 276
 Adams, —, 182, 192, 439
 mr., 145, 149
 mrs., 373
 Benjamin, 376
 Charles Francis, 178, 343
 Daniel, 264
 F. G., 212
 Herbert B., 441
 Jacob, 266
 Jasper, 377
 John, 47, 143, 173, 343, 439
 John Quincy, 175, 439
 Jonathan, 373
 Joseph, 268, 271
 N. A., 212
 Nehemiah, 178
 Peletiah, 373
 Richard, 273
 Samuel, 47, 141, 143, 172
 Sarah Flower, 27
 Simon, 274
 Susan, 343
 Timothy, 379
 Adcock, } A. me, 402
 Adcocke, } Thomas, 420
 Ursula, 420
 Addington, Isaac, 352
 Addison, —, 152
 Agassiz, Alexander, 180
 Agur, see Alger.
 Aires, } George D. 98
 Ayers, } Samuel, 275
 Ayres, } Zechariah, 275
 Albee, —, 185
 Albroke, Elizabeth, 291
 Alchin, —, 157
 Alden, Charles L., 209, 324, 325
 Lucius, 185
 Aldis, Asa, 377
 John, 272
 Alexander, Evan, 49
 John, 374
 Nathaniel, 49, 50
 Algar, } widow, 372
 Alger, } Andrew, 65, 66
 Agur, } Arthur, 65, 66
 Augur, } John, 77, 261
 Althort, Alexander, 262, 273
 Allanson, Rol: 71
 Allen, } —, 115, 222, 447, 448
 Alin, } doctor, 85
 Allyn, } Andrew, 170, 309
 Benjamin, 261, 198, 271
 C. L., 51
 Daniel, 59
 Henry, 248, 239
 Allen, } J. M., 224
 cont'd } John, 110, 174, 270
 Joseph, 176
 Mary Southworth, 289
 Philip, 376, 377
 Richard, 275, 404
 Ruth, 248
 Samuel, 263, 325
 Sarah, 43
 Thomas, 153, 198
 William, 175, 448
 William F., 110, 441
 Zachariah, 440
 } Edward, 150
 Alleyn, }
 Alibone, Samuel Austin, 100, 101
 Allis, Abigail, 360
 John, 360
 Allwood, Alice, 171
 Anne, 171
 Richard, 171
 Alvord, Benjamin, 41
 Eunice, 40
 Alvy, } Alice, 160
 Alvey, } Arthur, 159, 160
 Bernard, 159
 Ames, Cheney, 345
 Ellis, 127
 Fisher, 174
 Leonard, 345
 Samuel, 377
 Amherst, general, 141
 Amory, Thomas C., 229
 Amsden, Isaac, 372
 Jacob, 277
 Anderson, —, 332, 396
 Abraham, 121, 122, 198, 199
 Abraham W., 199
 Ann, 199, 391
 Ann Colin, 121, 199
 Ann Williams, 122, 199
 Anne Hichborn, 199
 Bathshua, 121, 198, 199
 Bridget, 391
 Charles E., 311
 Edward, 199 [391
 Elizabeth, 199, 390, 391
 Frances, 391
 Frances Perley, 199
 Hannah, 198, 199
 Henry, 391, 396
 Isaac, 199
 Isabel Merrill, 199
 Joanna Tillson, 199
 John, 121, 122, 125, 198, 199, 391
 John Farwell, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 199
 Katherine, 391
 Louisa, 199
 Anderson, } Lucy, 121, 122, 199
 cont'd } Marcia, 125
 Marcia Bowman, 199
 Marcia Winter, 199
 Margaret, 391
 Mary, 198, 199, 389, 390, 391
 Penelope, 391
 Peter Smith, 199
 Rebecca, 121, 198
 Richard, 198, 389, 390, 391, 396
 Robert, 309, 391
 Samuel J., 122, 132
 Susanna, 199
 William, 155, 391
 Anderton, James, 160
 Andrews, —, 192
 Andrew, } Charles B., 329
 Andrews, } Delight, 45
 Andrews, } E. B., 377
 Androwes, } Edward, 176
 Isaac Watson, 127
 James, 150 [267
 John, 159, 171, 174,
 John Albion, 24,
 36, 104, 127, 346,
 Joseph, 85
 Mehitabel, 80
 Roger, 159
 Ruth, 246
 Samuel, 80
 Sarah, 245
 Thomas, 246, 267
 William, 159
 William J., 211
 Andros, Edmund, 197
 Angell, mr., 304
 Catherine, 295
 J. Burrell, 377
 J. K., 376
 James, 299
 John, 272
 Katherine, 299
 Robert, 305
 Thomas, 299
 William, 295, 299
 Angler, —, 192
 Anne, queen, 211
 Anson, William, 123
 Anthony, —, 118
 Daniel, 440
 Henry B., 376, 377
 Appleton, major, 351
 Anne, 84
 Nathan, 105
 Nathaniel, 172
 Samuel, 105
 William Sumner, 428, 433
 Applin, Mary, 198
 } mr., 304
 Archdale, } Abraham, 157, 158, 159, 160
 Alice, 157, 160
 Andrey, 160

- Archdale, } Anna, 157
cont'd } Anne, 160
 Barbara, 88, 157,
 158, 159, 160
 Barnard, 150
 Blith, 159
 Bridget, 158, 160
 Cyprian, 160
 Daniel, 157, 159
 Dorothy, 160
 Edward, 158
 Elizabeth, 157, 158,
 160
 Frances, 158, 159,
 160
 John, 157, 158, 159,
 160
 Judith, 159, 160
 Katherine, 160
 Margaret, 158, 159,
 160
 Martin, 157, 159
 Mary, 157, 159, 160
 Matthew, 157, 158,
 159, 160
 Richard, 83, 158,
 159, 160
 Robert, 157, 159, 160
 Samuel, 157, 159
 Sarah, 157, 158, 159,
 160
 Susan, 159
 Thomas, 157, 158,
 159, 160
 Virgill, 160
- Archer, —, 97
 Edmund, 220
 John, 49
 Samuel H., 101
 Stephen, 50
 Stevenson, 49, 51
- Arms, Samuel A., 325
- Armstrong, William H., 50
- Arnold, —, 303
 Emma, 297
 John, 204, 294
 John H., 432, 442
 Samuel, 204
 Samuel Greene, 376
 Stephen H., 328
 Thomas, 204
 Welcome, 440
 William, 270
- Arnzen, Neils, 329
- Arundel, } lord, 137
 } Allen, 153
- Ash, Agnes, 63
 Grace, 63
 Henry, 63
 Robert, 63
- Ashburton, lord, 123
- Ashby, Elizabeth, 154, 309
 George, 309
 John, 154, 309
- Ashden, John, 75
- Ashley, Lydia, 41, 42
- Ashton, } —, 443
 } Alice, 296
 } John, 443
 } William, 296
- Asten, see Austin.
- Atherton, James, 371
 Jonathan, 371
 Joshua, 371
- Atkins, —, 192
 Edward, 387
 James, 271
- Atkinson, Theodore, 428
- Auchmuty, Samuel, 172
- Audley, —, 391
 Elizabeth, 295
 Penelope, 405
- Augur, see Alger.
- Austin, } —, 57
 Asten, } Arthur W., 178
 Francis, 364
 Isabella, 364
 J. O., 299
 James T., 176
 James W., 435
 John, 313, 314 [441
 John Osborne, 328, 440,
 Mary, 313
 Averill, James Root, 432
 Avery, —, 342
 Axon, } mr. 406
 Axson, } William E. A., 111
 Axtell, } John, 261
 } Seth J., 377
 Ayers, see Aires.
 d'Aygnel, John, 389
 Ayloff, Barbara, 159
 Ayres, see Aires.
- Babbidge, —, 97
 Charles, 178
 Babcock, Rowse, 440
 Rufus, 377
 Samuel B., 178
- Backhouse, Frances, 83
- Backus, —, 356
 Isaac, 303
 Abigail, 93, 189
 Dorothy, 93
 Isaac, 93
 Jacob, 93
 John, 49, 270, 271
 Pierpont, 189
- Badcock, Benjamin, 268, 272
- Bagley, —, 192
- Bagnet, Benjamin, 373
- Bailey, —, 104, 320, 340, 342
 } A. M., 50
 } Jeremiah, 376
 } John, 376
 } Mark, 377
 } Silas, 377
 } Thomas, 49, 273
 } Thomas M., 49
 } William, 376
- Balrston, } Michael, 265
 Berston, }
- Baker, —, 82, 421, 422
 mr., 380
 Abel, 286 [287
 Abigail, 283, 284, 285, 286,
 Abijah, 282, 283, 286, 287,
 287
 Ann, 283, 284, 285
 Anna Gurney Buxton, 28
 Anthony, 262
 Bathsheba, 285
 Bertha Lydia, 290
 C. Alice, 213
 Cella Emma, 290
 Charles, 288
 Christiana, 284
 Daniel, 52
 Daniel W., 109
 David, 286
 Deborah Smith, 288, 289
 Ebenezer, 283, 284, 286
 Edith, 289
 Edmund, 287, 288, 289, 290
 Edmund James, 279, 288,
 289
 Edmund Walter, 290
 Eleanor Jameson, 289
 Eleanor Williams, 289
 Elias, 286
 Elijah, 283, 284, 285
 Eliphaz, 284
 Eliza, 283, 285
 Elizabeth, 282, 283, 284,
 285, 286, 287, 288, 289
 Ellyn Lithgow, 289
 F. P., 212
- Baker, } Faith, 281, 282
cont'd } Florence Mott, 289
 Frances Cordelia, 289, 290
 George, 283, 285
 Hannah, 282, 283, 284,
 285, 286, 287
 Harriet, 289
 Henrietta Almira, 290
 Horace, 289, 290
 Horace Clinton, 290
 Horatio, 288, 289, 290
 James, 282, 283, 284, 285,
 286, 287, 288, 289, 290
 James Edmund, 288, 289
 Jane, 283, 284
 Johanna, 283, 286
 John, 77, 187, 266, 279,
 281, 282, 283, 284, 285,
 286, 287, 288, 289, 290
 John B., 103
 Joseph, 285
 Judah, 283
 Judith, 282, 285, 286, 287
 Kitty Constance, 289, 290
 Lucinda M., 289
 Lucy, 286
 Lydia, 284, 285, 287, 288
 Lydia Bowman, 288, 289
 Marcus Burton, 290
 Marcus Southworth, 289
 Margaret, 286
 Mark, 270
 Martha, 285, 287, 288
 Mary, 282, 283, 285, 286, 287
 Mary A., 288, 289, 290
 Mary Alden, 290
 Mary Ann, 284
 Mary Southworth, 289
 Mehitabel, 285
 Micah, 283, 287
 Millie, 286
 Mollinda, 287
 Molly, 287
 Nathaniel, 287
 Olive, 285
 Patience, 286
 Phoebe, 286
 Polly, 287
 Preserved, 80, 282, 283,
 285, 286
 Priscilla, 283, 284, 287
 Rebecca, 287, 363
 Reuben, 287
 Rhoda, 287
 Richard, 279, 280, 281, 282,
 283, 284, 285, 286,
 287, 288, 289, 290
 Robert Williams, 289
 Ruth, 283, 285
 Sally, 287
 Samuel, 77, 283, 285, 286
 Sarah, 282, 283, 284, 285,
 286, 287, 288, 289
 Sarah Ann, 103
 Sarah B., 110
 Sarah Howard, 288, 289
 Seth, 363
 Silas, 286
 Silence, 286
 Stephen, 285
 Submit, 285
 Susan, 283
 Susan C., 289, 290
 Susanna, 284, 285
 Sydney Tremlett, 290
 Thankful, 282, 283, 284,
 286
 Thomas, 281, 283, 284, 285,
 286
 Walter, 288, 289, 290
 Walter Edmund, 290
 Walter Sydney, 289
 Ziba, 286

- Bakewell, —, 85
 Anne, 163
 Elizabeth, 86
 John, 86
 Bakon, } Thomas, 157
 Baken, }
 Balaam, —, 317
 Balak, —, 317
 Balch, Alfred, 60
 H., 51
 L. P. W., 51, 52
 Baldrige, Mr., 81
 Baldwin, } —, 53, 64
 Baldwin, } Anna, 252
 Baldwyn, } Chloe, 250
 Baldwynne, } Daniel, 260, 276
 } Elizabeth, 246, 247
 } Enos, 246
 } Hannah, 250
 } John, 376
 } Joshua, 247
 } M. W., 53
 } Nabby, 253
 } Samuel, 250
 } Simeon E., 99, 330
 } Solomon, 252
 } William, 399, 400, 401
 Balgaye, } John, 399
 Balgoys, }
 Ball, —, 191
 Eleazer, 264
 Mary, 420
 Samuel, 303
 Ballantine, Hannah, 162
 John, 59
 William, 162
 Ballard, —, 393
 Alice, 292
 William, 261
 Ballou, —, 239, 240
 Abigail, 237
 Adin, 115, 116, 238, 240
 Ariel, 115, 116, 240
 Dexter, 238
 Frederick M., 116
 George C., 238
 Latimer W., 115, 116, 240
 Noah, 237
 Balstone, } see Boylston.
 Balston, }
 Baltimore, Lord, 134, 136, 137, 138
 Bancroft, Aaron, 174 [181
 George, 122, 124, 177,
 John, 310
 Thomas, 263
 Baratt, Heut., 373
 John, 373
 Jonathan, 373
 Joseph, 373
 Moses, 373
 Samuel, 373
 Thomas, 373
 Barbene, } John, 262, 279
 Barben, }
 Barber, } Horace Bethuel, 432
 Barbour, } James, 77
 } Joseph, 266
 } Thomas, 76, 77
 Barcroft, John, 310
 Bard, David, 49
 Bardell, } Robert, 264, 352
 Bardall, }
 Barefoote, Walter, 185
 Barge, Giles, 71
 Bargrave, dean, 154
 Isaac, 154
 Barker, Ebenezer, 275
 Isaac, 440
 John, 87
 Mary, 87
 Thomas, 274
 Barkley, Edward, 309 [290
 Barling, Kitty Constance, 289,
- Barnard, —, 191
 F. A. P., 56
 Henry, 333
 James, 260
 John, 263
 Thomas, 173
 Barnes, } Albert, 100
 Barns, } Anne, 159
 } Barbara, 159, 160
 } David, 173
 } Elias, 375
 } Elizabeth, 431
 } John, 372, 375
 } Joseph, 160
 } Martha, 431
 } Moses, 373
 } Peter, 431
 } Richard, 155, 373
 Barney, Daniel, 374
 Barrell, Sally Sayward, 210
 Barret, } serjeant, 372
 Barrett, } J. H., 204
 Barratt, } James, 328
 } John, 276, 277, 372
 } Joseph, 204
 } Mary, 204
 } Richard, 73, 77
 } Samuel, 173, 177
 } Thomas, 204
 Barrington, —, 90, 91, 414
 Francis, 320
 Joan, 316, 317, 318,
 319, 320
 Barron, Ellis, 270, 278
 Barrows, } Alexander, 380
 Barrow, } Edwin, 328
 } Edwin P., 334
 } Mary Alden, 290
 Barthorpp, Alice, 293
 Robert, 293
 Bartlett, } —, 340, 342
 Bartlet, } Aaron, 186, 187
 } David, 186
 } Ebenezer, 187
 } Henry, 372
 } John R., 435
 } M. V. B., 15
 } Preserved, 186
 } Richard, 223
 } Robert, 97, 223
 } Samuel Colcord, 37
 } Sidney, 177
 } William, 187
 } William H., 37
 Barton, goodwife, 181
 Edward, 267
 Eliza, 182
 Henry, 63
 Hepsibah, 287
 John, 63
 Peter, 287
 William, 63, 440
 Bascom, Jonathan, 41, 186
 Mindwell, 41
 Basey, Adrean, 94
 Basse, } Edward, 172
 Bass, } John, 268, 271
 } Ruth, 80
 Bassen, } Richard, 73, 75
 Basson, }
 Bassett, Mary, 52
 Bastow, Michael, 278
 Batchelder, Charles E., 423
 Nancy, 369
 Ruth, 369
 Bate, Elizabeth, 167, 168
 Thomas, 168
 Bateman, Agnes, 420
 Anne, 413, 420
 John, 262, 279
 Robert, 420
 Bates, —, 223
 Barnabas, 169
 Benjamin, 272
- Bates, } Eliza Edwards, 21
 cont'd } James L., 224
 } John, 264, 373
 } Joshua, 175
 } Solomon, 269
 Batt, Alice, 171
 Anne, 171
 Christopher, 171
 Dorothy, 171
 Elizabeth, 171
 Margerie, 171
 Marie, 171
 Thomas, 171
 William, 265
 William J., 33
 Battell, Robbins, 329
 Battersly, Sarah, 59
 Battles, } Charlotte, 120
 Battle, } John, 271
 Batle, } Kemp P., 211
 Baxter, Francis, 93
 James Phinney, 208,
 210, 218, 224
 Joseph, 24, 26
 Richard, 107
 Bayard, James A., 48, 49
 Richard, 48
 Richard H., 48, 49, 50
 Thomas F., 115, 213
 Bayly, }
 Baylles, } see Bailey.
 Bayley, }
 Beach, } Isaac, 276
 Beech, } Richard, 261
 Beadle, Thomas, 158
 Beake, Robert, 64
 Beal, } Bathshua, 80
 Beale, } Benjamin, 80
 } Elizabeth, 84
 } Mercy, 80
 } Thomas, 85, 394
 Bean, Deborah, 370
 Bear, } John, 261, 265
 Beare, }
 Beard, Elizabeth, 433
 Beardsley, Patience, 250
 Beatty, John, 49
 Beaumont, John, 153
 Beavin, Joyce, 163
 Beecher, see Beecher.
 Beckford, —, 97
 Beckwith, Dorothy, 254
 Elijah, 254
 Hannah, 189
 Henry T., 328
 Joseph, 189, 254
 Lydia, 254
 Mary, 189, 254
 Nathan, 254
 Stephen, 189, 254
 Susanna, 254
 Thomas, 254
 Zachariah, 254
 Bedford, Frances, 298
 Gunning, 49, 50
 Nathan, 78
 Samuel, 298
 Beecher, } mr., 306
 } Sarah, 285
 Beedle, Thomas, 267
 Beekman, —, 116, 118
 Tjerck, 120
 Beers, } Ann, 246
 Beeres, } Eliazer, 279
 Belcher, Eliazer, 286
 Esther, 286
 John, 267, 268, 271
 Joseph, 285
 Mary, 285
 Belknap, Jeremiah, 173
 William W., 48
 Bell, Alexander Graham, 434
 Charles H., 206, 325
 Robert, 341

- Bell, } Samuel Dana, 105, 177
cont'd } Thomas, 275
 Bellows, —, 370
 Benjamin, 370
 Eleazer, 372
 Henry W., 179
 Isaac, 187, 372
 John, 372
 Bemish, } Ephraim, 263, 277
 Bemis, } Joseph, 278
 Bemon, Gamaliel, 371
 John, 371
 Thomas, 372
 Bence, —, 407
 Benedict, —, 303
 Abner, 252
 Irene, 252
 Jesse, 247
 Joseph, 244
 Lois, 252
 Matthew, 247
 Mehetabel, 247
 Peter, 252
 Ruth, 247
 Benlowes, Mary, 161
 William, 161
 Benner, Richard, 270
 Bennett, } —, 218, 374, 443, 444
 Bennet, } Edmund H., 207, 210
 Edward, 137
 Humphry, 89
 Jane, 89
 J. A., 220
 Margaret, 159
 Mary, 325
 Philip, 137
 Richard, 137, 272
 Samuel, 374
 Timothy, 325
 Benning, see Billings.
 Benson, Egbert, 312
 Thomas, 414
 Bentley, William, 174
 Benton, Mary, 41
 Samuel, 41
 Benzen, Jabez, 169
 Berd, Thomas, 268
 Berisford, Ann, 163
 Berkeley, } —, 159
 Berkley, } William, 137
 Bernberg, Christopher de, 208
 Berners, William, 165
 Berrien, John M., 48, 49, 51
 Berisford, } Henry, 76, 277
 Berry, Abigail, 366
 Ebenezer, 366
 Hannah, 366
 Huldah, 366
 James Towle, 366
 Louisa, 199
 Merrifield, 366
 Olly, 366
 Polly, 366
 Thaddeus, 274
 Zeiah, 366
 Berstow, see Bairstow.
 Bese, Joshua, 169
 Robert, 169
 Beswick, Arthur, 413
 Martha, 413
 William, 413
 Betham, William, 91
 Bethell, mr., 406
 Bethune, Nathaniel, 86
 Betts, Abner, 253
 Huldah, 253
 Betty, } Sewell, 429
 Bettye, } Seywell, 429
 Bevercott, Anna, 133
 Samuel, 133
 Bezoon, John, 77
 Bibb, George M., 48, 49, 51
 Bicknell, George A., 170
 Biddle, } C. J., 50
 Biddell, } Nicholas, 327
 Bigelow, } mr., 13
 Bigello, } Abigail, 191
 Andrew, 177
 Daniel, 12
 David, 46
 Eliza, 14
 George T., 178
 Henry J., 179
 Isaac, 191
 Jacob, 56, 57, 176
 John, 14, 278
 Jonathan, 46
 Mary, 46
 Myra Anne, 14, 23
 Bigford, } Thomas, 73, 75
 Bickford, }
 Biggs, T. W., 51
 Bignon Du, F. G., 213
 Biley, Henry, 171
 Bill, John, 265
 Ledyard, 341
 Billé, Torben, 170
 Billing, } —, 191, 192
 Benning, } Frederick, 98
 Billings, } James, 384
 John, 383, 388
 Nathaniel, 276
 Susanna, 383, 385,
 388, 391
 Bilsen, mrs., 410
 Bingham, Sarah, 45
 William, 170
 Bingly, Mary, 161
 Binney, Horace, 175
 Birch, —, 85
 Joseph, 265
 Bird, Martha, 285
 Birge, John, 187
 Biscoe, —, 115
 Nathaniel, 117
 Bishop, } Edward, 63, 260, 265,
 Bishopp, } 271, 274
 Samuel, 273
 Thomas, 271
 Bixby, Joseph P., 33
 Blackbeard, —, 211
 Blackburn, } Bridget, 159
 Blackbourne, } Frances, 204
 Blackborne, } George, 238
 Richard, 159
 Thomas, 294
 William, 159
 Blackford, T. N., 51
 Blackinton, Ellis, 241
 Mary, 241
 Blacklook, —, 337
 Blackman, Benjamin, 64
 Rebecca, 64
 Blackstone, William, 435
 Blagg, Edward, 315
 Susanna, 315
 Blair, —, 13
 Frank P., 48, 49, 50
 John, 418, 419
 Mary, 418
 Blake, Abigail, 285
 Ann, 330
 Elizabeth, 120
 George Baty, 330, 381
 Hepzibah, 205
 Israel, 273
 Samuel, 271
 Stanton, 330, 331
 William, 330
 Blakeney, Mary, 393
 Blancher, } Daniel, 106
 Blanchard, } Edward, 261
 Blaincher, } Samuel, 277
 Bland, Isabella, 364
 Joanna, 364
 John, 364
 Joseph, 161
 Bland, } Thomas, 139
cont'd
 Blatchford, Samuel, 311, 312
 Blinco, Charles, 261
 Bliss, Leonard, 13
 William Root, 168
 Blockwell, William, 266
 Blogett, Thomas, 374
 Blood, widow, 374
 James, 374
 Nathaniel, 374
 Richard, 276
 Bloodworth, —, 211
 Blowers, S. Salter, 140
 Blundell, Benjamin, 86
 Sarah, 86
 Blunt, John, 428
 William, 428
 Bodge, George Madison, 64, 121,
 128, 193, 198, 259, 349, 441
 Susanna, 199
 Bodine, W. B., 52
 Bodkin, William, 261
 Bogardus, Anne Janse, 438
 Bogart, William S., 213
 Bogg, —, 165
 Boise, see Boys.
 Boker, } George H., 48
 Booker, } William, 161
 Bolens, H. B., 120
 Bolton, Charles K., 98
 Michael, 291
 Boltwood, Lucius M., 205
 Bond, —, 55
 Francis, 260, 275
 George P., 56
 Helen Augusta, 28
 Henry, 104
 Joseph, 198, 275
 Thomas, 269
 William, 278, 398
 Bongarden, Phillip, 59
 Bonner, Jane, 313
 John, 313, 314
 Bookey, John, 154
 Booth, —, 253
 Henry, 212
 James, 51
 Ruth, 252
 Borden, Sarah, 364, 365
 Bordman, Susan Ruggles, 214
 William, 264, 276
 Borie, Adolph E., 170
 Borles, William, 90
 Bosway, William, 267
 Bosworth, Alfred, 377
 Boteler, A. R., 50
 Botsford, Alice, 247
 Joseph, 247
 Bouden, } —, 69
 Bowden, } Ambrose, 73, 75, 77
 Bouker, serjeant, 372
 Bourne, } —, 192
 Bourn, } Abigail, 162
 Benjamin, 174
 Elizabeth, 162
 Boutelle, Timothy, 175
 Boutineau, James, 86, 146
 Bouton, doctor, 39
 Nathaniel, 39
 Boutwell, Abigail, 343
 George S., 341
 James, 343
 Bowdoin, James, 172
 Bowen, doctor, 14
 Francis, 179
 Henry, 272
 Jabez, 377
 James, 373
 Bower, Walter, 373
 Bowers, Jerathmiel, 372
 Bowes, D. E., 44
 Bowles, Philip, 303
 Bowman, Jonathan, 287
 Lydia, 284, 287, 288

- Bowrne, Robert, 153
 Bowyer, Francis, 390
 John, 390
 Boyd, } John, 260
 Boyde, } William W., 180
 Boyden, Esther, 286
 Mary, 286
 Phoebe, 286
 Samuel, 286
 Boyle, Isaac, 176
 Boylston, } Nathaniel, 59, 85, 87
 Balstone, } Peter, 343
 Balston, } Sarah, 343
 Susan, 343
 Thomas, 343
 Boynton, deacon, 20
 Joshua, 274
 Boys, } major, 153
 Boise, } Chene, 153, 154
 Boyse, } Cheney, 153, 154
 Christopher, 154
 Hannah, 154
 John, 153, 154
 Luke, 154
 Brackenridge, H. H., 51
 Brackett, —, 340, 342
 Anthony, 365
 Susannah, 365
 Zipporah, 364, 365
 Bradbury, James W., 210
 Braddock, general, 252
 Bradford, —, 192
 Alden, 174
 Rachel, 324
 Samuel D., 177
 William, 48, 51, 217, 324
 Bradhurst, Abigail, 93
 Dorothy, 93
 Hannah, 93
 Ralph, 93
 Rhoda, 93
 Bradish, Frank Eliot, 98, 327, 328, 333
 Bradley, } C. S., 377
 Bradlee, } Caleb Davis, 32, 113, 180
 Richard, 291
 Bradshaw, John, 269, 276
 Bradstreet, } Simon, 58, 162,
 Broadstreet, } 275
 Brainard, Joshua, 363
 Mehitabel, 363
 Sybil, 363
 Braine, Robert, 268
 Brainthwaite, Eleanor, 136
 William, 136
 Braman, Milton P., 177
 Branch, L. O'B., 50
 Stephen Hawes, 432
 Brand, } captain, 211
 Brandt, } Carl C., 213
 Branham, Anthony, 425
 Hugh, 425
 Brash, G., 447
 R., 447
 Brastow, Beriah, 102
 Nancy, 102
 Thomas, 102
 Brattle, Thomas, 150
 Bray, —, 97
 Brayne, William, 418
 Brayton, George A., 377
 John S., 210
 Brazer, John, 176
 Bread, Timothy, 274
 Breck, Abigail, 43
 Anne, 59
 Joseph Hunt, 43
 Samuel, 208
 Brent, —, 92
 Ancar, 401
 Margaret, 136
 Brewer, Eliza, 10
- Brewster, —, 428
 Benjamin H., 48
 William, 133
 Brideltine, Thomas, 267
 Bridgam, John, 372
 Samuel, 372
 Thomas, 372
 Bridge, —, 398
 Bridgham, Benjamin, 270
 Bridgman, Orlando, 187
 Thomas, 429
 Bridgen, } Zechariah, 276, 277
 Bridgon, }
 Briggs, Eliphalet, 203
 Nathan, 169
 Brigham, —, 371
 Lincoln Flagg, 38
 W. Harrison, 119
 Bright, John, 279
 Jonathan Brown, 105
 Bringley, Mary, 162
 Brinkford, Edward, 268
 Brinley, Francis, 436
 Brissac, see Cossé.
 Bristol, Miriam, 247
 Brinsmeade, Elizabeth, 246
 John, 246
 William, 224
 Brock, Robert A., 115, 116, 154,
 156, 206, 305, 307, 309,
 336, 337, 342, 420, 436
 Brodrepp, —, 85
 Broke, Arthur, 399
 Bromley, James, 111
 Bronsden, Abigail, 285
 John Box, 285
 Brookins, } Henry, 73, 75
 Brookin, }
 Brooks, } mr., 103
 Brooke, } lord, 280
 Brookes, } Abigail, 343
 Edward, 343
 Elbridge S., 224
 Elizabeth, 160, 353
 Francis, 136
 Gorham, 343
 Isaac, 279
 John, 143
 Kendall, 377
 Peter C., 343
 Phillips, 180
 Robert, 353
 Samuel, 343
 Sarah, 343
 Sidney, 343
 Broom, James M., 49
 Broughton, John, 266
 Brown, } —, 86, 191, 205, 324,
 Browne, } 334
 mr., 223, 304
 A. G., 334
 Abigail, 343
 Agnes, 202
 Amos, 122
 Andrew, 73, 75, 77
 Benjamin, 58, 364
 Charles, 75
 Charles D., 111
 D. H., 202
 Edmond, 274
 Edward, 158, 159, 160, 305
 Eleazer, 264
 Elizabeth, 154, 155, Burchan, Ann, 323
 202, 360, 365
 Frances, 409
 Francis Henry, 328,
 335, 434
 George, 45, 275, 353
 George H., 50, 376
 George N., 51
 Hannah, 202
 Henry, 412
 Henry N., 225
 James, 210
- Brown, } Jane, 154, 155
 cont'd } John, 75, 77, 202, 273,
 274, 336, 343, 364
 John Coffin Jones, 83,
 86, 89, 310
 Joseph, 75, 202
 Josiah, 365
 Katherine, 157, 160
 Levi, 369
 Mary, 202, 369
 Mehitabel, 364
 Mercy, 93
 Nicholas, 170, 376, 440
 Richard, 274
 Samuel, 202
 Sarah, 202, 364, 369
 Thomas, 267, 273, 274,
 364
 William, 93, 146, 154,
 155, 352
 Brownell, Edmund, 63
 John, 63
 Browning, —, 309
 Bruce, } John, 392
 Bruse, } Thomas, 372
 Brudenell, —, 399
 Brush, Bryant, 372
 Bruyn, Andrew D. W., 50
 Bryan, Alice, 291
 Elizabeth, 291
 Henry, 292
 Roger, 291, 293
 Bryant, Hubbard Winslow, 210
 John P., 50
 Thomas, 264
 Buchanan, John, 59
 Buckingham, marquiss of, 392, 393
 duke of, 395, 408,
 420
 Edgar, 212
 Buckley, Peter, 270
 Bucknall, Benjamin, 261
 Bugbee, Edwin H., 328
 Bulfinch, Stephen G., 14
 Bulkeley, } —, 448
 Bulkeley, } Gershom, 203
 Harriet, 203
 Morgan G., 334
 Bull, Henry, 440
 John, 272
 Mary, 59
 Ole, 329
 Samuel, 263
 Thomas, 77
 William, 279
 Bullard, —, 448
 Harold C., 39
 Bulling, Roger, 268
 Bullock, John, 275
 John R., 377
 Jonathan R., 377
 Bump, } Edward, 169
 Bum, } John, 169
 Jonathan, 169
 Joshua, 169
 Noah, 169
 Zaccheus, 169
 Bunce, James, 40
 Sarah, 40
 [305 Bunner, Rudolph, 312
 Edward, 158, 159, 160, Burbank, Abigail, 437
 Eleazer, 264
 Abraham, 43
 Mary, 323
 Robert, 323
 Robert George, 323
 Burge, Samuel, 374
 Burgess, } Francis, 198
 Burgess, } George E., 330
 John, 266, 373
 Tristram, 376, 377
 Walter S., 377
 Burgoyne, John, 218, 224 [397
 Burke, —, 88, 89, 91, 103, 163,

- Burke, } Bernard, 301
cont'd
 Burley, —, 340, 342
 Burnap, George W., 178
 Jacob, 173
 Burnett, } J., 51
 } Jacob, 49, 51
 William, 49
 Burnham, S. W., 56
 Burns, —, 341
 Robert, 13
 Burr, Aaron, 47, 48, 322
 Alfred E., 334
 B. A., 341
 R. A., 339
 Burrage, } —, 103
 Burridge, } William, 73, 75, 77
 Burrell, } James, 376, 377
 Burrill, } John, 274
 Joseph, 274
 William R., 432
 Burrough, } Charles, 176
 Burroughs, } Henry, 179
 Richard, 75
 Burt, —, 191
 Jonathan, 187
 William, 198
 Burton, John, 90
 Martha, 160
 Stephen, 160
 Busbie, Mary, 157
 Bush, George, 93
 George Gray, 441
 John, 93, 263, 264
 Samuel, 93
 Stephen, 93
 Bushap, John, 169
 Bushnell, Rebecca, 94
 Butler, Barbara, 420
 Caleb, 420
 Chester, 50
 Edward K., 98
 Elizabeth, 403, 420
 James Davie, 93, 94, 222,
 223, 224
 Jane, 420
 Lawrence, 81
 M. C., 336
 Mabell, 45
 Margaret, 421
 Mary, 222, 223, 224
 Sarah, 223
 Simon, 420
 Stephen, 223
 William, 279, 420, 421
 Butterfield, —, 192
 Joseph, 374
 Nathaniel, 373
 Samuel, 373
 Buttery, } Crescent, 400
 Buttery, }
 Butts, Henry A., 52
 Byam, H. Maria, 164
 Lydia, 164
 Bydolph, —, 83
 Byington, Ezra Hoyt, 434
 Byles, Mather, 172, 173
 Byum, Abraham, 373
 Cabell, Henry Coalter, 436
 Cabot, George, 110
 James E., 179
 Cade, Daniel, 374
 John, 375
 Joseph, 375
 Nicholas, 375
 Cadwalader, —, 327
 John, 170
 Cahan, Charles, 267
 Cakebread, Isaac, 269
 Calamy, } —, 181
 Callamy, } Edward, 89
 Calcott, Robert, 399
 Caldwell, —, 211
 mr., 20
 Caldwell, } Elizabeth, 202
 cont'd } Joseph, 51
 Samuel L., 328, 436
 Caldwell, Daniel, 260
 Caleb, —, 356
 Calef, Robert, 107
 Calhoun, John C., 48, 124
 Calkins, Hannah, 251
 Callamy, see Calamy.
 Calvert, Cecil, 134, 136, 137
 Leonard, 134, 136, 137,
 138
 Cameron, J. D., 48
 James Donald, 49
 William E., 206
 Cammock, Margaret, 64, 65
 Thomas, 64
 Camp, Abigail, 252
 Hezekiah, 246
 Joseph, 248
 Ruth, 246, 248
 Cambell, } —, 91, 386, 392,
 Campbell, } 426
 George W., 48, 49, 50
 J. A. P., 336
 Campennell, Mary, 21
 Campfield, —, 45
 Campion, rev. mr., 401
 Campkin, Henry, 439
 Canada, Cornelius, 137
 Daniel, 263
 Candage, } see Cavendish.
 Candish, }
 Canfield, —, 448
 David, 248
 Jeremiah, 248
 Mary, 248
 R. B., 312
 Cann, —, 154, 162, 107, 418
 John, 198
 Capen, —, 284
 Hopestill, 282
 Sarah, 80
 Thankful, 282
 Timothy, 187
 Carde, William, 313
 Care, see Carr.
 Carleton, lord, 89
 Alice, 90
 Dudley, 90
 George, 90
 Guy, 218, 224
 Carmichael, Richard B., 50
 Carnahan, James, 51
 Carpenter, C. C., 96
 George M., 377
 Francis B., 39
 Carr, } —, 404
 Care, } E. T., 212
 James, 263
 John, 63
 Carrington, Elias, 248
 Esther, 248
 Noadiah, 248
 Carroll, Ed., 212
 Carter, Elizabeth, 91
 James C., 180
 John, 91
 Nathan F., 84
 Richard, 92
 Robert, 91, 278
 Samuel, 212, 371
 Sarah, 91
 William, 91
 Cartland, Philip, 274
 Cary, —, 192
 John, 263, 445
 Jonathan, 277
 Case, Lafayette Wallace, 221,
 223
 Nathaniel, 425
 Cash, —, 97
 Cusk, Joseph, 273
 Castle, Abigail, 247
 Eben, 247
 Eunice, 247
 Thomas, 426
 Caswell, Alexis, 377
 Cate, Deborah, 389
 Cattell, W. C., 52
 Cave, John, 63
 Cavendish, } —, 339, 341
 Candish, } James, 341
 John, 419
 Candage, } R. G. F., 339, 341
 Caverly, Robert B., 20
 Chadwell, Moses, 274
 Chadwick, Thomas, 279
 Chaffin, William L., 210
 Chamberlain, } Anne, 90, 91
 Chamberlaine, } Benjamin, 264,
 Chamberlayne, } 276
 Elizabeth, 91,
 185, 359
 George, 90, 91
 Henry, 270, 272
 John, 89, 91,
 185, 264,
 222, 360
 Joseph, 115, 269,
 276
 Margery, 91
 Richard, 90, 91,
 184, 185
 Robert, 89, 90
 Samuel, 373
 Thomas, 263,
 373, 374
 William, 185, 360
 Chambers, George, 49, 51
 Lawrence, 90
 Champernowne, Francis, 357
 Mary, 357
 Champine, Samuel, 277
 Champions, Ezra, 252
 Polly, 252
 Champlin, James T., 377
 William, 73
 Champney, mr., 212
 Chance, —, 56
 Chanler, } Annis, 343
 Chandler, } Elizabeth, 154, 343
 Chandlers, } George, 345
 Jacob, 154
 James Stedman,
 343, 344
 John, 146, 343
 John Wilkes, 312,
 343
 Joseph, 343
 Mary, 59, 92, 343
 Peleg W., 346
 Peter, 343, 344
 Samuel, 87
 Susanna, 343
 William, 343
 Channing, William Ellery, 175,
 313, 440
 Channon, Charles, 429
 Elizabeth, 429
 Chapin, —, 13
 Augustus A., 340
 Josiah, 339, 340
 Samuel, 340
 Stephen, 176
 Chaplin, Daniel, 174
 Jeremiah, 377
 Chapman, —, 340, 342
 professor, 210
 Jacob, 339, 340, 342
 R. H., 51
 William, 260, 277
 Chappell, John, 408
 Chard, Thomas, 264
 Charles, king I., 64, 135, 137, 138,
 139, 391, 393, 394,
 415, 440

- Charles, } king II., 185, 396
cont'd } prince, 392, 393
 Charlton, Ann, 88
 Nicholas, 86
 W. G., 213
 Chase, —, 202, 365
 George Wingate, 444
 Louis J., 328
 Pliny E., 179
 R. H., 331
 Thomas, 180
 Chauncy, { —, 396
 Chauncey, { Abigail, 40
 Charles, 166, 172, 203
 Harriet, 203
 Mary, 165, 166, 203
 Nathaniel, 40
 Sarah, 203
 Thomas, 391
 Checkley, Mary, 64
 Samuel, 64
 Cheesewright, Lucy, 413
 Cheney, Benjamin Peirce, 38
 Cheslerman, W. D., 120
 Chesley, —, 340, 342
 Chessom, see Teshmond.
 Chester, bishop of, 444
 Joseph Lemuel, 82, 95,
 108, 199, 294, 295,
 296, 297, 299, 380,
 381, 390, 393, 395,
 396, 408, 422, 423,
 424
 Chestnut, James, 49
 Chetwood, William, 49
 Chever, } James, 264, 266, 272,
 Cheevers, { 276
 Chevers, }
 Chickering, mr., 352
 Child, } Francis J., 180, 214
 Childs, } Richard, 278
 Robert, 212
 Chipman, Ward, 176
 Chiselwright, Lucy, 420
 Chishull, Elizabeth, 420
 John, 420
 Choate, —, 334
 Joseph H., 180
 Christian, James, 212
 Christie, Daniel Miltimore, 38
 Chub, John, 264, 273
 William, 265
 Chubback, Benjamin, 169
 Jonathan, 169
 Church, —, 440
 Cornelius, 276, 375
 David, 263
 Elizabeth, 46
 John, 418
 John H., 175
 Nathaniel, 186
 Richard, 46
 Samuel, 278, 374
 Churchill, —, 333
 John, 77
 Chyne, John, 426
 Claffin, William, 328
 Clap, } Agnes, 429
 Clapp, } Alexander, 429
 Clappe, } Benjamin, 288
 David, 222, 449
 Ebenezer, 187
 Elizabeth, 285, 429
 Hannah, 283, 284
 Hopedill, 268
 Joane, 429
 Joanna, 153
 John, 284, 429
 Jonathan, 187, 449
 Margery, 429
 Mary, 41, 43, 429
 Nathaniel, 449
 Nicholas, 449
 Noah, 187
 Preserved, 186
 Clap, } Rebecca, 429
cont'd } Richard, 429
 Robert, 429
 Roger, 152, 153, 187,
 283, 429
 Sally, 449
 Samuel, 43, 187, 268
 Sarah, 449, 450
 Seth, 449
 Submit, 285
 Supply, 153
 Susan, 429
 Symon, 429
 Thomas, 429
 Thomasine, 429
 William, 429
 Clark, } —, 13, 54, 57, 840,
 Clarke, } 342, 407, 448
 Clearck, } mr., 258
 Clerke, } major, 65, 67, 194, 195
 Abram, 62, 325
 Alvan, 52, 58, 325
 Alvan G., 56
 Andrew, 325
 Barbara, 83
 Barnabas, 325
 Caleb, 187
 Charles J., 112
 Elizabeth, 45
 Francis G., 122
 George, 53
 George Bassett, 54, 56,
 58
 George Kuhn, 98, 109,
 110, 111, 115,
 209, 216, 333
 Hugh, 272
 James Freeman, 178,
 325
 James W., 49
 Jane Annie, 345
 Jared, 253
 Jemima, 11, 21
 Jerusha, 253
 John, 163, 174, 262, 268,
 272, 273, 345
 John B., 341
 John H., 376
 John Theodore, 345
 Joseph, 171, 314
 Josiah, 274
 Maria, 63
 Nathaniel, 345
 Olive Cleveland, 118
 Robert, 86, 111, 112,
 119, 221, 224, 426
 Sampson, 64
 Samuel, 187, 195
 Sarah, 285
 Scotto, 325
 Simeon, 156
 Stephen Wells, 345
 Thomas, 57, 325, 373
 William B., 113
 Clarson, Josiah, 262, 279
 Clauson, J. D., 50
 W. S., 51
 Claxton, Judith, 290
 Clay, Joseph, 50
 Clayborne, William, 185
 Cleveland, } —, 118, 210
 Cleveland, } Grover, 118
 Hannah, 118
 Hannah Parsons,
 118
 Josiah, 373
 Millie, 286
 Moses, 261, 279
 Olive, 118
 Parker, 175 [279
 Samuel, 262, 263,
 279
 Clement, } Anne, 386
 Clements, } John, 198, 275 [36
 Nathaniel Holmes,
 Zenas, 36
 Clench, } J. H. M., 213
 Clinch, } Thomas, 152
 Cleopatra, 445
 Cleverly, } Thomas, 73, 75
 Cleauerly, }
 Cliffe, Francis, 414
 Clifflord, Israel, 273
 John H., 214, 377
 Sarah, 365
 William, 365
 Clifton, Mary, 159
 Clinton, Abigail, 245
 De Witt, 312
 George, 47, 312
 George William, 312
 Henry, 216
 Lawrence, 245
 Samuel, 245
 Sarah, 245
 Simeon, 245
 Cload, Andrew, 76
 Clothar, Jeremiah, 265
 Clouch, Arthur, 277
 Clough, William, 264, 277
 Cloughtman, } Ann Colin, 121,
 Cloutman, } 199
 Edward, 199
 Clowes, Timothy, 312
 Clymer, Hiester, 50
 Coarser, John, 198
 Coates, } Edward, 186
 Coats, } Robert, 264, 274
 Cobb, } —, 191, 209
 Benjamin, 325
 Mary, 325
 Cobham, —, 157, 411
 Coburn, see Cockburn.
 Cochran, James, 312
 Cook, } —, 156
 Cocke, } John, 71, 75
 Mary, 140
 Nicholas, 59
 Robert, 140
 Cockaine, William, 299
 Coburn, } Deacon, 20
 Cockburn, } S. G., 205
 Coddington, John, 263
 Codman, John, 175
 Coell, Jo: 404
 Coffin, Charles, 175
 Elizabeth, 367
 Joshua, 23, 26
 Paul, 173, 210, 345, 347
 Susanna, 345
 Tristram, 204
 Cogan, Ann, 309, 310
 Eleanor, 310
 Elizabeth, 310
 Henry, 152
 John, 310
 Margaret, 309, 310
 Martha, 310
 Mary, 310
 Nicholas, 310
 Philobert, 309, 310
 Richard, 310
 Robert, 310
 Susan, 309, 310
 Thomas, 309, 310
 William, 310
 Cogswell, —, 110
 Jonathan, 176
 Joseph G., 176
 Cohon, Charles, 266
 Coit, Hannah, 313
 Job, 313
 John, 313
 Mary, 313
 Coke, Anne, 296
 Edward, 296
 William, 170
 Coker, —, 84
 Colbron, James, 158
 Samuel, 270

- Colbron, { Thomas, 158
cont'd
Colburn, { —, 54
Colborn, { Edward, 374
Ezra, 374
John, 93, 374
Rhoda, 93
Samuel, 271
Warren, 12
Colby, Henry W., 207
Colcord, Edward, 195, 273
Samuel, 273
Sarah, 364
Cole, { Adelaide, 37
Azel D., 377
Cooles, { Christopher, 261
Susan C., 289, 290
Ursula, 162
William, 267
Colesworthy, Daniel C., 33
Collier, { Sarah, 190
Colyer, { Thomas S., 449
Collins, { Ann, 199
Colin, { Benjamin, 352, 353
Frances, 406, 407
Sarah, 199
Timothy, 75, 199
Collys, John, 293
Colman, { Benjamin, 23, 85, 172
Cynthia B. T., 208
Coleman, { Hannah, 190
Jane, 23
Colpott, John, 151
Colquitt, A. H., 48
Alfred H., 50
Alfred N., 49
Colston, Edward, 50
Colton, Chauncey, 13, 205
Simeon, 205
Columbus, Christopher, 111
Colyer, see Collier.
Combs, { mrs., 158
Combe, { Archedale, 158
Combes, { John, 84, 159, 160
Joseph, 51
Margaret, 158, 159, 160
Mary, 158
Compton, Barnes, 50
Conant, Joshua, 58
Condit, Silas, 49
Cone, S., 190
Conhill, Timothy, 77
Cony, Eliza, 285
Samuel, 377
Cockow, John, 272
Cook, { mr., 78
Cooke, { colonel, 102
deacon, 324
doctor, 352
Aaron, 153, 354
Abigail, 40
Ed., 411
Elizabeth, 324
Harriet Ruth, 97, 209
Henry, 275
Joseph, 276
Josiah P., 180
Maria, 257
Stephen, 267
Thomas, 83
Cooles, see Cole.
Coolidge, { James I. T., 179
Coolidge, { John, 279
Stephen, 260, 279
Cooper, mr., 160
Edward, 151
Samuel, 172, 274, 276
Thomas, 85, 261
William, 142
Copley, John Singleton, 36
Copp, { Anthony, 156
Coppa, { Denney, 156, 157
Cope, { Richard, 157
Samuel, 157
Copp, { Thomas, 156, 157
cont'd { Walter, 157
William, 156, 157
Core, John, 373
Thomas, 373
Corly, John, 198, 275
Cornell, Abigail, 245
Cornwallis, { Anna, 140
Cornwallis, { Charles, 133
Frances, 139
John, 133, 139
Katherine, 139
Mary, 139, 140
Penelope, 133, 139
Thomas, 133, 134
135, 136, 137
138, 139, 140
William, 133, 139, 140
Cors, Ebenezer, 186
Corteis, see Curtis.
Corwin, { Abigail, 353
Curwen, { Elizabeth, 353
George, 353
Hannah, 353
John, 353
Jonathan, 353
Penelope, 353
Susannah, 353
Cossé, { —, 205
Cosset, { François, 93
Cossitt, { Jean, 93
Coss- { René, 93
-Brissac,
Costa De, B. F., 201
Cotchett, Nicholas, 204
Ralph, 294, 295
Cottle, —, 161
Corton, { —, 343
Cotten, { mr., 304, 320
Anne, 303, 304
Elizabeth, 303, 304
Hester, 303, 304
James, 303
Johanna, 303, 304
John, 303
Mary, 304
Sampson, 303, 304, 305
Sarah, 303
Thomas, 303
W., 96
Couch, Robert, 182, 183
Counter, Edward, 275
Couser, John, 77
Court, Thomas, 402
Courtenay, mayor, 213
Coventry, —, 160
lord, 430
Cowell, { Edward, 77, 354
Cowle, { John, 252
Sarah, 252
Cowell, Thomas, 390
Cowper, John, 400
Cowperthwaite, —, 102
Cox, —, 191
Alice, 367
Moses, 367
Prudence, 367
Samuel S., 376
Coytmor, { Elizabeth, 425
Coytmor, { Martha, 310
Rowland, 428
Sarah, 428
Thomas, 310, 425
Crackbone, —, 276
Craddock, William, 399
Crafts, James, 212
Seth B., 212
Cragge, { John, 269, 276
Cragg, { —, 327
Cramford, Henry, 325
Cranch, William, 105, 175
Crane, John, 174
Crane, { Joshua E., 98
cont'd { Silas A., 377
Cranfield, Edward, 185, 446
Cranmer, —, 340
Crassell, Thomas, 267
Cravath, { Ezekiel, 59
Crevath, { John, 80
Zebiah, 80
Crawford, Geo. W., 48, 50
R., 212
T. H., 49
William, 49
Crawley, Elizabeth, 155
Cregar, William Francis, 339, 340
Creeke, Edward, 352, 353
Crippen, Henry J., 36
Crisp, Ellis, 305
Jonathan, 263, 264
Zachary, 264
Croad, John, 161
Crocker, Nathan B., 175
Samuel L., 376
Sarah, 45
Croft, sister, 407
Cromwell, —, 135
Henry, 320
Joan, 320
John, 261, 277
Oliver, 137, 181, 320, 396
Croofoot, Simeon, 187
Crooke, { Helkiah, 166
Crookes, { James, 166
Judith, 166
Mary, 166
Richard, 166
Samuel, 166
Thomas, 166
Crosby, Jason, 176
Joseph, 268
Nathan, 38
Cross, colonel, 36
Edward E., 36
George, 274
Sarah, 59
Crossman, Abishai, 202
Experience, 202
Lydia, 254
Crossewell, { Anne, 400
Croswell, { Thomas, 277
Crouch, Arthur, 261, 262, 374
David, 261, 277
Crowninshield, —, 97
Benjamin W., 445
Cuffe, John, 90
Cummins, { —, 69
Cummings, { Asa, 177
Cummings, { B. F., 431
Cumming, { Charles, 16
Edmund H., 336
Henry, 173
Thomas, 75, 77
Cunit, Josiah, 169
Cunliffe, Susanna, 40
Cunnell, Timothy, 77
Cupples, —, 224
Cureles, —, 258
Currier, Edwin M., 202
Curry, J. L. M., 449
Curtiss, —, 404
Corteis, { Amy, 403, 404, 420
Curtis, { Benjamin R., 178
Curtise, { Elizabeth, 321, 322
George William, 213
John, 272, 321, 322
Jonathan, 321, 322
Katherine, 403, 404
Mary, 321, 322, 420
Nancy, 362
Philip, 403, 404, 420
Sarah, 91, 200, 322
Stiles H., 322
Thomas, 91, 321, 322
William, 321, 322

- Curwen, see Corwin.
 Cushing, rev. mr., 323
 Caleb, 177, 334
 Edmund L., 178
 Jacob, 172
 Jeremiah, 59
 John, 173
 Samuel B., 238
 Theophilus, 267
 Thomas, 172
 William, 173
 Cushman, Bezaleel, 122
 Custis, Daniel Parke, 419, 420
 John, 418, 419
 Martha, 419, 420
 Cuthbert, Alfred, 49
 John A., 49
 John R., 50
 Cutler, —, 340 [450
 John, 261, 272, 279, 446,
 Nahum, 339
 Polly, 10
 Robert, 339, 450
 Samuel, 105, 277
 Simeon, 11
 Timothy, 172, 264
 Cutt, } Anna Holyoke, 450
 Cutts, } Bridget, 357
 Elizabeth, 357
 Hampden, 450
 Mary, 357
 Mary Pepperell Spar-
 hawk Jarvis, 445, 450
 Robert, 357
 Cutter, Jane M., 103
 Levi, 103
 Cutting, John, 278
 Zechariah, 278
 Dafforne, Mary, 59
 Dagnall, } mr., 390
 Dagnalle, } Elizabeth, 388
 John, 382, 384, 385,
 386, 388, 389
 William, 384
 Dainty, —, 295
 Dakin, —, 192
 Daland, —, 97
 Dale, —, 402
 Dall, William H., 342
 Dallas, E. J., 212
 George M., 47, 48, 49
 James, 96
 Dalrymple, —, 191
 Dalton, Abigail, 366
 John C., 180
 Philemon, 366
 Samuel, 277
 Sarah, 364, 366
 Daly, Judge, 342, 449
 Dame, Abraham A., 104
 Damman, } David, 176
 Dammon, } John, 263
 Damon, } Samuel, 262, 278
 Damrell, Charles, 115
 Charles L., 447
 Dana, Francis, 173
 James, 173
 Richard H., 176, 179, 181
 Samuel L., 176
 Dandridge, John, 420
 Martha, 420
 Dane, Jacob, 263
 Nathan, 174
 Danforth, —, 147
 Judge, 126
 Mary, 281
 Samuel, 146
 Thomas, 281
 Daniel, } Clement, 47
 Daniels, } Dorothy, 47
 Elizabeth, 286
 John, 268, 272
 Danks, Zadock, 186, 187
 Danvers, Anne, 412
 Deborah, 412
 Dorothy, 412
 Elizabeth, 84, 88, 412
 George, 412, 420
 Hannah, 412
 Henry, 412
 John, 412
 Mary, 420
 William, 88, 412
 Darby, Rufus H., 449
 William, 77
 Darbyshire, mrs., 160
 John, 371
 Darling, John, 261
 Dartmouth, lady, 410, 411
 lord, 410, 411
 earl of, 396, 420
 Dauchy, Mary, 247
 Davenport, } —, 243
 Davinport, } Charles, 268
 John, 33, 310
 Josiah, 449, 450
 Martha, 252
 Sarah, 449, 450
 Thomas, 268
 William, 272
 David, king, 319
 Davidson, Robert, 171
 Davis, —, 211, 341
 Davies, } commodore, 215
 Davie, } Annes, 63
 Davyes, } Charles H., 178
 Charles T., 98
 Charles Thornton, 199
 Elizabeth, 292
 Frances Perley, 199
 Hester, 292
 Hopewell, 261, 277
 Howell, 260, 277
 John C. Bancroft, 179
 Jefferson, 213
 John, 174, 292, 298,
 301, 375
 Joseph, 266
 Katherine, 292, 301
 Nicholas Darnel, 98,
 119, 449
 Robert, 181
 Samuel, 198, 375
 Sarah Field, 101
 Simon, 197
 Thomas, 198, 266, 277
 Tobias, 101
 Walter, 261, 265
 William R., 48, 50
 William, 384
 Davison, Daniel, 266
 Dawes, Robert, 265
 Sarah, 321
 Thomas, 321
 W. R., 55, 56
 Dawson, —, 120
 Henry, B., 101
 Mary, 88
 Thomas, 419
 Day, —, 191, 238
 John, 47, 189, 271, 273, 360
 Mary, 189, 360
 Samuel, 9
 Sarah, 47
 Timothy, 262
 Wentworth, 161
 d'Aygnel, see Aygnel.
 Dayton, Jonathan, 48, 49
 William L., 48, 49, 51
 William S., 50
 De la Pole, —, 442
 Deacon, Samuel Foster, 378
 Deaconz, Hannah, 64
 Thomas, 64
 Dean, } —, 200
 Deane, } Abby Weston, 225
 Ann, 254
 Dean, } Charles, 345, 349
 conf'd } James H., 210
 John Ward, 17, 30, 82,
 91, 92, 98, 99, 107, 113,
 131, 148, 156, 157, 183,
 201, 203, 205, 209, 237,
 242, 298, 310, 316, 328,
 349, 403, 421, 427, 428,
 433, 434, 435, 439
 Joseph, 98
 Samuel, 173
 Seth, 254
 Thomas F., 329
 William Reed, 225
 Dearborn, Anna, 369
 Deborah, 369
 Dorothy, 369
 Ebenezer, 369
 Elizabeth, 369
 Francis, 369
 Hannah, 365
 J. W., 210
 Jacob, 369
 Jeremiah, 369
 John, 369
 Jonathan, 368, 369
 Josiah, 369
 Levi, 369
 Mary, 368, 369
 Nancy, 369
 Pamela Ann, 21
 Patience, 369
 Ruth, 369
 Sarah, 368, 369
 Thomas, 365, 368, 369
 Zipporah, 369
 Deares, Joseph, 274
 Deas, —, 309
 Deblols, Thomas A., 176
 Decon, } Elizabeth, 303
 Deacon, }
 De Costa, Benjamin F., 201, 438
 Deering, —, 420
 Dehon, Theodore, 175
 De Koven, James, 312
 Delano, B. F., 202
 C. D., 202
 Carrie S., 202
 Grace T., 202
 Delaplaine, Isaac C., 312
 Dellow, William, 274
 Denbigh, earl of, 408
 Dennett, Ann, 63
 Joane, 63
 Mary, 63
 Sarah, 63
 Dennis, Thomas, 266, 274
 William, 79
 Depew, } Chauncey M., 207
 Depue, } David A., 51
 Derby, } —, 97
 Darby, } Alice, 95
 Derbie, } Elizabeth, 95
 John, 95
 Perley, 97
 S. C., 95
 Tarbox, 95
 William, 151, 152
 Derham, Henry, 391
 Thomas, 390
 Dering, Eleanor, 417
 Deurell, Nicholas, 275
 Devens, Charles, 179
 Devericks, John, 352
 Devotion, John, 42
 Dewey, Eleanor, 48
 Moses, 43
 Noble, 43
 Rachel, 43
 Dewing, E. M., 442
 De Witt, Sarah, 251
 Dexter, —, 41
 Franklin, 176
 Franklin B., 329

- Dexter, John, 278
 Samuel, 174
 Dickerson, Mahlon, 48, 49, 50, 51
 Philemon, 170
 Dickman, Franklin J., 377
 Dickson, John, 276
 Digby, William, 218, 224
 Diggs, Dudley, 308
 Edward, 308, 309
 Mary, 309
 Dike, Samuel W., 336
 Dill, Peter, 373
 Dimmick, rev. doctor, 15
 Ditchfield, Mary, 84
 Ditson, Oliver, 445
 Thomas, 148
 Dixon, Benjamin Homer, 209, 342
 Nathan F., 376
 Dixwell, Epes Sargent, 211
 John, 211
 Doak, Samuel, 51
 Dodd, } Amzi, 51
 Dod, } C. S., 52
 John, 154
 Mary, 154
 Dodge, Abigail, 343
 Ebenezer, 377
 John, 273, 274, 353
 William, 273, 353
 Dolbeare, Benjamin, 140
 Doman, Nan, 405
 Domo, Peter, 186
 Domton, Nathaniel, 263
 Dongan, Thomas, 163
 Doollittle, Mark, 105
 Doran, Joseph J., 115
 Dorrance, James, 102, 103
 Jane M., 103
 Lemuel Kollock, 103
 Lucretia Wheelock, 102
 Mary, 102
 Mary Oliver, 103
 Nancy, 102
 Oliver Brastow, 102
 Samuel, 102, 103
 Sarah, 103
 Sarah Ann, 102, 103
 Dorrell, Mildred, 59
 Doten, —, 342
 Doty, —, 192
 Joseph, 169
 Douglas, Elizabeth, 344
 Doule, William, 263
 Dourell, Nicholas, 264
 Douas, } see Dowse.
 Douse, }
 Dove, Alice, 171
 Francis, 171
 Dow, Clarence, 444
 Esther, 367
 Jabez, 367
 Lydia, 365, 367
 Martha, 364
 Dowlin, John, 276
 Downing, Emanuel, 366
 Lucy, 366
 Downs, } Anne, 91
 Downes, } Deliverance, 247
 Rebecca, 247
 Robert, 91
 Dowse, —, 340
 Edmund, 32
 John, 277
 Joseph, 260, 277
 Nathaniel, 277
 Doy, doctor, 212
 Drake, —, 182, 203
 mr., 71
 Abraham, 102, 273, 365,
 Ada Pauline, 102
 Catharine, 102
 Daniel, 369
 Drake, } Dorothy, 369
 cont'd } Elizabeth, 369
 Elizabeth Love, 102
 Emma Amelia, 102
 George N., 51
 Hannah, 365, 367
 Henry H., 411
 Josiah, 102
 Josiah T., 102
 Love Muchamore, 102
 Mary, 369
 Matt E., 102
 Nathaniel, 369
 Patience, 367
 Robert, 102, 365, 367, 369
 Samuel Gardner, 31, 102,
 104
 Sarah, 369
 Simeon, 102
 Simon, 102
 Susannah, 365
 Thomas, 268, 367
 Zillah, 369
 Zipporah, 369
 Drane, Robert B., 178
 Draper, Henry, 56
 Lydia Joy, 120
 Lyman C., 112, 114, 119, 341
 W. F., 120
 Drew, Elijah, 432
 Drewrie, } lady, 90
 Drewry, } Anne, 168
 Drury, } Charles, 168
 Henry, 90
 Hugh, 91
 Luke, 377
 Susan, 91
 Drinkwater, Elizabeth, 160
 Thomas, 160
 Driver, Harriot, 97
 Phoebe, 97
 Robert, 97, 209
 Drown, Frank H., 444
 Drury, see Drewry.
 Duckworth, Charles, 76, 261, 276
 Duddleston, John, 306
 Dudge, Moses, 265
 Dudley, } —, 450
 Dudley, } Dean, 116, 117, 118, 389,
 Elinor, 63
 Francis, 264
 Joseph, 117, 165
 Mary, 363
 Mehitabel, 363
 Paul, 117
 Thomas, 340, 450
 Vincent, 64
 William, 118
 Duer, William, 312
 Dugro, Philip H., 312
 Dummer, William, 112
 Dunbar, colonel, 428
 Dunbarr, John, 272
 Duncan, James H., 176
 Dunclee, Silence, 431
 Dunham, Abigail, 262
 Silas, 262
 Dunkin, Benjamin F., 176
 Dunklin, } Nathan, 277
 Dunklins, } Nathaniel, 362
 Dunlop, James, 50, 52
 Dunnage, Benjamin, 261
 Dunnell, Thomas, 263
 Dunning, Jonathan, 267
 Dunster, John, 266
 Durfee, Job, 376, 377
 Sally, 325
 Sarah, 344
 Thomas, 377, 440
 Durrie, Daniel S., 113, 114
 Isabel, 113
 Durston, Thomas, 198, 275
 Dutton, Susanna, 84
 Dwight, } Elizabeth, 300
 Dwise, } Experience, 40
 Theodore F., 98
 Timothy, 271
 Timothy M., 40
 William, 300
 Dycer, —, 405
 Dyer, Benjamin, 59, 108, 268, 440
 Elizabeth, 377
 Eager, Samuel W., 50
 Eames, } Daniel, 12
 Eams, } Jesse, 12, 22
 John, 278
 Robert, 274
 Thomas, 276
 Earl, } doctor, 85
 Earle, } Francis, 277
 Early, } Peter, 49, 50, 51
 Earley, }
 East, Daniel, 269
 Eastman, —, 340, 342
 Edmund T., 214
 Jonathan, 36
 Thomas, 198, 275
 Easton, Eunice, 42
 James, 42
 —, 103, 223, 243, 293
 Arthur Wentworth
 Hamilton, 203
 Asa, 176
 Francis, 224
 Isaac, 286
 John, 224
 Joseph, 273
 Peter, 174
 Thankful, 286
 Theophilus, 99
 William, 224
 Eddy, Frederick Auboyneau, 432
 Samuel, 376, 377
 Edes, } mr., 303
 Eedes, } Henry, 175
 Henry Herbert, 229, 328
 John, 277
 Edey, —, 192
 Edgar, Lionell, 430
 Edgecombe, } Christopher, 75, 77
 [340 Edgecomb, } John, 75
 Michael, 71, 75, 77
 Robert, 75, 77
 Edgerly, } Abigail, 367
 Edgerley, } John, 36, 38
 Joseph, 367
 Sarah, 367
 Edgerton, Rebecca, 360
 Edglefelde, Mary, 425
 Edmunds, } —, 87
 Edmunds, } Abigail, 324
 Edmunds, } Daniel, 277
 Ebenezer, 324
 Elizabeth, 252, 324
 F. J., 199
 John, 61
 Joshua, 277
 Marcia Winter, 199
 Edon, Martin, 420
 Mary, 420
 Edson, —, 147
 Josiah, 146
 Theodore, 54, 177
 Edulph, Anna, 412
 Simon, 412
 Sybil, 412
 Edward, the Black Prince, 383
 king I., 389
 " II., 111
 " III., 111
 Edwards, } —, 118, 448
 Edward, } Hannah, 156
 Henry W., 49, 50
 John Hughes, 289
 Jonathan, 51

- Edwards, } Joseph, 315
cont'd } Lydia Bowman, 289
 Meridah, 81
 Morgan, 302
 Pierrepont, 49, 50
 Susanna, 315
 W. C., 212
- Eggleston, —, 428
- Ela, Hannah Duncan, 370
- Eldredge, —, 332
- Eliot, { Abigail, 324
 Eliot, { Andrew, 172, 324
 Elliott, { Charles W., 180
 Elliott, { Chester, 324
 Elizabeth, 324, 357
 George Washington, 324
- Henry, 265
 Humphrey, 357
 John, 174, 261, 262, 277,
 322, 324
 L. R., 212
 Nathaniel, 324
 Rebecca, 324
 Robert, 75, 165
 Samuel, 163, 179
 Sarah, 322
 Thomas, 269
 Walter Græme, 324
 William, 324
- Elizabeth, queen, 259, 399, 400,
 401
- Elkins, Henry, 73, 75
 Rachel, 367
- Ellery, Abigail, 313, 314
 Anna, 314
 Benjamin, 313
 Dependance, 313
 Elinor, 313
 Elizabeth, 313
 Eunice, 314
 Experience, 315
 Hannah, 313, 315
 Jane, 313, 314, 315
 Jemima, 313
 John, 313, 314, 315
 Lucretia, 314
 Lucy, 314
 Mary, 313, 314, 315
 Nathaniel, 313, 314
 Susanna, 313, 315
 Thomas, 314
 William, 313, 314, 315
- Ellesmere, earl of, 217, 444
- Elliott, see Eliot.
- Ellis, { Abijah, 12
 Ellice, { Alice, 407
 Ellice, { Ann, 407
 E. R., 115, 117
 Edward, 352
 Elizabeth, 407
 Francis, 407
 George E., 179
 John, 261, 267, 270, 283
 Mary, 283, 407
 Richard, 115, 117, 407
 Rufus, 179
 Thomas, 117
- Ellsworth, Oliver, 47, 48, 49, 51
- Elmendorf, Conrad, 49
- Elsly, Mary, 167
- Elson, John, 75
- Elton, —, 303, 340
 professor, 295
 John, 416
- Elwell, J. T., 209
- Emerson, —, 340
 George B., 177
 Ralph W., 177
- Emerton, { Agnes, 91
 Emmerton, { James Arthur, 206
 Richard, 91
 Susan, 384
- Emery, George F., 210
 J. S., 212
 Jonathan, 274
 Samuel Hopkins, 98, 209,
 210, 328, 329, 436
 Samuel M., 178
- Emmet, { Robert, 312
 Emmett, { Thomas Addis, 216
 Walter, 274
- Emory, Robert, 312
- Emott, J., 312
- Endicott, { Elizabeth, 309, 310
 Endecott, { John, 310, 448
 William, 229, 328
 William C., 180
- Engellsbee, Ebenezer, 261
- English, —, 115
 James E., 99
 William, 150
- Ent, —, 387
- Erving, { James, 376
 Ervin, { John, 146
- Esman, Philip, 198, 275
- Essery, John, 260, 277
- Estcourt, J. B., 123
- Este, David K., 51
- Estes, Charles, 327
- Estman, Joseph, 261
 Thomas, 261
- Estrehan, madame, 323
- Eustis, George, 177
 William, 174
- Evans, { —, 110
 Evens, { goodman, 181
 Ellicott, 179
 Ira C., 341
 Richard, 271
- Evelyn, —, 152, 310
 George, 134
 Robert, 134
 Susan, 134
- Everett, —, 13
 Alexander H., 176
 Edward, 24, 26, 28, 176,
 215, 343
 Elizabeth, 93
 Horace, 376
 John, 93
 Mercy, 93, 205
 Richmond P., 328
 William, 93, 343
- Everhart, James B., 50
- Everton, William, 59
- Ewer, Anne, 86
 Ferdinand C., 180
 Walter, 86
- Ewing, Charles, 51
- Eyres, Zachariah, 265
- Ezekiel, —, 319
- Fabens, Benjamin, 101
 Francis Alfred, 101
 Hannah, 101
 Sarah Field, 101
- Facy, William, 429
- Fair, Zachariah, 373
- Fairbanks, Calvin, 11
 Horace, 38, 225
 Jabez, 371
 Jason, 22
 Jonathan, 272, 371
- Fairchild, —, 322
 Charles S., 180
- Fairfax, —, 386, 408
- Faithfull, Francis G., 427
- Fales, —, 192
 David, 22
 Elizabeth, 22
- Falkner, { Agnes, 401
 Falkner, { David, 262, 270, 271
 Fawknor, { Robert, 213
 Falstaff, John, 163
- Fanshawe, lady, 90
 Henry, 90
- Farar, { Jacob, 352
 Farrar, { John, 176, 397
 Mary, 10
 Nicholas, 397
 Timothy, 173
- Farewell, { Elizabeth, 199
 Farwell, { John, 199
 Joseph, 373
 Lucy, 199
- Farington, Nathaniel, 272
- Faris, John, 86, 87
 Mary, 86, 87
 William, 86
- Farley, Frederick A., 177
- Farman, see Ferman.
- Farmer, John, 370
 Thomas, 275
- Farmworth, widow, 374
 Benjamin, 374
 John, 374
 Matthew, 374
 Samuel, 374
- Farnborough, baron, 89
- Farnum, { —, 238
 Farnham, { Luther, 98
- Farr, Bathshua, 198
- Farrar, see Farar.
- Farrow, Bathshua, 198
- Farwell, see Farewell.
- Faucou, Leon, 323
 Lucien, 113
- Faulkner, { see Falkner.
 Fawknor, { —, 172
- Fauquire, William, 86
- Pay, { —, 172
 Faye, { widow, 372
 Eliphaz, 377
 Warren, 176
- Fearing, Israel, 168
- Fellows, Elizabeth, 365
 Isaac, 273
 John, 365
 Joseph, 273
- Felt, Joseph B., 105, 152, 444
- Felton, Cornelius Conway, 173
- Fenner, —, 426
 James, 376, 377, 440
- Fenno, John, 272
- Fenny, { Mary, 321
 Finney, { —, 172
- Ferke, Augustine, 274
- Ferman, { William, 266
 Farman, { —, 160
 Anthony, 159
 Mary, 160
- Ferrars, daughter, 417
 baron, 420
 earl, 420
- Ferris, Albert W., 323
 Charles G., 312
 Isaac, 312
 Joseph, 246
 Martha, 246
 Peter, 246
 Ruth, 246
 Samuel, 246
- Fever, La, —, 205
- Ficket, John, 73
- Field, Abraham, 306
 Anne, 159
 Dorothy, 159
 Joseph, 176
 Levi, 43
 Rachel, 43
 Richard S., 49, 50
 William G., 325
- Fifield, Giles, 276
- Figg, John, 266
- Filbrook, Ephraim, 375
- Finch, F. V., 212
- Findlay, John V. L., 50

- Fine, } ———, 412
 Fines, } John, 312
 Finley, Robert, 51
 William P., 52
 Fish, Asa L., 179
 Erasmus Darwin, 432
 Hamilton, 311, 312
 Nicholas, 311
 Stephen, 265
 Fisher, ———, 340
 Anne, 407, 420
 Elizabeth, 310
 Hannah, 285
 Jacob, 102
 Jeremiah, 271
 John, 265
 Mary, 102
 Nathaniel, 285
 Samuel M., 38
 William, 261, 262, 277
 Fishwick, lieut. col., 443
 Fisk, } ———, 371
 Fiske, } Alice, 95
 Daniel, 95
 David, 10
 Elizabeth, 94
 Eunice, 94
 Hannah, 94
 James, 375
 John, 95, 197, 260, 278
 John Willys, 95
 Mary, 95
 Nathan, 94, 173
 Samuel, 274, 375
 Sarah, 95
 Stephen, 94
 Thaddeus, 174
 Unis, 94
 Wilbur, 377
 William, 94, 95
 Fliswich, lieut. col., 218
 Fitch, John, 265, 273
 Fitzherbert, } ———, 393
 Fitzharbert, } Anne, 387
 Dionis, 386
 Edward, 385, 386
 Elizabeth, 383, 384,
 385, 386, 387, 391
 Francis, 387
 Humphrey, 386
 John, 384, 386, 387
 Mary, 386, 387
 Nicholas, 386
 Robert, 386
 Thomas, 387
 William, 386, 387
 Fleetwood, Elizabeth, 160
 John, 159, 160
 William, 159, 160
 Fleming, } Alexander, 380
 Flemming, } William, 170
 Flechers, } ———, 192
 Flecher, } Ann, 136
 Fletcher, } Benjamin, 217
 Calvin, 105
 Joshua, 374
 Samuel, 264, 373
 Sarah, 405
 William, 373
 Flexney, Francis, 159
 Thomas, 159
 Flint, ———, 97
 Charles Louis, 214, 215,
 229, 435
 Charlotte, 345
 Ellen E., 215
 Ephraim, 345
 James, 175
 Jeremiah, 214
 Mary, 59, 214
 Thomas, 214
 Floyd, } Hugh, 405
 Floyde, } John, 354
 Flucker, Thomas, 146
 Flyode, John, 278
 Fogg, Abigail, 366
 George Gilman, 36, 38
 John S. H., 59, 181, 191
 Samuel, 366
 Follansbee, Eliza, 14
 Folsom, } ———, 340, 342
 Foulsham, } Anna, 95, 367
 Anne, 367
 George, 178
 H. H., 24
 John West, 93
 Nathaniel, 367
 Nathaniel Smith, 37
 Foote, } ———, 163
 Foot, } Betty, 253
 Daniel, 253
 Elijah, 325
 Eunice, 255
 Mary, 360
 Footman, Mary Holbrook, 21
 Forbes, } ———, 434
 Forbush, } C. E., 377
 Furbish, } Eli, 173
 Perez, 173
 Ford, Abigail, 153
 Ann, 153
 Gabriel H., 51
 Hepzibah, 153
 Joanna, 153
 Thomas, 152, 153
 Foresight, Gilbert, 267
 Forest, Archibald, 265
 Forgley, Timothy, 263
 Forman, David, 112
 Ezekiel, 112
 Samuel S., 112, 119
 Forsyth, John, 48, 49, 50
 Forward, Frances K., 215
 Foss, A. E., 120
 Foster, } ———, 91, 192
 Anne, 420
 Forster, } Catherine, 409, 210
 Dwight, 376
 Edmund, 420
 John, 119
 John M., 325
 Joseph, 95, 108, 185,
 264, 326
 Katherine, 409, 410, 420
 Lafayette S., 376, 377
 Mary, 251
 Theodore, 376
 Thomas, 251, 264
 William, 261
 William E., 99
 Foulsham, see Folsom.
 Fowle, } David G., 51
 Fowl, } Isaac, 277
 Rebecca, 59 [26, 105
 William Bentley, 24,
 Zachariah, 277
 Fowler, ———, 340, 342
 Elizabeth, 433
 Humphrey, 433
 Fowles, mr., 306
 Fowlshure, Ephraim, 353
 Fox, George, 301, 302, 427
 George W., 345
 Foxcroft, Francis, 201
 Foxwell, ———, 65, 68
 mr., 70, 72
 Richard, 70, 71
 Francis, } John, 212
 John B., 376, 377
 Richard, 272, 279
 Frankland, Agnes, 11
 Charles Henry, 11,
 24, 26, 31
 Franklin, } captain, 306
 Frencklen, } Benjamin, 12, 169
 Franklyn, } Hamond, 403
 James, 198, 271
 Frary, John, 187
 Frazer, ———, 327
 Freame, William, 414
 Frederic, ———, 323
 Freeman, David, 272
 James, 174
 John, 387
 Jonathan, 269
 Philip, 404
 Freestone, Anne, 407
 Frelinghuysen, Frederick, 48, 49
 T., 48, 51
 Theodore, 49
 French, ———, 340, 342
 C. G. W., 377
 Daniel C., 35
 Jonathan, 175
 Joseph, 265
 Samuel, 262, 266
 Stephen, 401
 Frencklen, see Franklin.
 Friend, ———, 406
 Thomas, 269
 Frogly, Timothy, 263
 Frost, ———, 340, 342
 James, 371
 John, 178
 Thomas, 263, 276, 352
 Frothingham, Nathaniel L., 176
 243
 Froude, James Anthony, 119
 Fry, ———, 191
 Elizabeth, 94
 James, 275
 Fuller, ———, 192
 Anne, 303
 Elisha, 274
 Henry H., 346
 Henry M., 50
 John, 270
 Melville W., 116, 118
 Richard, 178
 Sarah, 166
 Thomas, 118, 156, 274
 William E., 98, 210, 436
 William Miles, 443
 Fulton, Jane Hamilton, 450
 Furbish, see Forbush.
 Furness, Horace H., 180
 William H., 177
 Gadsden, Christopher, 110
 Gage, general, 147
 Edmund, 264
 William L., 180
 Gaillard, Anna, 140
 John, 140
 Galbraith, William, 306, 307
 Gale, George, 82
 John, 260
 Jonathan, 287
 Mildred, 82
 Rhoda, 287
 Gallaudet, ———, 223
 Pierre Elisée, 223, 224
 Galloway, ———, 211
 Gallusha, }
 Galusha, } Daniel, 269, 278, 373
 Galushah, }
 Galt, Alexander, 208
 Mary J., 208
 Gammell, William, 98, 99, 210,
 328, 435, 436
 Gannett, Edward S., 177
 Garaway, Francis, 390
 Gardner, } ———, 83, 340
 Gardiner, } captain, 194
 Francis, 15, 179
 Humphrey, 420
 Jane, 420
 John, 420
 Lucinda M., 289
 Lyon, 280
 Margaret, 420

- Gardner, } Rebecca, 324
 cont'd } Robert, 157
 } Samuel, 68, 159
 } Thomas, 83
 Garfell, Joseph, 261, 278
 Garfield, James A., 26, 39
 Gargrave, Cotton, 406
 } Elizabeth, 406, 407
 } Frances, 406, 407, 420
 } John, 406
 } Robert, 406, 407
 } William, 406
 Garland, Edmund, 103
 } Jacob, 367
 } Lucretia Wheelock, 103
 } Polly, 368
 } Rebecca, 365, 367
 } Samuel, 369
 } Sarah, 369
 Garrett, John, 386, 387
 Garrison, William Lloyd, 331, 334
 } W. H., 443
 Gascoigne, mrs., 85
 Gasen, —, 153
 Gaston, William, 49, 51, 377
 Gatch, Elizabeth Love, 102
 } Philip B., 102
 Gates, general, 142
 } Elizabeth, 47
 } Grace, 360
 } Josiah, 360
 } Rachel, 249
 } Samuel, 249
 Gay, Ebenezer, 172
 } Frank B., 329
 Gaylord, William, 153
 Gedney, Bartholomew, 58
 Gee, Richard, 157
 Gellett, —, 420
 Gelet, —, } Elizabeth, 409, 410
 Gendall, Walter, 72, 74
 George, —, 192
 } king, III., 148
 } John, 261, 262, 277
 Gepson, John, 267
 Gere, Isaac, 43
 } Jemima, 43
 Gerrish, —, 341
 } Charles H., 23
 } Emily Georgianna, 23
 } John J., 339
 } William, 150, 341
 Gery, —, } Ann, 61
 Gerry, —, } Elbridge, 173, 439
 Getchell, Emily A., 97, 446
 Gholson, J. H., 50
 Gibbon, —, } Edward, 430
 Gibbons, —, } James, 226
 } John, 430
 } Louisa E., 226
 } Robert, 430
 Gibbs, —, } Emma Amelia, 102
 Gibbes, —, } Henry, 266
 } John, 169
 } Joshua, 169
 } William H., 102
 Gibson, —, 310
 } Chloe, 431
 } Christopher, 79
 } Elizabeth, 431
 } Harry A., 431
 } James R., 116, 120
 } John, 77, 166, 276, 431
 } Katherine, 431
 } Mary, 431
 } Olive, 431
 } Samuel, 276
 } William, 431
 Giddings, —, 192
 Gifford, —, 118, 391, 434
 Giford, —, } Elizabeth Edwards, 116, 118
 } Joseph, 169
 Gilbert, doctor, 90
 } Abraham, 64
 } Jane, 63
 } John, 353
 } Margery, 63
 } Nathaniel, 63
 } S., 62
 } Samuel, 64
 } Thomas, 59
 } Walden, 64
 } Walter, 63, 64
 Gilchrist, John J., 178
 Giles, —, 37
 Gyles, —, } Daniel, 58
 } Joel, 57
 } William Branch, 45, 49, 50
 Gilford, Paul, 272
 Gill, Samuel, 272
 } Thomas, 429
 } William, 263
 Gillett, Abigail, 45
 } Samuel, 45
 Gilman, Ezekiel, 353, 354
 } J. R., 99, 211
 } Samuel, 176
 Gilmer, George, 419
 Gilmore, James R., 99, 211
 } O., 9
 Gilpin, Henry Dilworth, 170
 } William, 170
 Gladstone, William Ewart, 217, 444
 Glazier, mr., 213
 Glenister, Susannah, 92
 } Thomas, 92
 } William, 92
 Gleson, Isaac, 269, 276
 Glide, John, 261
 Glover, —, 192
 } Jesse, 295
 } Mary, 253
 } Roger, 295
 } Solomon, 253
 } Susan, 295
 } Susanna, 284
 Goad, see Good.
 Goare, —, 429
 Goble, —, } Daniel, 276
 Gobely, —, } Stephen, 264, 276
 Goddard, William, 278
 Godfrey, —, 119
 } Anna, 365
 } Anne, 368
 } Hannah, 249
 } Mary, 369
 } Patience, 369
 } Richard, 267
 } William, 368
 Goff, —, } Edward, 276
 Goff, —, } John, 264, 270
 } Samuel, 267, 276
 Going, Jonathan, 377
 Gold, Samuel, 373
 Goldsburge, —, } Ann, 94, 204
 Goldsborough, —, } Grissel, 94, 204
 Goldsborough, —, } John, 94
 } Robert, 170
 Goldsmith, —, 12
 Goode, —, } George Browne, 112,
 } 115, 116
 Gode, —, } John, 115, 116, 386
 Goad, —, }
 Good, —, }
 Goodcole, Edward, 291
 Goodell, —, } Abner C., 98, 209, 327,
 } 328, 434, 435
 Goodale, —, }
 } Isaac, 187
 } S. L., 126, 132
 } William, 38
 Gooden, William, 163
 Goodenough, Samuel, 372
 Goodgroome, Richard, 161
 Goodhue, Joseph G., 366
 } Margery, 366
 } Mary, 366, 368
 Goodhue, —, } Sarah, 366
 } William G., 366
 Goodrich, —, —, 221, 222, 223
 Goderedge, —, } brother, 407
 Goodricke, —, } Harry, 411
 } Richard, 223
 } William, 223
 Goodwin, —, —, 191
 Goodwyn, —, } John, 277, 412
 } Katherine, 412
 } Mehitabel, 80
 } Philip, 80
 } William Frederick,
 } 101, 347
 } William W., 180
 Gookin, —, —, 450
 Gookin, —, } Daniel, 196, 276, 279, 450
 } Judith, 166
 } Vincent, 166
 Goose, Edward, 267
 Gordon, Beirne, 213
 } George A., 93, 103, 109,
 } 111, 113, 335, 338, 445
 } Sarah, 369
 Gore, mr., 100
 } Christopher, 174
 } Jane, 84, 89
 } William, 89
 Gorham, —, } John, 350, 351
 Gorum, —, } John, 267
 Gosse, —, } N. S., 212
 Goss, —, —, } Philip, 371
 Gotley, Richard, 417
 Goudamar, count, 393
 Goudy, —, 211
 Gough, Elizabeth, 420
 } William, 420
 Gould, —, } Benjamin A., 180
 Gould, —, } John H., 445
 } William, 210
 Gourdine, Amos, 274
 Gove, Nathaniel, 372
 Gowen, —, 191
 Graffenried Baker, de, 268
 } Christopher, 208
 } Clare, 207, 208
 } Mary H., 207
 } Ts Charner, 208
 } William, 208
 Graham, James D., 123
 } John, 311
 } N. S., 51
 } Reginald, 410, 411, 420
 } Richard, 393
 } Susanna, 410, 411, 420
 } William, 115, 306
 Grant, —, } C. R., 36
 Graunt, —, } Matthew, 92, 117, 153
 } Rachel, 252
 } Samuel, 314
 } Susan, 92
 } Ulysses S., 92, 117, 153
 Graves, mr., 85
 } mrs., 85
 } Alice, 150
 } Benjamin, 264, 276
 } Charles, 188
 } Clarissa, 188
 } John, 150
 } Mary, 157
 } Nathaniel, 262, 277
 } Sally, 188
 } Samuel, 274
 Gray, —, —, 84
 Graye, —, } Andrew E. P., 444
 Grey, —, —, } Andrew Jackson, 432
 } Asa, 57
 } Francis C., 176
 } George, 49
 } Harrison, 146
 } Horace, 180
 } John C., 176
 } Katherine, 424, 425

- Gray, } Parnell, 424, 425
cont'd } Susan, 424, 425
 Thomas, 175, 424, 425
 Grazebrook, George, 111
 Greely, } Benjamin, 198, 275
 } Philip, 103
 Sarah, 103
 Green, } mr., 222
 } justice, 364
 Greene, } captain, 123
 } governor, 137
 Abin, 193
 A. R., 212
 Ashbell, 51
 Benjamin, 431
 C. S., 51
 Charles A., 98
 H. W., 51
 Hannah, 360, 431
 Hester, 193
 James Whitman, 423
 John, 278, 374
 Joseph, 146
 Marcy, 431
 Mary, 431
 Nathaniel, 264, 276, 440
 Olive, 431
 R. W., 377
 Ray, 440
 Richard, 47
 Richard H., 169, 311, 375
 Robert S., 50
 Robert Stockton, 50
 Samuel, 276, 278
 Samuel Abbott, 119,
 224, 338, 339, 342,
 374, 375, 449
 Thomas Marshall, 221
 William, 278, 279, 374
 William Maxwell, 328
 Greener, Richard T., 180
 Greenhill, Elizabeth, 300
 Thomas, 300
 William, 300
 Greenleaf, Benjamin, 39
 Harriet, 370
 William, 370
 Greenly, —, 164
 Greenough, Sarah, 165, 166
 Thomas, 165, 166
 William, 150
 Greenwood, Francis W. P., 177
 Isaac J., 380
 Gregory, —, 420
 D. S., 52
 George, 76
 Mildred, 420
 Grey, see Gray.
 Gridley, judge, 144
 Griffith, Richard, 264
 Griffin, Anna, 94
 Elizabeth, 94
 Isaac, 268
 John, 273
 Joseph, 264, 267
 Matthew, 277
 William, 94
 Griggs, Elizabeth, 324
 Thankful, 282
 William, 282
 Griswold, —, 340
 Freeman C., 212
 Gross, } Edward, 270, 272
 } John, 272
 Groce, } John, 272
 Grosvenor, William, 99
 Grotis, Richard, 265
 Grover, Simon, 270
 Stephen, 264
 Grow, —, 434
 Simon, 273
 Guernsey, Abigail, 243
 Jonathan, 243
 Joseph, 243
 Guggenheimer, —, 338
 Guild, } Reuben Aldridge, 298,
 } 299, 300, 301, 302,
 } 303, 328, 427, 435
 Samuel, 270, 271
 Guise, Eleanor, 417
 William, 417
 Guizot, Francois Pierre Guil-
 laume, 105
 Gulliver, } Samuel, 268, 272
 Gullifer, } Stephen, 268
 } Thankful, 80
 Gunn, Abigail, 251
 Elnathan, 251
 Hannah, 249
 Jeboniah, 243
 Joseph, 243
 Lazarus, 248
 Margaret, 243
 Mary, 245
 Mehitabel, 249
 Samuel, 248
 Sarah, 248
 Gunthorpe, } Matilda, 165
 } Gunthorp, } William, 165
 Gurney, Sethiah, 202
 Gustin, Sarah, 47
 Thomas, 47
 Guttridge, Robert, 59
 Guy, Jonathan, 271
 Gwinn, Martha, 59
 Gymber, aunt, 407
 Gyse, } Anne, 420
 } Glse, } Christopher, 420
 } Eleanor, 420
 } William, 420
 Habersham, R. W., 49
 Hadaway, After, 169
 Haddock, Anna, 155
 Hadlock, James, 269
 John, 264, 276
 Nathaniel, 265
 Hagar, } John S., 49
 } Samuel, 263
 Hager, } Alexander B., 50
 Hagner, } see Hayes.
 Hales, } Charles, 50
 Haight, } Haines, see Haynes.
 Hakes, —, 446, 447
 Harry, 446, 447, 448
 Solomon, 448
 Hale, } governor, 36
 Haile, } Anna, 251
 } Edward Everett, 179,
 } 211, 433
 Gideon, 251
 Josiah, 41
 Levi, 377
 Mathew, 107
 Samuel W., 36
 Halford, Blanch, 401
 Johan, 400, 401
 Ursula, 400, 401
 William, 263, 268
 Hall, Alfred, 432
 Asaph, 56
 Charles A., 216
 David, 172
 E. A., 339
 Edward B., 177
 Eunice, 42
 Fitz Edward, 180
 Frances, 409
 Hopedill, 284
 Jeremiah, 268, 271
 John, 352
 John Williams Dean, 98,
 210, 329, 436
 Jonathan, 42
 Lyman, 439
 Martha, 285
 Mary, 169, 409
 Paul, 285
 Ralph, 409
 Hall, } Richard, 273
 } Samuel, 268, 283
 } Sarah, 283, 284
 } Thomas, 279
 Halloway, Mary, 223
 William, 223
 Hally, } see Hawley.
 Halley, } Oliver S., 51
 } William, 50
 Ham, Deborah, 204
 Elizabeth, 204
 John R., 204, 217
 Nathaniel, 204
 Hambleton, Ann, 363
 Hamilton, Alexander, 124, 311,
 312
 Charles, 225, 342
 Otho, 203
 Hamlin, Clement, 270
 Ezekiel, 77, 262
 Hammond, } Elizabeth, 203
 Hammon, } George W., 212
 } Isaac W., 341, 370
 } Jane, 94
 } John, 270, 272
 } Laurance, 94
 } Lawrence, 204, 277
 } Margaret, 94
 } Richard, 203
 Hampden, } Charles, 324
 Hamdin, } Edward R., 324
 Hamdden, } Ezekiel, 324
 } George, 324
 } John, 138, 324, 333
 } Martha, 324
 Hampton, James G., 50
 Hance, E. M., 111, 218, 443
 Hanchat, Thomas, 267
 Hancock, colonel, 149
 Anthony, 267, 270
 John, 143, 173, 439
 Thomas, 400
 Handcorne, Michael, 303, 305
 Hande, Alexander, 166
 Handley, Katherine, 86
 Samuel, 86
 Hands, John, 264
 Hankinson, Mary, 305
 Hanna, B. F. J., 212
 John A., 49
 Hannom, Eleazer, 186
 Hansell, Harriet, 289
 Hansett, Thomas, 267
 Hanson, —, 199
 Harbridge, Julian, 376
 Harden, W. D., 213
 William, 213
 Harding, Abraham, 100
 Amor, 286
 Chester, 35
 Elisha, 100
 George Warren, 100,
 215
 Hannah, 286
 Harriet Mighill, 100
 Irene, 100
 John W., 98, 100
 Joseph, 100
 Lewis, 100
 Molly, 287
 Samuel, 100
 Sewall, 100
 Hardridge, William, 417
 Hardy, Lucius M., 37
 Hare, } —, 57
 Hares, } Silvester, 277
 Harker, Daniel, 251
 Mary, 251
 Sally, 251
 Samuel, 251
 Harkness, professor, 436
 Harlam, mr., 158
 Harmar, Charles, 135

- Harper, —, 154
 Robert Goodloe, 48, 49
 Harrington, } James, 267
 Harington, } Martha, 283, 285
 Harris, —, 223
 mr., 144
 Alice, 291, 301
 Bridget, 160
 Edward, 238
 Edward Doubleday, 79, 222
 Elisha, 440
 H. S., 50
 Henry, 261, 262, 277
 John, 313
 Joseph, 277
 Susanna, 313
 Thaddeus M., 174
 William, 174
 William Thaddeus, 105
 Harrison, —, 153, 156
 Benjamin, 439
 John, 267
 Thomas, 426
 Hart, Albert B., 334
 Eunice, 314, 315
 Joseph, 314, 315
 Thomas, 354
 William, 315
 Hartshorn, Fisher, 100
 Irene, 100
 Thomas, 197, 275
 Hartwell, Harrison, 156
 Henry, 154, 155
 Jesse, 377
 John, 155, 156
 Mary, 155, 156
 William, 155, 156
 Harvard, —, 381
 John, 442
 Harvest, Tobias, 293
 Harvey, } mrs., 205
 Harvy, } governor, 137
 Ebenezer, 187
 Judith, 369
 Harwood, James, 373
 Hascall, John, 273
 Mark, 273
 Haseltine, } John, 198, 275
 Hazeltine, } Nathaniel, 197, 275
 Hazeltine, }
 Haskell, rev. mr., 20
 Haskins, David Greene, 98, 179, 217, 328, 349
 Hassam, Elizabeth, 321
 Hannah, 321
 John, 321
 John Tyler, 229, 320, 327, 328, 333, 335
 Jonathan Mayhew, 321
 Mary, 321
 Samuel, 321
 Sarah, 321
 Stephen, 321
 Hastings, D. R., 130
 John, 279
 Robert, 269
 Hatch, Bridget, 257
 Edwin T., 434
 Hannah, 251
 William, 257
 Hathaway, Frederick, 98
 Hatton, John, 63
 Haughton, James, 271
 Havens, } D. W., 99, 211
 Haven, } Samuel, 172
 Samuel F., 178
 Hawes, Daniel, 270, 271
 J. H. H., 312
 John, 263
 Mary, 120
 Nathan, 22
 Sally, 449
 Thomas, 76
 Hawkes, —, 191
 Adam, 447, 448
 Nathan M., 447
 Hawkins, mrs., 438
 Anthony, 117
 Dorothy, 59
 Jeremiah, 325
 Richard, 198
 Sarah, 325
 Thomas, 380
 Hawley, } —, 439
 Hallye, } Elisha, 42
 Hally, } Elizabeth, 42
 Hannah, 246
 Humphrey, 407
 J. R., 334
 Katherine, 407
 Hawtayne, Gerard, 420
 Margaret, 420
 Hawthorne, } captain, 74, 75
 Harthorne, } Agnes, 162
 Hathorne, } Caleb, 162
 Hathorn, } Nathaniel, 334
 William, 275
 Hay, James, 433
 Hayden, Horace Edwin, 222, 223, 224
 Jabez Haskell, 115, 117
 William, 117
 William B., 117
 Hayes, } Allyn, 249
 Haies, } Eunice, 249
 James, 249
 John Somer, 429
 Mary, 249
 R. R., 212
 Rachel, 249
 Silvester, 261
 Haines, } —, 154, 340, 342
 Hayne, } Alice, 257
 Heynes, } Andrew M., 226, 433
 Haynes, } Angeline Elizabeth, 226
 Heines, } Daniel, 50, 51
 Dorothy, 257
 George, 257
 H. S., 213
 Henry, 414
 John, 257
 Joseph, 414
 Marie, 257
 Persis, 100
 Richard, 256
 Samuel, 226
 Symon, 414
 William Shipley, 339
 Hayward, } Nathaniel, 373
 Heyward, } Samuel, 278
 William H., 50
 Hazard, Nathaniel, 376
 Rowland, 440
 Rowland G., 99
 Hazelhurst, —, 327
 Hazen, A., 212 [209
 Henry A., 98, 108, 143,
 Hazeltine, }
 Hazeltine, } see Haseltine.
 Headley, Irene, 252
 Joel T., 252
 Heard, Isaac, 82, 380, 381, 422
 Hearne, T., 220
 Heath, Isaac, 270
 Richard, 156, 157
 Heberd, } Samuel, 262, 273
 Hebert, }
 Hedge, Frederick H., 178, 225
 Levi, 175
 Hegan, Mog, 74, 76
 Mugg, 74, 76
 Heison, } Matthew, 75
 Heyson, } Ralph, 75
 Hely, William, 276
 Hemmenway, Moses, 173
 Henchman, } Bridget, 197
 Hinksman, } Daniel, 353, 354
 Hinckman, } Elizabeth, 202
 Joseph, 202
 Thomas, 197, 202, 262, 277, 373
 Henderson, Elizabeth, 369
 Isaac, 369
 Thomas, 49
 Hening, James, 272
 Henrick, Jonathan, 198, 275
 Zechariah, 353
 Henry, —, 57
 prince, 392
 king, VIII., 111, 400
 John, 48, 49, 50
 Joseph, 57
 William Wirt, 436
 Henshaw, Harriet E., 140
 Joshua, 141, 268
 Samuel, 143
 William, 140, 141, 142, 143, 146
 Heriot, Robert, 357
 Herman, John, 75
 Herne, —, 307
 Heron, Dorothy, 410
 William, 216
 Herrick, —, 97, 191
 Herschel, John, 56
 Herse, John, 268
 Hester, John, 159
 Margaret, 159
 Hewens, Jacob, 264
 Hewitt, Abram S., 312
 Hews, Joshua, 287
 Rebecca, 287
 Hewson, T. T., 171
 Heyson, see Heison.
 Heyward, see Hayward.
 Hezekiah, —, 319
 Hibbens, Ann, 339
 Hichborne, } Anne, 122, 199
 Hichborn, } Benjamin, 283
 Hichman, Abigail, 406
 Hickock, Catharine, 40
 James, 40
 John, 45
 Hicks, John, 198
 Hide, see Hyde.
 Higgins, John, 430
 William C., 428
 Higginson, Thomas Wentworth, 349, 435
 Hildreth, Jane, 203
 Mary, 11
 Hildrick, Heut., 373
 Ephraim, 373
 Joseph, 373
 Hill, } —, 340, 341
 Hills, } Alonzo, 177 [335
 Don Gleason, 110, 118,
 D. H., 336
 Esther, 283, 286, 287
 F. M., 212
 Hamilton Andrews, 79,
 98, 114, 119, 209, 212,
 328, 330, 434, 435, 437
 Henry, 59
 Israel, 263, 267, 270
 Jacob, 276
 Jane Annie, 345
 John, 307, 339, 342
 John F., 341
 Jonathan, 264
 Nathan, 264
 Nathaniel, 275, 373
 Noah, 287
 Ralph, 392
 Richard, 81
 Thomas, 179
 Whitmil, 170
 Hillard, George S., 173

- Hiller, Joseph, 59
 Hilliard, Benjamin, 195
 Hillman, Walter, 377
 Hilton, —, 340, 342
 William, 100
 Himilton, Walter, 162
 Hinckman, { see Henchman.
 Hinkman, {
 Hinckson, Peter, 75
 Simon, 75
 Hind, John, 371
 Hine, Hannah, 244
 Josiah, 244
 Mehetabel, 244
 Hinkley, Thankful, 80
 Hinsdale, R. G., 52
 Hinsher, see Henshaw.
 Hinton, doctor, 63
 Thomas, 386, 387
 Hinxen, Peter, 73
 Hirst, Grove, 432
 William, 88
 Hitchcock, Edward, 53
 Enos, 173
 Gad, 172
 Nathaniel, 212, 329
 Hoadly, Charles J., 329
 Hoare, { mr., 85 [179
 Hoar, { Ebenezer Rockwood,
 Hoar, { Elizabeth, 166
 Hoar, { George Frisbie, 180, 214
 J. Emory, 225
 John, 306
 Samuel, 176
 Hobart, Aaron, 376
 Hobbey, { Anne, 304
 Hobby, { John, 303, 304
 Mary, 303
 Rachel, 304
 Richard, 304, 305
 Robert, 304
 Hobbs, Abigail, 365
 James, 273
 John, 364
 Josiah, 277
 Maurice, 368
 Mehetabel, 364
 Morris, 193, 273
 Noah, 365
 Sarah, 193, 364, 365, 368
 Stephen, 365
 Hobson, Mary, 153
 Thomas, 76
 William, 153
 Hockburne, Hannah, 352
 Hodges, Alpheus C., 120
 Katherine, 409
 Mary, 344
 Hodgkins, —, 258
 Hodgman, Thomas, 278
 Hody, John, 310
 Hoel, Mary, 357
 Hoffman, David M., 312
 Eugene A., 180
 Ogden, 312
 Hogan, William, 312
 Hoyt, see Hoyt.
 Holbeck, Ambrose, 412
 Holbrook, John E., 15
 Mary, 21
 Holcombe, George, 49
 Holden, David, 338, 342
 Frederic A., 337
 Jonathan, 284
 Mary Ann, 284
 Oliver, 27
 Phineas, 284
 Thankful, 284
 Thomas, 294
 Holding, Stephen, 375
 Holland, John, 153
 Holloway, Elisha, 266
 Holliday, C. K., 212
 William A., 52
 Hollis, John, 136
 Restituta, 136
 Holman, Mercy, 438
 Thomas, 268, 272
 Holmes, Ann, 47, 362
 Anna, 120
 Elizabeth, 47
 Francis, 69
 George, 47
 Howland, 104
 John, 47, 376
 Joseph, 268, 269, 276
 Leonora, 251
 Mary, 120
 Nathaniel, 120
 Oliver Wendell, 178,
 180, 213
 Philip, 120
 Sarah, 120
 T. S., 220
 Holte, { —, 160
 Holt, { Katherine, 83
 Holton, David Parsons, 96, 215,
 216
 Frances K., 96, 215, 216
 James, 371
 John, 371
 Jonas, 371
 Joseph, 371
 Robert, 371
 Holway, { Martha, 309, 310
 Holwey, { Peter, 310
 Holyoke, —, 450
 Edward, 450
 Edward A., 172
 Home, —, 340, 342
 Homer, { —, 321, 342
 Homere, { John, 209
 Jonathan, 174
 Michael, 22
 Honeychurch, Alice, 299, 300
 Roger, 299, 300
 Honeywell, { Richard, 75, 77
 Honeywell, {
 Honnt, John, 258
 Hooker, Elizabeth, 160
 Eunice, 314
 John, 334
 Kate Julia, 23
 Nathaniel, 314
 Thomas, 320
 Hooper, Robert, 146
 Hoar, see Hoar.
 Hopkins, Edward, 279, 280
 Polly, 287
 Scott, 212
 Stephen, 302, 440, 448
 Thomas, 266
 William, 195
 Hopkinson, —, 37, 439
 Francis, 170
 Joseph, 170
 Hoppin, governor, 436
 Levi, 345
 Thomas, 270, 352
 William W., 435
 Hops, Mary, 153
 William, 153
 Hopson, Lydia, 45
 Horsford, Eben Norton, 342, 449
 Elijah, 437
 Mary Lord, 437
 Horsmanden, Jane, 394
 Horspoole, { Mary, 413, 414, 420
 Horsepoole, { Symon, 414, 416
 William, 413, 414,
 420
 Horton, William, 178
 Hosmer, George W., 178
 Hotchkiss, Justus S., 211
 Hotten, John Camden, 424
 Hough, Mary, 88
 Samuel, 59
 Houldin, {
 Holding, { Justinian, 276
 Houlding, {
 Hounsell, {
 Hounslow, { Edward, 73, 75, 77
 Hounsell, {
 House, Richard, 267
 Houston, William C., 49
 Hovey, Joseph, 265
 Howe, { —, 18, 26
 How, { Abraham, 276, 372
 Howes, { Daniel, 372
 Eleazar, 372
 Isaac, 195, 372
 Joseph, 372
 Josiah, 372
 Nathaniel, 10, 11, 24, 25
 Nehemiah, 12
 Samuel B., 171
 Sarah, 287, 288, 289
 Thomas, 277, 372
 Howard, doctor, 414
 A. Trumbull, 450
 Anna Holyoke, 450
 Benjamin Chew, 50
 Beazelle, 174
 Cecil Hampton Cutts,
 445, 450
 Charles Trumbull, 450
 Edith Elizabeth, 450
 Eliot Holyoke, 450
 Joseph Jackson, 185, 342
 Mary, 214
 Mary Cutts, 450
 Maud Jarvis, 450
 Robert, 149, 150, 151, 153
 Rose Jarvis, 450
 Simeon, 173
 Thomas, 275
 William, 76
 Howell, —, 69
 David, 49, 50, 51, 375
 George R., 330
 James, 393
 Jeremiah B., 376
 John, 73, 75, 266
 Nathaniel W., 49, 51
 Howland, John, 105
 Hoxton, Judith, 428
 Hoyt, { —, 36
 Hoyt, { Albert Harrison, 229
 Daniel, 249
 Hannah, 249 [310
 Hubbard, —, 66, 104, 119, 302,
 mr., 71, 194, 195, 196
 John, 293
 Moses, 267
 Samuel, 345
 Silas G., 212
 William J., 345, 346
 Huchenson, see Hutchinson.
 Hutchins, see Hutchins.
 Huddleston, —, 425
 Hudson, aunt, 166
 Alfred Sereno, 441
 Charles, 17
 Daniel, 371
 James, 371
 John, 371
 Huger, Daniel E., 49, 51
 Huggins, —, 55
 Hughes, { —, 115, 156, 342
 Hues, { George, 371
 Hugh, 309
 John Silver, 338
 Huitt, { Elizabeth, 414
 Huytt, { Susan, 156
 Huling, Ray Greene, 435, 449
 Hull, John, 273
 Humphry, Hopestill, 268
 Isaac, 268
 James, 212
 L. U., 212

- Hunsden, lord, 401
 Hunt, —, 118, 163, 340
 Carleton, 180
 Elizabeth, 41, 42
 Hannah, 42
 John, 84, 187
 Jonathan, 42, 187
 Martha, 88
 Mary, 41, 42
 Rowland, 84
 S. E., 431
 Samuel, 43
 Sarah, 43, 50
 Thomas, 84, 85
 William C., 444
 Hunter, William, 376
 Hunting, Ann, 352
 Catharine, 352
 Ebenezer, 352
 Hannah, 352
 John, 352
 Mercy, 352
 Samuel, 197, 277, 352
 Huntington, Jedediah, 140, 141
 William R., 180
 Huntoon, Benjamin, 288
 Lydia, 288
 Hurd, —, 224
 Francis Parkman, 35
 Isaac, 176
 Hurdeman, Walter, 425
 Hurlburt, Betsey, 324
 Eleanor, 324
 Elizabeth, 324
 Fanny, 324
 Henry H., 222, 223
 James, 324
 John, 324
 Lorana, 324
 Priscilla, 324
 Rufus, 324
 Seth, 324
 Thomas, 222, 223
 William, 324
 Huse, S. W., 109
 Hutchins, } Elizabeth, 322
 Huchins, } John, 168
 Nicholas, 374
 Samuel, 197, 275
 Hutchinson, } —, 327, 450
 Huchenson, } colonel, 78
 Abigail, 85, 88
 E. C., 377
 Eliakim, 85, 164
 Foster, 146
 Henry, 426
 Sarah, 313
 Thomas, 143, 144, Jay, John, 47, 311, 312, 439
 146, 172, 191, Jefferson, Thomas, 47, 48, 489,
 193, 313
 Titus, 51
 Hutson, Richard, 49, 51
 Huxford, Daniel H., 119
 Huytt, see Huitt.
 Hyatt, Rebecca, 249
 Hyde, } —, 407
 Hide, } Joseph, 77, 261, 276, 373
 William D., 180
 Hynde, Amy, 404
 Hyslop, Mehetabel, 165, 166
 William, 166
 Ide, Jacob, 10
 Imbercourt, baron of, 89
 Ingalls, } John, 95
 Ingols, } Mary, 95
 Samuel, 274
 Ingersoll, —, 147, 443
 Lieut., 69, 70
 George G., 177
 Joseph R., 48, 49
 Ingle, Richard, 138, 139
 Inglefield, Isaac, 161
 Ingolsby, Eben, 76
 Ingraham, Daniel P., 312
 Iredell, } —, 211
 James, 49, 50, 51
 Ireson, Samuel, 274
 Ireton, John, 402
 Irons, Samuel, 269, 271
 Thomas, 177
 Irving, L. T. H., 51
 Isbell, —, 340
 Isham, } sister, 414
 Isam, }
 Iverson, —, Alfred, 49, 50, 51
 Ives, —, 97
 Izard, George, 170
 Jackson, Arthur, 166
 Charles, 175, 377
 Elizabeth, 166
 Henry R., 213
 James, 175
 John, 166, 364
 John J., 50
 Jonathan, 266
 Joseph, 166
 Martha, 166
 Mary, 166
 Richard, 440
 Thomas J., 336
 William B. F., 328
 Jacob, John, 272
 Joseph, 274
 Jadwin, mr., 304
 C. C., 305
 John, 305
 Thomas, 305
 Jaggar, —, 153
 James, king I., 90, 133, 135, 296,
 297, 359, 397
 Charles P., 179
 Frances B., 115, 118
 Jameson, } —, 154
 Jamieson, } Anne, 122, 199
 Ann Williams, 122,
 199
 James, 199
 John Franklin, 210
 Martyn, 199
 Samuel, 122, 199
 William, 199
 Janes, Samuel, 186
 Jaques, Susannah, 323
 William, 267
 Jarrold, —, 433
 Jarvis, —, 450
 Mary Pepperell Spar-
 hawk, 450
 William, 445
 Jay, John, 47, 311, 312, 439
 Jefferson, Thomas, 47, 48, 489,
 441
 Jeffery, } C. T., 220
 Jeffries, } John, 140, 261
 Jeffries, } Francis, 275
 Jeffords, } Joseph, 275
 Jefford, }
 Jenks, } Albert N., 328
 Jencks, } Thomas A., 376
 Jencks, } William, 175
 Jenness, Anne, 367
 Elizabeth, 367
 Francis J., 367
 Hannah, 367
 Hezekiah J., 367
 John, 366, 367
 Olly, 366
 Jennings, Anna, 367
 Anne, 167
 Eunice, 94
 Francis, 273
 Hannah, 94
 Hezekiah, 367
 Peter, 265, 275
 Stephen, 94
 Jewell, Samuel, 269, 277
 Jewett, —, 340
 Hepzibah, 323
 Job, —, 319
 Jocelyn, —, 371
 Josselin, } Abraham, 64, 150
 Beatrice, 150
 Joslen, } Henry, 64, 65, 73, 74
 Joseph, 377
 Joslin, } Margaret, 65
 Nathaniel, 372
 Peter, 371
 Johns, } Benjamin, 59
 John, } Gustin, 266
 John, 52
 Kensley, 50, 51
 Johnson, —, 191, 901
 Johnstone, } mr., 153
 Johnston, } captain, 351
 professor, 334
 Abigail, 366
 Alexander, 76
 Andrew, 77
 Ann, 9
 Anstiss, 189
 C. L., 332
 Daniel, 166, 272
 Dorcas, 368
 Edmond, 366
 Esther, 367
 Ezekiel, 202
 Henry P., 439
 Isaac, 272, 277
 James, 94
 John, 167, 189, 275,
 353, 372
 Jonathan, 212, 277,
 372
 Katherine, 167
 Lot, 263
 Margaret, 59
 Nathaniel, 372
 Nephi, 202
 Ruth, 253
 Samuel, 77, 311
 Sethiah, 202
 Solomon, 253
 Stephen, 275
 Susan, 10
 Susanna, 94
 Sylvanus, 10
 William, 48, 311, 372
 William W., 325
 Zechariah, 277
 Jollett, Elizabeth, 409
 Jones, } —, 192, 211, 428
 Joans, } doctor, 98
 Bethiah, 324
 Benjamin, 273, 324
 C. J., 212
 Charles, 212, 417
 Charles C., 341, 445
 Charles Edgeworth, 441
 Daniel, 361
 David, 260, 261, 277, 296
 E. U., 210
 Edmund, 382
 Ephraim, 260, 274
 Evan, 278
 Hannah, 324
 James S., 50
 John, 276, 324
 Joseph, 449
 Joseph Farrar, 432
 Joseph H., 177
 Joshua, 249
 Josiah, 278
 Mary, 265, 285, 361
 Morgan, 266
 Nathaniel, 324
 Owen, 76
 Pamela, 251
 Patience, 286
 Priscilla, 155
 Rachel, 324

- Jones, } Rebecca, 249
 cont'd } Roger, 76
 } Samuel, 312
 } Samuel T., 312
 } Thomas, 265, 266, 267
 } Thomas L., 50
 } William, 324
 } William Ellis, 120, 225
 } Zechariah, 277
 Jordan, } John, 272
 Jourdan, } Samuel, 77
 } Thomas, 336
 Joshua, —, 356
 Josselin, } see Jocelyn.
 Joslen, }
 Joslin, }
 Judd, rev. mr., 186
 } Asahel, 187
 } Jonathan, 187
 } Samuel, 186
 Judkins, mr., 20
 } Parna, 369
 } Robert, 369
 } Sarah, 369
 Judson, Adoniram, 334
 } J. J., 20
 Juxon, —, 426
 } Albone, 304, 305
 } Elias, 303, 304, 305
 } Elizabeth, 303, 304, 305
 } Ellis, 304, 305
 } Katherine, 304
 } Richard, 303, 304, 305
 } Sarah, 304, 305
 } Susan, 304
 } Thomas, 303, 304, 305
 Kaufman, D. S., 50
 Kayd, mrs., 160
 Keayne, —, 192
 Keen, } Robert, 224, 338, 339
 Kean, } William, 276
 Kearney, general, 102
 Kebby, Joan, 426
 } John, 426
 } Thomas, 426
 Keeler, Ruth, 247
 Keeling, —, 154
 Keese, Elizabeth, 428
 } Henry, 428
 Keith Marian, 316
 } Susanna, 11, 315
 } William, 315
 Keizer, } D. N., 212
 Keisar, } John, 197, 275
 Kelly, } —, 340
 Kelley, } Alfred, 224
 } James, 170
 } James Kerr, 49
 Kelling, James, 260, 277
 Kellogg, Abigail, 44, 45
 } Abner, 44, 45
 } Ann, 44, 45, 46, 189
 } Betsey, 44
 } Butler, 44
 } Charles, 44, 45
 } Charles Edward, 44
 } Daniel, 44, 46
 } David, 45
 } Delight, 45
 } Ebenezer, 44, 45
 } Editha, 45, 190
 } Elizabeth, 44, 45
 } Emenda, 44
 } Eunice, 45, 46
 } Ezekiel, 45
 } Ezra, 45
 } Hannah, 45
 } Israel, 44, 45
 } Jane E., 44
 } John, 44, 45, 189
 } John W., 44
 } Jonathan, 44, 45, 189
 } Joseph, 45
 Kellogg, } Lydia, 45
 cont'd } Mabel, 44, 45
 } Margaret, 44, 45
 } Martin, 45
 } Mary, 44, 45, 46, 189
 } Nathaniel, 44, 45, 190
 } Oliver, 45
 } Priscilla, 45
 } Prudence, 45
 } Rachel, 45
 } Russell, 45
 } Samuel, 44, 45
 } Sarah, 44, 45
 } Silas, 45
 } Stephen, 45
 } Susannah, 44
 Kelton, Dwight H., 220
 Kemball, } see Kimball.
 Kemble, }
 Kempe, } Frances, 295
 Kemp, } Francis, 294, 295
 } Samuel, 374
 Kendall, } James, 175
 Kendal, } John, 279
 } Samuel, 80, 174
 Kenny, } Henry, 274, 353
 Kenney, }
 Kent, } Edward, 177
 Kente, } Hannah, 59
 } Robert, 386
 Kentfield, William, 187
 Kenyon, R. W., 324
 Kerk, Lucy, 405
 Kerly, Henry, 372
 Kertland, Philip, 264
 Kettle, Godfrey, 165
 Keyes, —, 371
 Kidd, —, 158, 401
 Kidder, Frederic, 104
 Kide, John, 373
 Kilborn, Charles H., 332
 } David, 46
 } Elijah, 46
 } Elizabeth, 46
 } Jonathan, 46
 } Lydia, 46
 } Mary, 46
 } Sarah, 46
 Kilby, William Henry, 114
 Kilcup, Roger, 432
 Kimball, —, 97
 Kemball, } Gouverneur, 312
 Kemble, } Henry, 198, 275
 } Hepzibah, 323
 } Jacob, 27
 } Jonathan, 323
 } Mehitabel, 323
 } Stephen, 323
 } Thomas, 275
 Kimberley, —, 253
 King, } —, 40, 161
 Kinge, }
 Kynge, } Alivia, 257
 } Anna, 257
 } Bartholomew, 256
 } Bridget, 257
 } C. B., 37
 } Catherine, 40
 } Christian, 256
 } Christopher, 256
 } Cyrus, 312
 } Edmund, 257
 } Edward, 256, 257
 } Eliakim Strong, 40
 } Elizabeth, 257, 291
 } Elizabeth Joan, 257
 } Esther, 40
 } Eunice, 40
 } Experience, 40
 } Fearnot, 269
 } George G., 376
 } Hannah Cleveland, 118
 } Henry, 257
 } James, 52, 202
 King, } John, 40, 256, 257
 cont'd } Joseph, 40, 41, 275
 } Joyce, 257
 } Lawrence, 257
 } Margaret, 257
 } Maria, 257
 } Mary, 256, 257
 } Medad, 40
 } Mehitabel, 40
 } Mindwell, 41
 } Peter, 257
 } Philip, 257
 } Phineas, 40
 } Rafe, 256
 } Richard, 256, 257
 } Robert, 63, 291, 292, 293
 } Rose, 257
 } Rufus, 174, 179, 256
 } Sarah, 40, 41, 257
 } Sethiah, 202
 } Simeon, 41
 } Stephen, 256
 } Thankful, 40, 41
 } Thomas, 257
 } William, 256, 257
 Kingman, Jeremiah, 35
 Kingsbury, } Esther, 283, 286
 Kinsbury, } Sophia, 251
 } Thomas, 275
 Kingsby, Thomas, 193
 Kingsley, Abigail, 43
 } Ann, 43
 } Aseneth, 43
 } Ebenezer, 186
 } Enos, 43
 } Esther, 43
 } Jemima, 43
 } Lucretia, 43
 } Miriam, 251
 } Rachel, 43
 } Sarah, 43
 } Seth, 251
 } Sophia, 43
 } William L., 108
 Kingston, Abraham, 269, 271
 Kinney, Pamela Ann, 21
 Kirby, } —, 404, 405
 Kerkby, } Dorothy, 420
 Kerby, } Lucy, 405
 Kirkby, } Peg, 405
 Kirkbey, } Sam, 405
 } Thomas, 405
 Kirke, Edmund, see J. R. Gil-
 } man.
 Kirkland, Dorothy, 168
 } John T., 175
 } Thomas, 168
 Kirkpatrick, A., 61
 } Littleton, 50
 } William, 49
 Kitely, Johanna, 283, 286
 Kitson, Margaret, 420, 422
 } Robert, 420
 } Thomas, 420
 Kittera, John W., 49
 Kittredge, Jonathan, 36
 Knap, James, 375
 Knight, Abigail, 437
 } Elijah, 325
 } Nehemiah R., 440
 } Richard, 400
 } Ursula, 400
 Knott, —, 55
 Knowles, —, 192, 303, 320
 } Amos, 369
 } Dorothy, 369
 } John P., 377
 } Silvina, 251
 Knowing, }
 Knolling, } Andrew, 382, 383,
 Knolinge, } 384, 385, 387,
 Knowlinge, } 388, 389, 392
 Knowlton, Benjamin, 269
 Kolway, Symon, 429

- Kugler, Catharine, 102
 Malthias, 102
 Kulp, George B., 337
 Kye, Solomon, 373
 Kyle, H. G., 50
 Kyngge, see King.
- La Fever, —, 205
 La Tour, —, 64
 Lacombe, Emile H., 312
 Lacy, James, 285
 Lydia, 285
 Ladd, { Daniel, 275, 353
 Ladd, { Nathaniel, 261, 275, 353
 Samuel, 275
 Lagoe, John, 398
 Lake, John, 384
 Lakin, Lieut., 374
 John, 276, 374
 Lally, Folliot Thornton, 128
 Lamar, A. R., 213
 Lamb, John, 269, 271
 Joshua, 273
 Lamson, { Alvan, 177
 Lamson, { Joseph, 261, 277
 Lampson, { Joseph, 169
 Landers, Joseph, 169
 Landon, David, 267
 Lane, —, 115, 340, 342
 Dorothy, 428
 Ebenezer, 176
 George M., 214
 James Pillsbury, 449
 Mary, 155
 Richard, 411
 Thomas, 155
 Langdell, Christopher C., 180
 Langdon, { —, 36
 Lancton, { Daniel, 76
 John, 36
 Samuel, 172
 Walter, 36
 Woodbury, 86
 Langford, —, 209
 Lambert, David, 248
 Ezra, 58
 Jesse, 248
 Martha, 248
 Langley, —, 294
 Naomi, 203
 Langworthy, John, 269
 Lapham, William B., 97, 132, 210,
 339, 340, 341, 342
 Laraby, William, 278
 Largin, John, 263, 264
 Laskin, Timothy, 266
 Latham, Lewis, 440
 Lathropp, { Benjamin, 265, 277
 Lathrop, { —, 277
 Latimer, Henry, 170
 Latrobe, Benjamin H., 126
 Laud, —, 416
 Launder, John, 85
 Law, —, 426
 Lawrence, { —, 117, 192
 Laurence, { archdeacon, 297
 lady, 400
 Abbott, 105
 Enoch, 274, 374
 Enos, 278
 Fanny, 214
 Hiram Bartlett,
 97, 222
 Isaac, 372
 John, 214, 360, 374
 Jonathan, 276, 375
 Joseph, 374
 Marian, 315
 Nathaniel, 375
 Peleg, 375
 B. A., 443
 Robert M., 115, 222, 223
 Sarah, 360
- Lawrence, { Susan Ruggles, 214
 cont'd
 Thomas, 64, 160, 268
 William, 214
 W. B., 311, 312
 Lawson, —, 154
 Thomas B., 37, 38
 Le Valley, Peleg, 252
 Rebecca, 252
 Lea, see Lee.
 Leach, see Leech.
 Leadbetter, Henry, 271
 Leake, see Leeke.
 Learoyd, —, 209
 Leathe, Francis, 432
 Leave, sister, 426
 Leavitt, Anna, 369
 Benjamin, 368
 Esther, 368
 Isabella, 364
 Israel, 267
 Moses, 368
 Sarah, 368
 Thomas, 364
 Leblond, Anne, 59
 Leicester, see Leicester.
 Lechford, —, 310
 Lechmere, Richard, 146
 Ledyard, Deborah, 315
 Experience, 315
 Henry, 311
 John, 314, 315
 Mary, 314, 315
 Lee, —, 159, 299
 colonel, 306
 mrs., 208
 Alfred, 178
 Charles, 48
 Henry, 49, 50
 Isabella, 155
 J. Henry, 402, 415, 429
 James H., 98
 Joseph, 146, 222
 Richard, 430
 Robert, 430
 Robert E., 430
 Thomas, 418
 Thomas Jones, 222
 William, 221, 222, 386
 Leeche, { Jeremy, 407
 Leach, { Johanna, 248
 Leeds, —, 340
 Daniel, 340
 Leeke, { —, 393
 Leake, { Ann, 393
 Dorothy, 391, 393
 Jasper, 393
 John, 386, 393
 Penelope, 393, 403
 Thomas, 386
 Leeson, Simon, 160
 Leete, Charles S., 99
 Lefroy, governor, 406
 Legare, Hugh S., 357
 Legge, { Elizabeth, 395, 408, 411, 420
 Legg, { George, 396, 411
 Leg, { William, 95, 395, 396,
 410, 411, 420
 Leicester, { —, 429
 Leicester, { John, 157
 Leigh, Isabella, 155
 John, 221, 222
 Leland, Ellen E., 215
 Lenoir, —, 211
 Leonard, —, 147
 Abiel, 173
 Daniel, 146
 Elisha Clark, 210
 George, 172
 Isaac, 278
 Levi W., 177
 Thomas, 274
 Lernet, Benjamin, 261
 Leroby, John, 270
- Lessons { Daniel, 81
 Lissou, { Robert, 81
 Levens, Andrew, 273
 Lever, Thomas, 274
 Leverett, John, 150
 Levett, Ezekiel, 260
 Lewis, —, 81, 97, 327
 Abigail, 85, 86, 87, 88
 Andrew, 262
 Benjamin, 86
 Elizabeth, 420
 Ezekiel, 432
 Fielding, 420 [409
 Hannah, 85, 86, 87, 88,
 Isaac, 274
 J. Nelson, 334
 Job, 85, 86, 87, 88
 John, 77
 Martha, 86
 Morgan, 48, 50, 51
 Sarah, 85, 86, 87, 88
 William, 136
 Winslow, 104
 Lewisham, viscount, 411
 Lewyn, { Anne, 413, 416, 420
 Lewine, { Elizabeth, 414
 Lewin, { Justinian, 413, 414, 416,
 420
 William, 413, 416, 420
 Ley, Godfrey, 63
 Libby, —, 191
 Lybbey, { Anthony, 75, 77
 Libbey, { Henry, 77
 James, 75
 John, 69, 73, 75
 Mehitabel, 437
 Samuel, 75, 77
 Lide, { Cassandra, 291
 Lyde, { Edward, 162
 Elizabeth, 291
 Henry, 291, 296
 James, 291
 Maurice, 291
 Robert, 290
 Light, { Christopher, 400
 Lighte, { Elizabeth, 399, 400, 420
 Johan, 400
 Margaret, 401
 Richard, 400
 Robert, 420
 Walter, 398, 399, 400,
 401
 Lightfoote, Thomas, 303
 Lillie, Elizabeth, 287, 288, 289
 Lincoln, Abraham, 24, 26, 28
 John L., 436
 L. J. B., 212
 Levi, 176
 Lind, John, 278
 Lindley, { Jacob, 51
 Lindsley, { Phillip, 51
 Lindsey, { —, 446, 447
 Lindsay, { A. E. T., 364
 Linsey, { David, 447
 Eliazer, 274
 Margaret Isabella, 446
 Richard, 64
 Line, Bridget, 91
 Isabel, 91
 John, 274
 Lucy, 91
 William, 91
 Linn, James, 49
 Linsford, Edward, 268
 Linsly, John, 274
 Lippitt, Christopher, 440
 Lipscomb, —, 391, 414
 Lisle, —, 87
 Lisson, see Lessons.
 Lister, Martin, 391
 Littleford, Roger, 398
 Little, colonel, 142
 Abigail, 46
 Ann, 363

- Little, } Elizabeth, 46
cont'd } Ephraim, 46, 363
 George T., 442
 William, 109
 Littlefield, —, 191
 G. E., 114
 Livermore, Abiel A., 179
 Richard, 260
 S., 48, 50
 Samuel, 37, 49, 51
 Livingston, —, 439
 Edward, 48, 49
 H. Brookholst, 48, 51
 P. V. B., 311
 Peter R., 49
 R. R., 311, 312
 Robert, 439
 Lloyd, —, 85, 406
 James, 175
 Martha, 88
 Richard, 88
 Thomas, 59
 Lobdell, Elizabeth, 250
 Locke, —, 337
 John, 309
 Mary, 366
 Samuel, 173
 Lockett, —, 337
 Loket, —, 337
 Lockard, —, 337
 Lockhart, { —, 337
 Lockerby, —, 337
 Lockman, —, 337
 Lockyer, —, 337
 Lockwood, E. Dunbar, 337
 Robert, 337
 Locock, —, 337
 Lodge, Henry Cabot, 110
 Logan, —, 222
 Lomis, see Loomis.
 Long, mrs., 306
 Beeston, 87, 89
 John, 267, 277
 John Davis, 180
 Joseph, 268
 Longfellow, mr., 28
 Alexander Wads-
 worth, 123, 132
 Henry Wadsworth,
 210
 Stephen, 122, 123,
 175
 Longley, William, 374
 Loomis, } Abigail, 46, 47
 Loomies, } Alice, 46
 Lomis, } Azariah, 46, 47
 Caleb, 47, 254
 Daniel, 46, 47
 Dimmic, 46, 47
 Dwight, 329
 Edward, 46
 Eliza, 46
 Elizabeth, 46, 47, 361
 Hannah, 46, 47
 Jacob, 46, 47
 Joanah, 254
 Joseph, 203
 Justin R., 13, 377
 Lebbeus, 46
 Martha, 46
 Mary, 46, 203
 Mercy, 47 [361
 Samuel, 46, 47, 189,
 Sarah, 47
 Silence, 46, 47
 Lord, Adrean, 94
 Anne Hichborn, 199
 Charles W., 199
 Ichabod, 188
 John, 94
 Rebecca, 94
 Richard, 94
 Samuel, 277
 Thomas, 94
 Loring, mr., 147
 Charles G., 57, 176
 George B., 216, 224
 Joshua, 146
 Lothrop, —, 224
 Samuel K., 178
 Louden, James, 277
 Louis, king, XV., 145
 Love, Susanna, 63
 Lovejoy, John, 275
 Lovelace, Francis, 217
 Lovell, John, 141
 Lovering, Henry M., 209
 Joseph, 179
 Lovett, } Ann, 47, 362
 Lovitt, } John, 273
 Joseph, 47, 362
 Lowden, John, 269
 Lowell, Charles, 175
 James Russell, 179
 John, 77, 173, 174, 179,
 262
 John A., 177
 Robert T. S., 179
 Lower, Mark Anthony, 438, 439
 Mercy, 438
 Richard, 438
 Sarah, 438
 Lowndes, George Alan, 315, 316
 Lucas, John, 218, 443
 Ludloe, } mr., 153
 Ludlow, } Mary, 309, 310
 Roger, 310
 Ludlow-Bruges, Henry H., 310
 Ludwig, C. H., 224
 Luke, —, 319
 Lumley, Elizabeth, 185
 Martyn, 184, 185
 Lowe, } Anne, 159
 Low, } Edward, 303, 305
 Elizabeth, 159
 Frances, 159, 160
 Francis, 159
 John, 267
 Joseph, 260, 276
 Mary, 159
 Olcha, 251
 P. G., 212
 Richard, 159, 160
 Lumpkin, J. H., 50, 51, 52
 Lunn, Nicholas, 262
 Lunsford, —, 138
 Lunt, William P., 178
 Lurting, Thomas, 111
 Luscome, } —, 97
 Luscomb, } goodman, 97
 Lux, John, 72
 Lybbey, see Libbey.
 Lyde, see Lide.
 Lyman, Anne, 202
 Benjamin, 41, 187
 Daniel, 440
 Ebenezer, 41
 Eleanor, 42
 Elias, 186
 Elijah, 42
 Elizabeth, 40, 42
 Esther, 41, 42
 Experience, 41
 Gad, 41
 Hepzibah, 153
 John, 41
 Joseph, 187
 Levi, 43
 Lucretia, 43
 Mary, 42
 Mindwell, 41
 Nathan, 186
 Phineas, 42
 Richard, 153
 Thankful, 41
 Lyon, George, 268, 272
 Hannah, 282, 283, 284, 286,
 287
 Lyon, } Joseph, 272
cont'd } Nathaniel, 269
 Sarah, 80, 450
 Thomas, 450
 Lyte, John, 87
 MacMurray, J. W., 438
 Mackay, } John, 354
 Mackay, } Spruce, 51
 Mackenny, } Alexander, 267
 Makenny, } John, 73, 77
 Markany, }
 Mackfasset, Ambrose, 276
 Mackinen, Elizabeth, 164
 Macktonell, Benoni, 279
 MacLaine, —, 211
 Maclean, —, 446, 447
 John, 52 [447
 John Patterson, 446,
 Macon, Gideon, 156
 Martha, 156
 William, 156
 Macshawin, } —, 70, 73
 Mackshawine, }
 Maddis, Thomas, 77
 Madison, Dorothy Paine, 124
 James, 47, 48, 49
 Maeder, James Albert, 432
 Magill, } E. H., 377
 Magil, } William J., 51
 Magruder, R. B., 51
 Mainnard, }
 Mainard, } John, 372
 Major, Thomas, 153
 Makepeace, Abel, 420
 Eunice, 370
 Mary, 420
 Malardino, Peter, 77
 Malin, sister, 407
 Mallandy, Peter, 77
 Mallery, Lois, 252
 Maloone, } John, 263, 279
 Malloone, }
 Manchester, Stephen, 127
 Mandeville, Henry, 15
 Manley, Anne, 400
 Robert, 400
 Mann, } Deborah, 59
 Man, } Horace, 376, 377
 Jeremiah, 22
 John, 62, 274
 Manning, judge, 224
 George, 269
 Jacob M., 16
 James, 49, 51, 375
 Robert, 114
 Mansell, } Henry Longueville,
 Mansel, } 103, 104
 John, 260, 261
 Margaret, 103
 Mansfield, Mary, 59
 W. E., 213
 Marble, Thomas, 265
 March, —, 340, 342
 Marchart, I., 187
 Marcou, Jules, 111
 Marcy, } —, 124, 444
 Masey, } William L., 376, 377
 Marden, Ruth, 367
 Marhead, Ebenezer, 325
 Mariner, Abigail, 188, 360
 Asa, 188
 Ebenezer, 188
 Ephraim, 188
 Grace, 188
 Rachel, 188
 Sarah, 188
 William, 188, 360
 Mark, Roger, 275
 Markham, Lewis, 81
 Marr, Aleon, 50
 Marriott, A. Weatherby, 326
 Marrow, —, 192
 Marsailles, Charles, 16

- Marsh, Dwight W., 115
 Eunice, 248
 Hannah, 315
 John, 115, 117, 173
 Jonathan, 315
 Lucius B., 115
 Marian, 315
 Susanna, 117
 William, 305
 Marshall, —, 327, 332
 Dorothy, 406
 J. J., 51
 James, 267
 Joseph, 273
 Samuel, 387
 Marshoe, Bethia, 325
 Marston, Dorothy, 369
 Hannah, 367
 Jonathan, 367, 369
 Katherine, 412
 Maria, 368
 Mary, 369
 Miriam, 366
 Prudence, 367
 Richard, 412
 William, 367
 Martin, } mr., 306
 Marten, } Alexander, 50
 Martyn, } George W., 212
 Martine, } Henry, 167
 John, 237, 261, 278
 Luther, 49, 51
 Samuel, 164
 Simon, 61
 Thomas, 372
 Marvin, John, 160
 Mary, 254
 Matthew, 254
 Mary, queen, 107, 133, 217, 322, 446
 Masey, see Mary.
 Masham, lady, 320
 William, 316
 Mason, —, 37, 53, 54
 doctor, 28
 Andrew N., 188
 Charles, 179
 Ellen, 420
 George, 206
 James, 306, 420
 James B., 376
 James Murray, 170
 Janette L., 188
 Jeremiah, 35
 John, 270, 325, 449
 John L., 312
 John M., 312
 John T., 50, 51
 Jonathan, 48, 49
 Mercy, 325
 Richard Sharp, 171
 Robert, 325
 Thomas, 325
 William W., 188
 Mather, Cotton, 21, 107, 172,
 181, 184
 Increase, 21, 104, 172
 John P. C., 329
 Samuel, 172
 Matthews, —, 340
 Mathews, } captain, 93
 Mathew, } Caleb, 432
 Elinor, 433
 James, 263
 John, 372
 John G., 432
 Samuel, 430, 433
 Thomas, 432
 Matoon, } Anne, 42
 Mattoon, } Philip, 268
 Matson, } Charles, 377
 Matteson, } Ephraim, 262, 273
 John, 275
 Mattox, Ann, 283, 284
 Maverick, } Elias, 151
 Mavericke, } John, 326
 Mawdsley, Ebenezer, 284
 Maxey, } Jonathan, 377
 } Nathaniel, 150
 Maxfield, Clement, 266, 268, 271
 James, 282
 Judith, 282, 285, 286
 Lucy, 286
 Samuel, 268, 271
 Maxwell, George C., 49
 May, —, 161, 387
 John, 293
 John J., 98
 Joseph, 180
 Samuel Pearce, 171, 434
 Maybanke, Sybil, 303
 Mayberry, Mary, 199
 Mayhew, Jonathan, 172
 Mayna, —, 191
 Maynard, } lieut., 211
 McAllister, Catherine, 450
 McCallister, M., 51
 McCaull, F. H., 51
 McCay, H. K., 51
 McClaren, —, 340
 McClellan, George B., 226
 McClintock, John, 171
 McComick, L. J., 56
 McCoy, John C., 212
 Mehitabel, 286
 Neil, 285
 McCrady, Edward, 110, 111, 336
 McCurdy, Charles J., 216
 McDaniels, Abigail, 286
 McDowel, —, 211, 222
 McDowell, } Irvin, 226
 James, 50
 John, 171
 McGrath, governor, 213
 McKeon, —, 327
 McKean, } Agnes, 202
 John, 312
 Joseph, 175
 McKensie, Alexander, 180
 McKinney, John M. D., 50
 McKnight, John, 51
 Robert, 50
 McLorinan, —, 340
 McMaster, John Bach, 119
 McPheeters, —, 154
 McRae, Sherwin, 206
 McTaggart, D., 212
 Meade, —, 340, 342
 Mead, } bishop, 379, 380
 David, 276
 Edwin D., 433
 Israel, 268
 James R., 212
 William, 52
 Means, James H., 179
 Meares, Elizabeth, 59
 Samuel, 59
 Meeker, E. J., 111
 Megninny, Daniel, 267
 Megone, Mog, 74
 Mugg, 74
 Mellen, } Prentiss, 174
 Mellyn, } Thomas, 425
 Menzies, John, 332
 Mercer, Charles F., 49
 George A., 213
 Samuel, 165
 Merchant, Catharine, 248
 Ezra, 248
 George E., 327
 Meredith, William, 418
 Merrett, Asa, 187
 Merriam, John M., 225
 Merrick, Hannah, 42
 Pliny, 177
 Merrifield, Martha, 80
 Zeziab, 366
 Merrills, } Benjamin, 176
 Merrill, } John, 125
 Marcia, 125
 Mary, 45
 Samuel, 341
 Merryweather, } Colyer, 441
 Meriwether, } David, 156
 Francis, 154, 155
 Mildred, 156
 Nicholas, 154,
 155, 156
 Thomas, 154,
 155, 156
 William, 156
 Messer, Asa, 377
 Metcalf, —, 97
 Matthew, 11
 Theron, 377
 Mewce, } see Myse.
 Mewse, }
 Micheson, Thomas, 263
 Mico, —, 89, 166
 Micon, James Ray, 380, 428
 Middlebrook, Louis N., 329
 Middleton, David, 77
 William, 78
 Mifflin, Thomas, 170
 Miles, Robert, 424
 Millard, Humphrey, 260, 264
 Milledoler, Philip, 312
 Miller, Abraham, 186
 Alexander, 59
 Anne, 290
 Ebenezer, 172
 George, 394
 Hudson, 290
 James, 277
 John, 290
 Richard, 91
 Sarah, 251
 Thomas, 290
 Millet, D., 122
 Mills, } Benjamin, 272
 Milles, } John, 268
 Lydia, 245
 William, 77
 Milman, —, 104
 Milner, E., 447
 J. C., 447
 Milton, Edward, 76, 77, 262
 Minott, } John, 268, 271, 282
 Minot, } Mary, 282
 Minton, Elizabeth, 81
 Mirecke, } John, 262, 269, 276, 277
 Mirick, }
 Mitchell, —, 115, 168, 342
 Michell, } Nahum, 106
 Thomas, 68, 70
 William, 312
 Mitchensonn, Edward, 276
 Modsky, Thomas, 268
 Molesworth, —, 85
 Coote, 86, 88
 Mary, 86, 87, 88
 Molton, see Moulton.
 Monger, Mercy, 247
 Monroe, see Munroe.
 Monson, A. C., 312
 Montague, } Roger, 157
 Mountagu, } William H., 104
 Montgomery, John F., 210
 Joseph, 49
 Moodye, } —, 340, 342
 Moody, } Anne, 419
 Eliezer, 162
 Joel, 212
 John, 63
 Matthew, 419
 Moon, Edward, 331
 Moore, } —, 85, 192, 218, 340,
 342, 444
 More, } Allen, 414
 Moors, } Anne, 59
 Moor, }
 Moores, } Aphrodoza, 297

- Moore, } Daniel, 75
cont'd } Edward, 158
 Elizabeth, 295, 297
 George H., 107, 184, 341
 217, 224, 338, 341
 Henry, 390
 Humphrey, 175
 Jacob Bailey, 185
 John, 274, 371, 373, 425
 John F., 179
 N. F., 312
 Ralph, 294, 295, 297
 Richard, 73, 75
 Samuel, 267
 Stredwicke, 158
 William, 297
- Moorewood, Barbara, 88
 John, 84, 88
- Moorson, Margaret, 103
 Robert, 103
- Moran, Francis J. Clay, 449
- Morant, Edmund, 407
 Elizabeth, 407
- Mordant, lady, 410
- Morden, } Alice, 412, 420
- Murden, } John, 412, 420
 Katherine, 412
- More, see Moore.
- Morehouse, —, 219, 222
 Lemuel, 250
 Mary, 250
 Rachel, 250
- Morgan, Daniel, 188
 Elizabeth, 188
 Eunice, 188
 James, 386
 Johanna, 386
 Mary, 188, 386
 Moses, 264
 Rebecca, 188
 Theodora, 188
 William, 188, 386
- Morphy, Brian, 267
- Morris, } —, 327
- Morrish, } Darby, 266, 267
 Gouverneur, 311, 312, 439
 J. F., 203
 J. T., 329
 James, 419
 Jonathan F., 329
 Martin F., 449
 Robert, 439
 Walter, 426
- Morison, } John Hopkins, 35, 178
- Morrison, } Nathaniel Holmes,
 35, 179
 W. H., 221
- Morse, } Abner, 339
- Morss, } Daniel, 283
 Esther, 286
 James, 175
 Jeremiah, 263
 Joshua, 286
 Thankful, 283
 Thomas, 292, 301, 427
- Morton, John P., 219
 Marcus, 376, 377
 T. N., 443
- Mory, Walter, 272
- Moseley, —, 154
 Ann Morton, 370
 Harriet, 370
 John, 370
 Rachel, 43
 Thomas, 370
- Moses, —, 97, 356
- Moss, } Jeremiah, 263
- Mosse, } Jonathan, 273
- Motley, John Lothrop, 179
- Mott, Clarissa, 188
 Deborah Smith, 288, 289
 Morgan, 188
- Mould, Mary, 59
- Moult, James, 264
- Moulton, } mr., 450
 Molton, } mrs., 450
 Abigail, 366
 Anne, 159
 Benjamin, 273
 Edward, 367
 John, 366
 John T., 445
 Mary, 159, 160
 Robert, 160
- Mountjoy, } mr., 71
- Munjoy, } Thomas, 306
- Mousall, John, 277
- Mudge, Thomas, 270, 278
- Müller, Max, 302
- Mun, } Abi, 188
- Munn, } Abigail, 188
 Ann, 188
 Benjamin, 188
 Hannah, 183
 Isaiah, 188
 James, 188
 Martha, 188
 Mary, 188
 Philo, 212
 Sarah, 188, 256
- Munroe, } Andrew, 306, 307
- Monroe, } James, 307
 John, 307
 Spencer, 307
- Munsell, Joel, 96, 206, 209, 218,
 219, 222, 224, 339,
 342, 433, 446
- Murch, Betsey, 250
- Murden, see Morden.
- Murfey, } Ardalissa, 188
- Murphy, } Henry Cruse, 311, 312
 John, 188
- Murrah, Pendleton, 377
- Murray, —, 147
 John, 146
- Musgrove, } —, 167
- Musgrave, } mrs., 410
 Jabez, 265
- Muskins, Christopher, 276
- Myse, } —, 414
- Mewse, } mrs., 402
- Mewce, } Alice, 407
 Christopher, 407
 Edmund, 407
 Elizabeth, 404, 405, 406, 407, 420
- Francis, 403, 407, 420
 Katherine, 407
 Lucy, 407
 Maline, 407
 Nicholas, 407
- Myster, John, 294, 301
- Napier, Elizabeth, 309
 Frances, 309
 Patrick, 309
 Robert, 308, 309
 South, 308
- Napton, W. B., 51
- Nash, Abraham, 249
 Frederick, 51
 Jacob, 268
 John, 265, 266
 Samuel, 249
 Sarah, 249
 Thomas, 412
- Nason, } captain, 20
- Neason, } squire, 10
 Abigail, 21
 Anthony, 21
 Benjamin, 20
 Charles, 21
 Charles P. H., 19, 23, 30
 Edward Shephard, 19,
 21
- Nason, } Elias, 9, 10, 11, 13, 14,
cont'd } 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20,
 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26,
 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32,
 33, 34, 205, 219
 Eliza Edwards, 10, 21
 Elizabeth, 21
 Emily Georgie, 21
 Esther, 21
 Fanny, 21 [23
 Florence Nightingale,
 Helen Augusta, 23
 Henry Bradford, 11, 19
 James Dwight, 23
 John, 20, 21
 Joseph, 20
 Kate Julia, 23
 Levi, 9, 10, 21, 22, 23
 Lucy, 21
 Margaret, 21
 Martha, 21
 Mary, 21
 Mary Holbrook, 21
 Myra Anne, 23
 Nathaniel, 21
 Pamela Ann, 21
 Paul Ford, 23
 Richard, 20
 Robert, 21
 Ruth, 21
 Sarah, 9, 21
 Susan Arabella, 21
 Thomas, 11, 21
 Willard, 21
 William, 17, 21
 William Walton, 23
 William Warren, 15,
 20, 21
 Willoughby, 20, 21
 Ziba, 21
- Nassau, Charles W., 171
- Naudain, Arnold, 49
- Needham, Robert, 390
- Neill, } —, 97, 154
- Neale, } mr., 70
- Neal, } Edward D., 109, 138, 430
 Jeremiah, 275
 Martha, 288
 William, 51
- Neland, Edward, 274
- Nelson, —, 156
- Nevers, Richard, 261
- Nevins, James S., 51
- Newberry, } Tryall, 264, 278
- Nubury, —
- Newbold, John L., 50
- Newby, —, 340
- Newce, Clement, 420
 Martha, 413, 420
- Newcomb, } Jane, 63
- Newcombe, } John B., 60, 253
 Solomon, 63
- Newcourt, —, 221
- Newell, Elizabeth, 201
 Isaac, 42
 John, 273
 Rachel, 42
 Thomas, 273
 William, 178
- Newhall, —, 192
- Newman, —, 210
 mr., 85
 John, 76, 276
 Mark H., 103
- Newton, —, 103
 Abigail, 46, 189
 Alice, 189
 Anne, 45, 189
 Antis, 189
 Asahel, 189
 Benjamin, 21
 Daniel, 372
 Dinah, 189
 Dorothy, 189

- Newton, } Ephraim, 268, 272
 cont'd } Hannah, 45, 91, 188,
 189
 Israel, 45, 188, 189
 James, 45, 188, 189
 John, 76, 189, 372
 Joseph, 372
 Leodamia, 189
 Lois, 189
 Mary, 21, 45, 189, 359
 Miriam, 188, 189
 Moses, 372
 Sarah, 9, 21, 91, 189
 Susanna, 188, 189
 Thomas, 91, 189
 ———, 78, 165, 192
 Nichols, } miss, 360
 Nicoll, } Ann, 299
 Nicholds, } Francis, 260, 261, 265,
 Nicholes, } 275
 Nicholls, } Henry, 312
 Ichabod, 175
 James, 278
 John, 59
 John C., 51
 John T. G., 179
 Lewis, 81
 Margaret, 401
 Robert, 65
 Tamarintha, 252
 Nicholson, John B., 436
 Samuel, 272
 Thomas, 291
 Nickerson, ———, 127
 Sereno D., 104
 Niles, James O., 189
 Nathaniel, 49, 51
 Nimmo, ———, 154
 Nixon, ———, 191
 John T., 50
 Noble, Hannah, 40
 Patrick, 50
 Thomas, 40
 Noel, ———, 82, 162
 Nookins, Henry, 73
 Norcross, } Grenville Howland,
 Norcrass, } 328
 Jeremiah, 269, 279
 Norman, E., 167
 Richard, 275
 Thomas, 161, 354
 Norris, } Hannah, 367
 Nores, } Henry, 87
 Jeremiah, 367
 Mary, 369
 Oliver, 169
 North, ———, 327, 409
 Stephen, 59
 Thomas, 264, 271, 354
 Northam, Asa, 189
 Charles, 189
 Dorothy, 189
 Grace, 189
 Jonathan, 189
 Mary, 189
 Samuel, 189
 Northampton, earl of, 392, 396
 Northcut, Isaac, 310
 Northend, William Dummer,
 112, 119
 Northrup, } ———, 448
 Northrup, } A. Judson, 447
 Northrop, } Aaron, 244, 249
 Northup, } Abel, 248, 252
 Abigail, 243, 245,
 246, 247, 248,
 249, 251, 252
 Abraham, 244, 248,
 249, 251
 Alice, 247
 Allen, 248
 Allyn, 249
 Ambrose, 245
 Northrup, } Amos, 243, 245, 246,
 cont'd } 250, 251, 252, 253
 Amy, 250, 253
 Andrew, 248
 Ann, 246
 Anna, 245, 247, 248,
 249, 251, 252
 Ansel Judd, 209,
 242, 251, 253
 Barzillai, 251
 Benajah, 249
 Benjamin, 244, 245,
 246, 247, 248,
 250, 251, 252
 Betsey, 250, 251
 Betty, 253
 Birdsey Grant, 252
 Caleb, 251
 Catherine, 248
 Chloe, 250
 Clement, 253
 Cornell, 245, 251,
 252
 Daniel, 243, 244, 247
 David, 244, 247, 250,
 252
 Deborah, 250
 Ebenezer, 244
 Elam, 252
 Eli, 244, 249
 Elihu, 247
 Elijah, 249, 250
 Elizabeth, 246, 247,
 249, 250, 252, 253
 Enos, 246, 248, 251
 Ephraim, 244, 245,
 248
 Esther, 248, 249
 Eunice, 245, 247,
 248, 249, 250,
 251, 252
 Ezra, 246
 Gamaliel, 244, 247
 George, 253
 Gideon, 252
 Hannah, 243, 244,
 245, 246, 247,
 249, 250, 251
 Harriet, 250
 Harry Pinckney,
 252
 Heth, 248
 Hezekiah, 252
 Huldah, 253
 Isaac, 244, 247, 248,
 249, 250
 Israel, 247
 Jabez, 244, 247, 248
 Jacob, 250
 James, 243, 244, 245,
 250, 252
 Jane, 248, 249
 Jared, 249
 Jeremiah, 243, 246,
 248, 249, 252, 253
 Jerusha, 253
 Joan, 246
 Joanna, 249
 Job, 246, 248
 Joel, 243, 246, 248,
 252
 Johanna, 248, 252,
 253
 John, 243, 244, 245,
 246, 247, 248, 249,
 251, 252, 253
 Jonah, 244, 250
 Jonathan, 246, 247,
 252
 Joseph, 242, 243,
 244, 245, 246, 247,
 248, 249, 250, 251,
 252, 253
 Joshua, 246, 250, 251
 Northrup, } Josiah, 244, 247, 249
 cont'd } Kesiah, 251
 Lazarus, 248
 Lemuel, 253
 Leonora, 251
 Lewis, 250
 Lois, 248, 250, 252,
 253
 Lucius Bellinger,
 252
 Lucy, 251, 253
 Lydia, 246
 Margaret, 243, 246,
 252
 Margery, 251
 Marion, 249
 Martha, 247, 248,
 250, 252
 Mary, 243, 244, 245,
 246, 247, 248,
 249, 251, 253
 Matthew, 250
 Mehetabel, 244, 247,
 249, 250
 Mercy, 245, 247, 248
 Millicent, 249
 Miriam, 243, 244,
 247, 251
 Molly, 250
 Moses, 243, 244, 245,
 247, 250, 251
 Nabby, 253
 Nanny, 253
 Nathan, 244, 245,
 249
 Nathaniel, 247, 249,
 250
 Olcha, 251
 Pamela, 251
 Patience, 250, 251
 Paul, 251
 Peter, 253
 Phalle, 250
 Phineas, 244, 246
 Phæbe, 243, 244,
 246, 247
 Polly, 250, 252
 Prue, 250
 Rachel, 246, 247,
 250, 252
 Rebecca, 244, 247,
 248, 249, 250, 252
 Rensselaer, 251
 Rhoda, 252
 Robert, 244
 Ruth, 246, 248, 250,
 252, 253
 Sally, 251
 Samuel, 243, 245,
 246, 248, 249,
 250, 252
 Sarah, 243, 244, 245,
 246, 247, 248, 249,
 250, 251, 252
 Silvina, 251
 Solomon, 252
 Sophira, 251
 Stephen, 245, 250
 Susanna, 244, 246
 Tamarintha, 252
 Thomas, 244, 245,
 248, 250
 Timothy, 251
 Violet, 248
 Waite, 246
 William, 243, 244,
 248, 253
 Wilson, 249
 Zophar, 243, 244,
 247
 Norton, mrs., 243
 Anna, 364, 366
 Bonus, 366
 Charles Eliot, 180, 214

- Norton, } Francis, 243
 cont'd } George, 260
 Jerusha, 22
 John, 162, 198, 260, 261
 Lucy, 366
 Mary, 243, 366
 Thomas, 269
 William, 366
 Nourse, Henry S., 440
 Noyes, Belcher, 140, 141
 George R., 177
 Hannah, 323
 James Atkins, 323
 James, 334
 Moses, 323
 Nathaniel, 140, 141, 144,
 145, 146, 147
 Oliver, 140
 Susannah, 323
 William, 323
 Nudd, Sarah, 366
 Thomas, 366
 Nunn, R. G., 213
 Nuse, Clement, 413
 Martha, 413
 Nutt, Miles, 156
 Sarah, 156
 Nutting, James, 374
 John, 374
 Nye, ———, 434
 O'Callaghan, ———, 163
 O'Sullivan, John L., 311
 Oakes, } Edward, 59
 Oak, } Nathaniel, 372
 Oakman, } Samuel, 73, 75
 Okeman, }
 Oazier, Abel, 275
 Obenchain, William A., 336
 Odell, Jeremy, 294
 Roger, 295
 Odlin, Woodbridge, 95
 Odrigoe, }
 Odrego, } Peter, 77
 Ogden, Aaron, 48, 49, 50, 51
 E. B., 51
 Isaac, 312
 Ogleby, } James, 75, 77
 Oglebey, }
 Oglethorpe, general, 110
 Olcott, Bulkley, 43
 Martha, 43
 Oldfield, Thomas, 307
 Oldham, Desire, 200
 Olive, mrs., 160
 Gabriel, 160
 Oliver, captain, 363
 sergeant, 73
 Andrew, 146, 179, 288
 Daniel, 176, 432
 Henry Kemble, 37, 101,
 177
 Joseph, 71, 75, 222, 224
 Levi, 222, 224
 Paul A., 223
 Peter, 146, 172
 Reuben, 222, 224
 Thomas, 146
 Olmstead, Charles H., 213
 Hannah, 245, 247
 Stephen, 245
 Olney, Stephen, 440
 Onderdonk, Henry, 163
 Orcutt, Thomas, 94
 Ordway, Edward, 274
 Orris, Jonathan, 266
 Osborn, Elias, 431
 John Hand, 431
 Nathaniel, 269
 Thomas, 431
 Osgood, ———, 191
 David, 174
 Howard, 180
 Samuel, 179
 Otis, Alfred, 189, 190
 Alfred H., 189, 190
 Amos, 189
 Delight, 189, 190
 Desire, 190
 Dorothy, 190
 Eunice, 189
 Hannah, 189, 190
 Harrison Gray, 174
 James, 189, 439
 John, 189, 190
 John E., 190
 John L., 189
 John T., 189
 Laura Emeline, 190
 Louisa, 189
 Lydia, 190
 Mary, 189
 Mercy, 190
 Nathaniel, 189, 190
 Prudence, 189
 Sarah, 189
 Sarah A., 189, 190
 Sophia Jane, 189, 190
 Ouldfield, Anthony, 90
 Outram, William, 303
 Overbury, ———, 135
 Overton, Althea, 153
 Anne, 91
 Edward, 50
 Esther, 153
 Lawrence, 91
 Nathaniel, 153
 Owen, Joseph, 52
 Thomas, 266
 Oynes, } John, 278, 279
 Oyne, }
 Ozmer, James, 372
 Paca, William, 170
 Packard, ———, 210, 223
 Frederick A., 177
 Hezekiah, 175
 Samuel, 222
 Packwood, Demise, 190
 Elizabeth, 190
 Joseph, 190
 Paddlefoot, Zechariah, 276
 Padgett, sister, 414
 Page, Alice, 308
 Ann, 308
 Christopher, 364, 366
 Elizabeth, 307, 308
 Francis, 308, 309, 365
 Hephzibath, 365
 John, 206, 307, 308, 309,
 365, 374
 Jonathan, 364
 Lydia, 364, 366
 Mann, 308, 309
 Martha, 308, 309
 Mary, 308, 309, 364, 365, 366
 Matthew, 308, 309
 Mehetabel, 364
 Robert, 364, 365, 366
 Simon, 364
 Stephen, 366, 368
 Thomas, 364, 365, 366
 Pain, } Elijah, 174
 Paine, } Em, 153
 Martyn, 177
 Moses, 268
 Robert Treat, 172
 Samuel, 268
 Thomas H., 423
 Timothy, 146
 Paison, John, 268
 Palfrey, Cazneau, 178
 John G., 177
 Palmer, } ———, 97, 273
 Parmer, } mistress, 158
 Abigail, 85, 88
 Anna, 84, 88
 Anne, 86, 87, 88, 168
 Palmer, } Archdale, 83, 84, 85,
 cont'd } 86, 87, 88, 89, 167
 Barbara, 83, 84, 85, 86,
 87, 88, 158, 160
 Benjamin, 374
 Betty, 86, 87
 Charlton, 84, 86, 88
 Dorothy, 168
 Edward, 135 [88
 Eliakim, 84, 85, 86, 87,
 167, 168
 Elizabeth, 86, 87, 88,
 167, 168, 273, 274
 Henry, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88
 John, 83, 84, 86, 88, 158,
 167, 168, 273, 274
 Joseph, 167, 168
 Joshua, 84, 85, 88, 167
 Katherine, 86
 Margaret, 420
 Martha, 84, 85, 86, 87,
 88, 89
 Mary, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87,
 88
 Rebecca, 86
 Robert, 83, 84, 88, 167
 Samuel, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88
 Sarah, 85, 86, 87, 88
 Thomas, 83, 84, 85, 86,
 87, 88, 89
 Willard, 178
 William, 83, 84, 85, 86,
 87, 88, 89, 160
 William Finch, 87
 Pardo, } John, 408
 Pardieu, } Katherine, 409
 Pargyter, } ———, 393
 Pargyter, } Abigail, 405
 Pargytor, } Amy, 420
 Pargetor, } Anne, 420
 Pargitor, } Christopher, 400, 402
 Pargiter, } Dorothy, 405, 406, 420
 Eleanor, 406, 417, 420
 Ezekiel, 405
 Francis, 406, 407
 John, 406
 Phyllis, 406
 Robert, 400, 401, 420
 Theodore, 405
 Thomas, 406
 Ursula, 400
 William, 399, 400, 401,
 405, 413, 417, 420
 Parke, John, 278
 Robert, 291
 Parker, ———, 139, 192
 captain, 374
 judge, 36
 Abigail, 287, 374
 Abraham, 263, 279, 378
 Amos, 287
 Benjamin, 373
 Esther, 286
 Isaac, 174
 James, 196, 266, 267, 278,
 312, 374
 Joel, 36, 50, 51
 John, 196, 270, 327, 373
 Jonathan, 263, 278
 Joseph, 262, 275, 372, 374
 Lucy, 160
 Margaret, 160
 Moses, 373
 Nathan, 176
 Parnell, 425
 Richard, 150
 Robert, 262, 268, 271
 Samuel, 173, 374
 Samuel P., 178
 Stephen, 265
 Theodore, 327
 Thomas, 160, 279, 373
 William Thornton, 116
 118, 119
 Zachariah, 374

- Parkhurst, William, 12
 Parkins, A., 207
 Parkis, Joseph, 374
 Parkman, Deliverance, 58
 Francis, 176
 Parmater, Benjamin, 206
 Parneer, John, 354
 Parris, } John, 374
 Faris, } Robert, 263
 Samuel, 261
 Parry, Samuel, 261
 Parsons, } —, 118, 435
 Parson, } Anne, 42
 Charles W., 328
 David, 174
 Esther, 43
 George, 42, 262
 John, 42
 Joseph, 187
 Josiah, 187
 Lucy, 42
 Luke, 42
 Lydia, 40
 Mary, 42
 Moses, 43
 Noah, 187
 Rose, 257
 Samuel, 42 [224
 Samuel Holden, 216,
 Sarah, 42
 Sophia, 43
 Theodore, 43
 Theophilus, 173, 177
 Thomas, 40
 William, 257
 Partridge, Nathaniel, 261
 Pascall, Thomas, 425, 426
 Pashle, William, 265
 Pasko, W. W., 446
 Pasmore, Richard, 264, 274
 Pate, Margery, 290, 296, 301
 Paterson, } —, 97
 Patson, } Andrew, 203
 Patterson, } David Williams, 92,
 118, 223
 Elizabeth, 203
 James, 203
 John, 63, 203
 Jonathan, 203
 Joseph, 203
 Mary, 203
 Rebecca, 203
 William, 48, 49, 50, 51
 Paton, Allen Park, 430
 Patrick, Massena R., 225, 226
 Paul, —, 354, 355, 356
 Priscilla, 283, 284, 287
 Paxton, Charles, 87
 Payson, } Edward, 176
 Pason, } Joanna, 80
 John, 271, 273
 Phillips, 173
 Seth, 174
 Waitstill, 80
 Peabody, Andrew Preston, 35, 80,
 114, 119, 178,
 229, 328, 435
 Francis G., 180
 George, 331
 Mary, 202
 William B. O., 177
 Peach, Thomas, 352
 Peacock, William, 269
 Peake, William, 161
 Pearce, } —, 116, 118
 Peirce, } mrs., 352
 Pierce, } A. B., 190
 Percy, } Ann, 284
 Benjamin, 178
 Caroline, 118
 Daniel, 278, 375
 Dutee J., 376
 Edward L., 120 [210
 Elias Worthington, 190,
 Pearce, } Frederick C., 115, 118,
 cont'd } 434
 H., 190
 Hannah, 93
 Henry L., 120
 James A., 48, 49, 50
 John, 150, 175, 284
 Joseph, 278
 Judith, 156
 Margaret, 286
 Mary Ann, 284
 Richard, 115, 118
 Sarah, 80
 Stephen, 373
 Thomas, 279
 Timothy, 93
 William, 118, 262, 286
 Pearch, Bernard, 278
 Pearson, } Abigail, 437
 Peirson, } Benjamin, 437
 Pierson, } Caleb, 437
 Dorcas, 437
 Eliphalet, 174
 Hannah, 437
 Henry Hosford, 437
 Isaac, 49
 James, 59
 Jonathan, 434, 437
 John, 437 [438
 John Morgan, 434, 437,
 Mary Lord, 437
 Mehitabel, 437
 Thomas, 59
 William Libbey, 437
 Peary, see Perry.
 Pease, Asa, 190
 Asa F., 190
 Asher, 53
 Charles, 190
 Maria, 53
 Mary, 190
 Mary A., 190
 Nathaniel, 275
 Robert, 275
 Peaslee, —, 102
 Peck, —, 239, 240
 Abigail, 237
 George R., 212
 Henry, 245
 Ichabod, 238
 Ira Ballou, 99, 115, 237, 238,
 239, 240, 241, 242, 328
 Ira Ellis, 241
 Jathiel, 238
 John, 237
 Joseph, 237, 240, 244
 Mary, 241, 244, 245
 Robert, 237
 Royal, 237, 238
 Solomon, 238
 Violet, 248
 Peckworth, Elias, 354
 Peers, general, 86
 Pegg, John, 84
 Pell, —, 92, 156
 Pellington, Henry, 261, 267
 Pemberton, } —, 296, 297,
 Pemerton, } 299, 400
 Pemmerton, } Alice, 297
 Anne, 295, 298
 Catherine, 295
 Ebenezer, 172
 Elizabeth, 291, 295,
 297, 298
 Ellen, 297
 Florence, 297
 Frances, 294, 295,
 298
 Francis, 295
 James, 268
 Joan, 297
 John, 278, 294, 295,
 297, 298, 299
 Pemberton, } Katherine, 294,
 cont'd } 295, 298, 299
 Martha, 298
 Mary, 295, 297, 298
 Ralph, 294, 295, 298
 Randall, 297
 Raphael, 298
 Roger, 292, 294,
 295, 297, 298
 Robert, 294, 295,
 297, 298
 Sarah, 297
 Susan, 294, 295, 298
 Tecla, 297
 Pembroke, —, 153
 Pendleton, major, 68, 70, 71
 Brian, 72
 E. H., 312
 N. G., 312
 Philip C., 50
 Pengilly, John, 274
 Penketh, —, 218
 Penniman, Joseph, 268
 Pennington, William, 50, 51
 Penson, William, 414
 Pepper, Elizabeth, 93
 Pepperell, William, 146, 147, 450
 Pepys, Anne, 412
 John, 412
 Richard, 426
 Percy, see Pearce.
 Perkins, —, 340, 342, 447, 448
 Abraham, 195, 366
 Augustus Thorndike,
 229, 448
 Ebenezer, 273
 Humphrey, 366
 Isaac, 13, 261, 274
 James, 366
 Jonathan, 366
 Justin, 13, 205
 Keczia, 364, 366
 Mehitabel, 366
 Sarah, 21
 Përley, M. V. B., 445
 Samuel F., 122, 126
 Perrin, Susannah, 344
 Perrum, John, 373, 375
 Perry, } Amos, 179, 328, 436
 Peary, } Ebenezer, 169
 John H., 334
 Micajah, 155, 309
 Oliver Hazard, 440
 Richard, 155, 309
 Samuel, 169, 262, 279*
 Sarah, 155
 William S., 180
 Person, George, 262
 Peters, Gilbert, 58
 John A., 122, 126
 Richard, 170
 Peterson, —, 251
 Pett, —, 155, 410
 Pettington, Henry, 267
 Peyster de, Arent Schuyler, 224
 John Watts, 224
 Phelps, } Catherine, 40
 Phelpes, } Charles E., 50
 James, 329
 John, 196
 Lydia, 42
 Nathaniel, 40
 Samuel, 275
 William, 153
 Philbrick, Anna, 367
 Dorcas, 368
 Elizabeth, 368
 Joseph, 367
 Nathan, 368
 Philbrook, —, 340, 342
 Phillips, —, 102
 major, 65
 Phillips, } king, 223, 441
 Phillip, } C. T., 200

- Philips, } Ephraim, 276
cont'd } Henry, 89
 Henry W., 212
 James, 82, 424
 John, 151, 172, 257
 Joshua, 264, 278
 Ralph, 62
 Samuel, 174
 Sarah, 257
 Theophilus, 275
 Thomas, 59, 261, 274
 W. A., 212
 Willard, 176
 William, 198 [449]
- Phillimore, William P. W., 112,
 Phinly, Thomas, 270
 Phips, } Moses, 22
 Phipps, } Solomon, 277
 Picher, } John, 269, 272
 Pitcher, } Jonathan, 268, 271
 Samuel, 268, 272
 Pickens, Andrew, 377
 Pickerin, } —, 340, 342
 Pickering, } Benjamin, 261
 Pickerne, } John, 173, 175
 Timothy, 140, 178
 William, 62
 Picket, Christopher, 73
 Pickworth, Samuel, 275
 Pidgin, Charles F., 444
 Pierce, see Pearce.
 Pierpont, rev. mr., 375
 Pierson, see Pearson.
 Pike, —, 194
 Chester, 36
 Hugh, 265
 Joseph, 269, 277
 Pile, —, 83, 386, 403, 404, 429
 Pill, —, 402
 Francis, 420
 Joan, 420
 William, 406
 Pillsbury, } David B., 97
 Pillsbury, } Hezekiah, 261
 Pillsbery, } William, 97, 269, 274
 Pinchon, John, 269, 273
 Pinckney, Charles C., 213
 Thomas, 47
 Plinner, Anne, 294
 Francis, 294
 Pitcher, see Picher.
 Pitman, Mark, 274
 Pitson, James, 59
 Pitt, } Peter, 98
 Pitts, } Rebecca, 304
 William, 304, 305
 Pixley, Isaac, 63
 John, 63
 Noah, 186
 William, 63
 Winefred, 63
 Platt, Sarah, 247
 Pleasonton, mr., 124
 Plimpton, John, 198, 272
 Plinly, Thomas, 267
 Plowden, Edmund, 136
 Plowgh, Robert, 62
 Plumer, Catherine, 450
 Jane Hamilton, 450
 John McAllister, 450
 Jonathan, 450
 William, 450
 Polhill, John H., 377
 Polin, an Indian, 127
 Polk, mrs., 124
 James K., 124
 Pollard, Joseph, 264
 Pollock, James, 50
 Polly, John, 262, 279
 Pomeroy, } —, 191, 209
 Pumry, } Abigail, 40, 43
 Pomroy, } Abigail Chauncy, 40
 Abishai, 43
 Adino, 42
- Pomeroy, } Anne, 42
cont'd } Asabel, 43
 Benjamin, 41, 43
 Betsey, 43
 Caleb, 40
 Catherine, 41
 Daniel, 41, 43
 Dorothy, 42
 Ebenezer, 40, 41, 43,
 43, 186, 187
 Eldad, 40
 Eleanor, 43
 Eleazer, 42
 Eliakim, 40, 41
 Elihu, 41
 Elisha, 42, 186
 Elizabeth, 40, 41, 43
 Eltwed, 39, 40, 41, 43,
 43
 Eltwid, 39
 Esther, 42
 Ethan, 42
 Eunice, 42
 Experience, 40, 41
 Gaius, 43
 Hannah, 40, 41
 Heman, 42
 Jerusha, 43
 John, 40, 41, 42, 186
 Jonathan, 42
 Joseph, 40, 41
 Joshua, 40
 Josiah, 41, 42
 Justin, 43
 Lavinia Fiske, 190
 Lemuel, 43
 Lucy, 42
 Lurana, 190
 Lydia, 40, 41
 Martha, 43
 Mary, 40, 41, 42, 43
 Medad, 40, 41, 42, 43
 Mehitabel, 40
 Mindwell, 40, 41
 Nathaniel, 42
 Noah, 42, 190
 Noah William, 190
 Oliver, 42
 Pliny, 43
 Priscilla, 324
 Quartus, 43
 Rachel, 42, 43
 Rachel Moseley, 43
 Rhoda A., 190
 Samuel, 41
 Sarah, 41, 43
 Seth, 41, 42, 43, 186
 Shammah, 42
 Simeon, 41, 42
 Stephen, 42
 Thankful, 41
 Timothy, 43
 Titus, 42
 William, 43
 Pond, Ephraim, 271
 Nathan G., 443
 Poole, —, 90
 Anne, 90, 91
 Benjamin, 264, 273
 John, 90
 Jonathan, 351, 352
 Wellington, 445
 William Frederick, 341
 192
 Pore, } Daniel, 38
 Poor, } John Alfred, 106
 Thomas, 264
 Pope, Ann, 381, 420
 Charles, 417
 Clement, 417
 Elizabeth, 418
 Joanna, 417
 John, 417
 Margaret, 418
- Pope, } Mary, 418
cont'd } Nathaniel, 306, 417
 Richard, 417
 Thomas, 371, 380, 417, 420
 Popkin, John S., 175
 Poply, James, 260
 Porter, Ann, 190
 Eliphalet, 174
 James, 186, 187
 Joseph W., 449
 Martha, 254
 Mary, 246, 252
 Mindwell, 41
 Nathaniel, 173
 Noah, 252
 Oliver, 432
 Thomas, 186
 Post, Jedediah G., 190
 Jotham, 312
 Sophia J., 190
 Potter, Elisha R., 440
 Joane, 429
 John, 264, 274
 Potts, William John, 327
 Pounsett, Mary, 162
 Thomas, 162
 Povey, Audrey, 160
 James, 159, 160
 Jane, 159
 Katherine, 159
 Powell, Ann, 159, 160
 Austin, 444
 Howell, 165
 Jeremiah, 146
 Richard, 159, 160
 Thomas, 59
 Power, William, 373
 Poynton, Francis J., 340
 Prat, } —, 192
 Pratt, } Abigail, 190, 191
 Ann, 190
 Apollon, 324
 Asariah, 190
 Betsey Charlotte, 324
 Daniel, 190, 191
 Editha, 45, 190
 Elizabeth, 213, 282
 Elisha, 190
 Greenleaf Jenison, 324
 Hannah, 190
 Hephzibah, 190
 John, 190, 264, 309, 377
 Jonathan, 324
 Joseph, 45, 190, 191, 276
 Lewis Sweeting, 324
 Lucy, 324
 Mary, 190
 Rachel, 324
 Russel, 190
 Ruth, 190
 Sarah, 190, 191, 359
 Spencer, 324
 Thankful, 282
 Timothy, 190
 William, 282
 Pray, deacon, 20
 Preble, } —, 199
 Prebble, } William F., 176
 Prenley, John G., 336
 Prentiss, } Samuel, 276
 Prentice, } Thomas, 173
 Prescott, } —, 89
 Prescoat, } lieutenant, 375
 Benjamin F., 34, 35
 Caleb, 365
 Charles R., 444
 Elizabeth, 369, 370
 James, 368
 John, 276, 278, 371, 440
 Joshua, 368
 Margaret, 160
 Maria, 368
 Rebecca, 365, 368
 Samuel J., 175

- Prescott, } Susan, 160
cont'd } William, 160, 174
William Hickling,
106, 177
- Preson, John, 275
- Preston, lord, 410
- Abigail, 284
William, 377
- Price, Elizabeth, 11
John, 447, 448
Lewis, 77
Lucy, 251
William, 279
- Priest, John, 262, 279, 371
- Prince, —, 201
Abigail, 313
John, 174, 313
- Prior, Daniel, 166
Ralph, 293
- Procter, } rev. mr., 401
Proctor, } professor, 37
Gershom, 373
Israel, 373
James, 373
Jane, 203
John Carroll, 37
Joseph, 274
Mary, 203
Peter, 203, 373
Robert, 203, 373
Samuel, 267
- Prosser, Roger, 269
- Prudden, Peter, 243
- Puddington, Agnes, 182
John, 182
- Pudenter, Jacob, 275
- Pudsey, Mary, 159
- Puffer, Hannah, 283, 284
Loring W., 445
Reuben, 174
William L., 445
- Pulford, William, 151
- Pullen, Richard, 59
- Pulsifer, David, 421
- Purchas, } Thomas, 140, 152, 153
Purchase, }
Putnam, —, 341
Caleb, 431
Eben, 97
G. P., 221, 439
George, 178
John, 97, 353
Joseph Elliott, 432
Rufus, 450
Samuel, 175
Silence, 431
William L., 130
- Pye, —, 84
- Pynchon, } —, 450
Pyncheon, } John, 351
William, 450
- Pynnocke, Elizabeth, 290
- Quash, Charles M., 191
Lucretia M., 191
- Quennell, W., 385
- Quille, Alice, 291
Richard, 290
- Quinborough, Thomas, 63
- Quincy, —, 450
Josiah, 175
- Quiterfield, Benjamin, 45
Eunice, 45
- Radcliffe, } Jacob, 51 [444
Radcliff, } Richard Duncan, 111,
Radford, Agnes, 257
Stephen, 257
—, 425
Rainsborough, } Martha, 310
Rainbow, } William, 310, 428
Rainsborow, }
Raleigh, Walter, 357
- Rament, Edward, 169
Paul, 169
- Ramsay, } David, 49
Ramsey, } John, 411
Nathaniel, 49
- Ramsden, Anne, 91
John, 91
- Rand, Benjamin, 176, 209
Frederick P., 253
Harriet W., 253
Henry P., 253
Thomas, 277
- Randall, Andrew, 102
Frank E., 44, 95, 188, 1
253, 358
Hannah, 366
I. W., 52
Samuel, 377
Stephen, 440
- Randolph, Henry, 155
J. W., 115
John, 208
- Ranke, Leopold, 436
- Ranlett, Nancy, 370
- Ranney, Henry S., 117
- Ransom, Alice, 253, 254
Amos, 253
Amy, 254
Asahel, 253
Elizabeth, 254
Israel, 253
James, 253
John, 253
Joshua, 253
Mary, 253
Newton, 253
Peleg, 253
Robert, 253
Sarah, 253
- Rantoul, Robert, 334
- Rathbone, Grace, 360
- Rattone, E. D., 51
- Raven, Catharine, 60
John James, 433, 442
William, 60
- Ravensbee, Rowland, 274
- Rawle, —, 327
- Rawlins, Nicholas, 261
- Rawlinson, Mary, 297
Robert, 297
- Rawson, Edward, 195, 196
William, 277
- Ray, } Caleb, 271
Raye, } F. M., 132
Rayhouse, R. C. F., 339
- Rayman, John, 260
- Rayment, John, 157, 273
Mary, 157
- Rayner, John, 59
- Raymond, Abigail, 324
Bethiah, 324
Eliza, 324
John, 324
Jonathan, 324
Rachel, 324
- Read, } —, 191
Reade, } general, 36
Reed, } good-wyfe, 62
Abigail, 156
Anna de Witt, 35
Caroline G., 36
Charles A., 210
Edgar H., 210
Eliza A., 98
Hezekiah, 187
James, 36
James S., 212
John, 376
John Meredith, 170
Joseph, 49
Samuel, 263
Sarah, 364
Sylvanus, 36
Thomas, 373
William, 150, 156
William Bradford, 170
- Read, } William G., 177
cont'd } William S., 51
Readman, Robert, 82
- Records, } John, 264, 273
Record, }
- Reddinge, —, 340
- Redduck, Fortune, 59
- Redford, Charles, 58
- Redman, John, 272
- Reeve, —, 405
Richard, 90
Tapping, 51
- Regiment, Ephraim, 264
- Region, Thomas, 264
- Remington, Albert Gallatin, 433
Jonathan, 276
- Rensselaer, Van, Stephen, 174
- Revell, —, 340
- Reynolds, } Adrian, 212
Reynoldes, } Katherine, 420
Melchior, 420
Richard, 425
- Rhodes, Frank, 286
- Rice, ensign, 372
lord, 280
Benjamin, 372
Daniel, 372
Edmund, 372
Edward, 372
Jacob, 372
Joshua, 372
Peter, 372
Thomas, 372
- Richards, } —, 193
Richard, } doctor, 39
king, II., 133
Cyrus S., 39
Humphrey, 266
John, 275
Robert, 420
- Richardson, —, 103, 191, 201
A. F., 20
Benjamin Parker,
106
Bridget, 197
Elizabeth, 165, 166,
120
Erastus, 241
Experience, 201, 202
Hannah, 369
James, 195, 196, 197,
277
John, 267, 279
Joseph, 279
Josiah, 201, 202, 372
Lewis, 420
Lois, 11
Margaret, 59
Mary, 368
Moses, 76, 368
Nathaniel, 279
Nelly, 368
Samuel, 279
Stephen, 162
William A., 52, 53,
172, 179
William M., 175
- Richeson, James, 352
- Richmond, Christopher, 167
Grace, 167
Hounsdon, 167
Margaret, 167
Richard, 167
Thomas T., 98
- Rickoff, Bertha Monroe, 111
- Riddle, James, 51
- Rider, William, 276
- Ridley, —, 293, 299
- Rigby, Mehtabel, 80
- Riggs, Mary, 254
Frué, 250
- Riley, Theophilus, 293
- Rines, Katherine, 431

- Ringgold, Richard W., 52
 Riply, } colonel, 36
 Ripley, } Ezra, 174
 } George, 178
 } Henry J., 177
 } John, 268
 Rippinghall, Sarah, 257
 Ripton, Richard, 157, 158
 Rishworth, } mr., 72
 Rushworth, } Edward, 71
 Rivers, William J., 110
 Rives, —, 156
 Roades, —, 391, 392, 393
 } Amphilis, 391, 420
 } Anne, 386
 } Elizabeth, 391
 } Hannah, 386
 } Hester, 386
 } John, 386, 391, 392
 } Sarah, 386
 } Susannah, 391
 } William, 382, 383, 384,
 385, 386, 391, 392
 Robbins, Chandler, 178
 Robens, Alexander, 429
 Roberts, } Aaron, 254
 Robert, } Benjamin, 254
 } Cornelius, 254
 } Elizabeth, 45, 162
 } Ellis H., 342
 } Henry, 268, 272
 } John, 265, 268
 } Joseph T., 377
 } Nicholas, 162
 } Prudence, 45
 } Rebecca, 248
 } Richard, 266
 } Susanna, 244
 Robertson, A. L., 312
 Robeson, Andrew, 54
 } George M., 48, 50
 Robin Hood, 293
 Robin, } John, 77
 Robins, } Robert, 276, 375
 Robinson, —, 191
 } Goodman, 194
 } Mr., 390
 } Andrew, 352
 } Ann, 80, 309
 } Charles E., 97
 } Chloe F., 345
 } Christopher, 376
 } Conway, 336
 } Deborah, 250
 } Ezekiel Gilman, 99,
 377
 } George D., 180, 335
 } Henry C., 334
 } James, 274, 374
 } John, 89, 97
 } Mary, 282
 } Mehitabel, 323
 } Robert, 345
 } Samuel, 282
 } Thomas, 275
 } William, 80, 89
 Roby, } governor, 122
 Robie, } Abigail, 366
 } Anna, 368
 } John, 198, 261, 275
 } Samuel, 366
 } Thomas, 273
 Rochdale, mr., 304
 } Richard, 303, 305
 Rockwell, Elizabeth, 250
 } John, 250
 } Joseph, 247
 } Mehitabel, 250
 } Phoebe, 247
 Rockwood, —, 333
 } Josiah, 269, 272
 } Margery, 251
 Rodd, Richard, 167
- Rodman, Mary, 366
 } William Woodbridge,
 209, 219
 Rodney, Caesar A., 170
 } George B., 50
 Roff, David, 266
 Rogers, —, 69, 381
 } Elijah, 285
 } Horatio, 328, 435, 439
 } John, 21, 450
 } Moulton C., 51
 } Olive, 285
 } Thomas, 77
 } William, 269
 Rolfe, }
 Rolf, } James, 295
 Rollins, —, 341, 342
 } Daniel, 112
 } Deborah, 204
 } Edward Ashton, 33
 } Elizabeth, 204
 } Jeremiah, 204
 Root, Jesse, 49, 51
 } Joel, 99
 } John G., 334
 Roosevelt, James John, 312
 Roper, Ephraim, 277
 } W. O., 218, 443
 Rose, —, 340
 Rosewarden, Elizabeth, 303
 Rosewell, Henry, 115, 118
 Rosier, —, 200, 201
 } John, 82
 Rosse, } lord, 56
 Ross, } mr., 103
 } Henry, 166
 } Henry H., 312
 } John, 198, 277, 278
 } Rachel, 166
 Rosseter, —, 343
 Rotheram, Barbara, 159
 } John, 387
 } Mary, 387
 Rowlestone, }
 Roulstone, } John, 59, 267, 268
 Rowlston, }
 Rowe, } Anthony, 73, 75
 } John, 143
 Row, } Nicholas, 182
 Roe, } Ann, 254
 Rowle, }
 Rowlee, } Bethia, 254
 } Daniel, 254
 } Martha, 254
 } Mary, 254
 } Moses, 254
 } Reuben, 254
 Rowley, Elnathan, 360
 } Lydia, 360
 Rowlings, Sarah, 367
 Rownden, Robert, 266
 Roworth, —, 449
 Rowson, Susannah, 24, 26
 Royall, } Isaac, 146
 Royal, } Joseph, 277
 } Zebiah, 80
 Royce, Abigail, 237
 Ruck, Elizabeth, 313
 } John, 313
 Rudd, Caroline, 254
 } Hezekiah, 254
 } Maria, 254
 Ruffin, Thomas, 51
 Rugg, Ephraim, 371
 } John, 371
 } Joseph, 371
 Ruggles, —, 147, 191
 } John, 376
 } Timothy, 141, 146
 Rumball, Elizabeth, 406, 407
 Rupert, prince, 138, 163, 411
 Rush, Benjamin, 49
 } Jacob, 51
 } Richard, 48, 439
 } William, 81
- Rushworth, see Rishworth.
 Russell, Aaron, 100
 } Anne, 425
 } E., 119
 } Edward, 212, 425
 } Elizabeth, 425, 426
 } Ellinor, 425
 } Harriet Mighill, 100
 } Henry, 425
 } James, 146, 425, 426
 } Jonathan, 376
 } Katherine, 425, 426
 } Paul, 425, 426
 } Persis, 100
 } Philip, 276
 } Richard, 151, 426
 } Thomas, 274
 } William G., 179
 Rutherford, John, 48
 Ryall, Samuel, 69, 76
 Ryerson, Martin, 51
 } Thomas C., 51
 Rylands, J. Paul, 111, 167, 326
 } Thomas Glazebrook,
 217, 444
 } W. Harry, 111
 Saal, John, 305
 Sabine, Lorenzo, 114
 Sacket, Jerusha, 43
 Sadleir, } —, 303
 Sadler, } Anne, 296, 297, 298, 303
 } Ralph, 163
 St. John, Eunice, 249
 } John, 247, 249
 } Martha, 247
 } Samuel, 244
 } Sarah, 244
 Saintbury, } —, 152
 Sainsbury, } Rebecca, 94
 Salendine, John, 261
 Salisbury, marquis of, 217, 444
 } Edward E., 94
 } Stephen, 177
 Salter, Henry, 265, 277
 } John, 276
 } Richard, 172
 Saltonstall, —, 343
 } Leverett, 176
 } Richard, 242, 280, 354
 Samson, } Bathsheba, 285
 Sampson, } George W., 377
 } Joseph, 261
 } Nehemiah B., 285
 } Zaddiel, 376
 Sanborn, —, 340, 342
 } Anna, 366
 } Anne, 367
 } Benjamin, 366
 } Elizabeth, 369
 } John, 366
 } John P., 116
 } Jonathan, 367
 } Joseph, 366, 367, 369
 } Peter, 36
 } Sarah, 365, 366, 367
 } Shubael, 365
 } William, 273
 Sancroft, William, 442
 Sanders, } —, 97
 Saunders, } Daniel C., 175
 } Deborah, 410
 } John, 134, 275
 } Martin, 268, 271
 } Mary, 154, 155
 } William, 374
 Sandys, } —, 393
 Sandis, } Alice, 398, 406, 407,
 } 420
 Sandyses, } Edwin, 397, 398
 Sandy, } Elizabeth, 398, 406,
 } 409, 420
 } Margaret, 397, 404, 405,
 } 406, 407, 420
 } Philip, 261

- Sandys, } Robert, 398, 420
 cont'd } Samuel, 398, 409, 420
 Thomas, 398, 420
- Sanford, } Amasa Wright, 362
 Sandford, } Amy, 253
 Enoch, 98
 John, 253, 302, 303
 Lucy Ann, 362
 Mary Seymour, 363
 Maria, 247
 Nathan, 251
 Patience, 251
 Rollin, 362
 Thomas, 154
- Sanger, Ralph, 176
 Zedekiah, 174
- Sarah, —, 318
- Sare, Ady, 158
 Archdale, 83, 84
 Jane, 158
 John, 83
 Sara, 158
 Thomas, 158
- Sares, see Sears.
- Sargent, } —, 78
 } rev. mr., 314
- Sergeant, } Jacob, 369
 } John, 48, 49, 261
 Jonathan Dickin-
 son, 49, 170
- Serv, 68
 Thomas, 51
- Satell, } Richard, 260
 Sautill, }
- Saunders, see Sanders.
- Savage, —, 157, 183, 202, 450
 Elizabeth, 64, 79
 Ephraim, 261
 James, 176, 296, 299,
 310, 359, 437
 Richard, 151, 152
 Samuel, 314
 Thomas, 59, 64, 401
- Sawin, } John, 267, 278
- Sawen, } Munning, 265, 270
 Thomas, 261
- Sawtell, } widow, 375
- Sawtle, } Richard, 278
- Sawyer, Caleb, 371
 Edward, 432
 Ephraim, 263
 James, 276, 372
 John, 371
 Munnings, 265
 Nathaniel, 371
 Thomas, 371
- Say & Seal, lord, 280
- Say, Anne, 155
 Edward, 154, 155
 Eleanor, 154, 155
 Susan, 155
- Sayer, } —, 154
- Sayers, } Ady, 160
 Sarah, 160
- Scammell, Alexander, 101
- Scammon, —, 340, 342
- Scant, John, 354
- Schenck, E. S., 52
- Schilling, John, 212
- Schofield, W. J., 336
- Scimton, Hugh, 357
- Scipio, Africanus, 111
- Scot, } —, 12, 115
- Scott, } Ann, 153
 Elizabeth, 307
 Gustavus, 305, 306, 307
 Jane, 305, 306
 John, 272, 305, 306, 307
 Mary, 414, 431
- Scott, } Rebecca, 305
 cont'd } Richard, 277
 Sarah, 306
 Thomas, 153, 261, 414
- Scotborn, Thomas, 372
- Scottow, } Elizabeth, 64, 79
- Scottoway, } Joshua, 64, 65, 66,
 67, 68, 70, 71,
 72, 73, 74, 75,
 76, 77, 78, 79
 Lydia, 64
 Mary, 64
 Rebecca, 64
 Thomas, 64, 79
 Thomasine, 64
- Scovel, Daniel, 254
- Scrase, —, 438
 Sarah, 438
- Screven, } Bridget, 357
- Scriven, } John, 213
 William, 356, 357
- Scripture, Samuel, 277, 375
- Scroope, —, 157
- Scruggs, Rachel, 324
- Scryvenor, } James, 425, 426
- Scrivenor, }
- Scudder, E. W., 51
 John A., 49
 Nathaniel, 49
- Scull, Gideon D., 310
- Sea, —, 153
- Seabrook, Benjamin W., 50
- Searle, } —, 420
- Searl, } Eliphaz, 186
 James, 187
 Josiah, 186
 Nathan, 186
 Nathaniel, 187
 Obadiah, 266
 Pamela Ann, 21
 Robert, 284
- Sears, } —, 434
- Sares, } Barnas, 377
 Lucy, 62
 Richard, 434
 Susanna, 246
- Seavey, Elizabeth, 367
- Seddon, George, 269
- Sedgley, Walter, 83
- Sedgeweake, } mr., 425
- Sedgwick, } Stephen, 427, 428
- Selby, } Samuel, 263
- Selby, } Thomas, 59
- Selden, —, 397
- Sellenden, John, 277
- Sellick, Susan, 426
- Selwood, John, 418
- Seney, Joshua, 170
- Sergeant, } see Sargent.
- Sever, } Charles W., 442
- Seaver, } James Warren, 104
 Robert, 273
- Sewell, } —, 156, 201, 450
- Sewall, } David, 173
 Edward, 172
 Joseph, 172
 Samuel, 78, 107, 153,
 174, 450
 Stephen, 58
- Seward, Elizabeth, 255
 Hannah, 255
 Lydia, 255
- Seymour, } Hannah, 40, 41
- Seymore, } Henry, 315
 Mary, 315
 Thomas, 315
 Thomas H., 315
- Shadd, John, 294
- Shaddock, John, 374
- Shakespeare, William, 107
- Shannon, —, 448
- Shapleigh, Nicholas, 71
- Sharpe, } John, 305
- Sharp, } Mary, 63
- Sharples, S. P., 323
- Sharswood, George, 170
- Shary, Charles, 254
 Harriet, 254
- Shattuck, } George Cheyne, 37
- Shattucke, } Lemuel, 75, 106
 William, 279
- Shaw, Gideon, 366
 John, 352
 Lemuel, 175
 Mary, 366
 William, 173
- Shay, Daniel, 329
- Sheafe, } Edmund, 303
- Sheefe, } Sampson, 303
- Shealett, Francis, 75
- Shedd, } Edward E., 114
- Shed, } Zachariah, 261
- Sheffield, William F., 435
- Sheldon, } —, 65, 68
- Shelden, } Adelbert, 254
- Sheildin, } Almira, 254
 George, 205, 212, 329,
 341
 Isaac, 41
 Israel, 186
 Mary, 43
 Mindwell, 41
 Noah, 187
 Oliver, 254
 Oliver E., 254
 Rachel, 42
 Stephen, 41, 186
 Thankful, 41
 Thomas, 401
 William, 70, 71, 75
- Shelstone, } Robert, 261
- Shelston, }
- Shepard, } Benjamin, 205
- Shepherd, } Elizabeth A., 99
- Sheppard, } H. E., 213
- Shepherd, } Hepzibah, 205
 John, 277
 John H., 114, 338
 Levi, 43
 Mary, 43
 Oliver, 285
 Susanna, 285
 Timothy, 11, 205
 William Biddle, 170
- Shepardson, F. W., 97
- Sheridan, Philip Henry, 342
- Sherman, —, 447, 448
 Benjamin, 447
 Daniel, 246
 David H., 447, 448
 Elijah, 253
 Henry, 447
 Lucy, 253
 Mary, 246
 Nanny, 253
 Sarah Howard, 288, 289
 Thomas, 266
 William Tecumseh,
 118, 216
- Sherrard, Thomas, 267
- Shervington, Margaret, 425
- Sherwin, Thomas, 106
- Sherwood, Isaac, 249
 Mary, 244, 249
- Shewers, Susan, 92
- Shipley, —, 324
 John, 372
- Shipton, Anne, 167
- Joseph, 167
- Shirley, Elizabeth, 420
 Robert, 420
- Sholett, } Francis, 75, 77
- Sholett, }
- Short, Charles, 180
 Jo: 66
- Showell, Margaret, 257

- Shrimpton, Bethiah, 162, 163
 Ebenezer, 161
 Elizabeth, 161, 162,
 Edward, 161, 162
 165
 Epaphras, 161, 162
 Hannah, 163
 Henry, 161, 162
 Jonathan, 161, 162
 Lydia, 161, 162
 Mary, 161, 162
 Samuel, 161, 162, 165
 Silas, 161, 162
 William, 163
 Shute, miss, 165
 Daniel, 172
 Samuel, 165
 Shuttleworth, Hannah, 110
 Vincent, 266, 267,
 272
 Sibley, John Langdon, 79, 181
 Solomon, 376, 377
 Sigourney, —, 223
 Sihy, Denis, 198
 Sill, Thomas H., 376
 Silsbee, —, 97
 Silvester, Richard, 272
 Simmes, Thomas J., 336
 Simons, —, 76
 Simon, { deacon, 20
 Benjamin, 263, 279
 Symonds, { Joseph, 261, 262,
 279
 Symondes, } Philp, 425, 426
 Simpkin, —, 332
 Simpkinson, John Nassau, 390
 Simple, John, 261, 277
 Simon, { B. F., 212
 Hannah, 321
 Simpson, { John, 73, 75, 161
 Sympson, { Jonathan, 146
 Richard, 92
 Robert, 279
 Sinclair, John Campbell, 447
 Singlater, —, 153
 Amos, 261
 Singleterry, { Amos, 353
 Singletorry, Benjamin, 198, 275
 Singletons, Amos, 275
 Sitgreaves, Samuel, 170
 Skellito, Thomas, 76
 Skelton, Roger, 352
 Samuel, 177
 Susanna, 117
 Skinner, { —, 295, 403, 425
 Skynner, { Aaron, 254, 265
 Abigail, 191
 Ann, 254
 Daniel, 254
 Eunice, 255
 Jerusha, 254
 Joanah, 47, 254
 John, 47, 254
 Joseph, 254
 Justin, 254
 Mary, 254
 Sarah, 254
 Thomas, 254
 William, 59
 Slack, Elisha, 62
 Slade, —, 118, 428
 Arthur, 160, 428
 Benjamin, 428
 Elizabeth, 160
 Slafter, Carlos, 110 [341
 Edmund F., 104, 331, 332,
 Slaughter, Philip, 341
 Slead, John, 76
 Sleeper, John, 273, 365
 Mary, 335
 Sleigh, Barbara, 84, 88
 Samuel, 84, 88
 Slicer, Thomas R., 328
 Slidell, John, 311, 312
 Slocomb, { —, 192
 Slocombe, { Ella, 432
 Smart, William, 63
 Smith, { —, 37, 154, 340, 448
 doctor, 39
 Smyth, { Abby L., 255
 Abel, 286
 Albert, 123, 376
 Andrew M., 255
 Ann, 89, 90, 255
 Anna, 120, 245
 Anna Holmes, 120
 Anne, 426
 Asa Dodge, 39
 Barnaby, 426
 Caleb, 254
 Caroline, 255
 Catherine, 120
 Charles D., 255
 Charles L., 441
 Clarissa, 255
 Daniel, 277, 279
 David, 254, 255
 Deborah, 255
 Denison, 255
 Dexter, 445
 Dorothy, 254
 Edward, 277, 339, 340
 Edward P., 210
 Elijah, 187 [406
 Elizabeth, 89, 203, 255,
 Ephraim, 249
 Esther, 255
 Frederick, 39, 170
 George W., 103
 Gustavus F. D., 255
 Guy, 309
 H. Allen, 339, 340
 H. D., 203
 Hannah, 243, 255, 323
 Henry, 84, 89
 Hepzibeth, 323
 Hezekiah, 323
 Isaac, 40, 51
 J. B., 49, 51
 J. J. Pringle, 110
 James, 59, 198, 203,
 243, 255, 260, 277, 426
 Jane, 89
 Jeremiah, 180
 Joel, 248
 John, 84, 89, 254, 255,
 269, 271, 275, 277,
 339, 340
 John Challenor Cov-
 ington, 82, 86,
 89, 91, 115, 165
 John Russell, 438
 John W., 50
 Jonah, 245
 Jonathan, 255, 278
 Joseph, 120, 264, 272,
 273, 278
 Josiah, 277
 Julia L., 255
 Katherine, 425
 Louisa, 255
 Lucy, 121, 199
 Margaret, 89
 Martha, 88, 89
 Mary, 59, 89, 120, 158,
 248, 249, 255
 Mathias, 264
 Michael, 150
 Nathaniel, 120
 Nehemiah, 339, 340
 Newman, 99
 Peletiah, 263
 Peter Thacher, 121,
 127, 199
 Rachel, 250
 Richard, 265
 Richmond M., 336
 Robert, 48
 Rufus, 255
 Smith, { S. S., 51
 cont'd { Samuel, 250, 267, 274
 Samuel F., 178
 Sarah, 286
 Shubael, 254
 Simeon, 254
 Simon, 254, 255
 Susannah, 255
 Temperance, 254
 Theodore H., 432
 Thomas, 84, 88, 89,
 121, 274, 356, 425
 Wellington, 447, 448
 William, 62, 77, 120,
 273, 394
 Snawsell, Thomas, 151
 Snelling, Josiah, 109
 Samuel, 435
 William Joseph, 109
 Snitchell, Abraham, 275
 Snow, James, 371
 Justinian, 134
 Newell, 212
 Snowden, Richard, 264 [414
 Soame, —, 294, 305, 397, 413,
 Softley, Margaret, 79
 Solinden, John, 262
 Solomon, king, 317
 Sorrell, Johanna, 413
 Sotherne, Richard, 303
 Souch, Samuel, 268 [50, 51
 Southard, Samuel L., 47, 48, 49,
 Southwick, Isaac H., 328
 Southwood, Richard, 305
 Southworth, Gardner, 255 [290
 Mary A., 288, 289,
 Sarah T., 255
 Sowder, George, 262
 Gregory, 274
 Sparkes, { Henry, 262, 265, 274
 Sparks, { Jared, 177, 380
 Spauldin, { ensign, 373
 Spauldins, { Andrew, 373
 Spaulding, { Asa, 432
 Spaulden, { Benjamin, 374
 Edward, 374
 John, 277, 372, 374
 Joseph, 373
 Spear, { —, 102
 Speer, { James, 51
 Speere, { —, 392, 396
 Spencer, { lord, 390
 lady, 390
 earl of, 403, 421
 Ambrose, 174
 David E., 441
 Edward, 390
 John, 401
 Mary, 390
 Richard, 390, 401
 Robert, 390, 401
 Samuel, 51, 271
 Thomas, 401
 William, 401
 Spooner, Henry J., 376
 Spotswood, governor, 208
 Sprague, John, 278
 Jonathan, 263, 278
 Peleg, 176
 Phineas, 278
 William, 440
 Spratly, John, 154, 155
 Spriggs, { Samuel, 50, 51
 Sprigg, { —, 191
 Spring, { E. G., 199
 Henry, 278
 Marcia Winter, 199
 Spurr, John, 268, 271
 Squire, John Traviis, 218
 Stacie, —, 340
 Stacy, { John Evans, 432
 Stacey, { Thomas, 261, 277
 William, 275

- Stafford**, earl of, 305
 Edward, 163
 Robert, 163
Staines, Thomas, 264
Stampe, } Dorothy, 159, 160
Stamp, } Elizabeth, 159
 John, 160
 Margaret, 159
 Mary, 159
 Ursula, 159
Stanard, Alanson, 255
 Juliette, 255
Stanford, } Daniel, 11
Stanford, } Thomas, 274
Stanhope, Hannah, 94
Stanly, } ———, 111, 117
Stanley, } Arthur Penrhyn, 104
 Clinton W., 39
 John, 115
 Mary, 313
 Onesiphorus, 263, 272
 Thomas, 115
 Timothy, 115
 William, 195
Stansfelde, Mary, 158
 Richard, 153
Stanton, doctor, 83
 Alice, 412
 John, 330
 Katherine, 412, 420
 Robert, 80
 Thomas, 80, 412, 420
 Walter, 412
Stanwood, James Rindge, 446
 John, 265, 273
 Philip, 273
 Samuel, 273
Staples, Hamilton B., 377
 William, 328
 William R., 377
Starkegmy, Lettice, 429
Starkey, Francis, 429
 Richard, 429
Starks, James, 255
Starling, Daniel, 263
Starr, } John, 77, 267, 270
Starts, } Thomas, 187
Stearnes, } Asahel, 175
Sternes, } Charles, 174
Stearns, } Eben S., 179
Sterns, } Edward J., 179
 John, 267, 278
 Jonathan F., 178
 Oliver, 178
 Samuel, 278
 Seubael, 279
 Shuball, 263
 Suball, 262
 William A., 178
Stebbins, Albert, 212
 Frederick Briggs, 98,
 203
 Horatio, 180
 Oliver B., 107, 217, 220,
 332
 Thomas, 187, 203
Stedman, Betsey, 251
 George, 262
 James, 344
 John, 276, 354
 John W., 329
 Mary, 344
 Tristram, 251
Steere, Henry J., 328
 Royal C., 328
Sterling, Abigail, 45
Sterne, Thomas, 325
Stevenage, Margaret, 406, 407
 Mercy, 406
 William, 406
Stevens, } widow, 373
Stephens, } Benjamin, 172
 Cyprian, 264, 371
 Daniel, 59
Stevens, } Mary, 313
 cont'd } Nathaniel, 275
 Samuel, 313
 Thaddeus, 37
 Thomas, 92
 William, 204, 277
Stevenson, Eleanor, 136
 Jane, 136
 Rebecca, 203
Stewart, Alexander, 372
Stewkeley, } Elizabeth, 91
Stewklee, } Hugh, 90, 91
Stewkley, } Susan, 91
Stewkeley, } Thomas, 90, 91
Stiles, Henry R., 96, 117, 206, 207,
 216
Stillson, Abigail, 252
 Eli, 252
Stimpson, Jonathan, 278
Stockton, ———, 340
 John P., 49
 Richard, 48, 49, 51
Stoddard, madam, 163
 David, 165, 166
 Ebenezer, 376
 Elizabeth, 164, 165, 166
 John T., 50
 Mary, 164, 165, 166
 Mehitabel, 164, 165, 166
 Sarah, 164, 165, 166
 Simeon, 165
 Solomon, 40
Stokes, Emma, 297
 Robert, 294, 297
 Roger, 294, 297
Stone, David, 49, 50, 51
 Eben F., 334, 342
 Frederick D., 119
 Hannah, 101
 James K., 180
 Joanna, 59
 John, 278, 279, 374
 Jonathan, 187
 Mathew, 371
 Simon, 263, 267, 374
Story, Joseph, 175
 William W., 179
Stotler, Jacob, 212
Stoughton, ———, 107
 ensign, 163
 Edwin W., 38
 Mary Fiske, 38
 William, 283, 284
Stout, ———, 340
Stow, ———, 133
 rev. mr., 10
 Samuel, 373
Strabridg, John, 264
Strafford, earl of, 134, 137
Stratford, Edward, 406
 Robert, 406
Stratton, } ———, 371
Straton, } Joseph, 372
Straus, O. S., 311
Straw, Jennie, 39
Strawbridge, G., 51
 James D., 50
Street, George E., 342
 W. D., 212
Streeter, Abigail, 283, 287
 John, 276
Strickland, Augustus Sylvester
 Crafts, 432
Strobridge, Barnard, 429
 John, 429
Stroode, } lady, 90
Strowde, } Margaret, 91
Stuart, George O., 175
 Gilbert, 440
Struves, ———, 55
Sugar, Gregory, 59
Sullivan, John, 120
 William, 175
Sumner, ———, 165
 Charles, 26, 127, 178,
 403, 421
 Joseph, 115, 117
 William Hyslop, 166
Strong, Abigail, 40, 163
 Caleb, 163, 173
 Eliakim, 40
 Esther, 255
 Ezra, 186
 Hannah, 41
 Ithamar, 187
 Jerijah, 187
 John, 40, 163, 255
 Jonathan, 187
 Lois, 42
 Mary C., 255
 Noah, 187
 Sarah, 41
 Seth, 187
 Waitstill, 186
 Zebulon, 255
Surriage, Agnes, 11
Sutton, William, 59
Swady, Joseph, 261
Swain, } mrs., 11
Swayne, } C., 195
 David Lowry, 106
 Elizabeth, 368
 Hannah, 367
 Jonathan, 368
 Prudence, 367
 William, 367
Swallow, Ambrose, 373
Swann, } ———, 403
Swan, } Damaris, 412
 Dorothy, 412
 Gershom, 269
 Richard, 412
 Richard Wenman, 35
 Robert, 198, 275, 353
 Robert Thaxter, 444
 Susanna, 412
 Thomas, 279
Sweeting, ———, 209
 Bethia, 325
 Elizabeth, 325
 Henry, 324, 325, 344
 Joanna, 324
 Joseph, 325
 Lewis, 325
 Lucy, 324
 Martha, 324
 Mary, 325, 344
 Sarah, 325, 344
 Walter, 325
Sweetser, } Benjamin, 276, 354
Switzer, } Seth, 178
Sweett, Benjamin, 273
Swenson, C. A., 212
Swetland, John, 256
 Sarah, 256
Swett, Benjamin, 76, 198, 194,
 195, 196, 197
 Elizabeth, 193
 Hannah, 193
 Hester, 193
 John, 193
 Joseph, 193
 Mary, 193
 Moses, 193
 Sarah, 193
 Stephen, 193
Swift, Eliphal, 284
 Judah, 169
 Mary, 285
 Nathaniel, 285
 Roland, 329
 Sarah, 63
 Thomas, 268, 272
 William, 409
Switzer, see Sweetser.
Swope, John A., 50
Symmes, William, 173

- Symonds, } see Simonds.
 Symondes, }
 Tabouët, Frederic, 323
 John Baptiste, 323
 Vincent, 323
 Taft, —, 340
 governor, 435
 Benjamin, 309
 Elizabeth, 309
 Lydia Bowman, 289
 Orrey Augustus, 289
 Taintor, } Ann, 255
 Tainter, } Anna, 255
 Charles, 255
 Eunice, 255
 John, 255
 Jonathan, 269
 Mary, 255
 Michael, 255
 Prudence, 255
 Sarah, 255
 Talbert, Peter, 373
 Talbot, } Benjamin, 255
 Talbott, } Caroline, 255
 Margaret, 404
 Nancy, 255
 Newton, 120
 Talcott, Alvan, 323
 Eunice, 314
 Mary K., 313
 Tallmadge, } James, 376
 Talmage, } S. R., 52
 Tankersly, Charles, 306
 Taplin, —, 192
 Tappan, Benjamin, 176
 David, 173
 Tarball, John, 277
 Thomas, 374
 Tarbox, } Agnes, 91
 Tarboxe, } Alice, 91, 92
 Tarbock, } Anne, 92
 Torback, } Edward, 92
 Eleanor, 92
 Elizabeth, 91, 92
 Ellen, 91
 George, 91
 Hannah, 91
 Henry, 91
 Increase Niles, 92, 100,
 229, 328, 435
 Joan, 91
 John, 91, 92
 Joseph, 91
 Margaret, 92
 Mary, 91, 92
 Rebecca, 92
 Richard, 91, 92
 Sarah, 91, 92
 Susanna, 92
 Thomas, 91, 92
 William, 91, 92
 Tash, Thomas, 330
 Tatnall, J. R. F., 213
 Tay, Marcy, 59
 Taylor, —, 211, 219, 222
 Taylor, } doctor, 38
 Tailor, } Anna, 252, 257
 Charles, 255
 Clarissa, 255
 Cornelia, 431
 Daniel, 255
 David, 431
 Esther, 255
 George, 75
 Hannah, 47, 255
 Harvey, 431
 Hugh, 263, 276, 277
 James, 373
 Joan, 431
 John, 47, 49, 204, 255
 Joseph, 255
 Joyce, 257
 Lydia, 41
 Taylor, } Matthias, 431
 cont'd } Mary, 252, 255
 N. G., 49, 50
 Nancy M., 255
 Nathaniel, 252
 Rachel, 250
 Richard, 433
 Samuel, 431
 Samuel Harvey, 38
 Sarah, 204
 Sebread, 263
 Sibyl, 255
 Stephen, 152, 431
 Theophilus, 250
 Thomas, 92
 William, 372
 Zillah, 369
 Teach, —, 211
 Todd, John, 263
 Teese, F. H., 50
 Telfair, Thomas, 50
 Tempest, Arthur Cecil, 444
 Temple, Abraham, 276
 Robert, 165
 Templeton, John, 342
 Tenison, —, 166
 Tenny, } John, 75
 Tenney, } Ulysses D., 35, 36, 37,
 38, 39
 Terrill, Abigail, 248
 Job, 252
 Teshmond, Dunkin, 73, 75
 Thacher, —, 192
 Alice, 171
 Anne, 171
 Peter, 171, 173
 Samuel, 267, 279
 T. D., 212
 Thomas, 151, 171
 Thaxter, Thomas, 272
 Thare, } Bethiah, 120
 Thayer, } Eli, 376
 John, 268
 John M., 376, 377
 Joseph H., 180
 Nathaniel, 175
 Zechariah, 59
 Thirkill, William, 85
 Thomas, Benjamin F., 376, 377
 George, 104
 John, 187, 293
 M., 102
 Nathaniel Ray, 146
 William, 426
 Thomlinson, John, 428
 Thompson, } —, 12, 340, 342
 Thomson, } Frances, 420
 Francis Samuel, 432
 H. I., 35
 John, 420, 447, 448
 John Bodine, 447
 Mary P., 216, 217
 Samuel, 81, 82
 Smith, 48, 51
 William, 81
 Thornbury, Hester, 160
 Humfry, 160
 Thorndike, Larkin, 325
 Thornhill, Timothy, 165
 Thornton, —, 406
 Charles, 404, 405, 406
 Dorothy, 406
 John, 404, 405, 406
 Margaret, 397, 404,
 405, 420
 Penelope, 404, 405, 406
 Roger, 405, 406, 407
 Samuel, 397, 404, 405,
 406, 420
 Thorowgood, } Adam, 154
 Thoroughgood, } Benjamin, 154
 Elizabeth, 154
 John, 154
 Joseph, 154, 309
 Thorowgood, } Mary, 154
 cont'd } Samuel, 154
 Sarah, 154
 William, 154, 309
 Thorpe, —, 119
 Elizabeth, 160
 Francis Newton, 332
 Judith, 160
 Richard, 160
 Thrale, John, 161
 Throckmorton, Thomas, 63
 Thurman, John R. R., 312
 Thurston, B., 115
 Benj. F., 436
 George Lee, 440
 Hannah, 437
 John, 272
 Thwaites, Reuben G., 113, 114
 Thwing, Mary, 59
 W. E., 202
 Tibbals, Josiah, 243, 244
 Mary, 243, 244
 Sarah, 244
 Tichenor, Isaac, 48, 50, 51
 Ticknor, —, 341
 Tilden, —, 199
 Tylden, } Calvin, 200
 Desire, 200
 Marmaduke, 200
 Nathaniel, 199, 200
 Richard, 200
 Samuel, 200
 Sarah, 200
 William, 200
 Tiley, } R. H., 207, 335
 Tilley, } Samuel, 268
 Tilghman, James, 170
 Tilston, Timothy, 271
 Tilton, Lydia, 365, 369
 Timothy, —, 355
 Tinker, Amos, 254
 Mary, 254
 Susanna, 254
 Tinney, John, 71, 77
 Tippen, —, 74
 sergeant, 197
 Bartholomew, 76
 Tipper, John, 64
 Tippet, —, 66
 Tipping, } sergeant, 68, 69
 Tippin, } lieutenant, 196
 Bartholomew, 76, 77
 Elizabeth, 156
 Richard, 156, 157
 Tirrell, —, 209
 Tyrrell, } lady, 414
 Charles, 416
 John, 396, 415, 416
 Martha, 415, 416
 Robert, 161
 Thomas, 416
 Tisdale, Eliphalet, 255
 Polly, 255
 Tite, Henry, 267
 Titus, Anson, 113
 Toland, George M., 50
 Tolman, Elizabeth, 284
 John, 284
 Tompkins, Daniel D., 311, 312
 Toner, Joseph M., 221
 Tonkin, —, 340
 Tooky, Job, 77
 Topping, —, 69
 sergeant, 70
 Torback, see Tarbox. [328
 Torrey, } Benjamin Barstow, 241,
 Torry, } Henry W., 179
 Torey, } Jonathan, 267
 Joseph, 187
 Noah, 187
 Sarah, 409

- Tothill, Rebecca, 90
 Tottey, John, 183
 Toucey, —, 124
 Towerson, William, 299
 Towle, Abigail, 365, 366, 367, 369
 Abraham, 365, 368
 Abraham, Perkins, 366
 Amos, 365, 366, 367
 Ann Morton, 370
 Anna, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368
 Anne, 366, 367, 368
 Anthony, 365, 368 [368
 Benjamin, 364, 365, 367,
 Brackett, 368
 Caleb, 195, 364, 365, 367,
 368, 369
 Daniel, 366, 369
 David, 369
 Deborah, 370
 Dorothy, 366
 Ebenezer, 367
 Eliphalet, 366
 Elisha, 365, 367, 368
 Elizabeth, 365, 367, 368,
 369, 370
 Esther, 367, 368
 Eunice, 370
 Ezekiel, 368
 Francis, 364, 365, 369
 Gardner, 370
 George Frank, 370
 George Makepeace, 370
 George William, 370
 Hamilton Ela, 370
 Hannah, 364, 365, 367, 369
 Hannah Duncan, 370
 Henry Richard, 370
 Hephzibah, 365
 Huldah, 366, 369
 Isaac, 368
 Isabella, 364
 Jabez, 368, 369
 Jacob, 367, 369
 James, 364, 366, 367, 368
 Jane, 368
 Jean, 368
 Jeremiah, 365, 367, 368,
 369, 370
 Jethro, 366
 John, 364, 366
 Jonathan, 364, 366, 367,
 368, 369
 Joseph, 364, 366, 367, 369
 Joshua, 364, 367
 Josiah, 369
 Judith, 365, 369
 Kezia, 364, 366
 Lemuel, 366
 Levi, 367, 369 [369
 Lydia, 364, 365, 366, 367,
 Marah, 368
 Martha, 364, 365
 Mary, 364, 365, 366, 367,
 368, 369
 Matthias, 365, 369, 370
 Maurice, 368
 Mehetabel, 364, 366
 Miriam, 366
 Nancy, 370
 Nathan, 367
 Nathaniel, 365, 369
 Nathaniel C., 370
 Nelly, 368
 Parna, 369
 Patience, 365, 367, 368
 Philip, 364, 365, 366, 367,
 368, 369
 Phineas, 368
 Prudence, 365, 369
 Rachel, 367
 Rebecca, 365, 367, 368
 Reuben, 368
 Robert, 367
 Ruth, 367
 Samuel, 365, 367, 368, 369
 Sarah, 364, 365, 366, 367,
 368, 369
 Simon, 368
 Stevenson, 370
 Susanna, 369, 370
 Tabitha, 365
 William, 367, 369, 370
 Zachariah, 365, 368
 Zipporah, 364, 365, 369
 Towne, Peter, 276 [436
 William B., 100, 213, 330,
 Townsend, } Bernard, 86
 Townesend, } Charles H., 330
 Townshend, } Joan, 160
 Mary, 255
 Rachel, 255
 William, 160, 255
 Towsly, Michael, 273
 Toy, Isaiah, 264
 Tozier, Dorothy, 189
 John, 189
 Train, } Charles R., 376
 Traine, } Thomas, 261, 262, 278
 Trapier, Paul, 178
 Trask, William Blake, 9, 58, 98,
 104, 149, 153, 163, 165,
 205, 219, 328, 333, 431
 Treadway, Abigail, 256
 Anne, 256
 Elijah, 256
 Eunice, 256
 James, 188, 256
 Lois, 256
 Lydia, 256
 Mary, 256
 Mercy, 256
 Sarah, 188, 256
 Treadwell, Dorothy, 42
 John, 42
 Thomas, 49
 Treene, Richard, 63
 Tremlett, Frances Cordelia, 289
 Trescott, } Joseph, 285
 Triscot, } Mary, 285
 Samuel, 268, 271
 Tresswell, Nicholas, 427
 Trickey, John, 265
 Trimmings, Oliver, 181, 182
 Susannah, 181, 182
 Trott, —, 222, 224
 Abigail, 80
 Ann, 80
 Benjamin, 80
 Christian, 80
 David, 80
 Deliverance, 80
 Elizabeth, 80
 George, 80
 Hannah, 80
 James, 80
 Joanna, 80
 John, 80
 Jonathan, 80
 Lemuel, 80
 Margaret, 80
 Mary, 80
 Martha, 80
 Mehitabel, 80
 Mercy, 80
 Preserved, 80, 282
 Ruth, 80
 Samuel, 80
 Sarah, 80
 Thankful, 80
 Thomas, 79, 80
 Waitstill, 80
 William, 80
 Zebiah, 80
 Troup, George McIntosh, 49, 50
 Robert, 312
 Trow, —, 341
 Trowbridge, Thomas R., 99
 True, Abigail, 369
 Charles K., 179
 Truelove, Morris, 264
 Trumbull, —, 37, 322
 Benjamin, 256
 Elizabeth, 256
 James Hammond, 92
 329, 334
 Jane, 256
 John, 256
 Jonathan, 172, 173, 439
 Julia, 256
 Tuck, Abigail, 210, 365
 Benjamin, 365
 Bethia, 365
 John, 365
 Jonathan, 365
 Love Muchamore, 102
 Mary, 365
 Samuel, 365
 Sarah, 365
 Tabitha, 365
 Tucker, John, 172
 Joseph, 268
 Nathaniel Beverly, 208
 St. George, 208
 Tuckerman, Edward, 180
 John, 267
 Joseph, 175
 Tue, Restituta, 136
 Tunstall, } Barnabas, 410, 420
 Tonstall, } Catherine, 410, 420
 Turell, } Ebenezer, 23
 Turrell, } Samuel, 59
 Turrill, } Sarah, 59
 Turner, captain, 354
 Bezaleel, 283
 Eliza, 283
 Henry E., 328
 Thomas, 266
 William, 266
 Turney, Peter, 336
 [290 Turpin, Edward A., 205
 Turville, Ann, 393
 Geoffrey, 393
 Mary, 393
 Tuttle, —, 219, 222
 Twenebroke, } —, 111
 Twanbrook, }
 Twitchell, A. W., 36
 Joseph H., 333
 Tydy, }
 Tydey, } —, 69
 Tydey, } Robert, 75, 77
 Tidy, }
 Tylden, see Tilden.
 Tyler, —, 191
 Anne, 412
 John, 122, 124
 Samuel, 59, 412
 Thomas, 258
 Wat, 133
 Tyng, —, 450
 Dudley A., 174
 Edward, 150
 Stephen H., 177
 Tyrell, see Tirrell.
 Tyson, Elizabeth, 400, 401
 Ukle, —, 35, 39
 Umpfhre. See Humphry.
 Underwood, Samuel, 374
 William, 373
 Unknown Surnames, see end of
 alphabet.
 Updike, Wilkins, 440
 Upham, —, 115, 447
 Elizabeth, 349
 John, 264, 276, 349
 Nathaniel, 349
 Phineas, 349, 350, 351, 352
 Richard, 349
 Ruth, 349, 351, 352
 Thomas, 349
 William P., 300

- Usher, Hezekiah, 162, 374
 John, 446

 Van Brockle, Cornelia, 431
 Van Buren, Martin, 124
 Van Dorn, L. H., 52
 Van Dyke, Nicholas, 49
 Van Ness, John P., 312
 W. P., 312
 Van Rensselaer, Jeremiah, 49
 Stephen, 174, 226
 Van Sickle, B., 51
 Van Voorhis, { Elias W., 221
 Van Voorhees, { Steven Coerte,
 221
 William Roe, Wait, }
 222 Joseph, 273
 Waite, }
 Luther, 106
 Mary, 360
 Morrison R., 224
 Rebecca, 121, 193
 Richard, 339
 Thomas, 186
 Wakeley, Sarah, 247
 Wakelyn, Alban, 420
 Amy, 420
 Anne, 420
 Walderne, { major, 65, 66, 67, 68,
 69, 70
 Waldron, { Abraham, 63, 64
 Alexander, 60, 61
 Walden, { Anne, 63, 64
 Annes, 63
 Catharine, 60, 61
 Edward, 60, 61, 62
 Elizabeth, 63
 Elinor, 63
 Foulke, 60, 61, 62, 63,
 258
 Frances, 63
 Fulke, 60, 61
 George, 60, 61, 62,
 258, 259
 Gilbert, 63, 64
 Hannah, 64
 Isaac, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64
 Jane, 63
 Joan, 63, 253
 Joanne, 258
 Johane, 63 [258
 John, 60, 61, 62, 63,
 Katherine, 63
 Margery, 63
 Mary, 60, 61, 62, 33
 Nicholas, 63
 Phillippa, 63
 Ralph, 63, 64
 Richard, 60, 63, 258
 Robert, 60, 61, 62, 63,
 64
 Samuel, 60, 61, 63
 Sarah, 63
 William, 60, 62, 63,
 64, 258
 Waldon, {

 Waldo, Faith, 59
 John, 264
 Waldoe, Daniel, 373
 Walford, Jane, 181, 182, 183
 Walford, Thomas, 181
 Walkden, Peter, 111
 Walker, —, 110, 156, 192, 423
 doctor, 89
 George, 87
 Henry, 293
 James, 177 [395
 John, 276, 293, 374, 394,
 John W., 49
 Joseph, 308, 309
 Joseph B., 224, 328, 341
 Matthew, 368
 R. W., 51
 Robert James, 170
 Samuel, 76
 Timothy, 341
 Wall, James W., 49

 Wallace, Caleb, 51, 219
 Jacob, 253
 Lois, 253
 Waller, Benjamin, 419
 Walley, —, 78
 Wallingford, George W., 102
 Mary, 102
 Wallis, Sarah, 367
 Wallslate, Thomas, 161
 Walner, see Warner.
 Walpole, Robert, 160
 Walrond, Z. T., 212
 Walsbery, David, 268
 Walter, William, 173
 Walton, George, 183, 184
 Sarah, 164
 Wamsly, James, 198
 Ward, —, 192, 343
 Warde, { captain, 153
 widow, 372
 Artemas, 174
 Benjamin, 223
 John, 156, 157 [432
 John Clarence Bironne,
 Joseph, 377
 Mary, 223
 Nathaniel, 326
 Obadiah, 372
 Samuel, 372, 440
 William, 277, 372
 Wardwell, { Benjamin, 76
 Wardall, { Daniel, 376
 Jonathan, 59
 Ware, { Ashur, 176
 Weare, { G. H., 120
 Henry, 174, 176
 Hester, 193
 John, 272
 Nathaniel, 193, 270, 271
 Peter, 193
 Robert, 270
 Warner, { Amos G., 336
 Walner, { Augustine, 420
 George, 411
 John, 186, 187, 371
 Mildred, 420
 Samuel, 374
 { Anna Holmes, 120
 Charles, 120
 Daniel, 278
 David, 120
 Elizabeth, 287
 Fiske, 209
 Frank, 120
 Israel P., 115, 117
 Jacob, 373
 John Collins, 106
 John Quincy Adams,
 120
 Jonas, 287
 Joseph, 141, 439
 Lydia Joy, 120
 Mason, 120
 Ratcliff, 135
 Warrick, John, 75
 Wasgate, Thomas, 73
 Washburn, C. C., 345, 346
 Edward A., 179
 Francis, 440
 George A., 209
 Washington, { —, 400, 404,
 Washington, { 406, 407, 414,
 Wassington, { 447, 448
 Adam, 381
 Agnes, 420
 Alban, 401, 402,
 420
 Alice, 398, 402,
 407, 411, 412, 420
 Amata, 409
 Amphillia, 383,
 384, 385, 386, 389,
 391, 393, 420

- Washington, } Amy, 420
 conf'd } Anthony, 420
 Anne, 379, 380,
 381, 395, 402, 403,
 407, 408, 411, 412,
 413, 416, 420
 Arthur, 420
 Augustine, 81, 82,
 420
 Barbara, 420
 Butler, 420
 Catherine, 409,
 410, 420
 Charles, 420
 Christopher, 402,
 420
 Clement, 413
 Dorothy, 381, 405,
 406, 420
 Edward, 420
 Eleanor, 417, 420
 Elizabeth, 384,
 385, 386, 393, 395,
 399, 400, 401, 402,
 403, 407, 408, 409,
 411, 412, 420, 421
 Ellen, 420
 Frances, 402, 407,
 409, 420
 Francis, 83, 423
 George, 82, 142,
 207, 210, 221, 327,
 338, 341, 379, 380,
 381, 408, 412, 419,
 420
 Gregory, 420
 Guy, 401, 402, 408,
 409, 420
 Henry, 395, 398,
 409, 410, 411, 420
 Jane, 83, 380, 420,
 423
 Joan, 420
 Johanna, 413
 John, 81, 82, 83,
 379, 380, 381, 384,
 385, 386, 389, 390,
 395, 396, 402, 403,
 404, 406, 406, 407,
 408, 409, 412, 416,
 417, 420, 421, 422,
 423
 John Augustine,
 420
 Katherine, 409,
 410, 412, 420
 Lawrence, 81, 82,
 83, 379, 380, 381,
 382, 383, 384, 385,
 386, 387, 388, 389,
 390, 391, 393, 394,
 395, 396, 398, 399,
 400, 402, 403, 405,
 406, 407, 408, 413,
 414, 415, 416, 417,
 420, 421, 422, 423,
 424
 Leonard, 83, 398,
 420, 423, 424
 Lucy, 413, 420
 Magdalen, 420
 Margaret, 384,
 385, 397, 404, 405,
 406, 407, 420, 421
 Martha, 384, 385,
 396, 413, 414, 416,
 416, 419, 420
 Mary, 82, 380, 409,
 410, 413, 414, 420
 Matthew, 420
 Mildred, 81, 82, 420
 Miles, 420
 Mordaunt, 381,
 403, 404, 420
- Washington, } Nicholas, 420
 conf'd } Penelope, 409,
 410, 420, 448
 Peter, 420
 Phillip, 381, 408,
 404, 409, 420
 Ralph, 413 [420
 Richard, 409, 413,
 Robert, 83, 398,
 399, 400, 401, 402,
 403, 404, 405, 406,
 407, 413, 420, 421,
 422
 Samuel, 420
 Susannah, 408,
 410, 411, 420
 Thomas, 393, 398,
 402, 412, 413, 420
 Ursula, 420
 Walter, 411, 412,
 420
 Warner, 420
 William, 381, 384,
 385, 389, 393, 395,
 402, 404, 405, 406,
 407, 408, 409, 411,
 413, 420, 421
- Wass, John, 59
 Waterhouse, Benjamin, 177
 Edward, 291
 Sylvester, 180
 Waterman, Ann, 122, 199
 Charles, 46
 Ezra, 358
 Joanna Tillson, 199
 John, 122, 199
 John A., 122, 127
 Lydia, 46, 358
 Waters, Bethiah, 120
 Harriet Ruth, 97, 209
 Henry F., 79, 81, 82, 89,
 92, 151, 161, 206, 301,
 302, 304, 310, 315, 320,
 379, 388, 395, 422, 425,
 427, 441, 448
 Joseph, 279
 Mary, 120
 Samuel, 120
 William, 97
 Watkins, John, 150
 W. Thompson, 444
 Watrous, Daniel, 358
 George, 358
 Jabez, 358
 Jerusha, 358
 John, 358
 John R., 255, 358
 Louisa, 358
 Lydia, 358
 Lydia Ann, 358
 Nancy, 255
 Richard, 358
 Richard Henry, 358
 Sarah, 358
 Zerviah, 358
 ———, 400, 401
 Caleb, 315
 George, 146
 Hannah, 315
 John, 51, 273, 276
 John L., 177
 Louisa E., 226
 Margery, 366
 Stephen M., 127, 132
 Winslow Marston, 226
 ———, 224
 Watts, } doctor, 10, 27, 30
 Watt, } Francis O., 345, 346
 John, 312
 Lydia, 162
 Rebecca, 59
 Robert, 184
 Samuel, 198, 275
 Thomas, 269
- Waumesly, James, 267
 Waunderton, William, 305
 Way, } Althea, 153
 Whey, } Ann, 153
 Charles Granville, 153
 Clarissa, 358
 Daniel, 153
 Dennis, 358
 Ebenezer, 153
 Eleazer, 150, 151, 153
 Eliezer, 150, 151, 152
 Elizabeth, 152, 153
 Esther, 153
 George, 149, 151, 152, 153,
 360
 John, 47
 Josiah, 153
 Lydia, 153
 Martha, 152
 Mary, 47, 152, 153
 Sarah, 151, 152, 153, 360
 Thomas, 360
 William, 358
 Wayland, Heman L., 377
 Wayne, ———, 327
 Anthony, 450
 James M., 48, 50, 51
 Wayte, captain, 357
 Weare, Richard, 305
 Weaver, Frederick William, 220
 Webb, ———, 97
 Webbs, } Christopher, 268
 Margaret, 45, 310
 Thomas, 263
 William, 81
 Webber, Samuel, 174
 Thomas, 59
 Webster, Daniel, 24, 28, 37, 106,
 123, 124
 Edward, 427
 Elizabeth, 291
 John, 291
 Samuel, 172
 Sarah, 291
 Weeden, Wager, 440
 ———, William B., 328
 Weeks, } ———, 118, 119
 Wyke, } Anna, 340
 George A., 119
 Henry, 340
 Holland, 116, 119
 John, 340
 Leonard, 339, 340, 342
 Robert D., 119
 Stephen B., 211
 Well, ———, 338
 Weisel, David, 51
 Welch, John, 262, 314
 Thomas, 260
 Wakelin, 419
 Weld, Charles R., 98
 John, 260, 267, 272, 273
 Weldon, ———, 159, 291
 Weller, widow, 62
 ———, Phoebe, 246
 Wellhouse, F., 212
 Welling, James C., 52
 Wellington, } Charles, 175
 Willington, } John, 267, 278
 Joseph, 269, 278
 Palsgrave, 265
 Wellman, ———, 97
 ———, Isaac, 274
 ———, 380
 Wells, } Abigail, 388, 360
 Welles, } Albert, 82, 83, 423, 448
 Amos, 358, 359
 Ann, 358
 Asahel, 358, 359
 Betsey, 359
 Daniel, 360
 David, 359
 Ebenezer, 360
 Elisha, 358, 360

- Wells, } Elizabeth, 153, 359, 360
 cont'd } Ephraim, 358, 359, 360
 Frances, 359
 Gideon, 359
 Hannah, 359, 360
 Henry, 212
 Hubbel, 359
 Ichabod, 153
 Irene, 359
 Israel Wyatt, 359
 James, 359
 Jerusha, 359
 John, 268, 358, 359
 Jonathan, 358, 359
 Joseph, 153
 Joshua, 360
 Judah, 359
 Levi, 359
 Lurana, 359
 Lydia, 358, 360
 Martha, 359
 Martin, 359
 Mary, 358, 359, 360
 Moses, 359
 Noah, 358, 359
 Olive, 359
 Rebecca, 358, 359
 Reuben, 359
 Roxanna, 359
 Samuel, 359
 Sarah, 153, 358, 359, 360
 Silas, 359
 Simeon, 359
 Stephen, 345
 Thomas, 359, 360
 Ursula, 359
 William Goodhue, 449
 William S., 211
 Welsted, William, 432
 Wendell, Jacob, 24
 Wenmon, Thomas, 265
 Wenmore, Thomas, 261
 Wentworth, Anne, 37
 John, 98, 134, 173, 209
 Tappan, 37
 West, Abby, 360
 Fanny, 360
 George H., 360
 Harriet, 360
 Jabez, 360
 John, 360
 John E., 360
 Lyman S., 360
 Maria, 360
 Mary Ann, 360
 Mary E., 360
 Richard, 371
 Samuel, 173
 Thomas, 360
 William Wallace, 360
 Westerlo, Rensselaer, 312
 Westfield, Margaret, 404
 Michael, 403, 404
 Weston, Henry G., 377
 Jonathan D., 114
 Wetherbee, John, 93
 Wethread, } Dorothy, 89
 Wethered, } Mary, 89
 Wharton, C. H., 421
 Richard, 152
 Wheat, Joshua, 374
 Moses, 264
 Wheeler, —, 152
 Abraham, 371
 Abram, 284
 Ada M., 360
 Amelia Maria, 360
 Amos Dean, 13
 Arthur, 211
 Charles Fish, 360
 Fanny Amelia, 360
 Ira, 360
 Isaac, 371
 Jane, 283, 284
 Wheeler, } John, 276
 cont'd } Joseph, 276
 Josiah, 263
 Mercy E., 360
 Sarah, 284
 Thomas, 276, 277
 William Plumer, 39
 Wheelock, doctor, 170
 Eleazer, 37
 Mary, 39
 Wheelwright, Samuel, 71
 Whelpley, E. W., 51
 Whilden, William G., 356
 Whillock, Samuel, 372
 Whipple, —, 192
 John, 440
 Sarah, 366
 Whitcomb, } —, 97, 116, 191,
 Whetcomb, } 192, 371
 Asa, 118
 Caroline, 118
 John, 118
 Jonathan, 118, 371
 Josiah, 371
 William Frederick,
 116
 Whey, see Way.
 White, } —, 192
 Whit, } Alden Perley, 435
 Andrew, 136
 Benjamin, 286
 C. H. Evelyn, 221
 Daniel, 81, 359
 Daniel A., 175
 Elizabeth, 353
 Francis, 73, 75
 George, 169
 H. C., 213
 Henry, 265
 James, 268, 282
 James William, 339,
 340
 John, 152, 169, 269, 353,
 394
 John B., 377
 John S., 180
 Josiah, 371
 Mary, 359
 Sarah, 282
 Silence, 286
 Thomas, 136, 277, 432
 William, 155
 Whitehead, Ira C., 51
 Leonora, 251
 Whitely, William G., 50, 51
 Whitesides, Jenkins, 170
 Whitgift, John, 221
 Whiting, —, 116, 118, 209
 Andrew Fuller, 118
 Catherine, 420
 John, 118
 William, 118, 179, 277
 Whitlache, William, 425
 Whitlock, —, 337
 Whitlock, E., 184
 Whitman, Ezekiel, 376, 377
 Henry, 447, 448
 Whitmore, Ann, 360
 Jacob, 360
 William H., 380, 383,
 390, 395, 406, 423,
 424, 448
 Whitney, —, 192
 Elizabeth, 213
 Fanny, 214
 Henry, 214
 Henry Austin, 213, 328,
 [435
 John, 214, 272
 Jonathan, 278
 Joseph, 213
 Joshua, 375
 Moses, 195, 278
 Samuel, 263, 278
 Thomas, 265, 278
 Whittsitt, William H., 219
 Whittaker, John, 374
 Whittlesey, Chauncey, 311
 Whittemore, Elizabeth, 283, 286
 Whitteridge, John, 264
 Whittier, John Greenleaf, 19, 29,
 207, 213, 334
 Whitting, John, 371
 Joshua, 375
 Whittington, Miles, 420
 Whittlesey, Jabez, 153
 Lydia, 153
 Wiatt, see Wyatt.
 Wicker, Asceneth, 43
 Jacob, 43
 Wickers, Thomas, 306
 Wicomb, Daniel, 274
 Wigg, Richard, 92
 Wigg, —, 340, 342
 Charles E., 222, 223
 Thomas, 223
 Wigglesworth, Edward, 172
 Wight, Benjamin, 201, 271
 Daniel, 270, 271
 Experience, 201
 Henry, 174, 201
 Joseph, 372
 Willard A., 15
 William W., 202
 Wightman, mrs., 160
 Catharine, 291
 Doreas, 292, 293
 Ezechias, 293
 George, 293, 298
 James, 291, 292, 293
 Katherine, 291, 293
 Ralph, 291, 292, 293,
 298, 301, 302
 Rebecca, 292, 293
 Wilbour, Isaac, 440
 Wilcott, John, 274
 Wilcox, Isaac H., 325
 Wilde, } Judge, 38
 Wild, } John, 275
 Samuel Sumner, 38, 106
 Wilder, Johanna, 286
 John, 371
 Josiah, 286
 Marshall Pinckney, 104,
 114, 115, 119
 Nathaniel, 371
 Thomas, 371
 Wiles, see Wyles.
 Wilfred, Blith, 159
 Wilkie, S. K., 50
 Wilkins, } James, 49
 Wilkin, } Susanna, 59
 Wilkinson, Oziel, 440
 Willard, —, 191
 Abijah, 146
 Henry, 371
 John, 371
 Jonathan, 360
 Josiah, 94
 Joseph, 173
 Mary, 59
 Samuel, 176
 Sarah, 360
 Susanna, 94
 Symon, 264
 Willer, Jacob, 276
 Willet, —, 169
 Willett, } James, 83
 Willett, } Nathaniel, 75, 76, 77
 Sarah, 83
 Willey, Henry, 116, 118
 Isaac, 116, 118
 Williams, } —, 83, 192
 Wilyams, } the Conqueror, 97
 William, } king III., 107, 217,
 332, 446
 mr., 81
 A. M., 210
 Abraham, 278, 372

- Williams, } Affradosa, 295, 296, Willoughby, } Grissel, 94, 204
 cont'd } 297 cont'd } Jonathan, 94, 204
 Alexander, 90 Margaret, 94
 Alice, 290, 292, 296, Mary, 94, 204
 297, 299, 300, Nehemiah, 204
 301, 361 William, 94, 204
 Amy, 250
 Anne, 294, 361
 Arthur, 298, 301
 Asa, 361
 Asenath, 361
 Catherine, 291
 Charles, 360
 Charles E., 212
 Clarissa, 361
 Daniel, 351
 Daniel W., 361
 Ebenezer, 268
 Eleanor Jameson, 288
 Elizabeth, 45
 Frederick W., 361
 George, 166
 H. Isabella, 213
 Henry, 210, 376
 Humilis, 163
 Israel, 146
 J. E., 115
 James, 290, 291, 292, 295, 296, 297, 299, 301, 320, 361, 427
 Jared W., 376, 377
 Joanna, 361
 John, 166, 205
 Jonathan, 69, 361
 Joseph D., 361
 Katherine, 291, 292, 293
 Margaret, 298, 301, 302
 Margery, 361
 Mary, 296, 361
 Peleg, 361
 Pelham, 180
 Rhoda, 361
 Richard, 320
 Robert, 291, 293, 296, 298, 299, 301, 302, 427
 Rodericus, 296, 297
 Roger, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 315, 316, 318, 320, 381, 427, 435, 440, 441
 Ruth, 283, 285
 Samuel, 173, 205, 272, 361
 Sidrach, 271, 292, 293, 294, 296, 298, 299, 301, 302, 427
 Solomon, 172
 Stephen, 172, 341
 William, 191, 298, 299, 301, 427
 Williamson, Judge, 210
 Benjamin, 51
 Hugh, 170
 Joseph, 328
 William Durkee, 106, 376, 377
 Willing, } Richard, 73, 75
 Willin, }
 Wellington, see Wellington.
 Willis, Henry, 420
 Mildred, 420
 Mary, 95
 William, 177
 Williston, Eunice, 42
 Noah, 42
 Willoughby, Abigail, 405
 Elizabeth, 94, 204
 Francis, 94, 151, 204, 405
 Wilts, Robert, 268
 Wilmot, George Derby, 432
 Wilson, Aaron, 285
 David, 306
 Edward, 277
 Ephraim, 272
 Ephraim K., 49
 Frederick A., 19
 George, 10
 Gilbert Deuch, 11, 12
 Henry, 15, 24, 26
 James P., 171
 Jeremiah, 370, 371
 John, 9, 119, 209, 224, 279, 310, 338, 342, 449
 Joseph, 278
 Judith, 285
 Laird, 369
 Nathaniel, 371
 Susannah, 369, 370
 Thomas, 372
 Wiltshier, Richard, 309
 Winchester, John, 268
 Wincoll, }
 Winkall, } John, 65, 66, 68, 69, 73
 Winkoll, }
 Windham, } Edmond, 90
 Wyndham, } Edmund, 90, 91
 Francis, 90, 91
 George, 90, 91
 Hugh, 90, 91
 John, 90, 91
 Margery, 91
 Thomas, 90, 91
 Zachary, 90
 Windt, dc, John, 164
 Mary, 164
 Wingate, —, 340, 342
 Winkley, Henry, 35, 39
 Winn, } Henry, 408
 Winne, } Increase, 279
 Wing, } Joseph, 279
 Winslade, James, 278
 Winslow, —, 147, 191, 216
 Alice, 433
 Edward, 353, 433
 Eleanor, 433
 Elizabeth, 353, 433
 Isaac, 146
 Jacob, 263
 John, 198, 278, 433
 Kenelm, 215, 433
 Richard, 433
 Winthrop C., 98
 Winsor, Justin, 180, 342, 449
 Winter, } Ebenezer, 77
 Winters, } John, 134
 Marcia, 125
 Marcia Bowman, 199
 Samuel, 125
 W., 322
 Winthrop, —, 425
 majr. genl., 78
 James, 173
 John, 118, 134, 172, 279, 280, 301, 310, 322, 326, 366
 Lucy, 366
 Martha, 310
 Robert Charles, 178, 328
 Thomas Lindall, 174
 lady, 90, 91
 Ralph, 90, 91
 Wise, Robert, 155
 Wiseman, John, 139
 Penelope, 139
 Wiswall, Hannah, 282
 John, 281, 282
 Oliver, 282
 Sarah, 282, 283, 284
 Witham, Peter, 65, 66
 Witherell, Hannah, 47
 Withington, Ann, 285
 Catherine, 120
 Deliverance, 80
 Ebenezer, 285
 Elizabeth, 120, 285
 Faith, 281
 Hannah, 282, 283, 284, 285
 Henry, 120, 281
 Hopestill, 283
 John, 282
 Lemuel, 285
 Leonard, 15
 Mary, 281, 283
 Philip, 120
 Sarah, 120
 William, 120
 Witty, George, 268, 271
 Woeb De, Christopher, 208
 Wolcott, Joseph, 58
 Roger, 439
 Wolfe, Stephen, 77
 Woode, } —, 158
 Wood, } Alvah, 177
 Woods, } Elizabeth, 325
 George B., 171
 Henry, 258
 Henry E., 332
 Isaac, 325
 James, 372
 John, 263, 274, 372
 Josiah, 277
 Leonard, 175
 Naomi, 203
 Obadiah, 277
 Sally Sayward, 210
 Samuel, 279, 374
 Silas, 49
 Simon, 398
 Thomas, 263, 265, 374
 William, 203
 William N., 51
 Woodbury, } —, 343
 Woodberry, } Alice, 95
 Angeline Eliza-
 beth, 226
 Angeline Flora
 Haines, 226
 Charles Levi, 37, 104
 George Edwin, 226
 George Haines, 226
 Isaac, 58
 John, 226
 Levi, 37, 106
 William, 275
 Woodbridge, Benjamin, 89, 172, 181
 John, 193
 Nathaniel S., 190, 361
 Timothy, 146
 Woodford, Robert, 408
 Stewart L., 312
 Thomas, 408
 Woodhull, George S., 51
 Woodman, Ann, 199
 Charlotte, 345
 Cyrus, 330, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349
 Joseph, 345
 Susanna, 345
 Woodward, Alice, 412, 420
 Bezaleel, 37
 Daniel, 262, 276
 Experience, 40
 George, 278, 399
 John, 412, 420

- Woodward, } Lois, 253
cont'd } Mary, 37
 P. H., 224
 Peter, 272
 Thomas, 412
 William S., 37
- Woolley, } Elizabeth, 298
 Wolly, } Ellen, 291, 295, 298
 Wolley, } John, 298
 Wolley, } Katherine, 298
 Wolley, } Robert, 293, 294, 297,
 298
 Roger, 298
 Tecla, 294
 Thecla, 298
- Wooton, —, 91, 386, 412
 Worcester, Samuel M., 178
 Thomas, 177
- Worme, } mr., 303, 304
 Woorme, }
 Wormleighton, baron of, 390
 Worsley, Sarah, 21
 Worsopp, mr., 304
 John, 305
- Worthington, Abigail, 361, 362
 Almy, 362
 Amasa, 362
 Amy, 362
 Ann, 47, 362
 Anna, 361
 Artemas, 362
 Asa, 361
 Augustus Henry,
 361
 Charles, 361
 Daniel, 46, 47, 361,
 362
 Dudley, 361
 Elias, 361, 362
 Elijah, 47, 361, 362
 Elizabeth, 46, 47,
 361, 362
 Erastus, 362
 Harriet, 361
 Henry, 361
 Jacob, 361, 362
 John, 146, 361
 Joseph, 362
 Justin, 362
 Laura, 361
 Margaret, 361
 Mary, 361, 362
 Mary A., 361
 Mehitabel, 362
 Melancthon, 361
 Molly, 362
 Nancy, 361
 Rhoda, 361
 Samuel, 361
 Sarah, 362
 Sibyl, 361
- Worthington, } Sophia, 361
cont'd } Tabitha, 362
 Telitha, 362
 William, 361, 362
- Wotton, Henry, 348
 Wright, doctor, 85
 A. M., 202
 Amasa, 362, 363
 Anne, 202, 420
 Ann S., 362, 363
 Azariah, 363
 Benjamin, 201
 Caleb, 41
 Carroll D., 335, 442
 Catherine Lyman, 41
 Daniel, 266
 Dorcas, 363
 Dudley, 363
 Ebenezer, 372
 Edmond, 89
 Elihu, 41
 Elisha, 41
 Elizabeth, 95
 Esther, 42
 Experience, 201
 F. E., 35
 Fenclon, 363
 Francis, 81, 420
 George, 363
 Henry, 363
 Jabez, 202
 Joanna, 42
 Joel, 41
 John, 362, 363, 372
 Joseph, 279, 363, 372
 Lucy, 362
 Lucy Ann, 362
 Marcus J., 336
 Mary, 89, 363
 Mary Hunt, 41
 Mehitabel, 363
 Miles, 363
 Nancy, 362
 Nathaniel, 241
 Noah, 41, 187
 Sarah, 41, 363
 Selah, 41
 Stephen, 187
 Sibyl, 363
 Timothy, 362, 363
 Walter C., 336
 William K., 39, 186
- Wrightington, Margaret, 433
 Writts, Anne, 81
 Wurts, John, 29
 Wyatt, } George, 260, 261, 265, 275
 Wyat, } Israel, 359
 Sarah, 359
 Susanna, 189
- Wyke, see Weeks.
- Wyles, } David, 363
 Wiles, } Eleanor, 363
 Emeline, 363
 Rebecca, 363
 Russell, 363
 Wyman, Abigail, 156
 Francis, 156
 Jane, 156
 John, 156
 Joseph G., 434
 Judith, 156
 Morrill, 179
 Sarah, 156
 Thomas, 156
- Wyndham, see Windham.
 Wyseman, Thomas, 424
 Wythe, —, 439
- Yale, } —, 448
 Yales, } Jasper, 179
 Yate, Edward, 412
 Mary, 412
 Peter, 412
- Yeamans, Abigail, 163
 Ann, 165
 Christopher, 163
 Elizabeth, 163, 165
 George, 163
 Henry, 165
 John, 163, 164, 165
 Joseph, 163
 Matilda, 164, 165
 Robert, 163
 Shute, 164, 165
 Shute Shrimpton, 163,
 164, 165
 William, 163, 165
- Young, captain, 95
 Aaron, 95, 97
 Abigail, 95
 Alexander, 177
 Anna, 95
 Deborah, 315
 Edward, 265
 Edward J., 180
 Elizabeth, 291
 Gregory, 134
 J. Harvey, 35
 John, 95
 Joseph, 95
 Mary, 323
 Mehitable, 323
 Richard, 266
 Susan, 134
 Thomas, 134
- Zabriskie, A. O., 51
 Zinzan, Alexander, 297
 Andrew, 295
 Aphrodoza, 297

SURNAME UNKNOWN.

- Alice, 419
 Annis, 91
 Betty, 306
 Dolay, 306
 Doll, 308
 Elizabeth, 429
 George, 308
 Gloucester, 313, 314
 Gusay, 306
 Jack, 419
 Jemmy, 308
- John, 419
 Mary, 386
 Peter, 392
 Poll, 308
 Prudence, 365, 369
 Solymie, 386
 Thomas, 386
 Ursula, 386
 William, 162
 Wotel Dolay, 306
 Zenas, 235

INDEX OF PLACES.

- Aberdeen, Scotland, 172, 173, 175, 393, 434
 Accomac County, Va., 138
 Adrian, Mich., 93, 203
 Agawam, { 221, 326
 Aggawam, {
 Alabama, State of, 50, 51
 Alaska, 347
 Albany, N. Y., 36, 57, 96, 193, 206, 209, 219, 221,
 224, 226, 245, 330, 339, 342, 433,
 437, 438, 440, 446
 Parish of, Hertfordshire, Eng., 389
 Alcester, Warwickshire, Eng., 60, 61, 258, 259
 Aldermanbury, Eng., 158, 159
 Alexandria, Va., 341
 Christ Church, 341
 Alfriston, Eng., 438
 Algiers, Kingdom of, 440
 Alleghany College, 173, 175
 All Soul's Church, 290
 Alps, The, 24
 Alstead, N. H., 289
 Althorp, Eng., 396
 America, 26, 28, 97, 103, 108, 111, 112, 115, 121,
 139, 148, 163, 167, 203, 215, 222, 240, 281,
 322, 342, 379, 397, 434, 437, 438, 443, 446, 447
 Amherst, Mass., 13, 115, 176, 178, 179, 180, 205, 215
 Agricultural College, 215
 Amherst College, 54, 57 [205
 Pleasant Classical Institute,
 Amsterdam, Holland, 331
 Ancelley, Warwickshire, Eng., 62
 Andover, Mass., 23, 38, 54, 96, 100, 103, 214, 275
 Frye Village, 100
 Phillips Academy, 214
 Maine, 106
 Androscoggin River, 103, 397
 Antietam, 226
 Antigua, Island of, West Indies, 164, 165
 Appomattox, { Va., 94
 Apomatix, {
 Arkansas, State of, 102, 170
 City, 212
 Arlington, Va., 418, 419
 Arnold's Mills, R. I., 241
 Ashbourne, Co. Derby, Eng., 168
 Ashburnham, 238
 Ashby, Mass., 106
 Eng., 168
 Ashby-de-la Zouch, Co. Leicester, Eng., 168
 Ashfield, Mass., 52, 53, 115, 117
 Ashford, Conn., 94, 95
 Ashland, Mass., 11
 Cold Spring Brook, 22
 Indian Brook, 22
 Sudbury River, 22
 Ashton of Penketh, Lancashire, Eng., 443
 Asoncawntley, Eng., 258
 Astbury, Co. Chester, Eng., 84
 Athol, Mass., 432
 Atlantic Ocean, 115, 331, 430
 Attleborough, Mass., 238, 241
 Auburn, Maine, 103
 Auburndale, Mass., 108
 Augusta, Georgia, 14, 15, 445
 Augusta, Maine, 97, 132, 289, 339, 340, 342
 Austria, Kingdom of, 311
 Back River, Va., 154
 Baginton, Warwickshire, Eng., 63, 64
 Baldwin, Maine, 345
 Baltimore, Co. Cork, Ireland, 166
 Baltimore, Md., 35, 98, 112, 126, 214, 338
 Peabody Institute, 35
 Baltinglass, Ireland, 406
 Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 249
 Ballston, { Albany Co., N. Y., 249
 Balltown, {
 Banbury, Oxfordshire, Eng., 387
 Bangor, Me., 106, 339, 341, 449
 Barbados, 20, 84, 86, 87, 163, 357, 406
 Parish of St. James, 89
 Barnet, Vt., 225
 Barnstable, Mass., 363
 Barnston, Eng., 218, 443
 Barton Regis, Gloucestershire, Eng., 417
 Barwick, Yorkshire, 294
 Batiscan, Canada, 93
 Battel Abbey, Eng., 438
 Bayton, Co. Worcester, Eng., 409
 Beaver County, Pa., 450
 Bedfordshire, Eng., 83, 88, 382, 383, 387, 396
 Bedwall Green, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 161, 162
 Begbrooke, {
 Bagbrooke, { Manor of, Oxfordshire, Eng., 386,
 Bedbrooke, { 387
 Belchertown, Mass., 105
 Belfast, Me., 328
 Belgium, Kingdom of, 311
 Bellows Falls, Vt., 289
 Belmont, 336
 Beloit College, 180
 Belton, Yorkshire, Eng., 237 [187
 Bennett's Point, Queen Anne Co., Maryland,
 Berkley, 207, 309, 329, 344
 Berks County, Va., 155
 Berkshire, Mass., 145
 Berkshire, Eng., 382
 Berlin, Mass., 440
 Bermuda, 90, 406
 Bernberg, 208
 Beshipscoot, 152
 Bethlehem, 287
 Beverly, Mass., 26, 95, 273, 324, 343, 432
 Beverly, Yorkshire, Eng., 407
 Bewcott, { Berkshire, Eng., 295
 Beckett, {
 Bifield, Co. Northampton, Eng., 401
 Billerica, Mass., 19, 26, 148, 260, 275, 432
 Birmingham, Eng., 56
 Bishop's College, 180 [Eng., 411
 Itchington, Parish of, Warwickshire,
 Blackheath in the parish of Lewisham, Co.
 Kent, Eng., 410
 Blackpoint, { Me., 64, 65, 67, 68, 70, 71, 73, 74,
 Black Point, { 75, 76, 77, 78, 194, 196, 197, 262
 Blackpoynt, {
 Blackpoint River, 64
 Great Pond, 78
 Little River, 72
 Moors Brook, 78
 Scottoway's Hill, 64
 Spurwink River, 64
 " The Neck," 65
 Blackstone River, 238

- Blisworth, Co. Northampton, Eng., 412
 "Bloody Brook," 197
 Bloomfield, Conn., 207
 Blue Hill, Me., 341
 Bluepoint, Me., 68, 69
 Bodington, Eng., 401
 Bologna, Italy, 18, 179, 180
 Bolton, Conn., 45
 Bolton, Mass., 440
 Boston, Mass., 11, 12, 14, 15, 16, 18, 21, 22, 23, 24, 28, 29, 33, 36, 37, 53, 54, 55, 57, 59, 64, 65, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 78, 79, 80, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 93, 94, 95, 97, 98, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 108, 109, 115, 116, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 134, 137, 138, 140, 141, 143, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 153, 157, 161, 164, 165, 171, 193, 201, 202, 209, 213, 214, 215, 219, 222, 223, 224, 226, 228, 238, 241, 279, 281, 282, 284, 286, 288, 289, 298, 300, 310, 311, 313, 314, 320, 321, 323, 325, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 336, 338, 341, 342, 345, 346, 352, 353, 354, 356, 357, 367, 380, 403, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 439, 444, 445, 446, 447
 American Academy of Arts and Sciences, 58
 Brattle St., 30, 171
 Brattle Street Church, 85
 Bromfield Street, 433
 "Bunch of Grapes" Tavern, 141
 Columbus Avenue, 95, 97
 Common or Training ground, 313
 Cornhill, 30, 114
 Court House, 354
 Custom House, 103
 Dock Square, 432
 East Boston, 25, 64, 121, 193, 198, 259, 349, 441
 English High and Latin School, 215
 Fore Street, 141
 Fort Hill, 85, 87
 Franklin Street, 214
 Granary Burying Ground, 80
 Harrison Square, 113
 Hawley Street, 224
 Hollis Street Church, 321
 Howard Street, 345
 Jamaica Plain, 166
 King's Chapel, 286
 King Street, 89
 Latin School, 140
 Lincoln Street, 120
 Long Wharf, 94
 Massachusetts Historical Society, 68
 Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 129, 215, 331
 Milk Street, 103
 Museum of Fine Arts, 331
 North End, 162
 Old South Church, 78, 100, 171, 321
 Old State House, 446
 Pearl Street, 103
 Royal Exchange Tavern, 89
 Savin Hill, 281, 283, 285
 Somerset Street, 98, 114
 South Boston, 59, 107, 119
 State House, 12, 403
 State Street, 432, 141
 Suffolk Probate Office, 162
 Tremont Place, 332
 Union Street, 93
 Washington Street, 115, 432, 439
 West Church, 321
 West Newton Street, 202
 Bowdoin College, 101, 103, 122, 129, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 342, 345, 346, 370, 442
 Boxford, Mass., 323
 Bracley, } Eng., 415
 Bracley, }
 Bradford, Eng., 370
 Mass., 273
 Braintree, 204, 271
 Branford, R. I., 375
 Brent Pelham, Hertfordshire, Eng., 382
 Br tagne, France, 133
 Bridgeport, Conn., 329
 Mass., 151, 152
 Bridgewater, Mass., 106, 445
 Brimfield, Mass., 100
 Brington, { Eng., 391, 393, 401, 402, 403, 407, 408
 Brighton, {
 Bristol, Conn., 148
 Eng., 163, 305, 306, 307, 417
 N. H., 120
 Bristol County, Mass., 433
 British Provinces, 239
 Brockhampton, Herefordshire, 92
 Brockton, Mass., 26, 222, 290, 445
 Brome Hall, Suffolk, Eng., 133
 Bromley, Co. Kent, Eng., 438
 Brookfield, 197, 246, 259, 260, 351
 Brookline, Mass., 225, 339, 343
 Brooklyn, N. Y., 36, 212, 339, 340, 362, 450
 Brooksby, Eng., 408
 Brown University, 99, 103, 170, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 180, 298, 375, 376, 435, 436
 Manning Hall, 99
 Brunswick, Me., 152, 342, 442
 Buckland, Mass., 120
 Bucks County, Eng., 91, 92, 382, 383, 384, 386, 388, 391, 392, 408, 414, 430
 Buncombe County, N. C., 106
 Bunker Hill, 43
 Burke County, Georgia, 14
 Burmah, Kingdom of, 334
 Butlers Marston, Warwickshire, Eng., 412
 Buxton, Me., 101, 345, 347, 348
 Buzzard's Bay, 168
 Byfield, Mass., 437
 Byrom, Yorkshire, Eng., 91
 Calais, France, 133
 Maine, 222
 California, State of, 101, 102, 226, 312
 University of, 120
 Cambridge, Mass., 14, 52, 56, 105, 119, 142, 179, 201, 209, 211, 224, 225, 226, 276, 328, 331, 338, 342, 345, 346, 347, 354, 356, 432, 442, 449
 Cambridgeport, 52, 57
 East Cambridge, 204
 Prospect Street, 54
 University Press, 119, 449
 Cambridge, Eng., 108, 176, 178, 179, 180, 181
 Emmanuel College, 433, 442
 Jesus College, 430
 University, Eng., 237, 355
 Camden, N. J., 327
 Cooper Street, 327
 "Cammock Patent," 64, 65
 Canaan, Vt., 123
 Canada, Dominion of, 93, 120, 218, 238, 339
 Canterbury, Conn., 106
 Eng., 154, 162, 168, 221, 307, 442
 "Deanery," 154
 Canton, Mass., 238
 Cape Anne, Mass., 448
 Cape Breton, { 169, 188
 Cap Britan, {
 Cape Elizabeth, Me., 122
 Caraccas, City of, 205
 Carolina, 154, 163
 Casco, Me., 67, 69, 70, 72, 74
 Bay, Me., 131, 208
 Cedarvale, Kansas, 212
 Central America, 311
 Chapel Hill, N. C., 106
 Chard, Somersetshire, Eng., 309
 Charles City County, Va., 154 [356
 Charleston, S. C., 14, 110, 178, 210, 252, 309, 332, 356
 Charleston, Va., 450
 Charlestown, Mass., 65, 94, 118, 142, 143, 181, 195, 197, 203, 204, 276, 352, 357, 432
 Village, Mass., 156
 N. H., 43
 Chatham, Mass., 432
 Cheddington, Co. Bucks, Eng., 92

- Chelmsford, Mass., 54, 196, 197, 202, 203, 261,
276, 352, 372
- Chelsea, Eng., 408
Mass., 19, 23, 24
Farm, Mass., 164
- Chenango Co., N. Y., 324
- Cheping Wiccombe, Co. Bucks, Eng., 159
- Chesapeake Bay, Maryland, 134, 138, 139
- Cheshire, Eng., 84, 111, 217, 218, 443, 444
N. H., 365, 368, 369
County, N. H., 365
- Chester, Eng., 217, 444
- Chicago, Ill., 56, 98, 209, 221, 222, 362
University, 57
- Chichester, N. H., 367, 437
- Chickamauga, 101, 336
- Chiddingfold in the Weald of Sussex, Eng., 438
- Chidwell, Essex, Eng., 153
- China, Empire of, 376
- Chishull Magna, Co. Essex, 296
- Chobanamagungamung, 350
- Choctaw County, Miss., 101
- Cholderton, Wiltshire, Eng., 323
- Choulderton, Wilts, Eng., 334
- Cincinnati, Ohio, 102, 111, 112, 119, 224, 446
Avondale, 102
Main Street, 102
South Street, 102
- Claremont, N. H., 432
- Clark's Island, Mass., 57
- Cleveland, O., 322
- Cliff's Plantation in Westmoreland, Va., 417
- Clonmakin, Co. Limerick, Ireland, 167
- Clothworth, Devonshire, 429
- Cockthorpe, Oxfordshire, Eng., 412
- Coeymans, N. Y., 252
- Colby University, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 225, 437
- Colchester, Conn., 44, 46, 188, 189, 190, 253, 254,
255, 256, 358, 359, 360, 361,
362, 363
Co. Essex, Eng., 102, 364
- Collaton, }
Culliton, }
Colyton, } Devonshire, Eng., 429
Clehydon, }
- College of Rhode Island, 170
- Colorado, State of, 434
- Columbia College, 47, 56, 170, 172, 175, 176, 177,
178, 179, 180, 224, 311
Conn., 202
District of, 124, 370
Pa., 449
S. C., 449
Centennial Museum, 449
Winthrop Training School, 449
- Columbian College, 178, 179
- Columbus, Ohio, 95, 224
- Combroke, Warwickshire, Eng., 61
- Combe-Hay Parish, Somersetshire, 257
- Compton, Oxfordshire, Eng., 412
Sussex, Eng., 413
- Concord, Mass., 33, 35, 95, 197, 203, 222, 224, 276
N. H., 34, 39, 101, 328, 341, 342, 370
State House, 36
- Connecticut River, 41, 93, 98, 193, 280
State of, 17, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 50, 51,
53, 56, 92, 93, 94, 101, 102,
103, 106, 115, 116, 117, 118,
119, 144, 216, 240, 280, 315,
322, 324, 333, 334, 347, 349,
358, 359, 361, 432, 443, 448,
Valley, 434 [449]
- Conway, Mass., 52, 53, 54
N. H., 129
- Cooper River, S. C., 356
- Coosaw River, 431
- Copenhagen, Denmark, 329
- Cork, Ireland, 218, 307
- Cornish, N. H., 325
- Cornwall County, Eng., 96, 166, 301, 302
- Corringham Manor, Co. Essex, Eng., 391
- Cosgrove, Co. Northampton, Eng., 103
- Cotton, Eng., 400
- Coventry, Warwickshire, Eng., 60, 61, 62, 63,
Bablake Almshouses, 62 [64, 258
Gosford Streete, 60
Grayfrier Lane, 62
Hill Street, 62
Keresley, {
Keresley, { 63
Spannbroke, 62
St. Michael's Church, 60, 63, 64
The Barr Gates, 60
"The King's Head" Inn, 63
Whiteley, 63
- Cradley, Eng., 324
- Crawford Notch, N. H., 129
- Croydon, N. H., 287
- Cubblington, Co. Bucks, Eng., 92
- Cumberland, R. I., 237, 241, 432
Arnold's Mills, 241
Cemetery, 241
County, Maine, 125, 126
Va., 82
Eng., 411
- Cuyahoga County, Ohio, 290
- Dakota, State of, 220
- Dalington, Eng., 398
- Danby, Conn., 247
- Dane Law School, 215
- Danielsonville, Conn., 17
- Danvers, Mass., 97, 431, 435
- Dartford, Kent, 290
- Dartmouth College, 34, 37, 38, 39, 103, 170, 172,
173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 370, 376
- Davos-Platz, Switzerland, 225
- Day's Academy, 238
- Decatur, Kansas, 212
- Dedham, Mass., 22, 93, 100, 106, 110, 116, 118, 120,
201, 224, 238, 262, 271, 325, 342, 351, 352
- Deerfield, Mass., 40, 205, 212, 329, 341, 359
- Delaware, State of, 50, 51, 178, 205, 223, 224
Bay, 136
- Delft, Holland, 137
- Demarara, 98, 119, 449
- Denford, Eng., 404
- Dengy, Co. Essex, Eng., 394
- Denmark, Kingdom of, 438
- Dennis, Mass., 52
- Denver, Colorado, 434
Court Place, 434
- Deptford, Co. Kent, Eng., 160
St. Nicholas parish, 160
St. Paul's Parish, 161
- Derry, N. H., 369
- Detroit, Mich., 115, 117, 220, 347
- Devonshire, Eng., 39, 96, 115, 118, 167, 310, 326,
356, 357, 382, 429
- Dighton, Mass., 98, 207
- District of Columbia, 23, 37, 39, 50, 52, 105, 116
- Dorchester, Mass., 39, 40, 58, 79, 80, 97, 118, 120,
149, 151, 152, 153, 208, 271, 279,
281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 287, 288,
289, 300, 326, 331, 333, 449
Darling Street, 284
Harrison Square, 32
Lower Mills, 287, 288
Mattapan, 286
Melville Avenue, 283, 284
Norfolk Street, 284, 285, 287
North Street, 151
Park Street, 288
Richmond Street, 288, 289
Savin Hill, 281, 285
Washington Street, 283, 287,
288, 289
- S. C., 431
- Dorset County, Eng., 149, 151, 429
- Douglas, Mass., 287
- Dover, Eng., 216, 217, 341
N. H., 38, 60, 204, 223, 258, 437
Dover Plains, N. Y., 448
- Downton, Wiltshire, Eng., 310
- Dracut, Mass., 17, 19, 23, 26, 33
- Draughton, Northamptonshire, Eng., 412
- Draycot in Kempsey, Eng., 433

- Droitwich, Eng., 433
 Duard Castle in the Isle of Mull, 446
 Dublin, Ireland, 117, 176, 411
 Dudley, Mass., 344
 Dumfriesshire, 332
 Dundry parish, Somersetshire, 257
 Dunstable, Mass., 26, 262
 Eng., 383
 Dunton, Co. Bucks, Eng., 91
 Durham, Conn., 40, 217
 Oyster River, 217
 Dutchess Co., N. Y., 251
 Duxbury, Mass., 342

 Ealing, England, 87
 East Bridgewater, Mass., 13
 Chelmsford, Mass., 53, 54
 The Merrimac Works, 53
 Colburn's Tavern, 54
 Coker Parish, Somersetshire, 256
 Haddam, Conn., 362, 363
 Haven, Conn., 99, 211
 Indies, 87
 Windsor, Conn., 207
 Eastham, Mass., 93
 East Hampton, Long Island, 431
 Easthampton, Mass., 324
 Eastthorly, Eng., 438
 Eastland, 299
 Easton, Mass., 207
 Eastport, Maine, 114
 Ecuador, 311
 Edinburgh, Scotland, 172, 173, 174, 175, 332
 Ediston, 431
 Edmonton, Eng., 393
 Egerton, Yorkshire, Eng., 243
 Elgin, Ill., 60, 258
 Elizabeth City Co., Va., 154
 Elizabethtown, N. J., 47, 101
 Ellesmere, England, 217
 Ellington, Conn., 207
 Elmore, Gloucestershire, Eng., 417
 Enfield, Conn., 53, 93
 Co. Middlesex, Eng., 438
 England, 18, 20, 28, 39, 55, 56, 60, 61, 81, 82, 83,
 85, 86, 87, 92, 94, 96, 97, 102, 103, 107,
 108, 109, 115, 116, 117, 118, 123, 133,
 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 153, 154, 155,
 162, 166, 184, 185, 207, 217, 218, 221,
 237, 239, 279, 290, 302, 307, 308, 322,
 326, 332, 353, 355, 356, 357, 364, 370,
 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 391, 395, 396,
 397, 417, 418, 429, 430, 433, 438, 440,
 446, 447
 New, 20, 24, 26
 Epping, N. H., 34, 35, 367
 Epsom, N. H., 367, 437
 Erwardon, Suffolk, Eng., 133
 Church, 139
 Esk, Co. Cumberland, Eng., 411
 Essex, Conn., 329
 Mass., 26
 County, Mass., 26, 194, 204
 Eng., 102, 139, 322, 382, 387, 391,
 294, 413, 415, 416, 424, 430
 Va., 380
 Etloe, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 90
 Ettingshall, Co. Stafford, Eng., 209, 342
 Europe, 18, 27, 56, 111, 215, 351
 Evercreech, Eng., 220
 Exeter, N. H., 16, 17, 23, 24, 26, 34, 95, 206, 325,
 342, 370
 Court House, 35
 High Street, 96
 Phillips Academy, 326
 Devonshire, Eng., 96, 118, 356
 Eng., 428
 Exhall, Eng., 63

 Fairfield, Conn., 216
 Fairhaven, Mass., 429
 Cedarhurst, 429
 Fairmount, Kansas, 212
 Fall River, Mass., 54, 210, 329

 Falmouth, Me., 65, 121
 Farmington, Conn., 42
 Fazacreleigh, Eng., 111
 Fiesole, Italy, 18
 Fishkill, N. Y., 222
 Flatlands, Long Island, 221
 Florence, Italy, 18
 Giotto's Tower, 18
 The Duomo, 18
 Florida, State of, 26, 50, 226, 441
 Flushing, L. I., N. Y., 323
 Fordham, Eng., 404
 Forest Hill, Oxfordshire, Eng., 159, 160
 Fort Conquest, Md., 138
 Cumberland, Md., 450
 Mackinac, 220
 Smith, Ark., 102
 Snelling, Minn., 109
 Washington, 450
 Wayne, Ind., 339
 Foxborough, Mass., 11, 21
 Framingham, Mass., 12, 13, 14, 94
 France, 18, 93, 105, 134, 144, 145, 311, 323, 370
 Francestown, N. H., 105, 106
 Franklin County, Mass., 52
 Mass., 100, 286, 287
 Beaver Street, 286
 Lincoln Street, 286
 N. Y., 363
 Frederick County, Md., 450
 Freeport, Me., 121, 199
 Freetown, Mass., 210
 Fressingfield, Parish of, Suffolk, Eng., 442
 -with-Withersdale, Eng., 433

 Galena, Ill., 226, 433
 Galesville College, 180
 Garsden, } Wiltshire, Eng., 414, 415, 416, 417
 Garsdon, }
 Geauga Co., O., 324
 Geisslingen, Ger., 289
 Geneva, Switzerland, 343
 General Theological Seminary, 179
 Georgetown, 177, 179
 College, 449
 Demarara, 98
 S. C., 357
 Screven Street, 357
 Georgia, State of, 14, 15, 50, 51, 104, 110, 120, 205,
 Germantown, Pa., 23 [213, 377, 441, 445]
 Germany, Empire of, 346
 Gettysburg, Pa., 36
 Gillingham Parish, Dorsetshire, Eng., 256
 Glasgow, Mo., 56
 University, 172, 177
 Glastonbury, St. Benedict, Eng., 257
 St. John, Eng., 257
 Gloucester, Mass., 273
 Gloucestershire, Eng., 90, 163, 416, 417
 Mass., 204, 313, 314
 Co., Va., 307, 308, 309
 Godmanchester, Huntingdonshire, Eng., 94
 Gorham, Maine, 103, 127, 199
 Gorham Academy, 103
 Goshen, Mass., 52
 Gottingen, University of, 181
 Graffenried, 208
 Grafton, Mass., 215
 Grantville, Mass., 104
 Granville, Ohio, 97, 103
 Gravesend, Eng., 280 [382
 Grayriggin Kendall, Co. Westmoreland, Eng.,
 Great Bardfield, Essex, Eng., 185
 Bend, 212
 Brinton, Co. Northampton, Eng., 401
 Britain, Kingdom of, 144, 166, 222, 311
 Falls, N. H., 15, 21, 22
 Hadham, 413
 Island, 182, 183, 184
 Marlow, Bucks, Eng., 414
 Tue, } Oxfordshire, Eng., 386
 Tewe, }
 Greenfield, Mass., 212, 213, 248, 339
 Hill, Conn., 43

- Greenhill, Middlesex Co., Eng., 300
 Greenland, N. H., 339, 342
 Greenwich, Eng., 90
 Observatory, 55
 Greytown, 101
 Griswold, 179 [374, 449]
 Groton, Mass., 105, 119, 198, 263, 264, 338, 342,
 Grove in the Parish of Tring, Hertfordshire,
 Eng., 382, 386, 388
 Greetworth, {
 Co. Northampton, Eng., 401, 405,
 Gritworth, 413, 417
 Grytworth,
 Grytworth, Northamptonshire, Eng., 400
 Guilford, Conn., 94, 118, 363
 Haddam, Hartfordshire, Eng., 413
 Conn., 94
 Hadley, Mass., 191, 192, 193, 259, 264, 351, 359
 Hague, The, Holland, 311
 Halifax, N. S., 352
 Hall's Stream, Me., 123
 Hallowell, Me., 286
 Hamburg, Germany, 215
 Hamilton, Mass., 26
 College, 100
 Hampden Sydney College, 376
 Hampshire, Mass., 43
 Hampton Court, Eng., 83
 N. H., 75, 193, 194, 195, 273, 343, 364,
 365, 366, 367, 369
 Falls, N. H., 366, 368, 369
 Hanover, N. H., 39, 170, 347
 Co., Va., 156
 Harford County, Md., 338
 Hartford, Conn., 41, 53, 92, 94, 115, 118, 153, 203,
 253, 313, 314, 315, 322, 329, 332,
 333, 361, 432, 449
 North Church, 314
 Old Province House, 332
 South Church, 314
 County, Eng., 413
 Harvard College, 47, 57, 79, 101, 140, 169, 172,
 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179,
 180, 181, 201, 206, 214, 225, 287,
 302, 331, 354, 356, 370, 442, 450
 Austin Hall, 432
 Observatory, 55, 56
 Law School, 101, 345, 370, 432, 442
 Lawrence Scientific School, 370
 Mass., 440
 Harwich, Mass., 52
 Harwood's Creek, Warwick County, Va., 154
 Hassanamissett, { 350, 351
 Hassanamissett, {
 Hatfield, Mass., 359
 Conn., 45, 189, 191, 192, 193, 212, 265
 Broad Oak, Eng., 315, 316, 317
 Barrington Hall, 315, 316
 Priorie, 316
 Haverford College, 180
 Haverhill, Mass., 224, 275, 343
 Haxey, Eng., 405
 Haxne Priory, Eng., 442
 Heather Lea, Cloughton, Birkenhead, Eng., 167
 Heathfield, Parish of, Eng., 438
 Hebron, Conn., 360
 Henrico County, Va., 154
 Hensforde, Co. Somerset, Eng., 90
 Hereford, Eng., 220, 425, 426
 County, Eng., 92, 394
 Herne House, Co. Essex, Eng., 416
 Herriedale, Scotland, 354 [413, 414]
 Hertfordshire, Eng., 91, 243, 382, 383, 385, 389, 396,
 Hiawatha, Kansas, 212
 High Easter, Co. Essex, Eng., 413
 Laver parish, Co. Essex, Eng., 316
 Hill, Bedfordshire, Eng., 83, 88
 View, Lake George, N. Y., 216
 Hill's Point, on the Nansemond River, 370
 Hilman, Ga., 215
 Hinckley, see Inckley.
 Hingham, Mass., 237, 272 [ington, 382]
 Hitchin Registry of the Archdeaconry of Hunt-
- Hobart College, 175, 176, 177, 179, 181
 Holbrook, Mass., 26, 119
 Winthrop Church, 119
 Holdenby, Co. Northampton, Eng., 407
 Holland, Kingdom of, 97, 118, 137, 221
 Holyoke, Mass., 97, 223
 Pine Street, 97
 Honeley, Warwickshire, Eng., 156, 157
 Honiton, Eng., 310
 Hopedale, Mass., 116, 240 [26, 431]
 Hopkinton, Mass., 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 22, 23, 24,
 The Frankland Farm, 22
 Horley, Oxfordshire, Eng., 400
 Horneton, Manor of, Oxfordshire, Eng., 400
 Horsemantine, Parish of, Co. Kent, Eng., 413
 Horton, Kansas, 212
 Houlton, Oxfordshire, Eng., 160
 Me., 123, 432
 Howard, 179
 University, 39
 Hudson, N. Y., 434, 437
 Hunting Creek, Stafford County, Va., 81
 Hull, Mass., 272
 Huntington Valley P. O., Montgomery Co.,
 Penn., 205
 Huntingtoshire, Eng., 94
 Huntstown, Mass., 117
 Hunyborne, Worcester Co., Eng., 160
 Hyde Park, Mass., 449
 N. Y., 36
 Icknield Way, Eng., 383 [434]
 Illinois, State of, 37, 60, 98, 115, 118, 345, 362, 433,
 Imbercourt, Eng., 89
 Imperial Academy of Paris, 56
 Inckley and Wickham, Parish of, Leicestershire,
 Eng., 293
 Indiana, State of, 51, 105, 170
 Indianapolis, Ind., 105
 Ipswich, Mass., 20, 21, 26, 106, 221, 222, 273
 Eng., 133, 324
 Ireland, 24, 94, 103, 117, 166, 222, 305, 403, 406
 Island of St. Thomas, in America, 164
 Islip, {
 Co. Northampton, Eng., 403, 404
 Islipp, {
 Italy, Kingdom of, 18, 24
 Ivanhoe, Manor of, Eng., 383
 James City, Va., 155, 156
 County, Va., 418, 419
 River, Va., 137
 Jamestown, Va., 137
 Japan, Empire of, 448
 Jefferson College, 177, 180
 Jersey, Isle of, 430
 Johns Hopkins University, 211, 449
 Kansas, State of, 212
 Kansas City, Mo., 212
 Kempsey, Eng., 433
 Keene, N. H., 39, 203
 Kendall, Co. Westmoreland, Eng., 382
 Kenesford, Somersetshire, Eng., 91
 Kennebec River, Me., 67, 74, 76, 95, 134, 197
 Kennebunk, Maine, 102
 Kensington, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 154, 411
 N. H., 366
 Kent County, Eng., 91, 158, 200, 243, 382, 397,
 410, 411, 413, 414, 416, 438
 Aldermanbury parish, 158
 Norton parish, 158
 Island, Md., 134
 Kentucky, State of, 51, 119, 219, 221, 222, 450
 Kenyon College, 176, 178, 179, 190
 Kerswell in Kempsey, Eng., 433
 Kicotan, Va., 154
 Killingly, Conn., 328
 Kimball Union Academy, 39
 King's College, 180
 Kingsbury, N. Y., 251
 Kingsland, Eng., 83
 Kingston, Warwickshire, Eng., 412
 Mass., 104
 R. I., 189

- Kingston, } N. H., 365
 Kingstown, }
 Kittery, Maine, 20, 356, 357, 450
 Kynnerton, Eng., 258

 "Laberdon meadow," Maine, 201
 Labrador, 449
 La Crosse, Wis., 101
 Lafayette College, 177
 Lake George, N. Y., 216
 Hill View, 216
 Lake Champlain, 22
 George, 43 [444]
 Lancashire, Eng., 82, 83, 92, 111, 217, 380, 381, 443,
 Lancaster, Eng., 447
 Mass., 14, 118, 265, 371, 440
 N. H., 36
 Pa., 37
 Lansing, Mich., 119
 Larned, Kansas, 212
 Lawrence, Kansas, 178, 212
 Lawrenceville, N. J., 101
 Leamington Hastings, Warwickshire, Eng., 64
 Leavenworth, Kansas, 212
 Lebanon, Conn., 170, 202
 Indian School, 170
 Leckhampstead, Co. Bucks, Eng., 393, 408
 Lee, Mass., 448
 N. H., 217, 370
 Leicester, Mass., 93, 140, 141, 143
 Leicestershire, Eng., 83, 84, 88, 168, 381
 Lenox, Mass., 244, 249, 432
 Leominster, Mass., 440
 Lewes, Co. Sussex, Eng., 438
 St. Anne's House, 438
 Lewisburgh, Pa., 13
 Lewisham, Parish of, Co. Kent, Eng., 410, 411
 Lewiston, Me., 103
 Lexington, Mass., 327
 Leyden, Holland, 97, 179
 Libbery, Co. Wigorn, Eng., 167
 Lichfield, Eng., 60
 Lillington, Co. Bucks, Eng., 383, 388
 Limerick, Ireland, 167
 Limington, Me., 101
 Lincolnshire, Eng., 90
 Lindsborg, Kansas, 212
 Linebrook, Mass., 445
 Linn-Towne, Mass., 274
 Lisbon, Portugal, 11
 Observatory, 56
 Little Compton, Mass., 433
 Harbor, Pascataqua, 181
 Littleton, Co. Worcestershire, Eng., 412
 Mass., 287
 Litchfield, Conn., 42, 329
 County, Conn., 251, 288
 Liverpool, Eng., 55, 111, 217, 218, 331, 413, 444
 Bank Hall, 444
 Logstown, 450
 London, Eng., 55, 63, 79, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87,
 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 94, 103, 108, 115, 134,
 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 144, 150,
 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 157, 158, 159,
 160, 161, 162, 165, 166, 167, 168, 184,
 185, 204, 206, 221, 258, 280, 290, 291,
 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 299, 300, 301,
 303, 304, 305, 309, 311, 324, 326, 331,
 332, 336, 342, 343, 356, 367, 380, 382,
 383, 384, 391, 392, 393, 394, 397, 398,
 401, 406, 407, 411, 413, 414, 415, 416,
 418, 424, 427, 429, 430, 438, 443, 448, 449
 Addle Street, 428
 Basinghill Street, 165
 Bassie-Shaw, 84
 Bedlam, 89
 Boundary Road, N. W., 108, 326
 Brewers' Hall, Addle Street, 428
 British Museum, 220, 300, 303, 389
 Cary Lane, 167
 Charterhouse School, 139, 300
 Cheapside, 160
 Christ Church, 161
 College, 305
 Hospital, 305

 London, Eng.—
 Church of St. Lawrence, 84
 Mary, Aldermanbury, 83, 84, 85, 89

 Coleman Street, 162, 305
 College of Arms, 86
 The Counter in the Poultry, 89
 Woodstreet, 89

 Covent Garden, 392
 Devonshire Square, 167
 Dow gate Street, 159
 Essex Court in Middle Temple, 85
 Fenchurch Street, 294
 Fleet Prison, 136
 Friday Street, 89
 Gray's Inn, 185, 413
 Haberdashers Hall, 415
 Holborn Cross, 291
 Inner Temple, 158, 321
 Inns of Court, 108
 Lincoln's Inn Fields, 112
 Lombard Street, 204
 Ludgate, 86, 89
 Maryland Point, Essex, 139
 Mary de la Savoy, 394
 Mary Le Bow, 293, 294
 Merchant Taylors' School, 103, 427
 Middle Temple, 84, 88, 167, 410
 "The Minorites, { 411
 "The Minorities, {
 Trinity Chapel, 411
 Newgate, 291, 292
 Market, 305
 Street, 86

 Old Bridewell, 384
 Jewry, 87
 Outwich, 204
 Precincts of White friars, 168
 Queen Hithe Gate, 161
 St. Anne, 295
 Agnes, 295
 Andrew Undershaft, 204
 Bartholomew the Less, 91
 Bartholomew's Hospital, 83
 Faith's, 411
 Giles without Cripplegate, 90
 James Clerkenwell, 414
 John Zachries, 167
 Katherine Cree, 161, 309
 Margaret Moyses Parish, 89
 Martin's, 204
 Outwich, 204
 Mary's Le Strand, 92
 Michael, Pater Noster, 303, 304
 Olave, Hart Street, 294
 Olaves in the Old Jury, 89
 Pulkers, 290, 291
 Sepulchre's, 291, 292, 293
 Stephen's, 162
 Thomas the Apostle, 160
 Somerset House, 429
 Thames Street, 161
 The Swan and Star, 86
 Threadneedle Street, 166
 Vintner's Hall, 161
 "Vintny Ward," 133
 Wood Street, 166
 Wardour Street, 342

 Londonderry, N. H., 369
 Long Island, N. Y., 41, 431
 Longley, Yorkshire, Eng., 91
 Longmeadow, Mass., 98, 100, 203
 Los Angeles, Cal., 102
 Loudon, N. H., 367
 Louisa County, Va., 156
 Louisburg, N. H., 368
 Louisiana, State of, 60, 51, 120
 Louisville, Ky., 219
 Loveland, O., 204 [197, 202, 432]
 Lowell, Mass., 17, 19, 20, 25, 33, 37, 88, 54, 109,
 Colburn's Tavern, 54
 Lower Newport, Ohio, 450
 Norfolk, Va., 154
 Lowick, Eng., 404
 Lowton, Parish of, Co. Bucks, Eng., 91

- Ludlow, Vt., 105
 Lunenburg, Mass., 94, 371
 County, Va., 208
 Luton, Bedfordshire, Eng., 382, 383, 387
 Luzerne County, Pa., 337
 Lyme, Conn., 189, 254, 358, 360
 Lynn, Mass., 97, 209, 226, 310, 353, 448
 Lynnfield Centre, Mass., 445
 Lynnhaven Bay, Va., 154
 Lynsted, Kent County, Eng., 290
 Lyons Farms, N. J., 431

 Machias, Me., 101
 Macksworth Island, Me., 208
 Madbury, N. H., 217
 Madison, Wis., 56, 93, 94, 112, 113, 120, 223
 Madnan's Neck, Queen's Co., Long Island,
 Madrid, Spain, 393 [N. Y., 163]
 Maine, State of, 13, 20, 79, 93, 95, 97, 101, 102, 103,
 106, 114, 115, 117, 119, 122, 127, 210,
 342, 345, 347, 348, 356, 357, 369, 432,
 434, 442, 449, 450
 Malden, Mass., 278, 334, 349
 First Baptist Church, 334
 Malmsbury, Eng., 415
 Malvern, Herfordshire, Eng., 324
 Mamaroneck, N. Y., 290
 Manchester, Mass., 26, 447, 448
 N. H., 105, 341
 Manhattan, N. Y., 212
 Mansfield, Mass., 207
 Manti, Sanpete Co., Utah, 202
 Marblehead, Mass., 11, 95, 274
 Marietta, Ohio, 111, 216, 450
 Marion, Ohio, 212
 Market Deeping, Eng., 325
 Marcey Vicarage, 325
 Marlborough, Mass., 13, 93, 266, 372, 431
 Park Street, 431
 Marshall College, 178
 Marshfield, Mass., 106, 200
 Marston, Eng., 83, 88
 Maryland, State of, 35, 50, 51, 82, 112, 133, 134,
 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 143, 154,
 170, 450
 Point, Co. Essex, Eng., 139, 338
 Mary le Bow Parish, 293
 Massachusetts Bay, 161, 186
 State of, 14, 15, 16, 17, 21, 23,
 24, 26, 32, 33, 35, 37, 38, 39, 40,
 42, 43, 52, 64, 79, 92, 93, 94, 95, 97,
 98, 100, 101, 102, 104, 105, 106,
 107, 109, 110, 111, 113, 114, 115,
 116, 117, 118, 119, 133, 149, 152,
 165, 169, 191, 221, 237, 310, 320,
 322, 326, 327, 333, 335, 349, 356,
 363, 370, 371, 403, 429, 431, 432,
 434, 435, 436, 437, 440, 441, 444,
 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450
 Massacoe, Conn., 153
 Mattax, Eng., 81
 Mattox, Co. West Moreland, Va., 307
 Mauchog, 350
 Maydestone, Co. Kent, Eng., 413
 Medfield, Mass., 24, 26, 102, 105, 266, 272, 283, 286,
 287, 325
 South Street, 286
 Medford, Mass., 16, 23, 278, 328
 Medway, 238
 Mass., 10
 Meldreth, in Diocese of Ely, Eng., 296
 Mendon, }
 Medaun, } Mass., 259, 267, 350, 351, 431
 Mendum, }
 Mendon, Conn., 95
 Mentmore, Co. Bucks, Eng., 91, 92
 Summerleyes Close, 91
 Mercer County, O., 296
 Mercey, Eng., 444
 Meriden, N. H., 39
 Conn., 99
 Merrimac River, 196
 Mexico, 311, 344
 City of, 124
 Michigan, State of, 93, 115, 119, 178, 347
 Middleburg, O., 290
 Middlebury College, 176, 178
 Vt., 116
 Middle Claydon, } Co. Bucks, Eng., 382, 384,
 Claydon, } 386, 391, 392
 Middlesex County, 147, 151
 Eng., 79, 83, 162, 167, 382,
 404, 406, 407, 408, 409,
 411, 425, 438
 Mass., 26, 93, 201, 204, 371
 Canal, Mass., 17
 Middleston Stony, Oxfordshire, Eng., 386
 Parish Church, 386
 Makins, 387
 Middleton, Mass., 214
 Middletown, Conn., 56, 253, 363 [252, 443]
 Milford, Conn., 95, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248,
 Mass., 15, 116
 Millville, N. Y., 432
 Milsted, Eng., 200
 Milton, Eng., 220
 Mass., 80, 105, 143, 272, 282, 283, 285, 287,
 289, 328, 432
 Milwaukee, Wis., 202
 Mineral Point, Wis., 345, 347
 Minneapolis, Minn., 338
 Minnesota, State of, 109, 430
 River, 109
 Minsterworth, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 90
 Missenden, Co. Bucks, Eng., 160
 Mississippi, State of, 56, 101
 River, 112, 119
 Missouri, State of, 51, 56
 Mobile, } 431
 Mowella, }
 Mohawk Valley, 437
 Mollington, Warwickshire, Eng., 400, 412
 Monhegan, Maine, 201
 Monmouth, N. J., 338
 Montgomery Co., Penn., 205
 Huntington Valley, 205
 Montpelier, Vt., 432
 Montreal, Canada, 120
 Montserat, 307
 Moose Island, Me., 114
 Moosehead Lake, Me., 127
 Moreton, Eng., 340
 Morlaix, Bretagne, France, 133
 Morrisania, N. Y., 101
 Morristown, N. J., 101
 Morton Morrell, Warwickshire, Eng., 412
 Mosquito Coast, 111
 Motton Island, Va., 419
 Moultonborough, N. H., 366
 Mount Hope, R. I., 350
 Mount Vesuvius, Italy, 18
 Much Waltham, Co. Essex, Eng., 387
 Norstend, 387
 Mull, Isle of, 446
 Munich, 56
 Munster, Province of, Ireland, 403
 Muscovy, 299
 Myrickville, Mass., 344
 Mystic, Mass., 147, 334

 Nansemond County, Va., 137
 River, Va., 370
 Nantasket, Mass., 330
 Nantes, France, 370
 Nantucket, Mass., 26
 Naples, Italy, 18
 Napton, Warwickshire, Eng., 64
 Narraganset, 351, 352, 353
 Township, No. I., 347
 (See Buxton).
 Nashua, N. H., 120
 Nashville College, 179
 Normal College University, 224
 Nassau Hall, N. J., 47
 Natchez, Miss., 288
 Natick, Mass., 15, 16, 26, 29, 32, 195
 National City, California, 127

- Nazing, Eng., 322 [449, 450
 Needham, Mass., 109, 110, 111, 115, 120, 216, 333,
 Netherby, Co. Cumberland, Eng., 411
 Netherlands, 331
 New Amsterdam, 118, 280 [449
 Bedford, Mass., 101, 116, 118, 210, 344, 435,
 Berne, N. C., City of, 208
 Beshipscoot, 152
 Brunswick, 239
 England, 20, 24, 26, 31, 47, 53, 78, 79, 80, 84,
 85, 86, 87, 88, 91, 95, 104, 107, 109,
 119, 125, 149, 150, 151, 152, 156, 161,
 163, 164, 165, 183, 185, 203, 204, 206,
 209, 215, 216, 224, 237, 280, 295, 296,
 297, 300, 301, 303, 310, 332, 340, 341,
 347, 348, 355, 370, 381, 429, 432, 433,
 441, 446
 Hampshire, State of, 15, 16, 17, 21, 23, 24,
 26, 31, 34, 36, 37, 38, 39, 43,
 50, 51, 60, 91, 95, 100, 101,
 102, 104, 105, 106, 109, 120,
 160, 165, 181, 183, 184, 185,
 202, 206, 224, 225, 341, 347,
 357, 364, 370, 376, 428, 432,
 437, 446, 450
 Historical Society, 35
 Hampton, N. H., 437
 Hantsire, 184
 Hartford, Conn., 315
 Haven, Conn., 94, 99, 108, 109, 119, 205, 209,
 211, 219, 243, 329, 334, 375,
 431, 443
 Centre Church, 108
 Ipswich, N. H., 105
 Jersey, State of, 47, 50, 51, 101, 112, 119,
 170, 172, 173, 174, 175, 178, 180,
 219, 311, 312, 375, 376, 431, 448, 450
 College of, 47
 Kent County, Va., 156, 308, 309
 London, Conn., 116, 118, 244, 329
 County, Conn., 339, 348, 449
 Marblehead, Me., 121, 189
 Milford, 248, 250, 251, 252
 First Church, 252
 Park Lane, 252
 Orleans, La., 101, 288, 323
 Plymouth Colony, 104, 445
 Rochelle, N. Y., 224
 Sarum, Wiltshire, Eng., 171
 York City, 36, 38, 44, 46, 47, 54, 55, 56, 79,
 96, 97, 98, 102, 103, 113, 118, 169, 176,
 179, 204, 205, 207, 208, 209, 216, 323,
 358, 370, 375, 380, 433, 439, 446, 448
 Broadway, 341
 Century Building, 96
 Clinton Place, 96, 216
 Delmonico's, 111
 East 57th Street, 97, 209
 Lenox Library, 107
 Nassau Street, 202
 Park Place, 446
 Union Square, 113
 West 23d Street, 439
 State of, 9, 11, 19, 36, 50, 51, 92, 96,
 97, 100, 101, 118, 163, 197, 210,
 217, 223, 224, 226, 241, 245, 311,
 312, 327, 338, 341, 362, 363, 432,
 433, 434, 437, 440, 446, 447, 448,
 450
 Newark, N. J., 47, 119, 431 [450
 Valley, N. Y., 92, 118, 223
 Newbold-Astbury, Co. Chester, Eng., 84
 Newbury, Mass., 23, 97, 112, 112, 119, 193, 194,
 204, 225, 274, 305, 323, 324, 341,
 344, 437
 Byfield Parish, 112, 119
 Dummer Academy, 112, 119
 Newburyport, Mass., 14, 15, 22, 97, 105, 446, 450
 Old South Church, 15
 Woodland Street, 97
 Newcastle, Eng., 137
 New Castle, N. H., 183, 185
 Newington, 217
 Newport, R. I., 105, 116, 118, 207, 302, 335, 433,
 435
- Newton, Mass., 169, 171, 198, 434
 Centre Street, 434
 Lower Falls, 449
 St. Mary's Church, 449
 L. I., 41
 Newtown, 246, 247, 248, 252, 253, 328, 333
 Niagara, N. Y., 448
 Nicaraugua Lake, 111
 Nismes, France, 105
 Norfolk County, Eng., 382
 Conn., 329
 Mass., 10, 100, 119, 194
 Va., 208
 Normal College University, 224
 Normandy, France, 105
 North America, 133, 164, 166, 332 [211, 441
 North Carolina, State of, 50, 51, 92, 106, 178, 208,
 Easton, 210
 Hampton, Mass., 143, 153, 186, 187, 191,
 192, 193, 259, 268, 324
 N. H., 368, 369
 Northamptonshire, Eng., 82, 103, 112, 380, 381,
 382, 392, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402,
 403, 404, 406, 412, 413, 414, 415,
 416, 420
 Northampton, Eng., 398, 399
 Mass., 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 359, 368
 Meeting-house hill, 40
 The Warner house, 40
 The West bridge, called Spangstone, 398, 399
 Northborne, Co. Kent, Eng., 397
 Northfield, Mass., 42, 43
 North Billerica, Mass., 17, 19, 24
 North Greenfield, 325
 Hartland, Vt., 450
 Parish, Conn., 202
 River, 200
 Saugus, Mass., 448
 West Territory, 377
 Northumberland County, Va., 307, 447
 Norton, Mass., 207, 325
 Norwalk, Conn., 249
 Norway, Me., 203, 214
 Norwich, Conn., 144, 221
 Eng., 433
 Cathedral, 433, 442
 Nottingham, Eng., 168
 Nova Albion, 136, 138
 Scotia, 203, 209, 239, 435, 449
 Nunington, Eng., 410
- Oakland, Cal., 226
 Windsor Hotel, 226
 Ocracoke Inlet, 211
 Ohio, River, 112, 119 [450
 State of, 51, 95, 97, 101, 102, 103, 111, 202, 324,
 Old Camden District, S. C., 336
 "Old Kent," Maryland, 199, 200
 Oldthorppe, Co. Northampton, Eng., 401
 Olivet College, 180
 Omaha, Neb., 102, 208
 Ombersley, Eng., 409
 Oneida, N. Y., 342
 Onelepe, }
 Onelepe, }
 Oneleape, } Co. Leicester, Eng., 83, 84, 88
 Wanlippe, }
 Wanlip, }
 Onset, Mass., 196
 Orange, N. J., 431
 Osborne, Kansas, 212
 Oswego, N. Y., 343, 344
 Co., N. Y., 344
 Otisco, N. Y., 118
 Otterton, Devonshire, Eng., 414, 416, 429
 Overstone, Co. Northampton, Eng., 406
 Oxford, Eng., 83, 103, 108, 112, 135, 138, 157, 159,
 160, 326, 380, 396, 401, 406, 412,
 415, 416, 422
 Brasenose College, 389, 393, 422
 County, 159, 382, 386, 387, 400
 Jesus College, 297, 430
 Magdalen College, 104, 220
 Oriol College, 401

- Oxford, Eng.—
 Queen's College, 112
 St. John's College, 103
 University, 95, 104, 108, 135, 172, 173, 176,
 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 389,
 430
 Welsh College, 296
Oxfordshire, Eng., 257
 Worminghall Parish, 257
 Oyster River, 217
 Pacific Ocean, 102
 Packachoug, 350
 Packington, Leicestershire, Eng., 168
 Packinton, Eng., 381, 389
 Palmer's Island, Md., 135, 138
 Fort Conquest, 138
 Paris, France, 56, 111, 113, 225, 323
 Boulevard Saint Germain, 111
 Rue Cujas, 113, 323
 Ky., 119
 Pascataq, }
 Pascataug, } N. H., 181, 195, 196
 Pascataqua, }
 River, Maine, 356
 Pattishill Parish, Eng., 399
 Pautucket Falls, Mass., 197
 Paxton, Mass., 341
 Peekskill, N. Y., 43
 Pelham, N. H., 325
 Pemaquid, Me., 197, 201
 Pembina, 220
 Pembroke, N. H., 437
 Pendley, Manor of, Hertfordshire, Eng., 389, [393
 Penketh, Lancashire, Eng., 218, 443
 "Pennichuck Brook," 339
 Pennsylvania, State of, 13, 23, 36, 37, 50, 51, 100,
 104, 119, 217, 223, 224, 337, 446,
 447, 449, 450
 University, 169, 172, 173, 174, 180
 Peoria, Ill., 37
 Pershore, Eng., 410
 Nanuton Rectory, 410
 Peterborough, Eng., 401
 Pevensey, Eng., 438
 Castle, 438
 Philadelphia, Pa., 35, 53, 54, 100, 102, 104, 112, 115,
 119, 169, 170, 171, 198, 289, 311,
 323, 326, 332, 337, 339, 375, 443
 Christ Church, 332
 Manual Training School, 332
 Public Academy, 169, 311
 Walnut Street, 443
 Philip Patent, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 250
 Phillips Exeter Academy, 34, 35, 344
 Andover Academy, 38, 214
 Piddlestone, Co. Bucks, Eng., 92
 Piggwacket, 347
 Piscataqua, Me., 67, 76
 Pittsburg, Pa., 450
 Pittsfield, Mass., 342, 449
 Pittsfield, N. H., 102, 104, 344
 Plainfield, Conn., 93
 N. H., 325 [225, 301
 Plymouth, Mass., 57, 74, 93, 95, 106, 152, 223, 224,
 Colony, 349, 350, 353
 N. H., 432
 Pocomoke River, Md., 135
 Pocumtuck Valley, Mass., 212
 Pomfret, Conn., 93, 95, 119, 343, 344
 Pompey, N. Y., 251
 Pope's Creek, Co. Westmoreland, Va., 417
 Portingale, 299
 Port Royal, 58
 Portland, Maine, 103, 106, 115, 117, 119, 121, 122,
 123, 125, 128, 130, 131, 132, 210, 288,
 324, 339
 Baxter Library, 210
 Congress Street, 122
 Exchange Street, 103
 Fish Lane, 103
 Free Street, 122
 Gorham Academy, 122, 123
 Middle Street, 103
 Portland, Me.—
 Park Street, 122
 Portland Academy, 122
 Second Parish Church, 119
 Portsmouth, N. H., 24, 74, 76, 106, 160, 181, 204,
 226, 325, 344, 370, 428, 450
 Eng., 94
 R. I., 115, 118
 Portugal, 30, 56
 Potopaco, }
 Port Tobacco, } Md., 137
 Potomac River, Maryland, 101, 134, 137, 306, 417
 Prerogative, Court of Canterbury, Eng., 204
 Princess Anne Co., Va., 154
 Princeton, Mass., 142
 Princeton, N. J., 47, 219, 334
 College, 47, 48, 57, 103, 219, 375
 Seminary, 101
 Providence, R. I., 13, 54, 98, 105, 116, 170, 210, 296,
 301, 302, 303, 325, 328, 343, 375, 431,
 432, 435, 436, 449
 Brown University, 170, 210, 298
 St. John's Church, 325
 St. Paul's Church, 435
 Waterman Street, 210
 Prussia, Kingdom of, 311
 Pudgett, }
 Pudgicott, } 149, 153
 Pudgicott, }
 Puncapauge, Mass., 268
 Purleigh, Co. Essex, Eng., 387, 389, 394, 395
 Quebec, Canada, 93, 134
 Queen's College, New Jersey, 376
 Creek, Co. York, Va., 419
 Quenby, S. C., 309
 Quincy, Mass., 93
 "Quo-quanna-pussackessa-nay-noy," 339
 Racine College, 180, 312
 Radway, Warwickshire, Eng., 401, 411, 412
 Rainsford Island, Eng., 20
 Raleigh, N. C., 211
 Randolph, Mass., 119
 Rappahannock River, 305
 Rappahannock County, Va., 380
 Ratley, Parish of, Warwickshire, Eng., 412
 Raymond, N. H., 369
 Raynham, Mass., 98
 Reading, Mass., 101, 278
 Redbanks, Ky., 450
 Redland, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 163
 Rehoboth, Mass., 13, 237
 Revere, Mass., 33
 Rhode Island, State of, 13, 50, 51, 54, 98, 99, 101,
 105, 115, 116, 118, 210, 240, 299, 301,
 302, 312, 322, 347, 353, 375, 376, 377,
 431, 432, 433, 435, 440, 441, 448, 449
 Richmond, Va., 115, 120, 154, 206, 225, 226, 290,
 305, 336, 342, 436
 Libbey Prison, 290
 Westmoreland Club House, 436
 Richmond Co., Ga., 205
 Co. Surrey, Eng., 115, 164, 409
 Green, Richmond, Eng., 164
 Ribble, Eng., 444
 Ridgefield, Conn., 244, 245, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251
 Rio Grande River, 102
 Ripon, Yorkshire, Eng., 407
 Rixton, Lancashire, Eng., 444
 Roanoke, Va., 208
 Rochdale, Eng., 218, 443
 Rochester N. H., 285
 University, 178, 179
 Rockbeare Manor, Devonshire, Eng., 118
 Rockford, Ill., 115, 118, 434
 Rockingham County, N. H., 35, 370
 Rockville, Conn., 329
 Rome, Italy, 18
 New York, 100
 Rothwell, Co. Northampton, Eng., 399
 Rowley, Mass., 26, 274, 437 [324, 340, 352
 Roxbury, Mass., 80, 93, 104, 147, 153, 272, 285, 322,
 Conn., 247
 Royalston, Mass., 287

- Royal Windsor College, 175
 Rumford, Maine, 97
 Russell, Mass., 105
 Russia, Empire of, 315
 Rutgers College, 170, 180, 376
 Rutland, Vt., 328
 Rutland County, Eng., 112
 Rydgway, Eng., 258
 Rye, N. H., 366, 367

 Saco, } Me., 65, 69, 70, 72, 76, 197
 Sacho, } Falls, 70
 River, Maine, 348
 Sands, 71, 73
 Sagadahock, Maine, 95
 Saint Agnes, 295
 Alban's College of Arms, 295
 Herts, 294, 295, 301, 302
 Parish of, 294, 297
 Andrew, 177, 179, 399
 Andrews, N. B., 332
 Anne, 295
 Anne Black Friars, 406
 Antholins, London, 158
 Augustine, Florida, 26, 110
 Bartholomew Hospital, 305
 Edmund the King, Lombard Street, 204
 Gabriel, 294
 George the Martyr, 166
 Giles in the Fields, 163, 404
 Gregory's by St. Paul, 204
 Inigos Creek, Md., 139
 Inegres, 136
 James parish, S. Carolina, 309
 (Goose Creek) parish, Berkley Co., 309
 Church, near Charleston, S. C.
 Clerkenwell, 414
 John, 179
 N. B., 331, 332
 Trinity Church, 332
 Zacharies, 167
 John's parish, 158
 Johnsbury, Vt., 38, 225
 Lawrence River, 98
 Louis, City of, 323
 Margaret's, Westminster, Eng., 167, 403
 Martin Vintry Ward, 133
 Martins le Grand, 167
 Martin's in the Fields, 167, 408, 409
 Outwich, 204
 Mary, Md., 134
 Redcliffe, 163
 Mary Le Strand, 407
 Michael Querne, 294
 ad Bladum, 294
 Paul, Minn., 133, 430
 Peters, Co. Herts, Eng., 91
 Peter's Church, Nottingham, Eng., 168
 in town of St. Alban's, 294, 297
 Church in Rome, 134
 River, 109
 Pulkers, 290, 291
 Stephens, 179
 Thomas the Apostle, 299
 Salcombe, Eng., 429
 Salem, Mass., 58, 97, 101, 105, 112, 117, 119, 147,
 197, 204, 214, 216, 224, 226, 274, 329, 334,
 342, 353, 431, 445, 447, 448
 Essex Co. Court House, 326, 334, 342
 Institute, 206, 445, 448
 N. Y., 245, 249
 Salisbury, Conn., 249
 Salisbury, Eng., 217
 Mass., 100
 N. H., 75, 106
 Vt., 116
 Salt Lake City, 431
 Salte, Co. Stafford, Eng., 83
 San Bernardino, Cal., 127
 Sanbornton, N. H., 369
 San Francisco, Cal., 24, 101, 102, 226
 Battery Street, 102
 Jackson Street, 102

 Sandy Cove, Me., 200
 Sandwich, Mass., 223
 Santa Fé, New Mexico, 102
 Sancelito, Cal., 101
 Saratoga, N. Y., 218, 287
 Saughall Massey, Eng., 443
 Savannah, Ga., 213
 "Pulaski House," 213
 Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., 226
 Saybrook, Conn., 222, 223
 Scandinavia, 438
 Scarborough, 259
 Dunstan, } 65, 70, 72
 Dunsten, }
 Maine, 65, 66, 68, 72
 Schenectady, N. Y., 437
 Scituate, Mass., 190, 199, 203
 Scotland, 18, 27, 354, 434, 447
 Scotts Hall, Co. Kent, Eng., 414
 Seabrook, N. H., 364
 Seaford, Eng., 438
 Sedan, Kansas, 212
 Selborne, Eng., 12
 Shadwell, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 79
 Parish of St. Paul, 79
 Shaprick Parish, Co. Somerset, Eng., 257
 Sharp's Creek, Va., 305
 Sharon, Mass., 284, 285
 Sheffield, Berkshire Co., Mass., 251
 Shelburne, Mass., 212
 Shenley, Eng., 294
 Shenandoah Valley, 226
 Shepstone sup Stower, Co. Worcester, Eng., 64
 Sherborn, Mass., 32
 Shirley Hundred Island, Va., 154
 Shockebogue, 350
 Short Hills, N. J., 168
 Shrewsbury, Mass., 117
 Shropshire, Eng., 218, 430
 Shurtleff College, 180
 Simsbury, Conn., 153
 Skaneateles, N. Y., 118
 Skowhegan, Me., 434
 Smith's Island, Va., 419
 Smithfield, Eng., 291
 R. I., 432
 Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C., 57
 Soham, Eng., 405
 Solihull, Eng., 90
 Somersworth, N. H., 204
 Somerset, Balstonborough parish, 256
 Combe Hay parish, 257
 Dundry Parish, 257
 East Coker parish, 257
 Glastonbury, St. Benedict, 257
 St. John's parish, 257
 Shapwick Parish, 257
 Somersetshire, Eng., 90, 91, 166, 220, 256, 257,
 309, 310, 325, 331, 356
 Somerton, Somersetshire, Eng., 356, 357
 S. C., 356
 Somerville, Mass., 111, 113, 335, 445
 Soulbury, Co. Bucks, Eng., 92
 South America, 205
 Southampton, Mass., 40
 South Berwick, Me., 20
 Boston, 181, 191, 217, 332
 Carolina, State of, 14, 50, 51, 110, 111, 143,
 252, 356, 357, 441
 Deerfield, 329
 Eggenocke River, 339
 Framingham, Mass., 18
 Harmony Grove, 18
 Hadley, Mass., 42
 Hampton, Mass., 324
 Hempstead, Eng., 290
 Mountain, 226
 Natick, Mass., 15
 Salem, 250
 Wales, 297
 Windsor, Conn., 207
 Southold, L. I., 153

- Southwark Borough, Surrey Co., Eng., 166
 Co. Surrey, 94
 St. George the Martyr, 166
 St. Olave's, 94
- Spain, Kingdom of, 133, 299, 440
- Spilmandine in the Parish of Horsemandine,
 Co. Kent, Eng., 413
- Spirito Sancto River, 431
- Spotsylvania, Va., County of, 156
- Springfield, Co. Essex, Eng., 396, 415
- Springfield, Mass., 42, 188, 269, 286, 340, 351, 359
 O., 287
- Spurwink, Me., 72
- Squirrel Island, Me., 201
- Stafford, Eng., 84
 County, Va., 81, 82, 83
 Town, Eng., 160
- Stanton Wyke, Somersetshire, Eng., 340
- Stebonheath parish, 154, 162
- Stephenson County, Ill., 345
- Stepney, Eng., 84
 parish, Va., 154, 162 [411
 parish, Middlesex Co., Eng., 183, 309,
 Bethnal Green, 309
- Sterling, Conn., 102
 Mass., 440
- Stockbridge, Mass., 432
- Stoddard, N. H., 325
- Stoughton, Mass., 120, 283, 284, 285, 289
 Bay Road, 284
 Stoughton Street, 284
- Stoughtonham, Mass., 284
- Stonington, Conn., 93
- Strabane, Md., 306
- Strafford, Eng., 134, 137
- Stratford, Conn., 321, 322
- Stratford on Avon, Eng., 412
 Woodstreet Ward, 412
- Streethaine, Eng., 429
- Studlie, Eng., 90
- Stutesbury, { Northamptonshire, Eng., 400, 414
 Stutesbury, {
- Sudbury, Eng., 22
 Mass., 93, 197, 201, 202, 441
- Suffield, Mass., 41, 42
- Suffolk County, Mass., 72, 161 [447
 Eng., 133, 139, 382, 430, 433, 442,
 Burnham Thorpe, 139
 Institute of Archaeology, 221
- Sulgrave, { Northamptonshire, Eng., 350, 381,
 Souldgrave, { 389, 391, 393, 398, 399,
 Sowgrave, { 400, 401, 402, 403, 407,
 Solgrave, { 408, 413, 420, 421
 Preston Lane, 398, 399
 Stanbridge Lane, 398
- Summer Islands (Bermudas), 90
- Surrey County, Va., 155
 Eng., 94, 115, 218, 382, 409, 449
- Surry, N. H., 325
- Susquehanna River, Md., 135
- Sussex Co., N. Y., 251
 Eng., 413, 421, 438, 439
- Sutton Gannock, Co. Lincoln, Eng., 90
- Swanzy, N. H., 325
- Sweden, Kingdom of, 438
- Swithland, Eng., 88
- Switzerland, 18, 24, 36, 38
- Syracuse, N. Y., 209, 242, 253, 447
- Talbot County, Md., 305
- Tamworth, Co. Warwick, Eng., 411
- Taunton, Eng., 310
 Mass., 98, 106, 207, 209, 210, 310, 325,
 328, 329, 344, 436
 River, 329
- Tedbury, Gloucestershire, Eng., 416
- Tennessee, State of, 50
- Thames River, Eng., 134, 138
- Thistleworth, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 408
- Thrapston, Eng., { 381, 389, 403, 406, 416
 Thrapston, {
- Tiverton, in Devon, 210
- Tokio, Japan, 448
- Topeka, Kansas, 212
- Topsfield, Mass., 275, 445
- Topsham, Me., 13
- Toronto, Canada, 209
- Tottenham, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 159
 Parish, Co., Middlesex, Eng., 83
- Transylvania University, 219
- Tring, { parish of, Co. Herts, Eng., 382, 383,
 Tryng, { 384, 385, 387, 389, 391, 392
 Grove, 382, 386, 388
 Willsterne, 383, 384
- Trinity College, 170, 174, 176, 178, 179, 180
- Troy, N. Y., 11, 19, 209, 324, 325
 Gale Place, 209
- Turkey, Empire of, 299, 301, 302, 311, 376
- Turweston, { Co. Bucks, Eng., 414
 Towerstone, {
- Tyngsborough, Mass., 26, 123, 199,
- Tyringham, Mass., 250, 251
- Tyrrels, Co. Essex, Eng., 139
- Union College, 176, 178, 179, 180, 434, 437
- United States of America, 20, 47, 52, 93, 96, 97,
 98, 101, 104, 108, 115, 118, 119, 123,
 170, 207, 208, 219, 239, 332, 336, 339,
 370, 376, 438, 441, 449
- University of North Carolina, 211
 Mississippi, 56
 Pennsylvania, 169, 170, 332
 Virginia, 441
 Wisconsin, 56, 110
- Upper Mills Village, 286
- Upton, Co. Warwick, Eng., 111, 411, 412
- Utah, Territory of, 202, 431
- Utica, N. Y., 285
- Utrecht, Holland, 211
- Uxbridge, Mass., 202, 431
- Valdarno, Italy, 18
- Val Richer, Normandy, France, 105
- Venezuela, 205
- Venice, Italy, 18, 25
- Vermont, State of, 38, 50, 51, 100, 105, 116, 119,
 176, 177, 178, 288, 432, 445, 450
- Vevey, Switzerland, 331
- Vienna, Austria, 56
- Virginia, State of, 47, 50, 51, 81, 82, 90, 94, 115,
 116, 120, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139,
 144, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 167, 205,
 206, 208, 306, 308, 309, 334, 336, 337,
 376, 379, 380, 381, 382, 385, 395, 396,
 397, 398, 402, 403, 407, 417, 418, 420
 430, 436, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450
 University of, 441
- Voluntown, Windham County, Conn., 103
- Wading River, 270
- Wakefield, Mass., 115, 339
- Walbrooke, Eng., 158
- Waldingfield, Suffolk, Eng., 166
- Wales, 117, 296
- Wallingford, Conn., 332, 432
- Walpole, Mass., 9, 11, 21, 100, 283, 287, 325
 High Street, 283
 N. H., 370
- Waltham, Mass., 105
 Abbey, Co. Essex, Eng., 322
- Wando River, S. C., 356
- Wanlippe, see Onele-pe.
- Wandsworth, Co. Surrey, Eng., 218
 Birdhurst Road, 218
- Wapping, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 425
- Wareham, Mass., 168
- Warehouse Point, Conn., 432
- Warren, R. I., 170, 327, 375
- Warrington, Eng., 111 [448
- Warton, Lancashire, Eng., 82, 83, 218, 423, 443, 447,
 Warwick, Mass., 42, 43
 R. I., 432
- Warwickshire, Eng., 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 156, 157,
 258, 381, 399, 400, 401, 411, 412, 413
- Washington, D. C., 23, 37, 39, 52, 57, 105, 109,
 112, 113, 121, 172, 207, 208, 222,
 226, 312, 323, 342, 343, 370, 441, 449
 Corcoran Street, 207, 208

Washington—

County, Ohio, 450
 Parish, County Westmoreland,
 Va., 81, 379
 Mathodack River, 81
 Round Hills, 81
 Territory, 229
 Waterbury, Conn., 243
 Waterford, N. Y., 93, 238
 Watertown, Mass., 94, 104, 117, 121, 198, 214,
 223, 242, 256, 278, 338, 432
 N. Y., 226
 Waterville, Me., 225
 The Way and Purchas Grant, Pe-
 jepscoth Purchas, 152
 College, 437
 Waymouth's Pond, 200, 201
 Wayne County, Pa., 305
 Waynesboro', Georgia, 14
 Weare, N. H., 109
 Weathersfield, Vt., 445
 Weighmouth, Mass., 273
 Wellington, Kansas, 212
 Wells, Eng., 356
 Me., 74, 93, 195, 259, 353
 Wendover, Eng., 392
 Wenham, Mass., 275, 435
 Wesleyan University, Conn., 56
 West Brattleboro', Vt., 450
 Glenwood Seminary, 450
 Cornwall, Vt., 119
 Indies, 89, 148, 315, 357, 406
 Kirby, Eng., 111
 Medford, Mass., 202
 Mill, County of Hertford, Eng., 156
 Roxbury, Mass., 106
 Smithfield, 305
 Springfield, Mass., 43
 Virginia, State of, 50, 51
 Westbury, Co. Bucks, Eng., 414
 super Trym, Gloucestershire, Eng.,
 163, 393
 Westchester County, N. Y., 250
 Westfield, Mass., 269
 Westford, Mass., 289
 Westminster, Eng., 291, 296, 403
 Star Chamber, 296, 297, 298
 Vt., 237
 Westmoreland County, Eng., 381
 Va., 81, 305, 379, 417
 Court House, Va., 379
 N. H., 106
 Westerly, R. I., 448
 Westfield, Mass., 40, 42, 43, 105
 Westhorpe, Eng., 406
 Wethersfield, Conn., 42, 94, 222, 223, 242, 294, 333,
 359, 363, 449
 Weymouth, Mass., 105, 282, 349
 Whately, Oxfordshire, Eng., 159
 Wheddon Chase, Eng., 392
 Whethampsted, Eng., 384, 388, 389
 Archdeacon's Court, 389
 Whitby, Va., 115, 116
 Whitehall, Eng., 83, 411
 Whitehaven, Cumberland County, Va., 82
 St. Nicholas Church, 82
 White Mountains, N. H., 98, 126, 129, 130, 131, 132
 Wichita, Kansas, 212
 Wicke, Manor of, Eng., 408
 Wickham, Leicestershire, Eng., 293
 Wickhamford, Co. Worcester, Eng., 409, 448
 Wigginton, Co. Herts, Eng., 383
 Wigorn County, Wales, 167

Wilkesbarré, Penn., 223, 337, 446
 North Franklin Street, 337
 William & Mary College, Va., 155, 177, 180, 208
 Williamsburg, City of, 206
 Va., 138, 208, 418
 "Powder House," 208
 Williamsburgh, Mass., 42
 Williams College, 183, 174, 175, 176, 179, 180
 Williamsport, Pa., 447
 Wiltshire, Eng., 382, 414, 415, 416, 417
 Wilton, Me., 432
 Wimbledon, Surrey, Eng., 290
 Winchester, Eng., 135
 Mass., 106
 Windham County, Conn., 102, 103
 Me., 104, 121, 127, 128, 131, 199
 Windleshaw, Eng., 444
 Windsor, Conn., 40, 92, 117, 203, 207, 333, 449
 Locks, Conn., 115, 117, 207
 Mass., 153
 Wing, Manor of, Eng., 383
 Wingfield Church and Castle, 442
 Winslow, Eng., 345
 Winter Harbor, Me., 71, 195
 Wisconsin, State of, 56, 93, 94, 101, 112, 113, 120,
 325, 346, 348, 441
 University of, 441
 Witherdale, Eng., 442
 Woburn, Mass., 156, 197, 279
 Wollaton, Co. Northampton, Eng., 405
 Woodbridge, Conn., 246, 252
 Woodcock's, Mass., 269
 Woodford, Eng., 399, 400
 Woodstock, Conn., 324
 Woolverston Park, Suffolk, Eng., 165
 Woolverton, {
 Woolverdington, { Warwickshire, Eng., 412, 413
 Woolwich, Me., 203
 Woonsocket, R. I., 115, 116, 237, 238, 241, 242
 Fire Corporation, 241
 Gas Works, 241
 Hospital, 241
 Institutions for Savings, 241
 National Bank, 241
 Worcester, Mass., 19, 107, 115, 142, 145, 225, 327,
 341, 342, 434
 Maine Street, 225
 Piedmont Street, 327
 Technological Institute, 210
 Eng., 258, 395, 409, 433
 St. Andrews, 433
 County, Mass., 14, 26, 141, 202
 Eng., 64, 381, 409, 412
 Worminghall Parish, Oxfordshire, Eng., 257
 Wostershire, N. Y., 245
 Wrentham, Mass., 9, 13, 22, 205, 237, 238, 270, 286
 Day's Academy, 238
 Indian Brook, 9
 Saddle Hill, 9
 Wyoming, Pa., 337
 Yalding, Co. Kent, Eng., 91
 Yale College, 37, 41, 43, 47, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176,
 177, 178, 179, 180, 206, 219, 252, 255,
 311, 370, 439
 Yarmouth, Mass., 434
 Yorkshire, Eng., 242, 243, 407, 411
 York, {
 Yorke, { Me., 76, 193, 195, 392
 County, Me., 71, 78, 79, 102, 347, 356
 Eng., 380, 381, 397
 Va., 155, 308, 309, 419
 Yorkhill, Co. Hereford, Eng., 394

THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

N^o CLXIX.
VOL. XLIII.—JANUARY, 1889.

IN MEMORIAM MAJORUM.

PUBLISHED UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

BOSTON:
THE SOCIETY'S HOUSE, 18 SOMERSET STREET.
DAVID CLAPP & SON, PRINTERS.
35 BEDFORD STREET.

TERMS \$3 A YEAR, IN ADVANCE.

COMMITTEE ON PUBLICATION.

JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M. (<i>Editor</i>),	WILLIAM B. TRASK, A.M.,
LUCIUS R. PAIGE, D.D.,	HENRY H. EDES,
EDMUND F. SLAFTER, A.M.,	HENRY E. WAITE,
JEREMIAH COLBURN, A.M.,	FRANCIS E. BLAKE.

CONTENTS—JANUARY, 1889.

** Illustrations :

1. Portrait of REV. ELIAS NASON (<i>to face page 9</i>).	
2. Trots of Dorchester and Boston, tabular pedigree (<i>to face page 80</i>).	
I. MEMOIR OF REV. ELIAS NASON, M.A. By William B. Trask, A.M.	9
II. PORTRAITS OF NEW HAMPSHIRE PUBLIC MEN. By Hon. Benjamin F. Prescott	34
III. THE POMEROYS OF NORTHAMPTON. By William K. Wright, Esq.	39
IV. INSCRIPTIONS IN COLCHESTER BURYING GROUND. (<i>Continued.</i>) Com. by Frank E. Randall, Esq.	44
V. ALUMNI OF THE COLLEGE OF NEW JERSEY WHO HAVE HELD OFFICIAL POSITION. By Richard H. Greene, A.M.	47
VI. AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF ALVAN CLARK. Com. By Hon. William A. Richardson, LL.D.	52
VII. PETITION OF GEDNEY AND OTHERS RELATIVE TO SALEM FISHING KETCHES. Com. by William B. Trask, A.M.	58
VIII. INNOLDERS IN BOSTON IN 1714. Com. by John S. H. Fogg, M.D.	59
IX. WILL OF FOULKE WALDRON AND ABSTRACTS OF OTHER WILLS. By John B. Newcomb, Esq.	60
X. SOLDIERS IN KING PHILIP'S WAR. No. XXIV. By the Rev. George M. Bodge, A.M., S.T.B.	64
XI. THE TROTTS OF DORCHESTER AND BOSTON. By Edward Doubleday Harris, Esq.	79
XII. GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND. (<i>Continued.</i>) By Henry F. Waters, A.M.	81
XIII. NOTES AND QUERIES:	
Notes.—Heredity, 80; Origin of Gen. Grant, 92; Ralph Bradhurst, 93.	
Queries.—Everett and Brown; Wetherbee; Bush; Baxter; Folsom; Cossé or Cosset, 93; Genealogical Queries—Willoughby and Lord; Fiske, 94; Young; Derby, 95.	
Historical Intelligence.—Alumni Oxonienses, 95; Devonshire and Cornwall Notes and Queries; Winslow Memorial; Andover Records; Henry R. Stiles; Genealogies in preparation, 96; Town Histories in Preparation, 97	80, 92-97
XIV. SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS:	
New England Historic Genealogical Society; Old Colony Historical Society; Rhode Island Historical Society, 98; New Haven Colony Historical Society, 99	98-99
XV. NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY:	
William Hilton, Esq.; George W. Harding; Rev. Albert Barnes, 100; Francis A. Fabens, A.M.; Capt. William F. Goodwin, 101; Josiah Drake, Esq.; Oliver B. Dorrance, Esq., 102; Rev. Henry Longueville Mansel, 103; Samuel G. Drake; Winslow Lewis, M.D.; Henry Bond, M.D.; Col. James W. Sever; Hon. John A. Andrew, 104; Hon. Nathan Appleton; Samuel Appleton, Esq.; Hon. Samuel D. Bell; Jonathan B. Bright, Esq.; Hon. William Cranch; Rev. Samuel Cutler; Hon. Mark Doolittle; Rev. Joseph B. Felt; Hon. Calvin Fletcher; William B. Fowle, Esq.; Francois Pierre Guillaume Guizot, LL.D.; William T. Harris, A.M.; John Howland, Esq.; Hon. Abbott Lawrence, 105; Hon. Nahum Mitchell; Hon. John A. Poor; William H. Prescott, LL.D.; Benjamin P. Richardson, Esq.; Lucius M. Sargent, A.M.; Lemuel Shattuck, Esq.; Thomas Sherwin, A.M.; Hon. David L. Swain; Rev. John A. Vinton; Luther Wait, Esq.; John C. Warren, M.D.; Hon. Daniel Webster; Hon. Samuel S. Wilde; Hon. William D. Williamson; Hon. Levi Woodbury, 106	99-106
XVI. BOOK NOTICES	107
XVII. RECENT PUBLICATIONS	119
XVIII. DEATHS	120

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.—The regular meetings of this institution are held at the SOCIETY'S HOUSE, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts, on the first Wednesday of every month, except July, August and September, at half past 3 o'clock, P.M. The Library is open daily from 9 o'clock, A.M., to 5 o'clock, P.M., except Saturday, when it is closed at 2 o'clock, P.M.

New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT \$2.00 PER ANNUM,
BY THE SOCIETY, BERKELEY LYCEUM, 19 WEST 44th ST., NEW YORK.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

DR. SAMUEL S. PURPLE, MR. THOMAS G. EVANS,
REV. BEVERLEY R. BETTS, GEN. JAS. GRANT WILSON, MR. EDWARD F. de LANCEY.

The twentieth volume of this valuable quarterly begins with the number for January, 1889.

Subscriptions for 1888 should be sent to Dr. GEORGE H. BUTLER, Treasurer, 64 Madison Avenue, New York, where single numbers and also complete sets can be obtained. Single number, price 60 cents, mailed to any address on receipt of the price.

AMERICAN JOURNAL OF NUMISMATICS.

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY. THE TWENTY-THIRD VOLUME BEGAN
JULY 1, 1888.

Subscription, Two DOLLARS per Volume, *in advance.*

Prompt Remittances are requested.

Communications desired from those interested in the Science.

Address JEREMIAH COLBURN,
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

THE EAST ANGLIAN.—Or, NOTES AND QUERIES on Subjects connected with the Counties of Suffolk, Cambridge, Essex and Norfolk. Edited by the Rev. C. H. EVELYN WHITE, F.S.A., F.R.Hist.S., Vicar of Christ Church, Chesham, Bucks; late Hon. Secretary of the Suffolk Institute of Archæology, &c.

Part I. Commencing an entirely New Series of this well-known Serial was issued 1st January, 1885, and is Published Monthly. Vol. II. commenced January 1st, 1887. Annual Subscription, 5s. post free. Single Part sent on receipt of Sixpence in Stamps.

Vol. I., bound in green cloth, 10s. 6d.

IPSWICH, England: PAWSEY & HAYES, Ancient House.

LONDON; GEORGE REDWAY, 15, York Street, Covent Garden.

NORTHERN NOTES AND QUERIES, connected with Scotland and the English Border Counties. Edited by the Rev. A. W. CORNELIUS HALLEN, M.A., F.S.A., Scot. Published Quarterly. Annual subscription (payable in advance), 4s., which entitles the Subscriber to the Supplement, viz. a Transcript of Ralph Rokeby's *Æconomia Rokebeiorum*, in 4 quarterly parts.

Published by DAVID DOUGLAS, CASTLE STREET, EDINBURGH, SCOTLAND.

Letters and Subscriptions to be sent to EDITOR, *Northern Notes and Queries*, Alloa, Scot.

THE INDEX LIBRARY.

A Series of Indexes and Calendars to British Records.

ISSUED MONTHLY.

Edited by W. P. W. PHILLIMORE, M.A., B.C.L.,

Author of 'How to Write the History of a Family,' etc.

The First Series consists of the following Indexes, with official references:—

1. Chancery Proceedings, Bills, and Answers, 1625–1649.
2. Royalist Composition Papers, Series I. and II.
3. "Signet" Indexes, forming a Key to the Patent Rolls, 1584–1624.
4. Northamptonshire and Rutland Wills, 1510–1652.

The Work is printed in a handy octavo form, with old-faced type cast especially for this Work, in double columns, and published on the first of each month. Each part contains not less than 48 pages. Prospectus sent on application.

Subscription £1 1s. per annum, post free. A "Library Edition" on large paper is also issued quarterly: Annual Subscription £1 11s. 6d. post free. Single numbers 2s. each.

London, England: CHARLES J. CLARK, 4 Lincoln's Inn Fields, W. C.

The Harleian Society.

Instituted for the publication of inedited Manuscripts
relating to Genealogy, Family History and Heraldry.

Council Room.—140 Wardour Street, London, W., England.

President.

His Grace the Duke of Manchester, K. P.

Honorary Treasurer.

J. Jackson Howard, Esq., LL.D., F.S.A., 3, Dartmouth Row, Blackheath, London, S. E.

Honorary Secretaries.

George J. Armytage, Esq., F.S.A., Clifton-Woodhead, Brighouse, England,
J. Paul Rylands, Esq., F.S.A., Heather-Lea, Cloughton, Birkenhead, England.

Honorary Local Secretary for Washington and District.

William H. Upton, Esq., Wallawalla, Washington.

Honorary Local Secretary for Connecticut.

The Hon. Daniel C. Eaton, New Haven, Connecticut.

Entrance Fee 10s. 6d. Annual Subscription £1:1:0.

All matters relating to membership should be addressed to Mr. Rylands, Mr. Upton, or Mr. Eaton, from whom any information respecting the Society may be obtained.

COMMEMORATIVE DISCOURSE

ON THE


HON. MARSHALL P. WILDER, LL.D.

BY

REV. ANDREW P. PEABODY, D.D., LL.D.,

For sale by the Society, 18 Somerset St., Boston.

Price 50 cts in cloth or 25 cts in paper.

 **MEMORIAL BIOGRAPHIES.**—The New England Historic Genealogical Society is publishing a series of volumes of memoirs of its deceased members. Four volumes have already been issued, and the fifth is in preparation. The price is \$2.25 per volume; when sent by mail, the postage, 25 cents, will be added.

DONATIONS TO THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.—Parcels for this Society may be left as follows:

In London, England, with Mr. W. Wesley, Bookseller, 28 Essex Street, Strand, addressed to the New England Historic Genealogical Society, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass., care of the Smithsonian Institution, Washington, United States.

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, on the first day of January, April, July and October, at \$3 a year in advance, or 75 cts. a number. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait on steel. Address, JOHN WARD DEAN, Editor, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

N^o. CLXX.
VOL. XLIV.—APRIL, 1889.

IN MEMORIAM MAJORUM.

PUBLISHED UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

BOSTON:
THE SOCIETY'S HOUSE, 18 SOMERSET STREET.
DAVID CLAPP & SON, PRINTERS.
35 BEDFORD STREET.

TERMS \$3 A YEAR, IN ADVANCE.

EDITOR.
JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.

Publishing Committee.

ALBERT H. HOYT, A.M., FRANCIS H. BROWN, M.D., HENRY H. EDES,
JOHN T. HASSAM, A.M., FRANK E. BRADISH, A.B.

CONTENTS—APRIL, 1889.

** Illustrations :*

I.	Portrait of JOHN FARWELL ANDERSON (to face page 122).	
I.	MEMOIR OF JOHN F. ANDERSON, Esq. By the Rev. <i>George M. Bodge, A.M.</i>	122
II.	THOMAS CORNWALLIS AND THE EARLY MARYLAND COLONISTS. By the Rev. <i>Edward D. Neill, D.D.</i>	133
III.	LETTERS OF NATHANIEL NOYES TO WILLIAM HENSHAW, 1774-75. Com. by <i>Miss Harriet E. Henshaw</i>	140
IV.	EXTRACTS FROM HOWARD'S NOTARIAL RECORDS, 1670. Com. by <i>William B. Trask, A.M.</i>	149
V.	GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND. (Continued.) By <i>Henry F. Waters, A.M.</i>	151
VI.	IMPRESSMENTS AT WAREHAM, 1741-8. Com. by <i>William Root Bliss, Esq.</i>	168
VII.	ALUMNI OF THE UNIVERSITY OF PENNSYLVANIA WHO HAVE HELD OFFICIAL POSITIONS. By <i>Richard H. Greene, A.M.</i>	169
VIII.	THACHER FAMILY. Com. by <i>Samuel P. May, Esq.</i>	171
IX.	HARVARD COLLEGE ALUMNI WHO HAVE RECEIVED THE HONORARY DEGREES NAMED. By the Hon. <i>William A. Richardson, LL.D.</i>	172
X.	WITCHCRAFT IN NEW HAMPSHIRE IN 1656. By <i>John S. H. Fogg, M.D.</i>	181
XI.	LITHOBOLIA OR THE STONE THROWING DEVIL. By <i>John Ward Dean, A.M.</i>	183
XII.	BILLETING OF SOLDIERS UNDER MAJOR SETH POMEROX, 1747. Com. by <i>William K. Wright, Esq.</i>	186
XIII.	INSCRIPTIONS IN COLCHESTER BURYING GROUND. (Continued.) Com. by <i>Frank E. Randall, Esq.</i>	188
XIV.	BILLETING OF MASSACHUSETTS FORCES. Com. by <i>John S. H. Fogg, M.D.</i>	191
XV.	SOLDIERS OF KING PHILIP'S WAR. No. XXV. By the Rev. <i>George M. Bodge, A.M.</i>	193
XVI.	ANDERSON PEDIGREE. By the Rev. <i>George M. Bodge, A.M.</i>	198
XVII.	NOTES AND QUERIES: Notes.—Tilden, 199; Waymouth's Pond Revisited, 200; Entries in Middlesex Registry; Richardson, Wright and Wight, 201; A Remarkable Event, 202. Queries.—Brown; Hinchman or Hinksman; Jabez Wright; Johnson; James King, 202; Hamilton; Smith; Mary Chauncey; Genealogical Queries, 203. Replies.—Patterson Family, 203; Willoughby; Barrett; Ham, 204; Everett and Brown; Cosset; Rev. Elias Nason, 205. Historical Intelligence.—A curious Virginian Medal, 205; Stiles's National Historical Magazine; James A. Emmerton, M.D., and Henry F. Waters, A.M.; Bell's Bench and Bar of New Hampshire, 206; Quarter Millenary of Taunton; Centenary of the Inauguration; Tilley's Genealogical Queries; New edition of Stiles's Windsor, Ct.; De Graffenried Family Memorial, 207; Virginia Antiquities; Indian Remains on Mackworth's Island; Genealogies in Preparation, 208	199-209
XVIII.	SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS: New England Historic Genealogical Society; Old Colony Historical Society, 209; Maine Historical Society; Rhode Island Historical Society, 210; New Haven Colony Historical Society; North Carolina Historical Society, 211; Kansas Historical Society; Pocumtuck Valley Historical Society, 212; Georgia Historical Society, 213	209-213
XIX.	NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY: Henry A. Whitney, A.M., 213; Hon. Charles L. Flint, A.M., 214; George W. Harding, Esq., 215	213-215
XX.	BOOK NOTICES	215-224
XXI.	RECENT PUBLICATIONS	224-225
XXII.	DEATHS	225-226
XXIII.	REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON THE REVISION OF THE CONSTITUTION OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY, WITH THE BY-LAWS ADOPTED	227-236

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, on the first day of January, April, July and October, at \$3 a year in advance, or 75 cts. a number. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait on steel. Address, JOHN WARD DEAN, Editor, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

PARTS I. TO XV. NOW READY.

Published Monthly, Price Two Shillings. Annual Subscription, One Guinea.

The Index Library.

A Series of Indexes and Calendars to British Records.

EDITED BY W. P. W. PHILLIMORE, M.A., B.C.L.,

QUEEN'S COLLEGE, OXFORD,

AUTHOR OF "HOW TO WRITE THE HISTORY OF A FAMILY," ETC., ETC.

The First Series consists of the following Indexes:—

- I.—Chancery Proceedings, temp. Chas. I. 1625–49.
- II.—Signet Index, 1584–1624.
- III.—Royalist Composition Papers; Index Nominum, Series I. and II.
- IV.—Northamptonshire and Rutland Wills, 1510–1652.

A great boon.—*The Athenæum*. These series are likely to be of inestimable value.—*Notes and Queries*.

PROSPECTUS ON APPLICATION.

Now Ready, Royal 8vo, 210, xvi. pp., Cloth Gilt, 10s. 6d.

NORTHAMPTON AND RUTLAND WILLS,

proved in the Court of the Archdeacon of Northampton, 1510 to 1652. Edited by W. P. W. PHILLIMORE, M.A., B.C.L. This forms Volume I. of the INDEX LIBRARY, and gives references to about Eighteen Thousand Wills.

London: CHAS. J. CLARK, 4, Lincoln's Inn Fields, W. C.

BOSTON, MASS.: CUPPLES & HURD.

New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT \$2.00 PER ANNUM,
BY THE SOCIETY, BERKELEY LYCEUM, 19 WEST 44th ST., NEW YORK.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

DR. SAMUEL S. PURPLE, MR. THOMAS G. EVANS,
REV. BEVERLEY R. BETTS, GEN. JAS. GRANT WILSON, MR. EDWARD F. de LANCEY.

The twentieth volume of this valuable quarterly begins with the number for January, 1889.

Subscriptions for 1889 should be sent to Dr. GEORGE H. BUTLER, Treasurer, 64 Madison Avenue, New York, where single numbers and also complete sets can be obtained. Single number, price 60 cents, mailed to any address on receipt of the price.

THE EAST ANGLIAN.—Or, NOTES AND QUERIES on Subjects connected with the Counties of Suffolk, Cambridge, Essex and Norfolk. Edited by the Rev. C. H. EVELYN WHITE, F.S.A., F.R.Hist.S., Vicar of Christ Church, Chesham, Bucks; late Hon. Secretary of the Suffolk Institute of Archæology, &c.

Part I. Commencing an entirely New Series of this well-known Serial was issued 1st January, 1885, and is Published Monthly. Vol. III. commenced January 1st, 1889. Annual Subscription, 5s. post free. Single Part sent on receipt of Sixpence in Stamps.

Vols. I. and II., bound in green cloth, 10s. 6d. a volume.

IPSWICH, England: PAWSEY & HAYES, Ancient House.

LONDON: GEORGE REDWAY, 15, York Street, Covent Garden.

NORTHERN NOTES AND QUERIES, connected with Scotland and the English Border Counties. Edited by the Rev. A. W. CORNELIUS HALLEN, M.A., F.S.A., Scot. Published Quarterly. Annual subscription (payable in advance), 4s., which entitles the Subscriber to the Supplement, viz. a Transcript of Ralph Rokeby's *Economia Rokebiorum*, in 4 quarterly parts.

Published by DAVID DOUGLAS, CASTLE STREET, EDINBURGH, SCOTLAND.

Letters and Subscriptions to be sent to EDITOR, *Northern Notes and Queries*, Alloa, Scot.

The Harleian Society.

Instituted for the publication of inedited Manuscripts
relating to Genealogy, Family History and Heraldry.

Council Room.—140 Wardour Street, London, W., England.

President.

His Grace the Duke of Manchester, K. P.

Honorary Treasurer.

J. Jackson Howard, Esq., LL.D., F.S.A., 3, Dartmouth Row, Blackheath, London, S. E.

Honorary Secretaries.

George J. Armytage, Esq., F.S.A., Clifton-Woodhead, Brighouse, England,
J. Paul Rylands, Esq., F.S.A., Heather-Lea, Cloughton, Birkenhead, England.

Honorary Local Secretary for Washington and District.

William H. Upton, Esq., Wallawalla, Washington.

Honorary Local Secretary for Connecticut.

The Hon. Daniel C. Eaton, New Haven, Connecticut.

Entrance Fee 10s. 6d. Annual Subscription £1:1:0.

All matters relating to membership should be addressed to Mr. Rylands, Mr. Upton, or Mr. Eaton, from whom any information respecting the Society may be obtained.

AMERICAN JOURNAL OF NUMISMATICS.

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY. THE TWENTY-THIRD VOLUME BEGAN
JULY 1, 1888.

 Subscription, Two DOLLARS per Volume, *in advance.*


Prompt Remittances are requested.

Communications desired from those interested in the Science.

Address

JEREMIAH COLBURN,

18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

 MEMORIAL BIOGRAPHIES.—The New England Historic Genealogical Society is publishing a series of volumes of memoirs of its deceased members. Four volumes have already been issued, and the fifth is in preparation. The price is \$2.25 per volume; when sent by mail, the postage, 25 cents, will be added.

DONATIONS TO THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.—Parcels for this Society may be left as follows:

In London, England, with Mr. W. Wesley, Bookseller, 28 Essex Street, Strand, addressed to the New England Historic Genealogical Society, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass., care of the Smithsonian Institution, Washington, United States.

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.—The regular meetings of this institution are held at the SOCIETY'S HOUSE, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts, on the first Wednesday of every month, except July, August and September, at half past 3 o'clock, P.M.

The Library is open daily from 9 o'clock, A.M., to 5 o'clock, P.M., except Saturday, when it is closed at 2 o'clock, P.M.

THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

N^o. CLXXI.
VOL. XLIII.—JULY, 1889.

IN MEMORIAM MAJORUM.

PUBLISHED UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

BOSTON:
THE SOCIETY'S HOUSE, 18 SOMERSET STREET.
DAVID CLAPP & SON, PRINTERS.

115 HIGH STREET.

TERMS \$3 A YEAR, IN ADVANCE.

EDITOR.
JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.

Publishing Committee.

ALBERT H. HOYT, A.M., FRANCIS H. BROWN, M.D., HENRY H. EDES,
JOHN T. HASSAM, A.M., FRANK E. BRADISH, A.B.

CONTENTS—JULY, 1889.

*** Illustrations :*

I. Portrait of IRA BALLOU PECK (<i>to face page 237</i>).	
I. MEMOIR OF IRA BALLOU PECK, Esq. By <i>John Ward Dean, A.M.</i>	237
II. NORTHRUP GENEALOGY. By <i>Hon. A. Judd Northrup</i>	242
III. INSCRIPTIONS IN COLCHESTER BURYING GROUND. (<i>Continued.</i>) Com. by <i>Frank E. Randall, Esq.</i>	253
IV. EXTRACTS FROM ENGLISH PARISH REGISTERS RELATING TO THE FAMILIES OF KING AND HAINES. Com. by <i>Rufus King, Esq.</i>	256
V. WILL AND INVENTORY OF GEORGE WALDERNE OF ALCESTER. Com. by <i>John B. Newcomb, Esq.</i>	258
VI. SOLDIERS OF KING PHILIP'S WAR. No. XXVI. By the <i>Rev. George M. Bodge, A.M.</i>	259
VII. GENEALOGY OF RICHARD BAKER. By <i>Edmund J. Baker, Esq.</i>	279
VIII. GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND. (<i>Continued.</i>) By <i>Henry F. Waters, A.M.</i>	290
IX. COLUMBIA COLLEGE ALUMNI WHO HAVE HELD OFFICIAL POSITIONS. By <i>Richard H. Greene, A.M.</i>	311
X. ELLERY FAMILY. By <i>Miss Mary K. Talcott</i>	313
XI. LETTERS OF ROGER WILLIAMS, 1629. Com. by <i>George Alan Lovendes, Esq.</i>	315
XII. HASSAM FAMILY, ADDITIONAL NOTES. By <i>John T. Hassam, A.M.</i>	320
XIII. NOTES AND QUERIES:	
<i>Notes.</i> —The Curtiss Family of Stratford, Conn., 321; Burr's Alphabet, 322; Kimball, 323.	
<i>Queries.</i> —Tabouët; Young—Burchan; Noyes, 323; Kenyon; Bradford—Raymond; Hampden; Pratt; Elliott and Sweeting Queries, 324; New Hampshire Lawyers, 325.	
<i>Replies.</i> —Alvan Clark; Cobb, 325.	
<i>Historical Intelligence.</i> —Rev. John Maverick; Nathaniel Ward as a Lawyer; Gray's Inn Admission Register, 326; The Pennsylvania Society of the Sons of the Revolution; Genealogies in Preparation, 327	321-327
Washington and Williams, page 3 of cover.	
XIV. SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS:	
New England Historic Genealogical Society, 327; Rhode Island Historical Society; Old Colony Historical Society, 328; Connecticut Historical Society, 329; New Haven Colony Historical Society; Maine Genealogical Society, 330	327-330
XV. NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY:	
Stanton Blake, A.B., 330	330-331
XVI. BOOK NOTICES	331-341
XVII. RECENT PUBLICATIONS	341-343
XVIII. DEATHS	343-346

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.—The regular meetings of this institution are held at the SOCIETY'S HOUSE, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts, on the first Wednesday of every month, except July, August and September, at half past 3 o'clock, P.M.

The Library is open daily from 9 o'clock, A.M., to 5 o'clock, P.M., except Saturday, when it is closed at 2 o'clock, P.M.

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, on the first day of January, April, July and October, at \$3 a year in advance, or 75 cts. a number. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait on steel. Address, JOHN WARD DEAN, Editor, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

PARTS I. TO XVIII. NOW READY.

Published Monthly, Price Two Shillings. Annual Subscription, One Guinea.

The Index Library.

A Series of Indexes and Calendars to British Records.

EDITED BY W. P. W. PHILLIMORE, M.A., B.C.L.,

QUEEN'S COLLEGE, OXFORD,

AUTHOR OF "HOW TO WRITE THE HISTORY OF A FAMILY," ETC., ETC.

The First Series consists of the following Indexes:—

- I.—Chancery Proceedings, temp. Chas. I. 1625–49.
- II.—Signet Index, 1584–1624.
- III.—Royalist Composition Papers; Index Nominum, Series I. and II.
- IV.—Northamptonshire and Rutland Wills, 1510–1652.

A great boon.—*The Athenæum*. These series are likely to be of inestimable value.—*Notes and Queries*.

PROSPECTUS ON APPLICATION.

Now Ready, Royal 8vo, 210, xvi. pp., Cloth Gilt, 10s. 6d.

NORTHAMPTON AND RUTLAND WILLS,

proved in the Court of the Archdeacon of Northampton, 1510 to 1652. Edited by W. P. W. PHILLIMORE, M.A., B.C.L. This forms Volume I. of the INDEX LIBRARY, and gives references to about Eighteen Thousand Wills.

London: CHAS. J. CLARK, 4, Lincoln's Inn Fields, W. C.

BOSTON, MASS.: CUPPLES & HURD.

New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT \$2 00 PER ANNUM.

BY THE SOCIETY, BERKELEY LYCEUM, 19 WEST 44th ST., NEW YORK.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

DR. SAMUEL S. PURPLE, MR. THOMAS G. EVANS,
REV. BEVERLEY R. BETTS, GEN. JAS. GRANT WILSON, MR. EDWARD F. de LANCEY.

The twentieth volume of this valuable quarterly began with the number for January, 1889.

Subscriptions for 1889 should be sent to Dr. GEORGE H. BUTLER, Treasurer, 64 Madison Avenue, New York, where single numbers and also complete sets can be obtained. Single number, price 60 cents, mailed to any address on receipt of the price.

THE EAST ANGLIAN.—Or, NOTES AND QUERIES on Subjects connected with the Counties of Suffolk, Cambridge, Essex and Norfolk. Edited by the Rev. C. H. EVELYN WHITE, F.S.A., F.R.Hist.S., Vicar of Christ Church, Chesham, Bucks; late Hon. Secretary of the Suffolk Institute of Archaeology, &c.

Part I. Commencing an entirely New Series of this well-known Serial was issued 1st January, 1885, and is Published Monthly. Vol. III. commenced January 1st, 1889. Annual Subscription, 5s. post free. Single Part sent on receipt of Sixpence in Stamps.

Vols. I. and II., bound in green cloth, 10s. 6d. a volume.

IPSWICH, England: PAWSEY & HAYES, Ancient House.

LONDON: GEORGE REDWAY, 15, York Street, Covent Garden.

NORTHERN NOTES AND QUERIES, connected with Scotland and the English Border Counties. Edited by the Rev. A. W. CORNELIUS HALLEN, M.A., F.S.A., Scot. Published Quarterly. Annual subscription (payable in advance), 4s., which entitles the Subscriber to the Supplement, viz. a Transcript of Ralph Rokeby's *Economia Rokebeiorum*, in 4 quarterly parts.

Published by DAVID DOUGLAS, CASTLE STREET, EDINBURGH, SCOTLAND.

Letters and Subscriptions to be sent to EDITOR, *Northern Notes and Queries*, Alloa, Scot.

New England Historical and Genealogical Register.

DEVOTED TO THE

History, Biography, Genealogy, and Antiquities of
America.

Edited by JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.

Established in 1847. Vol. 43 commenced Jan., 1889.

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY AT \$3.00 A YEAR,

BY THE

New England Historic Genealogical Society,

No. 18 SOMERSET ST., BOSTON, MASS.

Each number contains not less than 96 pages and an engraving on steel.

TESTIMONIALS.

From the late Hon. Marshall P. Wilder, Ph. D., LL.D., of Boston.—"No other work is so rich in materials which give an insight into the history of the people of New England, their manners, customs and mode of living in bygone days."

From the late Col. Joseph L. Chester, LL.D., D. C. L., of London, England.—"To me the work, of which I possess a complete set, is invaluable. I consult it constantly, not only for matters relating directly to Americans, but also in reference to English families of the seventeenth century, concerning whom these volumes contain a vast amount of information not to be found elsewhere. There are no books in my library that I would not sooner part with than my set of the REGISTER."

From the Hon. J. Hammond Trumbull, LL.D. Hartford, Conn., Pres't of the Conn. Hist. Soc.—"Almost every week I find occasion to search the indexes for historical or genealogical material not to be found elsewhere, and which, but for the REGISTER, would not have been preserved. The promises of its projectors have been more than fulfilled. Every succeeding volume enhances the value of the series as a work of reference. To students it is no longer merely a convenience; it has become a necessity."

From the late William Cullen Bryant, New York.—"I think highly of the New England Historical and Genealogical Register. It preserves many facts of interest which would, but for such a repository, be soon forgotten."

From the Rev. Alonzo H. Quint, D. D., Dover, N. H.—"A single old document, recently discovered and published in the REGISTER, I should have counted cheap at the cost of the whole set."

From the Hon. Chas. H. Bell, LL.D., President of the New Hampshire Historical Society.—"There is scarcely a work in the library of a historical reader which could not be spared with less inconvenience."

From Harper's Magazine.—"It is an admirable repository of those family facts and details which are always interesting and useful, and an agreeable miscellany of all kinds of historical and antiquarian information. It has active assistance from historical and family students in all parts of the country."

From Notes and Queries (London).—"Many of the papers are as interesting and important to English as to American readers, as they contain valuable details respecting several Anglo-American families probably not to be obtained elsewhere."

From the Western Christian Advocate (Cincinnati).—"It is the oldest work of the kind in the world, and yet is ever fresh and valuable. It is also one of the very few publications that increase in pecuniary value as they grow in age, every successive volume having a value, for permanent preservation, greater than the subscription price."

From the Danville (Va.) Times.—"Its pages are a continued conservatory of original documentary matter of the past, of inestimable value to the historian, and of deep interest to the general reader, presenting vividly successive pictures and phases of the varying manners, customs, and traits of our forefathers, thereby furnishing a key to our national progress."

From the Boston Evening Transcript.—"Indispensable to the historian and antiquary."

The Salem Press Publishing and Printing Co.

INCORPORATED UNDER THE LAWS OF MASSACHUSETTS, 1889.

HENRY WHEATLAND, President.
OF SALEM.

EBEN PUTNAM, Treasurer,
BOX 2713, BOSTON.

We wish to call the attention of readers of the REGISTER to the fine line of work done by us at moderate prices. We shall pay particular attention to

GENEALOGICAL, HISTORICAL AND SCIENTIFIC

publications, thus continuing the reputation already acquired by the SALEM PRESS during its existence of twenty years under its former owners, F. W. PUTNAM & Co., for fine Historical and Scientific work.

We keep on hand a variety of specimen blanks, useful to genealogists, and shall always be pleased to send sample of work, etc., upon application.

GEO. A. BATES, Gen. Manager,
SALEM, MASS.

FOR SALE, CHEAP.

A file of the Boston Daily Advertiser from Jan. 1, 1875, to Sept. 30, 1886.

Address, CHAS. A. RICE,

B. & A. R. R. Baggage Room, Boston.

WASHINGTON AND WILLIAMS.—The October number of the REGISTER will contain an article by Mr. Waters giving the result of his researches concerning the ancestry of George Washington, which,—since the publication of Col. Chester's paper (See REGISTER, xx. 25-35) twenty-two years ago, in which he disproved the hitherto accepted pedigree,—has eagerly been sought by American and English genealogists. It is believed that Mr. Waters has settled the question as to the parentage of John and Lawrence Washington who emigrated to Virginia near the middle of the seventeenth century, and that he has connected them with the English family of the name.

The attention of the reader is called to Mr. Waters's Gleanings, in the present number, on the Williams family, where the facts presented leave little doubt that Roger Williams, the founder of Providence, R. I., was a son of James and Alice Williams of London. Mr. Waters's discoveries about John Harvard, a few years ago, attracted great attention, and his subsequent researches on the Rogers family clearing up the difficulties that had surrounded its genealogy, was hailed as another proof of skill as an investigator. His new discoveries concerning the ancestry of George Washington and Roger Williams will add much to his reputation.

Attention is also called to the two new letters by Roger Williams which appear here. They were written in 1629 while he was chaplain to Sir William Masham, bart., of Otes. Written as they were midway between his leaving Cambridge University and his emigration to New England, they throw much light on a portion of his life concerning which our information has been exceedingly meagre, and they indicate where we should look for further facts. The editor of the REGISTER has asked Mr. Lowndes to communicate any facts concerning Williams which he may find among the manuscripts at Barrington Hall. Perhaps these manuscripts may contain information about the New England emigration.

As both John Hampden, the patriot, and Oliver Cromwell were own cousins of Lady Masham, in whose family Roger Williams was chaplain, no doubt the latter, during his residence at Otes, saw much of these historic personages. It has been a question how Williams when he returned to England in 1643 obtained access to the leaders of the Parliamentary cause. But in the case of Cromwell and some of the others he probably became acquainted with them at Otes and Barrington Hall before his emigration to New England.

The Harleian Society.

Instituted for the publication of inedited Manuscripts
relating to Genealogy, Family History and Heraldry.

Council Room.—140 Wardour Street, London, W., England.

President.

The Most Honorable the Marquess of Bute, K. T.

Honorary Treasurer.

J. Jackson Howard, Esq., LL.D., F.S.A., 3, Dartmouth Row, Blackheath, London, S. E.

Honorary Secretaries.

George J. Armytage, Esq., F.S.A., Clifton-Woodhead, Brighouse, England,
J. Paul Rylands, Esq., F.S.A., Heather-Lea, Claughton, Birkenhead, England.

Honorary Local Secretary for Washington and District.

William H. Upton, Esq., Wallawalla, Washington.

Honorary Local Secretary for Connecticut.

The Hon. Daniel C. Eaton, New Haven, Connecticut.

Entrance Fee 10s. 6d. Annual Subscription £1:1:0.

All matters relating to membership should be addressed to Mr. Rylands, Mr. Upton, or Mr. Eaton, from whom any information respecting the Society may be obtained.

AMERICAN JOURNAL OF NUMISMATICS.

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY. THE TWENTY-THIRD VOLUME BEGAN
JULY 1, 1888.

Subscription, Two DOLLARS per Volume, *in advance.*

Prompt Remittances are requested.

Communications desired from those interested in the Science.

Address

JEREMIAH COLBURN,

18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

MEMORIAL BIOGRAPHIES.—The New England Historic Genealogical Society is publishing a series of volumes of memoirs of its deceased members. Four volumes have already been issued, and the fifth is in preparation. The price is \$2.25 per volume; when sent by mail, the postage, 25 cents, will be added.

DAVID CLAPP & SON,

PRINTERS OF

Historical and Genealogical Works, Town and Family Histories, &c.,

Also General Book and Job Printers,

HAVE REMOVED TO

115 HIGH STREET, BOSTON.

THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

N^o CLXXII.
VOL. XLIII.—OCTOBER, 1889.

IN MEMORIAM MAJORUM.

PUBLISHED UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

BOSTON:
THE SOCIETY'S HOUSE, 18 SOMERSET STREET.
DAVID CLAPP & SON, PRINTERS.
115 HIGH STREET.

TERMS \$3 A YEAR, IN ADVANCE.

AMERICAN JOURNAL OF NUMISMATICS.

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY. THE TWENTY-FOURTH VOLUME BEGAN
JULY 1, 1889.

Subscription, Two DOLLARS per Volume, *in advance*.

Prompt Remittances are requested.

Communications desired from those interested in the Science.

Address

JEREMIAH COLBURN,

18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

WANTED.—The Society being desirous of completing its collection as far as possible of town and city documents, and pamphlets relating to New England towns and cities, requests its members as far as it lies in their power to donate the same, or influence the authorities to forward them to the Society.

An effort is also being made to procure sets of Directories of all towns and cities in the United States, which are of great value in genealogical research.

FOR SALE,

IN fine condition, one copy each of the following genealogies:—Bond, Cushman, Giles, Huntoon, Clark, Vinton, Woodman, Thwing, Prescott. Also two copies each of Gillson and Clark.

Also sets of Government Reports, including many early and scarce documents.

In stock, a miscellaneous collection of newspapers, magazines and pamphlets.

W. K. WATKINS,

4 Pemberton Sq.,

Room 7.

Boston.

DAVID CLAPP & SON,

PRINTERS OF

Historical and Genealogical Works, Town and Family Histories, &c.,

Also General Book and Job Printers,

Have removed to 115 High Street.

The following Publications are for sale by them. When not otherwise mentioned the binding is in cloth.

Glover Memorials and Genealogies. By Anna Glover. 8vo. pp. 600. \$3.00.

Clapp Family in America. By Ebenezer Clapp. 8vo. pp. 436 and 80. \$3.00.

History of Arlington, Mass. By William R. Cutter. 8vo. pp. 368. \$3.00.

Peirce's Colonial Lists. By Ebenezer W. Peirce. 8vo. pp. 156. \$2.00.

Charlestown Genealogies and Estates. By Thomas B. Wyman. 2 vols. large 8vo. pp. 1178. \$8.00.

Dorchester Antiquarian Society Collections:

No. 1. Memoirs of Roger Clap. 1609—1691. 12mo. pp. 64. Paper sides, cloth back. \$0.50.

No. 2. Blake's Annals of Dorchester. 1630—1753. 12mo. pp. 64. Paper sides, cloth back. \$0.50.

No. 3. Journal and Life of Richard Mather. 1596—1669. 12mo. pp. 108. Paper sides, cloth back. \$0.50.

The Salem Press Publishing and Printing Co.

INCORPORATED UNDER THE LAWS OF MASSACHUSETTS, 1889.

HENRY WHEATLAND, President.
OF SALEM.

EBEN PUTNAM, Treasurer,
BOX 2713, BOSTON.

We wish to call the attention of readers of the REGISTER to the fine line of work done by us at moderate prices. We shall pay particular attention to

GENEALOGICAL, HISTORICAL AND SCIENTIFIC

publications, thus continuing the reputation already acquired by the SALEM PRESS during its existence of twenty years under its former owners, F. W. PUTNAM & Co., for fine Historical and Scientific work.

We keep on hand a variety of specimen blanks, useful to genealogists, and shall always be pleased to send sample of work, etc., upon application.

GEO. A. BATES, Gen. Manager,
SALEM, MASS.

New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT \$2.00 PER ANNUM,

BY THE SOCIETY, BERKELEY LYCEUM, 19 WEST 44th ST., NEW YORK.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

DR. SAMUEL S. PURPLE, MR. THOMAS G. EVANS,
REV. BEVERLEY R. BETTS, GEN. JAS. GRANT WILSON, MR. EDWARD F. de LANCEY.

The twentieth volume of this valuable quarterly began with the number for January, 1889.

Subscriptions for 1889 should be sent to Dr. GEORGE H. BUTLER, Treasurer, 64 Madison Avenue, New York, where single numbers and also complete sets can be obtained. Single number, price 60 cents, mailed to any address on receipt of the price.

THE EAST ANGLIAN.—Or, NOTES AND QUERIES on Subjects connected with the Counties of Suffolk, Cambridge, Essex and Norfolk. Edited by the Rev. C. H. EVELYN WHITE, F.S.A., etc., Vicar of Christ Church, Chesham, Bucks; late Hon. Secretary of the Suffolk Institute of Archæology, &c.

Part I. Commencing an entirely New Series of this well-known Serial was issued 1st January, 1885, and is Published Monthly. The old series is out of print. Vol. III. commenced January 1st, 1889.

Annual Subscription, 5s. post free. Single Part sent on receipt of Sixpence in Stamps.

Vols. I. and II., bound in green cloth, 12s. 6d. a volume.

IPSWICH, England: PAWSEY & HAYES, Ancient House.

LONDON; GEORGE REDWAY, 15, York Street, Covent Garden.

NORTHERN NOTES AND QUERIES, connected with Scotland and the English Border Counties. Edited by the Rev. A. W. CORNELIUS HALLEN, M.A., F.S.A., Scot. Published Quarterly. Annual subscription (payable in advance), 4s., which entitles the Subscriber to the Supplement, viz. a Transcript of Ralph Rokeby's *Œconomia Rokebeiorum*, in 4 quarterly parts.

Published by DAVID DOUGLAS, CASTLE STREET, EDINBURGH, SCOTLAND.

Letters and Subscriptions to be sent to EDITOR, *Northern Notes and Queries*, Alloa, Scot.

The Harleian Society.

Instituted for the publication of inedited Manuscripts relating to Genealogy, Family History and Heraldry.

Council Room.—140 Wardour Street, London, W., England.

President.

The Most Honorable the Marquess of Bute, K. T.

Honorary Treasurer.

J. Jackson Howard, Esq., LL.D., F.S.A., 3, Dartmouth Row, Blackheath, London, S. E.

Honorary Secretaries.

George J. Armytage, Esq., F.S.A., Clifton-Woodhead, Brighouse, England,
J. Paul Rylands, Esq., F.S.A., Heather-Lea, Cloughton, Birkenhead, England.

Honorary Local Secretary for Washington and District.

William H. Upton, Esq., Wallawalla, Washington.

Honorary Local Secretary for Connecticut.

The Hon. Daniel C. Eaton, New Haven, Connecticut.

Entrance Fee 10s. 6d. Annual Subscription £1:1:0.

All matters relating to membership should be addressed to Mr. Rylands, Mr. Upton, or Mr. Eaton, from whom any information respecting the Society may be obtained.

THE INDEX LIBRARY.

A Monthly Series of Indexes and Calendars to British Records.

EDITED BY W. P. W. PHILLIMORE, M.A., B.C.L.,

Through this undertaking the student can obtain an abstract of a copy of a document without leaving his library. The series appeals to the Historian, the Genealogist, and the general student. The following are already complete:—

(1) **Northamptonshire and Rutland Wills**, 1510–1652, cloth, gilt, price 10s. 6d. This contains references to upwards of 18,000 Wills. (2) **Chancery Proceedings**, 1625–1649. Vol. I., cloth, gilt, price 12s. 6d., giving references to nearly 60,000 plaintiffs and defendants. (3) **Royalist Composition Papers**. Index Nominum, Series I. and II. Vol. I., cloth, gilt, price 10s. 6d., contains upwards of 45,000 references.

In the present monthly series the following are now appearing:—

(1) **Lichfield Wills and Administrations**, 1508–1652. These refer to the counties of Stafford, Salop, Derby, Warwick, Cheshire, Lancashire, etc. (2) **Berkshire Wills and Administrations**, 1608–1652. (3) **Royalist Composition Papers**. Index Nominum, Vol. II. (4) **Chancery Proceedings**, Bills and Answers, 1625–49. Vol. II. (5) **Signet Index**. A key to the Patent Rolls, 1584–1624. This volume will soon be completed.

Arrangements are being made for the issue of the following:—

Sussex Wills at Lewes, 1530–1652. **Gloucester Wills**, 1541–1650. **Gloucestershire Feet of Fines**, Henry VII., **Gloucestershire Marriage Licenses** from 1661, **Derbyshire Feet of Fines**, Henry VII. **Derbyshire Inquisitiones post mortem**, 1603–45, etc.

The Index Library is printed in 8vo. form, old style type, in double columns, and is published monthly; price 2s. Annual subscription, £1 1s., post free.

London: CHAS. J. CLARK, 4, Lincoln's Inn Fields, W. C.

